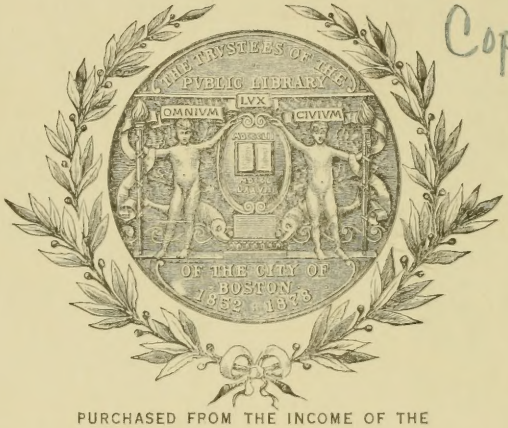
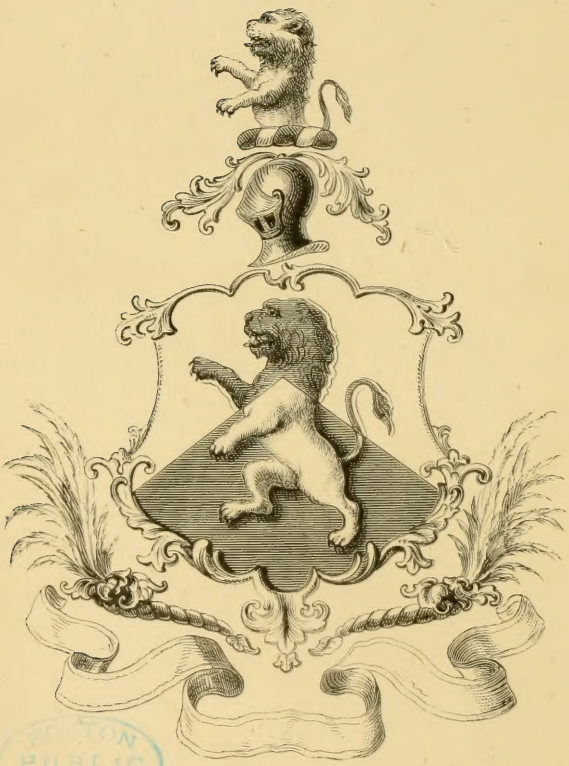
Boston Public Library
Boston, MA 02116

No. CS 71 .G472 1864
Copy 3



PURCHASED FROM THE INCOME OF THE
JOSIAH H. BENTON FUND



BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY

Giles.

The Giles Memorial.

GENEALOGICAL MEMOIRS

OF THE

FAMILIES BEARING THE NAMES

OF

GILES, GOULD, HOLMES, JENNISON, LEONARD, LINDALL, CURWEN, MARSHALL, ROBINSON, SAMPSON, AND WEBB;

ALSO,

Genealogical Sketches of the Pool, Very, Tarr, and other Families,

WITH A HISTORY OF PEMAQUID, ANCIENT AND MODERN; SOME ACCOUNT OF EARLY SETTLEMENTS IN MAINE; AND SOME DETAILS OF INDIAN WARFARE.

"All human beings, not utterly savage, long for some information about past times."—LORD MACAULAY.

"It is wise for us to recur to the history of our ancestors. Those who are regardless of their ancestors . . . . . do not perform their duty to the world"—DANIEL WEBSTER, Speech, Dec. 22, 1845.

BY JOHN ADAMS VINTON,

AUTHOR OF THE VINTON MEMORIAL;

MEMBER FOR LIFE OF THE NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC-GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY, AND CORRESPONDING MEMBER OF THE BUFFALO HISTORICAL SOCIETY, AND OF THE STATE HISTORICAL SOCIETY OF WISCONSIN.

BOSTON:
PRINTED FOR THE AUTHOR, BY HENRY W. DUTTON & SON,
Nos 90 & 92 WASHINGTON STREET.
1864.

*CS71
.G472
1864
Copy 3

Ref
Josiah H. Benton
July 11, 1939
GA

Entered according to Act of Congress, in the year 1864, by

JOHN ADAMS VINTON,

In the Clerk's Office of the District Court of the District of Massachusetts.

PREFACE.

"Honor thy FATHER and thy MOTHER, that thy days may be long upon the land which the LORD THY GOD giveth thee."—Exodus, 20 : 12.

THE Fifth Commandment of the Decalogue stands foremost in the Second Table of the Law. As the First Commandment—"Thou shalt have no other gods before me"—stands at the head of the First Table, and virtually includes the remainder of that Table, so the Fifth Commandment, as it precedes, so in effect it contains the precepts that follow. It is in vain that a man who disregards the Fifth Command pretends to observe any other. A man who does not honor his parents, is not and cannot be a truly moral man. The temper of mind which impels a person to break that command which is the Leader and Chief of all the ethical precepts of the Divine Law, will, when occasion shall arise, impel him to break all the rest.

Our habits of obedience or disobedience to the Law of God begin here. It must be so, because our parents are the persons with whom our earliest human relations connect us; and indeed for a time, our parents stand to us in the place of God.

We come, then, to this conclusion—"REVERENCE FOR PARENTS IS ESSENTIAL TO A SOUND MORAL CHARACTER."

This is the starting point of the volume before us. Without this great fundamental idea, this book had never been undertaken.

My Father! my Mother! how they loved me! how they watched over me! how they labored for my good! With what untiring assiduity they provided for my tenderest years! How carefully they trained me in the ways of virtue and religion! To them, under God, I owe all I am, all I have, all I hope for, here and hereafter. They are departed; I shall never behold them more on earth:—but can I forget them? can I cease to reverence them? shall their memory ever fail to be fragrant? Never, oh never! As time rolls on, I see more and more reason why I should cherish their memory.

But what my parents were to me, *their* parents were to *them*. My grandfather and grandmother cherished for my father the same tender

affection, and with the same diligence labored for his good. All that my father was, he owed, under God, to the care bestowed on him by the natural guardians of his being. The same holds true, through all the generations of the Past. And thus the Fifth Commandment binds us to reverence and honor ALL our ancestors, as far as made known to us, and so far as those ancestors were worthy of such regard. As I ought to keep alive, and keep warm in my inmost heart the memory and the virtues of my immediate progenitors, so I ought, as far as possible, to reverence and honor those who preceded them in the parental relation. I ought not willingly to suffer their memory to perish. If I do, I sin against them, and against God.

If reverence towards our own parents tends powerfully and necessarily to form and to promote a truly virtuous character, so reverence towards our earlier progenitors must have somewhat of the same tendency and effect. It follows, that those who are indifferent and careless in this respect must lack some at least of the elements of a sound moral character.

The end and scope of Genealogical research are, for the most part, very different in this country and in England. There, the endeavor is to connect one's self with noble or distinguished families, or to ascertain one's right to titles or estates. Here, nothing of the kind is open to us. The aim of those who pursue genealogical inquiries on this side of the great water, can only be to connect themselves with the earliest, the best, the purest days of New England. Such studies must therefore have a good moral effect. We are carried back to a consideration of the high aims, the pure motives, the severe trials, the exhausting labors, the noble character of the fathers of our commonwealth. We are led, moreover, to a more just appreciation of our present privileges, and of those free institutions which cost so much sacrifice and suffering.

I am content to trace my ancestry to my earliest American progenitors. Here is the true place to stop in our genealogical inquiries. I have no desire to cross the Atlantic in quest of an earlier sire. I have little sympathy with that feeling which leads men to ransack the rolls and charters of feudal antiquity. The true nobility is that of character; and nowhere, the Divine Model aside, shall we find nobler exhibitions of character than in the First Age of New England. I am well aware that those men were not perfect; many of their proceedings are open to criticism, and even to censure; yet the world has never yet seen, in the founders of any other community, such purity of purpose, such exalted public virtue. God was with them in a remarkable degree. For the sake of his cause, and for the welfare of his kingdom, they left their

pleasant homes in Old England, and settled on these then inhospitable shores. And He, whose Word was ever their guiding star, never forsook them, but carried them triumphantly through toils and dangers which would have proved insurmountable to other men. By his peculiar blessing, they kindled a light on this Western Continent which is destined never to go out; they founded institutions of government and of religion which are never to perish; the influence of their principles and of their great example is becoming more potent and more extensive with every succeeding year. And it is not too much to hope that God, the Author of all good, designs through their means, and by means of those who follow in their steps, to enlighten and bless the whole world.

These thoughts have been uppermost in the mind of the compiler of this volume, while pursuing the protracted and exhausting labors which are now brought to a close. Possessing advantages for researches of this nature, which comparatively few enjoy, and having leisure to use these advantages, he has felt it to be his duty to contribute, as far as in his power, to the illustration of the history of the several Families mentioned in these pages.

To do honor to the memory of a revered and excellent mother, and to preserve an account of her ancestry, was the impulse that led the way in the preparation of this volume. The History of the Giles Family, and of the Jennison, Lindall, and Marshall Families, were all compiled under the influence of this motive. As the affair proceeded, the author became interested in the history of other families, not of his mother's lineage; and for various reasons was induced to give the work a wider scope, and to place in this volume many names which were not included in his original design. The number of pages became more than double of what was intended when the printing commenced. The title chosen for the volume at the outset—"The Giles Memorial"—could not, however, be changed, as it had gained a permanent foothold in the running title. Had the writer foreseen the extent which the book has ultimately reached, some other designation might have been adopted. And yet, as the author designed a volume which should, in its essential features, correspond to his other publication, and be parallel with it, there may, after all, be no impropriety in the title as it stands. "The Vinton Memorial" was planned with special and primary reference to the family of the writer's father. The present volume was planned with primary reference to the family of the writer's mother; it was designed to be a monument of filial affection and honor to her who gave him being; on no other ground would it have been undertaken.

As the book must have some title, what better title, all things considered, could it bear than—"THE GILES MEMORIAL?"

I began to collect information touching the ancestry of my mother, early in the winter of 1851–2, pursuing the inquiry at first merely for my own satisfaction. As early as March, 1852, I embodied what facts I had gathered respecting the Giles, Jennison, and Lindall families, in a MS. volume of 96 pages. To this I made additions from time to time; although my leisure during several years was chiefly occupied in the preparation of the "Vinton Memorial." A little more than two years ago, I began the preparation of this volume for the press. During these last two years I have devoted the greater part of my time to it. The work has been arduous and exhausting. It has required a vast amount of patient and careful research. The records of twenty-four cities and towns, of several churches, and of six counties, have been thoroughly examined, either by myself or by others. The Old Colony Records, the Massachusetts Archives, the Muster-Rolls of the "Old French War," (1755–1762,) the Muster-Rolls of the Revolution, and those of the existing Civil War, have been carefully explored. A considerable number of Town Histories, of printed Genealogies, and many other books, have been inspected. The Genealogical Register of the New England Historic-Genealogical Society has been often and diligently consulted. Grave-yards have been laid under contribution. A number of ancient and valuable MSS., such as the Pejepscot Papers, the Autobiography of Deborah Sampson, the Diary of John Marshall of Braintree, and of Col. Robert Hale of Beverly, the Family Memoirs of Hon. Abraham Holmes of Rochester, and others, have been used. A very large number of Family Records have passed under examination. Nearly seven hundred letters have been written and received in reference to matters contained in this volume.

If the reader should find some errors, let him not wonder. The utmost care and diligence will not exclude all errors from a book like this. I have done all in my power to verify every statement. But it was not in my power to be personally cognizant of every fact stated on these pages. In nearly every case, I must rely on records obtained, and on the testimony of others. Information thus obtained must of course be sometimes imperfect and illusory. Family Records, Town Records, Oral Testimony, Grave-stones even, are not always reliable. By way of precaution against errors, the reader will do well to consult the ADDENDA on page 166, and the Postscript at the end.

In treating of the earlier times, I have given much space to conveyances of land, believing that such documents serve, in no small degree,

to illustrate the standing and circumstances of the persons chiefly concerned. I have also thought it desirable to introduce many facts from the Massachusetts Archives, and especially from the Muster-Rolls of the Old French War and of the Revolution. They give us impressions of the exertions, the trials, and hardships of those times, which can be obtained in no other way.*

To the numerous individuals whose kind and efficient aid I have received in gathering the materials for this volume, I desire to render my grateful acknowledgments. In the Remarks Preliminary to the Genealogies of the HOLMES, LEONARD, CURWEN, ROBINSON, and SAMPSON Families, I have given credit to several of my co-laborers in fields of research connected with those names; and it does not seem necessary now to repeat what is there said. Time and space, indeed, would fail, were I to mention all who have kindly furnished information for this volume; but it would be unjust not to name in this connection Mrs. Sarah Giles Beach of Gloversville, N. Y., Mr. Jones Very of Salem, Mr. Jacob Stone of Newburyport, Mr. David W. Holmes of Boston, Rev. Edwin Jennison of Winchester, N. H., Mr. Samuel S. Leonard of Worcester, Orsamus H. Marshall, Esq., of Buffalo, Mr. Joseph A. Sampson of Boston, Thomas D. Webb, Esq., of Warren, Ohio, and William L. Weaver, Esq., of Willimantic, Ct., who have taken a lively interest in this work, and have contributed, some of them largely, to its completeness. Nor must I omit to mention my uncle, Thomas Giles of Rockport, or my friend Edwin H. Sampson of Boston, without whose encouragement, of another kind, these pages would never have seen the light.

I must also present my hearty thanks to the printers, Messrs. Henry W. Dutton & Son, and to their skilful and obliging foreman, Mr. Henry R. Danforth, for the accurate and faithful manner in which the mechanical execution of the work has been performed.

This volume contains about 11,000 names, and from 15,000 to 20,000 dates.

Any additional information, or correction of errors, will be gladly received.

JOHN A. VINTON.

SOUTH BOSTON, MAY 20, 1864.

---

* Hon. Simon Cameron, Secretary of War in the earlier part of the administration of President Lincoln, states in his Annual Report, Dec. 1, 1861, that at one time, during the Revolutionary War, Massachusetts, with a population of 350,000, had 56,000 men in the field, or one out of six of her entire population. How many there were in the naval service of the country, and in privateers, it is impossible to ascertain. How were these soldiers and sailors rewarded? Consult pp. 50–53 and p. 61 for the answer!

EXPLANATIONS.

The contents of the ensuing volume are arranged on the same general plan which was pursued in the Vinton Memorial, and which has, the compiler understands, given universal satisfaction.

The several Genealogies, herein contained, are entirely distinct and isolated from each other. Each is a separate work of itself.

The individuals in any one of these Genealogies—for instance, in the Giles Genealogy—are arranged under a consecutive numbering, running on throughout that part of the volume. This numbering is found on the left hand of the page, before the name of each individual in the series of recorded descendants. Thus, on page 11, are found fifteen children of Eleazar Giles, numbered from 21 to 35 inclusive.

This mark, †, following a consecutive number, and immediately before a person's name, denotes that a distinct and additional notice of that person is reserved for a separate and subsequent paragraph. The place where this promise is fulfilled will be found by looking for the consecutive number when it afterwards occurs in heavy type, like this **[658]** in the middle of a line, and occupying a line by itself. Thus Samuel Giles, whose consecutive number, found on page 11, is 33, is afterwards found on page 16, as a citizen and the head of a family.

Only one number belongs to an individual. By means of this, and in the use of a copious INDEX, he is immediately found, and his ancestry and posterity are easily traced.

If there be occasion to mention an individual elsewhere, his place is indicated by the consecutive number; thus, on page 90, line 11, Samuel Giles [254] refers to the consecutive number 254 in the Giles Genealogy; and on p 421, line 6, Ezra Sampson [485] refers to the consecutive number 485 in the Sampson Genealogy.

A small figure after a name denotes the generation to which the individual belongs. Thus, JOHN GILES,[4] page 37; John Giles is thus described as of the Fourth Generation from Edward Giles,[1] his first American ancestor. In like manner, ZABDIEL SAMPSON,[6] page 450, is the sixth in descent from Abraham Sampson[1]; Abraham himself being reckoned as the first.

When a woman's name occurs in this fashion, thus, THANKFUL (SPROAT) BENNET, page 386, the reader will understand the name in parenthesis to be her original or maiden name, and the name following to be the name acquired by marriage.

When deeds or probate records are referred to, thus, "Plym. Prob. 21 : 164," the figures before the colon [:] denote the *volume*, and the figures after the colon denote the *folio*, where the deed or other document quoted may be found on record.

Midd. stands for Middlesex; Suff., Suffolk; Plym., Plymouth; &c.

a. means "aged," and signifies that such a year of the person's life had been *completed.*

æ. means "in the year of one's life." [*ætatis*] and signifies that the year of his life *had not been completed* at the person's death. E. g., æ. 69, in his 69th year.

b. signifies born; bap., baptized; dau., daughter; m., married; unm., unmarried; d., died. ? indicates uncertainty in what immediately precedes.

H. C. 1766, means that the person graduated at Harvard College in such a year.

When a town is named without any specification of State, Massachusetts is to be understood, unless the place be universally known, as Portland or Providence.

Previous to the year 1752, two methods of reckoning time existed in Great Britain and her Colonies. According to one of these methods, the year began on the 25th of March; February being the twelfth month; this was the *civil* or *legal* year. According to the other method, the year began on the first day of January, December being the twelfth month; this was the *historical* year. In old records these two methods were frequently combined. Thus, Feb 9, 1723–4; which means that the year was 1723 of the *civil*, but 1724 of the *historical* year. When in dates between January 1 and March 25, only one reckoning is used, a year is for the most part to be added, to make the record conform to our present usages. In the following pages this practice of "double-dating" will be occasionally found. To change Old Style into New, add ten days to dates between 1600 and 1700; or add 11 days to dates between 1700 and Sept. 3, 1752. At the date last given, the New Style was inaugurated by Act of Parliament; the third of September being counted the fourteenth, and the year made to begin in January.

To find a name of an individual recorded in this volume:—Suppose it to be George Sampson who married Sally Bartlett in 1803. More than forty George Sampsons are recorded in this book. *This* George was born in 1783. Find the name George among the Christian names of the Sampsons in Index X. preceded by 1783, the year of his birth, and followed by 703, his consecutive number. This number, 703, will at once be found on the left hand of page 419, where his name appears as the second son of George Sampson and Hannah Cooper. By a similar process his wife may be found by consulting Index XV. It will now be easy to find the children and grandchildren of George Sampson; and to trace his lineage back to his first American ancestor. The figures **397** in heavy type precede the name of George Sampson's father, conducting you back to page 400. By a similar process you arrive at the other links in the chain, till you come to ABRAHAM SAMPSON,[1] on page 375.

THE GILES MEMORIAL.

Introductory Statements.

GILES, or less frequently, GYLES, is an old English name, quite familiar to the readers of English history. It has been known for some centuries both as a christian name, and as a surname. It is the name of a parish in London, Saint Giles; and would seem to be the name of a patron saint. It appears on college catalogues, and wherever there is occasion to exhibit the name in its Latin form, as *Ægidius*, from which it is evidently derived. Camden, in his Nomenclature of Surnames, published in London, 1637, says: "GILES, miserably disjointed from Ægidius, as *Gillett* from Ægadia by the French, the name of Duke Rollo's wife. It may have been a Greek name, for that Saint Giles was an Athenian, and so drawn from *Αἰγίδιον*, a kid, a young goat, diminutive of *αἴξ*. Yet some probably fetch Giles from Julius."

There can be no doubt that both the name and the family are strictly of English origin.

It appears that the name is one of much respectability in England, having enjoyed the honors of knighthood. Several coats of arms—I know of three—are in existence, which are of unquestionable antiquity, and are in possession of different branches of the family in this country. They differ in some unessential particulars, but the escutcheon or shield is precisely the same, and may be thus described:

Per chevron, argent and azure, a lion rampant, counterchanged, collared or.

The crest, a less important matter, differs in different cases; some having a lion's head, others a lion's gambrel holding an apple-branch.

The following is a description of a coat of arms, now in possession of George Mountfort, Esq., of Boston, whose mother was a Giles, and which he inherited from his grandfather, Mr. John Giles of Boston:

"Per chevron, argent and azure, a lion rampant, counterchanged, collared or. Crest, a lion's gambrel, erect and erased, gules, enfiled with a bar gemelle or, holding a branch of apples of the last leaved vert."

From "A View of Devonshire in 1630, with a Pedigree of most of its Gentry, by Thomas Westcote, Gent., edited by the Rev. George Oliver, D. D., and Pitman Jones, Esq., Exeter, [Eng.,] 1845,"* I quote the following:—

* This volume, though unquestionably written more than two hundred years ago, was not published till 1845. It is characterized as "a desideratum in the History of

"GILES of Bowden, in the parish of Ashprington, and of Dean Prior, Devon, knight.—ARMS—a chevron, argent and azure, a lion saltier, counterchanged, gorged with a collar or."

"John Giles of Bowden, in the parish of Totnes, married Eleanor, daughter and heir of —— Towkerman, [Tuckerman,] and had issue, William, who married Joan, daughter of John Blackall, (alias Blackaller,) of Great Totnes, and had issue, John, William, (who married,) and Joan, (married to Richard Savery of Totnes). John married Agnes, daughter to Sir Hugh Stukely of Affeton, knight, and had issue, Sir *Edward Giles*, knight, [and four daughters] Jane, Christiana, Joan, and Agnes, [whose marriage connections are given]. Sir Edward Giles of Bowden, knight, (Sheriff of Devon,) married Margaret, daughter and heir of Edmund Drew, Esq., of Hayne, in the parish of Newton St. Cyres, and relict of Walter Northcote, Esq. Sans children." P. 530.

In Burke's Encyclopædia of Heraldry—a work of standard authority—is the following:—

"GILES (Bowden, Co. Devon). Per chev. ar. and az. a lion ramp. counterchanged. Crest.—A lion's gamb. erect and erased sa. holding a branch of apples of the last leaved vert." The genealogical statement by Westcote is sanctioned.

I am not ambitious of the honors of heraldry, but introduce these quotations merely to show that the Giles family in America, to whom the following sheets relate, was one of respectable position in society before its emigration to this country. Although lapse of time has somewhat obscured the evidences which might otherwise have been adduced of this fact, enough remains to justify the statement now made. The coats of arms, of which I have spoken, fully establish this fact, as they also establish the unity of the family.

Among the Patentees in the Great Charter* of King James I., granted November 3, 1620, usually called the Plymouth Charter, we find the name of Sir Edward Giles of Devonshire. He is the Sir Edward mentioned by Westcote, in the quotation already made. He was a member of the third parliament of James I., 1620–1, in which there was a strong infusion of the Puritan spirit. We would not be confident in a matter now incapable of proof. We do not claim him as our ancestor; for it seems he had no children. But it strikes us as altogether probable that Edward Giles of Salem, 1634, our ancestor, was a relation of his. The coat of arms, now before my eyes, of which a copy forms the frontispiece of this volume, and which has unquestionably been transmitted through a number of generations, probably from Edward Giles of Salem himself, is almost identical with that borne by the family of Giles—Sir Edward Giles—of Bowden, Devonshire, England. This coat of arms bears all the marks of age, though at first splendidly drawn and embellished with gold and brilliant hues, and it now belongs to a family in Beverly, in the direct line of descent from Edward Giles of Salem, and residing a few miles only from

---

the County, after two centuries." The following account is given of the author: "Thomas Westcote, the author of the 'View of Devonshire,' now for the first time submitted to the public, was baptized at Shobrook, Devon, June 17, 1567. He was buried, March 6, 1636–7. His will is dated Feb. 20, 1636–7."

* "The great civil basis of all the subsequent Patents which divided New England,"—somebody has called it.

his home in South Danvers. As strengthening the probability already noticed, I quote the language of John Gyles, son of Thomas Gyles of Pemaquid: "I have been advised to give a particular account of my father, which I am not very fond of, having no dependence on the virtues or honors of my ancestors to recommend me to the favor of God or men." These words certainly imply that his ancestors were both virtuous and honorable. The allusion to honors conveys an impression that he might, had he chosen, have commended himself to favorable attention on the ground of ancestral dignity.

The true nobility, however, is that of character. To know and to do the will of God; to comprehend our true relations to God and our fellow men; to receive and rely on Christ as our only Saviour; to answer the great purposes of our existence here, and thus to become fitted for endless glory and felicity hereafter; is a dignity compared with which all earthly honors fade away. "A christian is the highest style of man." A large proportion of the individuals who will be mentioned in the subsequent pages have been of this description. Their names, though not recorded in the Herald's Visitation, are in the Book of Life.

GILES and GYLES are one and the same name, these two forms being used at pleasure in some of the early documents. Both modes of spelling sometimes occur in the same conveyance of land. These two forms of the name seem to have possessed an equal degree of favor till about the year 1700; since which, the descendants of Edward Giles of Salem have written the name as I have now exhibited it. The descendants of Thomas Gyles of Pemaquid, however, continued to use the *y;* while the posterity of his brother John, after a variety of usage, at length preferred the other vowel.*

The reader must here be cautioned, however, against an error into which Mr. Savage has fallen, in his Genealogical Dictionary. GILES and GILE, though so nearly alike in form, are far from being the same name. They differ more in *sound* than in spelling. *Giles*, and *Gyles* also, are pronounced with the *g* soft, as in *giant, ginger, gypsum. Gile* has the *g* hard, as in *give, gild, gird.* The two names, *Giles* and *Gile* are therefore essentially and radically different; and it is much to be regretted that they are put together by Mr. Savage, in his elaborate and valuable work. Thus, along with GILES, EDWARD, of Salem, 1634, and GILES, ELEAZAR, his son, also of Salem, he places "GILE, JOHN, probably of Dedham, freeman, May 10, 1643," and "GILE, SAMUEL, of Newbury, freeman, May 18, 1642." But on turning to the List of Freemen, as printed in the Geneal. Register, Vol. III., pp. 189, 190, we find the name in both these cases spelled GUILE, i. e. with *g* hard; a rough, guttural sound, very unlike the soft, smooth *g* of the Giles family. The names in the List of Freemen were doubtless writ-

* In those early times, the same name was often spelled in many different ways, e. g.: *Lindall, Lyndall, Lindale, Lendall;* also, *Farrar, Ferrar, Farrer, Farro, Farrow, Farrah.* Who would, in these more careful days, suppose that *Farrabas, Ferebas, Farrowbush, Forbas, Forbus, Forbush, Furbush, Furbish, Forbes,* and *Fobes,* were identical; and that a reduction of three syllables into one had at last been accomplished? And yet these ten forms had one common origin, and five of them were borne in the same family circle! See Geneal. Reg., Vol. VII., p. 135.

ten by the recording officer according to the sound, as they were pronounced in his hearing. Mr. Paige, who copied the List, and furnished it for the Register, assures us that "the orthography of the original is carefully preserved." The two men, therefore, John Gile and Samuel Gile, should not have been placed with the Giles family; but GILE should have been assorted with GUILD, to which in sound it almost exactly corresponds. I have been familiar with both names, GILE and GILES, from my earliest years, and know them to differ essentially.

First Generation.

EDWARD GILES[1] was the earliest American ancestor of that portion of the GILES Family to which the compiler of this work belongs.

It is probable that there were two other individuals of the name residing or sojourning in Salem, not long after his settlement there; and that they were his brothers. The consideration of this point is deferred for the present.

Edward Giles is first made known to us under the date, May 14, 1634, when he was admitted a freeman of the Colony of Massachusetts Bay. This fact is conclusive evidence that he was a church-member; an order having been passed, May 18, 1631, at the second General Court,* held after the arrival of Winthrop, and the transfer of the charter to New England, that "to the end the body of the commons may be preserved of honest and good men, no man shall, for the time to come, be admitted to the freedom of this body politick but such as are members of some of the churches within the limits of the same."

The Massachusetts Colony has been greatly reproached for the passage of this order, and for the politico-ecclesiastical system which immediately grew out of it; but it has never yet been shown in what other possible way the great enterprise in which the colonists had embarked could have been saved from entire failure. There were not a few "old planters," intelligent, shrewd, able men, such as Blackstone at Shawmut, Maverick‡ on Noddle's Island, Walford at Mishawum, and Morton at Mount Wollaston, who were conforming Episcopalians, ardent friends of prerogative, and unfriendly, to a greater or less extent, to the designs of Winthrop and his associates; and there were likely to be many more. It was of the utmost importance that some measure, some test, should be adopted, to guard against the danger of having the government fall into other hands. The measure actually adopted was in accordance with the usages of the old world, which made civil franchise dependent on church membership. At the same time it was not liable to the objections which had been justly urged against those ancient

* Several courts of *Assistants* had been held; this was the second *General* Court.

‡ Blackstone and Maverick were admitted freemen; but the latter proved a troublesome man, and was one of the royal commissioners in 1662.

usages. It placed the civil government, indeed, in the hands of men who held certain religious or ecclesiastical views. But it invaded no man's private interests; it endangered no man's property, liberty, or life. Men who preferred other systems of faith, or of church polity, lived in perfect security, so long as they abstained from endeavors to overthrow the constitution. The Colony was in fact a close corporation, established by English law, on land secured to them by royal charter against all others; with power to add to its members, and to exclude all such as might reasonably be suspected of unfriendly intentions. They had the same right to do this, that a householder has to determine who shall be the inmates of his house. Our Puritan fathers came to these shores for purposes most worthy and honorable; even to found an asylum for the pure gospel of Christ, and to escape that system of ecclesiastical and civil oppression which they had found so intolerable on the other side of the Atlantic. They had the right, and the opportunity, to secure the civil authority here against falling into the hands of men of adverse aims, and thus to prevent a repetition on this new soil of the evils which they had recently escaped. The expedient which they devised was a wise and an effectual one, for it completely answered the purpose.*

Edward Giles must have come to this country not long before the time of his becoming a freeman of the colony. The precise date of his arrival is unknown; but it was probably in the year 1633. The place and time of his birth are not ascertained; but there is much reason to think that he came from the West of England. We infer this with a good degree of confidence from his probable connection with his namesake, Sir Edward Giles, and still more from his known connection with the Very family; who, it is almost certain, came from Salisbury in Wiltshire.‡

Edward Giles married, as early as July, 1636, and probably three or four years earlier, the widow BRIDGET VERY. She was married to her first husband, Very, as early as 1619. Her children by first husband

---

* This remarkable law continued in force till the new charter obtained from William and Mary went into effect, in June, 1692; a period of sixty years. It is no real exception to this statement that an order by King Charles II. was made in 1662, to abrogate this law. The law was not in fact annulled, nor did the practice cease. To state the case more fully; a letter came from the king to the General Court of Massachusetts, dated June 28, 1662, in which, among other things, he "commanded that all freeholders of competent estates, not vicious in conversation, orthodox in religion (though of different persuasions concerning church government) might have their vote in the election of all officers, civil and military." Compliance with this mandate was delayed till Aug. 3, 1664, when the Court passed an order ostensibly in pursuance of it, but in substance an evasion, and the practice went on as before.

‡ Philip Veren of Salem, came from Salisbury in England. This the Salem Records expressly affirm. He was admitted freeman of the colony, Sept. 2, 1635. Philip Veren, *junior*, was admitted a member of the First Church, Salem, in 1641; and freeman, June 2, 1641. The baptism of the latter is recorded in Salisbury, Eng., March, 1619, as son of Philip Veron. In the Registry of Salisbury, the name is spelled in *nine* different ways: *Verie*, 1560, *Very*, 1588, *Verye*, *Verin*, *Veryn*, *Veron*, *Verine*, *Veyrene*, *Ferine*. The names *Very* and *Veren* were entirely distinct at the settlement of Salem, and have so continued till this day; or rather *Veren* has altogether ceased, so far as I know, to be borne by living men. But those names were certainly identical not very long before the settlement of Salem; and we are therefore strongly persuaded that Bridget Giles's first husband was of Salisbury or its vicinity.

were doubtless born in England. It is altogether probable that her first husband died in England, and that she was married a second time just before the departure of herself and second husband for America. It cannot be supposed that a widow unprotected, with three or four young children, would encounter the hardships and dangers of a new settlement.

Edward Giles, in 1636, received two grants of sixty acres each, or one hundred and twenty acres of land in the whole, on Cedar Pond, in what was then the township of Salem. They were among the "Grants at Large" made by the Town to 100 or more of the first settlers at the same time.* We are thus enabled precisely to identify his residence. Cedar Pond is now in the southwest part of South Danvers, and less than a mile from the line which divides that town from Lynnfield. The South Reading Branch Railroad passes very near its southern margin. From the eastern end of this pond runs Goldthwaite's Brook, which meets the tide-water at Salem. Half a mile east of the pond, on the north side of this railroad, is a remarkable bowlder, called Ship Rock, from a fancied resemblance to the hull of a vessel. It is ascended by means of an iron ladder, placed there by the Essex Institute, who now own the rock, and the top commands an extensive view, including South Danvers and Salem. This rock seems to have been, in the early times, known as Wigwam Rock; and as such is mentioned as one of the bounds, "on the east and to the south," of the farm which Samuel Very, step-son of Edward Giles, purchased, in 1656, of Richard Way of Dorchester; which had formerly belonged to Hilliard Veren, and was granted by the town to Philip and Joshua Veren, in 1634. This farm of Samuel Very contained one hundred and seventy acres, and seems to have extended from the rock already mentioned westward towards Cedar Pond. Westward of Samuel Very's farm was the farm of his mother, Bridget Giles, then a second time living in widowhood, which had formerly belonged to her second husband, Edward Giles. The farm of Edward and Bridget Giles included meadow-land on both sides of Goldthwaite's Brook; for we find such land mentioned in her will.

The house where Edward Giles, and after him his widow Bridget, lived, was on the north side of Goldthwaite's Brook, about sixty rods from the building now occupied as the South Danvers Alms House, on a road which existed in the rear of the building just mentioned, and half a mile west of the mill lately owned by James N. Buffum. The house had disappeared before the recollection of the aged people now living in the vicinity; the road itself was closed and turned into pasture and woodland long ago; but the cellar is still visible, though overgrown with blackberry vines, and the well is there, now covered with a stone. The spot is still, in the recollection of the aged people, known as the "Very Lot." On this spot and the vicinity, the descendants of Bridget by both husbands resided about a century and a half. In 1793, George,[5] John,[5] Amos,[5] and William[5] Very sold to Nathaniel Nurse "all their right, &c., to the estate of their honored father Samuel Very, deceased."‡

---

* In 1639, we have on record—"Granted to Edward Giles eight poles of ground lying in the common over against his ten acre lott to be laid out by the Town, it is to build him a house there."

‡ We scarcely need to remind the reader that Danvers was a part of Salem till 1752.

Edward Giles—or Gyles, for the name was written in both forms—probably died before 1650. But Bridget, his widow, lived till 1680, as is evident from the probate of her will.

There is no will of Edward Giles on record, or any conveyance of land in which he is either grantor or grantee, save the original grants from the town in 1636 and 1639. But Bridget Giles was his administratrix, as appears from a deed quoted, p. 12; and Bridget Giles of Salem, "widdow," conveys, Nov. 10, 1671, to Eliezer Giles of Salem, husbandman, twenty acres of land, formerly belonging to her husband, Edward Giles, bounded in part by land of her son John Giles. [Essex Deeds, Salem, 4 : 131.

Bridget Giles made her will on the 14th of the 11th month, 1668, that is, January 14, 1668–9. It was proved 30th of 9th month, 1680, or November 30, 1680. The following is a copy:—

"The last will and testament of Bridget Giles of Salem, widdow. I being weak of body, but well in my understanding, do dispose of what the Lord hath left me in manner and form as follows.

Imprimis, I give to my son Samuel Very twenty shillings.

I give unto my son Thomas Very twenty shillings.

I give to Mary Cutler of Redding, the wife of Thomas Cutler, forty shillings.

I give to Bridget Very, the daughter of my son Thomas Very, a cow, to be due to her when she shall be eighteen years of age, or at the time of her marriage.

I give to my son Eleazer Giles one ten acre lot, which sometime belonged to goodman Addams of Newbury, of whom my husband bought it; and I give to him all my meddow on both sides of the brook.* .

. . . and the remainder of my estate, housing, land, &c., I give to my son John Giles, whom I ordain and appoint my sole executor." [Essex Prob., 1 : 86.

From this will it is evident that Edward Giles was the second husband of Bridget, and that she lived till the age of about eighty years. She must have been born about the year 1600.

Bridget had by her first husband, Very, born doubtless in England—

Samuel (Very), b. 1619; m. Alice Woodis (Woods); had 12 children; d. 1683–4.

Mary (Very), b. ——; m. 1659, Thomas Cutler of Reading. He was one of the earliest settlers of Reading. She seems to have m. 2, Matthew Smith, 1684.

Thomas (Very), b. 1626; m. July 6, 1650, Hannah Gyles, dau. of Thomas Gyles, who lived near where Beverly Bridge now is, in Salem. They had 9 children. They lived in Gloucester. He d. March 28, 1694. She d. Aug. 23, 1683.‡

The children of Edward and Bridget Giles, b. in Salem, were—

2. †Mehitable,[2] bap. April 2, 1637; m. John Collins, March 9, 1658–9.
3. †Remember,[2] bap. June 23, 1639; m. Henry Moses, April 1, 1659.
4. †Eleazar,[2] bap. Nov. 27, 1640; m. 1, Sarah More; 2, Elizabeth Bishop.
5. †John,[2] b. April 15, 1645; bap. May 11; m. 1, —— Giles; 2, Elizabeth Trask.

These were all baptized in the First Church, Salem; of which their father was admitted a member in 1634, and their mother in 1648.

* This must be Goldthwaite's brook.

‡ For children and other descendants of these three children of Bridget Very, see Very Family in the sequel; also a Memoir of the Very Family, in the third number of the Historical Collections of the Essex Institute, by Jones Very.

Second Generation.

2.

MEHITABLE GILES,[2] dau. of Edward[1] and Bridget Giles; baptized in the First Church, Salem, April 2, 1637; married, 9th of 1st month, 1658–9, i. e., March 9, 1658–9, by Major Hathorne,* to JOHN COLLINS[2] of Gloucester, b. 1636, eldest son of John[1] and Joan Collins of that place.‡

The children of John and Mehitable (Giles) Collins, b. in Gloucester, were—

6. John,[3] b. Dec. 12, 1659; d. Dec. 20, 1659.
7. John,[3] b. —— 21, 1662.
8. Ezekiel,[3] b. Feb. 23, 1664–5.
9. Ebenezer,[3] b. Feb. 5, 1666–7.
10. Samuel,[3] b. April 3, 1671; d. same month.
11. Amos,[3] b. April 14, 1672.
12. Benjamin,[3] b. Jan. 24, 1674–5.

3.

REMEMBER GILES,[2] dau. of Edward[1] and Bridget Giles; bap.* June 23, 1639; "maryed by Major Hathorne, 1st. 2d. mo. 1659," i. e. April 1, 1659, to HENRY MOSES of Salem.

Their children, all b. in Salem, were—

13. Hannah,[3] b. Jan. 20, 1659–60; d. Oct. 2, 1661.
14. Henry,[3] b. Feb. 8, 1661–2.
15. Eliza,[3] b. Feb. 8, 1663–4.
16. John,[3] b. Nov. 19, 1666.
17. Remember,[3] b. Nov. 14, 1668.
18. Edward,[3] b. Nov. 10, 1670.
19. Eleazar,[3] b. March 23, 1672–3.
20. Samuel,[3] b. June 24, 1677.

4.

ELEAZAR GILES,[2] son of Edward[1] and Bridget Giles; bap. Nov. 27, 1640; m. 1, SARAH MORE of Lynn, Jan. 25, 1664–5; who d. May 9, 1676.

2, ELIZABETH BISHOP of New Haven, Ct., Sept. 25, 1677. They were married by her father, a magistrate of the Connecticut Colony. She was b. July 3, 1657, and was the dau. of James Bishop, Esq., of New Haven, who was Secretary of the New Haven Colony, 1661, before its union with Connecticut; Representative of New Haven, 1665; Assistant of Connecticut Colony, after the union, 1668; and Deputy Governor of Connecticut, from 1683 to 1690—"until his death," says

---

* "Capt. [William] Hathorne was chosen to marry persons Nov. 10, 1655." [Salem Records.] In the New England Colonies, marriages were solemnized by the civil magistrate exclusively, till near the close of this century.

‡ JOHN COLLINS,[1] father of him who m. Mehitable Giles, was b. in England, 1604; had a grant of land in Salem, 1643; admitted freeman, May 6, 1646; was selectman of Gloucester, 1646 and 1670, besides often in intermediate years; d. March 25, 1675; his wife Joan d. May 25, 1695. His son John, husband of Mehitable, was b. 1636, probably in England. He had also a son James, b. Sept. 16, 1643. [Savage's Geneal. Dict.

Mr. Savage,—except when the government and charter were suspended by the usurpation of Sir Edmund Andros, in 1687 and 1688. He died June 22, 1691.

Eleazar Giles lived in Salem, the part which is now South Danvers, all his days. He was a "husbandman," or "yeoman;" a man of respectable standing, as appears from his alliance with the family of Lieut. Gov. Bishop; and possessed a competent, though not large, estate. His name often occurs in conveyances of land, as grantor or grantee. Some of these I will here quote, as illustrative of his condition and relations:—

1663. Eleazar Giles of Salem, for £8, conveys to John King of Salem ten acres of land in Salem, "which my mother gave me," bounded W. on land of Samuel Very, and S. on my own land and my brother's. [Essex Deeds, Salem, 5 : 62.

1671, May 22. Eleazar Giles of Salem, husbandman, and Sara his wife, for £13, convey to John Southwick of Salem, husbandman, about 13 acres of land in Salem, bounded in part by land of John Giles. [Ibid, 3 : 151.

1671, July 10. William Lord of Salem, for £12, sells to Eleazar Giles of Salem, husbandman, two acres of meadow-land on Cedar Pond, in Salem, which land was formerly excepted and reserved out of the farm now owned by Samuel Very; it is described as being "at the north end of the Great Meddow, on the westward side of a brooke that runs down through the medow." It was "formerly excepted and reserved out of the farm of Samuel Very by Mr. Philip Veren, who was the first possessor thereof." For Philip Veren, see pp. 5, 6. In this deed, *Veren* and *Very* occur as two distinct names. [Ibid, 5 : 111.

1681, March 28. Eleazar Giles of Salem, yeoman, and Elizabeth his wife, convey to John Nurse of Salem, two acres of meadow land in Salem, being the same which was conveyed to him in the last preceding deed. [Ibid, 10 : 27.

1695–6, Feb. 11. Eliezer Giles of Salem, yeoman, and Elizabeth his wife, for £100 currant money of New England, convey to William Brown, Esq., merchant, of Salem, my present homestead in Salem, containing about 20 acres, more or less, dwelling-house, out-houses, orchard, and the land adjoining. [Ibid, 11 : 74.

1695–6, Feb. 28. Thomas Baker of Topsfield and Priscilla his wife, for £100 currant money of New England, convey to Ensign Eleazar Giles of Salem, yeoman, 40 acres of land, more or less, in Salem, bounded N. on Stone's Plain and Ipswich road, E. on John King's land and Mr. Parkman's; S. on Very's meadow and Mr. Parkman; W. on the farm called Henry Bartholomew's. No house or other building is mentioned. [Ibid, 11 : 221.

Same day, Eleazar Giles, for £39.2, mortgages one half of the above described premises to Thomas Baker of Topsfield. Mortgage discharged, Nov. 11, 1718. [Ibid, 11 : 173.

1698, March 31. Eleazar Giles, for £20, sells five acres of the above land (apparently) to Samuel Gardner of Salem. He also sells eight acres for £30 to Samuel King of Salem, April 6, 1699. [Ibid, 12 : 190, and 15 : 288.

1698, June 17. Eliezer Giles of Salem sells to George Loskier of Salem, 4 acres and 26 poles of meddow land in Salem. [Ibid, 13 : 200.

1704, Nov. 27. Eliezer Gyles of Salem, yeoman, for £52, mortgages to William Brown, Esq., 30 acres of land, bounded on the north by the road from Ipswich to Boston. Mortgage discharged, Sept. 3, 1716. [Ibid, 16 : 152.

In both of the two deeds, last quoted, the name is spelled *Giles* and *Gyles* in the same document, but the signature to both is GILES.

1724, June 23. Eleazar Giles of Salem, yeoman, gives his personal estate to his wife Elizabeth Giles. [Ibid, 43 : 251.

1725, Nov. 24. Eleazar Giles of Salem and Elizabeth Giles his wife, in consideration of a bond for the maintenance of them, &c., convey to their sons Edward Giles and Samuel Giles, their dwelling-house, land, &c. [Ibid, 45 : 177.

1725–6, March 8. Eleazar Giles and Elizabeth his wife give their consent to a deed whereby Edward Giles, their son, sells to Joseph Putney, Jr., of Salem, a shop in Salem, with the land it stands on. [Ibid, 53 : 157.

This Joseph Putney married Mehitable, dau. of Eleazar Giles.

In the interval between the deed last quoted, and that which I shall next quote, the death of Eleazar Giles must have occurred.

1727, June 29. Elizabeth Giles of Salem, widow of Eleazar Giles of Salem, deceased, for £30 in Province Bills, conveys part of the homestead to her son Samuel Giles of Salem, "Joyner." [Ibid, 46 : 116.

1729, May 2. Elizabeth Giles of Salem, widow, conveys land to her son Edward Giles of Salem, bricklayer. [Ibid, 54 : 16.

The name of Eleazar Gyles appears in a List, made 1714, of those who were "legall proprietors of y^e^ comon and undevided Lands in y^e^ township of Salem, by y^e^ Laws of this province, y^t^ had Cottages and Dwelling places before y^e^ year 1661." The name of Benjamin Very, his nephew, also appears; but neither uncle or nephew was married in 1661, and it would seem that Benjamin Very was not then born! [Geneal. Reg., Vol. VII., p. 151.

Eleazar Gyles and his brother John Gyles signed a Petition to the General Court in 1668, against Imposts. It was also signed by 228 other inhabitants of Salem, whose names are printed, with the petition, in the Geneal. Reg., Vol. IX., pp. 81–85.

He was constable of Salem in 1676. He presented a petition to the General Court, Oct. 22, 1680, praying for indemnity for losses sustained by him in the fall of Indian Corn received by him for rates. This petition is still extant, in the Massachusetts Archives.

Eleazer Gyles and Elizabeth Gyles, with thirty-eight others, were dismissed, June 25, 1713, from the First Church in Salem, in order to become a distinct church at the Middle Precinct, now South Danvers. His nephew, Thomas Very, was dismissed at the same time. Before this time, they must have gone three or four miles—and the younger people, at least, must have walked that distance—to meeting. Of the new church, Rev. Benjamin Prescott was ordained pastor, Sept. 23, 1713. He was b. in Concord, Sept. 16, 1687; H. C. 1709; dismissed Nov. 16, 1756; d. May 28, 1777, a. 90.

There had previously been a church in North Danvers, then called "Salem Village"; famous in the history of the Witchcraft delusion, 1692. Hence the church formed in 1713, came to be in the "Middle Precinct." This was sometimes called "Salem Precinct."

Eleazar Giles died probably in the year 1726, a. 86. I have found no will of his, or settlement of his estate, on record.

His widow Elizabeth d. in 1733, a. 76. Samuel Giles was appointed, Oct. 29, 1733, administrator on the estate of his mother Elizabeth Giles, late of Salem, widow, deceased, intestate. [Essex Prob. 21 : 6.

The children of Eleazar Giles, all b. in Salem, (South Danvers,) and all baptized in the First Church, were—

By his first wife, Sarah More—

21. Sarah,[3] b. Jan. 1, 1665–6; bap. Nov. 1, 1668, in First Church, Salem.
22. Elizabeth,[3] b. Dec. 7, 1667; do. do. do.
23. Hannah,[3] b. Feb. 1669–70.
24. Mary,[3] b. Feb. 14, 1671–2.
25. Susanna,[3] b. March 1, 1673–4.
26. Eleazar,[3] b. March 3, 1675–6; d. young.

By second wife, Elizabeth Bishop—

27. James,[3] b. Nov. 15, 1679; d. May 20, 1689.*
28. †John,[3] b. Aug. 31, 1681; m. Anne Andrews of Salem.
29. Abigail,[3] b. Dec. 7, 1684.
30. Ruth,[3] b. July 12, 1687.
31. †Edward,[3] b. April 28, 1689; d. unm. 1734.
32. †James,[3] b. May 15, 1691; m. 1, Elizabeth Church; 2. Martha Nurse.
33. †Samuel,[3] b. Dec. 17, 1694; m. Susanna Palfrey.
34. †Eleazar,[3] b. July 8, 1698; m. Elizabeth ———.
35. Mehitable,[3] b. April 11, 1701; m. Joseph Putney of Salem, March 27, 1724.

5.

JOHN GILES,[2] second son of Edward[1] and Bridget Giles; b. in Salem, [South Danvers,] April 15, 1645; m. 1st, before 1671, —— Giles, dau. of John Giles. 2, in 1679, Elizabeth (Galley) Trask, dau. of John Galley of Beverly, and widow of Osmund [Osmyn?] Trask of Beverly.‡

The proof of the first marriage is found in a Deed, dated Feb. 8, 1708–9, in which John Giles of Beverly, in the County of Essex, yeo-

---

* The oldest stone in the South Danvers Burying Ground is placed at this child's grave, and bears the following inscription:

HERE LYETH Y•
BODY OF JAMES
GYLES AGED
ABOUT 10
YEARS DECEASED
Y• 20 OF MAY
1689.

The foreg[illegible]is on the head-stone. On the footstone is the following simple but beautiful stanza:

Mind not the graue where
His dear dust is laied
But bless aboue wheither
His souls conuayd.

‡ Beverly was a part of Salem till 1668. It was previously called "Bass River," and "Cape Ann Side."

Galley's Bridge, in Beverly, sometimes erroneously called "Gallows Bridge," undoubtedly derived its denomination from this John Galley, who lived in that vicinity. John Galley had eight acres of land laid out to him in 1672, on Long Hill, adjoining Thomas Picton's land. The land last named (Picton's) was sold to the town in 1668, "for the use of the ministry forever;" and was afterwards purchased by Rev. John Hale, the first minister, descended to his posterity, and still remains in their hands.

man, and Elizabeth his wife, "for that love, good will, and natural affection which I bear to my loving son Eleazar Giles, carpenter, and my loving son-in-law John Wheeler, cooper, both of Beverly, convey a certain parcel of land in Beverly formerly belonging to my father-in-law John Giles of the town and county aforesaid;" also another parcel of 7½ acres of land in Beverly. [Essex Deeds, 21 : 30.]* Moreover, John Giles, in the record of his second marriage in 1679, is called a "widower." We know that he had a wife in 1671.

The proof of the second marriage is three-fold: 1. John Gallee of *Salem*, aged 78 in 1683, made his will in 1683, in which he mentions John Giles who m. his dau. Elizabeth. 2. John Giles of Beverly, and Elizabeth his wife, dau. of John Galley of *Beverly*, deceased, convey land, Jan. 27, 1706–7, to John Wheeler and Mary his wife, their daughter. [Essex Deeds, 32 : 80.] 3. Elizabeth Gyles, now wife of John Giles of Beverly, formerly wife of Osmund Trask, late of Beverly, deceased, administratrix of his estate, conveys land. In this deed, dated Feb. 18, 1687–8, she mentions her sons by her former husband, viz., Samuel, Benjamin, Joseph, William, and Edward Trask. [Essex Deeds, 36 : 45.

John Giles resided in Salem, i. e. in South Danvers, until his second marriage in 1679, as will appear from the deeds now to be quoted:—

1671, Dec. 7. John Giles of Salem, husbandman, sells to William Trask and his brother John Trask, both of Salem, a "ten acre lot" of upland in Salem, bounded on lands of John Southwick and Samuel Very. In this deed his wife is said to give consent, but her name does not appear. [Essex Deeds, Salem, 3 : 155.

1679, April 18. John Giles of Salem, yeoman, for £150 conveys to Vzall Wardall [Uzal Wardwell] of Ipswich, house carpenter, my dwelling-house, with all the out-houses, Barne, &c., with all the land they stand upon, and all my land adjoyning and belonging thereto, being by estimation 9 or 10 acres, more or less, which is situate, lying and being within the township of Salem, and now in the possession and occupation of me the said John Giles, bounded S. W. on the comon land, W. on land of Samuel Very, N. on John King, and E. on land of Eleazar Giles. Bridget Giles, mother of the said John Giles, and executrix or administratrix of Edward Giles, deceased, gives her free consent to the above conveyance. No wife is mentioned. [Ibid, 6 : 120.

In 1679, on his second marriage, he removed to Beverly, and resided there till his death. He lived in the immediate vicinity of the easterly end of Beverly Common, as we learn from the following deed:—

1705–6, March 13. John Giles, Eliezer Giles, "carpenter," and John Wheeler, "cooper," all of Beverly, convey to the town of Beverly,

---

* This deed seems, for the purposes of this volume, one of great importance. There is a possibility, indeed, that *Giles*, here, may be a clerical blunder for *Galley;* but this is not to be supposed without necessity. If the name correctly stands in the document, then are we informed of the existence of a *third* Giles in the first generation of Salem men. The names are, 1. Edward, father of him whose name stands at the head of this article. 2. Thomas, father of the wife of Thomas Very, on page 7. 3. John, father-in-law of the subject of this article. But of neither Thomas or John have we any farther account. Perhaps they returned to England, as we know many did. But why should land, once belonging to the father of the first wife, be given to the second wife's children?

2¾ acres of land. [Essex Deeds, 17 : 111 and 19 : 66.] The land conveyed in this deed now constitutes the Beverly Common, lying on the S. side of Dane Street, and extending from Essex Street to Hale Street. John Galley, his father-in-law, lived in that vicinity, perhaps on the same spot. Eleazar Giles, his son, in 1723 lived in a house very near the east end of the Common, on what is now Hale Street.

1690, May 7. Thomas Wade of Ipswich, for £12 "currant Spanish money," sells to John Giles of Beverly, 3¼ acres of salt marsh in Chebacco parish, now the town of Essex. [Essex Deeds, Ipswich, 5 : 311.

1696, Nov. 14. John Giles of Beverly, yeoman, and Elizabeth his wife, for £14, convey to Cornelius Larcom of Beverly, yeoman, 3¼ acres of salt marsh in Chebacco. [Essex Deeds, 13 : 10.

1708–9, Feb. 8. John Giles of Beverly, and Elizabeth Giles his wife, in consideration of what my son Eleazar Giles, and my son-in-law John Wheeler, both of Beverly, have engaged to do for me, grant to them certain privileges, viz., three parts of four of all my household goods, stock, and moveables, of what kind soever, with the use of half of my barn during my natural life, and my wife's natural life; after which said barn, with my now dwelling-house to be entirely to my son Eleazar Giles. [Ibid, 21 : 29.

1715, Dec. 6. In a deed bearing this date, John Giles, Senior, of Beverly, is spoken of as deceased. [Ibid, 30 : 185.

The children of John Giles were—by first wife, b. in Salem, (now South Danvers,)—

36. †John,[3] b. about 1671; m. 1, Abigail Raymond; 2, Esther Swinnerton.

By second wife, b. in Beverly—

37. †Eleazar,[3] b. March 19, 1679–80; m. Lydia Grover.
38. †Mary,[3] b. Feb. 28, 1681; m. John Wheeler.
39. Bridget,[3] b. Jan. 1, 1683; d. Feb. 10, 1689.
40. Return,[3] b. ———; m. Samuel Wardwell of Andover, Dec. 20, 1716.

The last named, Return Giles, is not recorded as a dau. of John Giles, but it is recorded that Samuel Wardwell of Andover m. Return Giles of Beverly as above; and there was no other Giles in Beverly who could be her father. We shall have frequent occasion to note the imperfection of the early records.

Third Generation.

28.

JOHN GILES,[3] (*Eleazar*,[2] *Edward*,[1]) son of Eleazar[2] and Elizabeth (Bishop) Giles; b. in Salem, (South Danvers,) Aug. 31, 1681; m. Nov. 7, 1706, ANNE ANDREWS, dau. of John and Anne (Jacobs) Andrews, and gr. dau. of George Jacobs, all of Salem.*

* John Andrews and Anne Jacobs were married, 1691–2. [Geneal. Reg., Vol. VI., p. 206.

1706–7, Jan. 30. Anne Andrews of Salem, widow, and relict of John Andrews of Salem, shipwright, deceased, in consideration of the love, &c., convey to my three

He resided in Salem, within the present limits of that city, as we infer from his membership in the Tabernacle Church, in 1735. He was a "seaman," and perhaps a shipmaster. He seems to have been less favored in his worldly lot than his brothers, Edward and Samuel; since we find only one conveyance of real estate in which his name occurs. It is the following:—

1711, April 11. Anne Andrews of Salem, widow, daughter of George Jacobs senior, late of Salem, deceased; John Giles of Salem, seaman, and Anne Giles his wife, one of the grand-daughters of the said George Jacobs; Elizabeth Andrews and Mary Andrews, single-women, grand-daughters of said George Jacobs, for £65, convey to John Jacobs of Salem, husbandman, seven acres of land in Salem, at a place known by y^e^ name of Royall Side, bounded W. on North River, &c. The four women here named made their marks as signatures to this deed! [Essex Deeds, 24 : 105.

The wife of John Giles[3] had a brother John Andrews, who was with "Capt. Samuel King and others in the Expedition to Canada."

John Giles[3] was a member of the First Church in Salem, until the disruption of the church, in 1734, when he adhered to Rev. Mr. Fisk, the pastor, and assisted in the establishment of what was finally known as the Tabernacle Church.

We know not when John Giles[3] died. He seems to have been living in 1738, when his son John[4] still bore the suffix of "Junior."

All the children of John and Anne Giles, of whom we have any account, are the following; baptized in the First Church, Salem—

41. †John,[4] bap. April 9, 1710; m. Mercy ——.
42. Mary,[4] bap. Aug. 26, 1711.

I have no doubt that there were others, and in particular a son Eleazar. The Salem Records about this time, and for a long time after this, are shamefully defective.

31.

EDWARD GILES,[3] (*Eleazar*,[2] *Edward*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Salem, (S. Danvers,) April 28, 1689; we suppose never married.

---

daughters, Anne Gyles, Elizabeth Andrews and Mary Andrews, all my right, &c., to y^e^ estate of my Honoured father George Jacobs, Sen^r^ of Salem, deceased, &c. [Essex Deeds, 19 : 155.

George Jacobs was hanged at Salem for witchcraft, Aug. 19, 1692, together with Rev. George Burroughs, John Proctor, and John Willard of Salem Village, and Martha Carrier of Andover. These persons were all, it is believed, highly respectable. George Burroughs grad. H. C. 1670, and was some time minister of the gospel at Casco, Salem Village, and Wells. Martha Carrier was the wife of Thomas Carrier of Andover. She was convicted on the testimony of her three unnatural children. The scene at the execution was most revolting. Five respectable individuals, all protesting their innocence, were put to a shameful death in the presence of a great multitude, for an imaginary offence, on evidence which would not now be sufficient to hang a dog!

The bones of George Jacobs were found in the early part of June, 1854, at Danvers-port; so I was informed, a few days afterward, by a gentleman from that place. That the bones found were those of George Jacobs, was ascertained from the fact that the land where they were found belonged to him, and has until recently remained in the possession of his descendants. He was an old man, and the bones found were those of an old man; and uniform tradition points to the spot as the place of his interment.

1710–11, Feb. 28. Edward Giles of Boston, bricklayer, for £71.5, conveys to John Osburne and William Osburne Junr of Salem, 9½ acres of land in Salem, "being part of yt land whereon my father Mr. Eleazer Giles now liveth: bounded S. with the town comon, W. with yt part of my land whereon my said father now liveth," &c. [Essex Deeds, 23 : 101.

1715–16, Feb. 4. Edward Giles, late of Boston, now resident in Salem, mason, for £70 current money of New England, conveys to John Osburne and William Osburne, in equal halves, a parcel of meadow and upland, containing 6 or 7 acres, near said Giles's house, and bounded E. on the land formerly sold to these two men. [Ibid, 27 : 229.

1715–16, Feb. 15. Edward Giles of Boston, bricklayer, "in consideration of the dutiful regard and natural affection which I bear to my honoured and Tender mother, Mrs. Elizabeth Giles, wife of my honoured father, Mr. Eleazar Giles," conveys to her a dwelling house, and about three acres of land in Salem. [Ibid, 27 : 234.

1729, Dec. 19. Edward Giles of Salem, bricklayer, for £20, conveys to Samuel Giles of Salem, joyner, 1½ acre of land in Salem, bounded N. on a brook which parts it from Osborne's land, with half of the dwelling-house on the premises. [Ibid, 55 : 51.

From these quotations it appears, that Edward Giles[3] was a "bricklayer," or "mason"; that he resided in Boston in 1710, and till 1715; that in 1715, he came back to Salem, or rather to South Danvers, and spent the remainder of his life there. It further appears that he had a house there; but was not married, since no wife concurs in these conveyances of land, and no record appears elsewhere of wife or children. It also appears, from a document quoted on page 10, that he and his brother Samuel took care of their parents in their old age, at least after 1725.

He died intestate in the spring of 1734, at the age of 45. His brother Samuel was appointed administrator on his estate, June 8, 1734. [Essex Prob., 20 : 26.

32.

JAMES GILES,[3] (*Eleazar*,[2] *Edward*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Salem, (South Danvers,) May 15, 1691; m. 1, 1716, Elizabeth Church of Marblehead. 2, Martha Nurse of Salem, Dec. 20, 1737.

Our knowledge of him is extremely limited. The Salem Records fail us from their miserable poverty; and the county records fail us also, there being no conveyances of land, or settlements of estates, which give the smallest information touching him. There is but a scrap of church record respecting his posterity. He probably resided in Marblehead, and may have been a fisherman. He was living in 1743.

His children, so far as the record goes, were—

43. James,[4] bap. 1718; a fisherman; of Salem; m. 1740, Hannah Very,[4] dau. of John[3] and Hannah Very of Salem.* James Giles signed a receipt for thirty pounds of sugar had of Elias Hasket Derby, Salem, Aug. 2, 1787.

---

* 1743, March 16. John Very, weaver, James Giles Junr, fisherman, and Hannah his wife, Abigail Very and Desire Very, spinsters, all of Salem, convey to Samuel Very Junr of Salem, husbandman, certain rights in the Homestead of their father John Very. [Essex Deeds, 86 : 47.

44. †Samuel,[4] bap. 1728; m. Lydia Decoster of Marblehead.
45. Jemima,[4] bap. 1729.

There were others, probably, and among them a son Eleazar.* Perhaps also a son Ezra.

33.

SAMUEL GILES,[3] (*Eleazar*,[2] *Edward*,[1]) brother of the preceding, and son of Eleazar[2] and Elizabeth (Bishop) Giles; b. in Salem, (South Danvers,) Dec. 17, 1694; m. Sept. 10, 1719, SUSANNA PALFREY[4] of Salem, youngest dau. of Walter Palfrey,[3] sailmaker, who was grandson of PETER PALFREY.[1]‡ The marriage ceremony was performed by Rev. Samuel Fisk, of the First Church.

---

* I find on Salem records the following:

"Eleazar Giles and Sarah Langford, both of Salem, m. Jan. 6, 1756.

Eleazar Giles and —— Woodwell, both of Salem, m. May 29, 1759.

Eleazar Giles and Rebecca Muchmore, m. Jan. 27, 1762."

Whether these scraps of record refer to one, two, or three Eleazars, is to me unknown. I suppose here are two Eleazars. But whose sons are they? I presume them to be sons of John[3][28] and of James[3][32]. No doubt their grandfather was Eleazar Giles,[2] who was b. 1640 and d. 1726. But their birth or baptism is nowhere recorded. Perhaps there was but one Eleazar, and he the son of James.

Eleazar Giles of Salem, cooper, made his will, April 28, 1772, and gave his wife Rebecca all his property. No children are mentioned. [Essex Prob., 47 : 255.

I find also the following on Salem records:

"Ezra Giles m. to Mercy Atkinson, March 24, 1768." His parentage is not ascertained, but he was probably a son of James Giles[3] in the text.

I hazard the conjecture that James Giles,[4] who m. Hannah Very, 1740, had a son James,[5] who moved to Sutton, and is the man intended in the subjoined quotations from the Massachusetts archives:

James Giles of Sutton was a private in Capt. Doggett's company in Col. Ebenezer Learned's regiment in 1775.

James Giles was a private in Capt. Ashley's company in the First (Col. Joseph Vose's) Massachusetts regiment of the Continental army, and served three years, from Jan. 1, 1777 to Dec. 31, 1779, at forty shillings per month.

James Giles was a corporal in a company of "Three months' men," from July 18, 1781 to Nov. 1, 1781, in a detachment up the Mohawk River.

‡ Rev. John White, an excellent Puritan minister of Dorchester, in England, having watched the progress of the colony at Plymouth, and perceiving that it was likely to continue and to prosper, excited several gentlemen of that place and vicinity to prepare for another settlement in New England. For this purpose a trading company was formed, composed chiefly of merchants of Dorchester, parishioners and friends of Mr. White, since known as "The Dorchester Company." This company began a plantation at Cape Anne in 1624. Of this new settlement, Roger Conant, who had been obliged in 1623 to leave Plymouth, on account of a difference of views touching church government between him and the people there, and who was now—in the early part of 1624—at Nantasket, was appointed governor, "and to have the managing and government of all the company's affairs at Cape Anne." The settlement there, after an experiment of two years, was found likely to fail. The stockholders in the company did not realize their expected profits in the fisheries and beaver trade with the Indians; they had indeed met with heavy losses; and most of the emigrants returned to England. Notice was therefore given by the company, in 1626, to such of the emigrants as remained, that the enterprise would be relinquished. The Dorchester Company was accordingly dissolved.

Mr. White, however, grieved at this abrupt termination of a plan which he had so long cherished, and which he fondly hoped would be for the advantage of religion, wrote to Mr. Conant, in 1627, urging him not "to desert the business;" and promising to obtain a patent for him and to provide all needful supplies of men, provisions, and goods, if Conant would remain in the country, and if the "three honest and prudent men" would stay with him, who had been associated with him

He resided within the present limits of Salem from about the time of his marriage till he was sixty years old, when he removed to Danvers. He lived on Essex Street, Salem, on the south side of that street, nearly opposite to where the Franklin Building now stands. On the same lot of land, was his shop, where for many years he carried on the trade of a "joiner" and "cabinet-maker." He was successful in business, and became possessed of what was, for those times, a handsome property. Capt. Samuel Very, his grandson, stated, about 1829, that he owned several houses in Salem—his mansion-house, on Essex Street, near the "Archer Building," (afterwards called the "Franklin Building,") in the vicinity of the common; another on Essex Street, near Buffum's corner, &c. I find the conveyance, however, of only one house to him, or rather of a houselot, on which he built the mansion-house and shop which he occupied during most of his active life.

1720, Dec. 7. John Richards of Boston, mariner, and Mary his wife, for £65, convey to Samuel Giles of Salem, "joyner," a lot of land in Salem, bounded E. on land of Nathaniel Phippeny, [Phippen,] W. on land of said Richards, S. on land of Jonathan Archer, and N. on the Main Street or Highway; measuring in front upon the said street 63 feet, 11 inches, and in length from front to rear 78 feet. [Essex Deeds, 39 : 249.] No buildings are mentioned; but we know that on this land he built his mansion-house, and shop, and here he lived thirty-three years. Nathaniel Phippen was the husband of Margaret Palfrey, sister of Mrs. Susanna Giles. They probably lived in the next house.

Six weeks afterwards, he sold a strip of this land, on the east side, ten feet wide.

1720–1, Jan. 19. Samuel Giles of Salem, joyner, and Susanna his wife, for £11 in current money of New England, or Province Bills of Credit, sell to Nathaniel Phippen of Salem, cooper, a piece or parcel

---

in the management of the plantation under the Dorchester Company. Such was the language in which Mr. White described JOHN WOODBURY, JOHN BALCH, and PETER PALFREY.

John Woodbury afterwards settled in Beverly, then a part of Salem, where he was deputy 1635, and where he d. 1641. He was the ancestor of the Woodbury family of Beverly, and of Hon. Levi Woodbury, Secretary of Treasury under Van Buren, 1837–41.

John Balch was from the vicinity of Bridgewater, Somersetshire, Eng. He was admitted freeman, May 18, 1631; had a grant of 200 acres at the head of Bass River, Beverly, (a like grant also was made to Conant, Woodbury, and Palfrey); was selectman of Salem; and d. about June, 1648. His son Benjamin, b. 1629, is supposed to have been the first white male child born in the Massachusetts Colony. His son John m. Mary, dau. of Roger Conant. [See Geneal. Reg., Vol. IX., p. 233.

Peter Palfrey was admitted freeman, May 18, 1631, at the same time with Conant, Balch, and Woodbury. In 1632, he was deputy with Conant from Salem to the General Court. He was also selectman of Salem. In 1653, he removed to Reading, where he d. Sept. 15, 1663. He had several daus., but I do not find that he had more than one son, viz., *Jonathan*, bap. Salem, Dec. 25, 1636, who was probably grandfather of Susanna Palfrey in the text. He (Peter) was the ancestor of the *Palfreys* of Boston, of whom Hon. John Gorham Palfrey is one; and of the *Palfrays* of Salem, who substituted *a* for *e* in the name, more than 150 years ago.

These three men determined to abide with Conant; and he, having previously examined "a place called Naumkeag," a few miles to the west of Cape Anne, and preferring it to the latter as a place for a town, removed thither, with his three coadjutors and the remainder of the settlers, and laid the foundations of Salem, early in the autumn of 1626. Capt. John Endicott, with an additional number of

of land in Salem, containing 2½ poles, more or less, bounded N. on the Main Street, there measuring 10 feet; E. on land of the purchaser, 80 feet; S. on land formerly of Samuel Archer, 7 feet; W. on land of the conveyer, 80 feet. [Ibid, 49 : 238.

1732, Aug. 21. John Smith of Salem, shipwright, for £6, releases and quitclaims to Samuel Giles of Salem, "the now dwelling-house of said Samuel Giles with the land belonging thereto." The boundaries are the same, and the land is the same as in the deed from Richards, in 1720. We now find on it a dwelling-house. [Ibid, 59 : 269.

1730, Aug. 31. Samuel Giles of Salem, joyner, and Susanna his wife, for 10 pounds, convey to John Higginson of Salem, gentleman, the moiety or half part of a Common Right in the common lands of Salem. [Ibid, 52 : 266.

1733–4, Feb. 18. Samuel Giles, joyner, and Susanna his wife, Joseph Very Junr and Hannah his wife, convey to James Lindall, Esq., of Salem, "a common right," &c. [Ibid, 68 : 182.

1741, Oct. 14. Samuel Giles of Salem, joiner, conveys to James Lindall, Esq., of Salem, 17 Rights in the common lands of Salem, on Stone's Plain. [Ibid, 80 : 297.

This common land was in Danvers, on the road to Ipswich. See pp. 9, 10, and below.

1754, May 11. Samuel Giles of Salem, "cabinet-maker," and Susanna his wife, for £240, convey to Susanna Grafton of Salem, spinster, his mansion-house, shop, barn, out-house, and the land thereto belonging, situated in Salem, bounded N. on the Main Street, there measuring 53 feet 11 inches, E. on land of Nathaniel Phippen 78 feet, S. on land of Jonathan Archer, W. on land of Joseph Grafton 78 feet. Warwick Palfray and Samuel Jenison are witnesses. [Ibid, 101 : 1.

This, then, was the termination of his residence in Salem. The currency at this time was on a specie basis, and the sum received for the property sold was equivalent to 800 Spanish dollars; which may have been as much then as 4,000 dollars are now.

1757, Nov. 29. Samuel Giles of *Danvers*,* joyner, and Susanna his wife, for £42.13.4, convey to Joseph Pierpont and Thomas Porter, both of Danvers, shopkeepers, land in Danvers, being ten rights in the common lands on Stone's Plain, together with my shop that stands on said Plain. Thomas Giles, son of the grantee, and Joshua Safford, apprentice to Thomas Giles, are witnesses. [Ibid, 107 : 43.

Samuel Giles was a member of the First Church in Salem. In 1734, a violent disruption of that body took place, and an embittered controversy arose, which continued many years. A majority of the church—it was a bare majority—with Rev. Samuel Fisk,‡ their pastor,

---

emigrants, and authority to act as governor, arrived at Naumkeag, Sept. 6, 1628, and in July following the place received the name of Salem. The Colony was still weak, amounting, after Endicott's arrival, to "not much above 50 or 60 persons," lodged in "about half a score of houses." Higginson's Company, in June, 1629, made the whole number about three hundred.

* Danvers, originally a part of Salem, was incorporated as a town, Jan. 28, 1752. It received this name through the influence of Lieut. Gov. Spencer Phips, in compliment to one of his friends and patrons in England.

‡ Rev. Samuel Fisk, b. in Braintree, April 6, 1689; H. C. 1708; was a son of Rev. Moses Fisk of Braintree, [the part now Quincy,] who was son of Rev. John

left their old house of worship, and founded another church, which yet long claimed to be the First Church. The controversy was settled in 1762, when the church which seceded with Mr. Fisk took the name of the Third Church. Their meeting-house having been consumed by fire, Oct. 6, 1774, a new one was erected in 1775, which was called the Tabernacle. The church has since been known as the Tabernacle Church.

1734, October. Samuel Giles, and his sister Mehitable, with twenty-two other male members, continued to worship at the place where the First Church had been wont to meet. John Giles, his brother, with twenty-three other male members, adhered to Mr. Fisk, at the same time.* It seems that Mr. Fisk's adherents excommunicated the other party.‡

There is no record of the death of Samuel Giles or of his wife; nor any will, or settlement of his estate; nor any information relating thereto. At least, the most diligent search has failed to discover any. But as there is no record concerning him later than 1757, and as his grandson, Samuel Giles of Kingsborough, N. Y., did not remember him, the probability is that he did not long survive the year just written.§

The children of Samuel[3] and Susanna Giles were—

46. Susanna,[4] bap. June 26, 1720; m. John Raynolds, July 6, 1744.
47. †Eleazar,[4] bap. Nov. 5, 1721; baptized by the name of Samuel.‖
48. Hannah,[4] ———; m. Benjamin Porter, April 27, 1737.
49. †Elizabeth,[4] bap. Feb. 9, 1723–4; m. Isaac Very, 1736.
50. Abigail,[4] bap. Nov. 7, 1725.

Fisk, first minister of Wenham and Chelmsford. He was ordained pastor of First Church, Salem, Oct. 8, 1718; d. April 7, 1770, aged 81.

* Felt's Annals of Salem, first edition.

‡ To gratify a curiosity which may arise in regard to the causes of so sad and memorable a contention, we transcribe from "A Just and Impartial Narrative of the Controversy between the Rev. Mr. Samuel Fisk, the Pastor, and a number of the Brethren of the First Church of Christ in Salem," published in Boston, 1735, the four charges which were made against Mr. Fisk by "the aggrieved Brethren." They were as follows: —

"1. That Mr. Fisk had set aside a Publick Lecture, which had been preached to the First Church of Christ in Salem for near a century without any intermission.

"2. That he interpolated in the Church Records, certain words, purporting to be a vote of the church in regard to said Lecture.

"3. A publick allusion to said Vote in a sermon, charging the church with the guilt of neglecting it.

"4. Neglecting to call a church meeting in regard to a brother, who had absented himself from communion."

§ John Stacy, servant to Samuel Giles, was a soldier in His Majesty's service in the company under the command of Col. Ichabod Plaisted in the expedition against Crown Point. He enlisted April 22, and was killed Sept. 19, 1756. [Mass. Archives.

Isaac Very[49] was a corporal, and Samuel Jennison [Jennison 56] lieutenant in same company.

‖ I have ample evidence that the eldest son of Samuel Giles[3][33] of Salem was the father of Capt. Eleazar Giles[5][91] of Beverly, and that his name was Eleazar. Yet the records of the First Church, Salem, give his name, when baptized, as *Samuel*. Perhaps he was baptized as *Samuel*, and his name afterwards changed to *Eleazar*. Or the recording officer *forgot* the right name, and through inadvertence substituted *Samuel*, the name of the father, for *Eleazar*, the name of the venerable grandfather. This might easily occur, especially if there happened to be an interval of several days between the transaction and the record. Such a mistake does sometimes occur, as I have had opportunity to know, in other cases.

51. Mary,[4] bap. Aug. 25, 1728; m. Nov. 14, 1748, Nathaniel Leavitt, "formerly of Stratham, N. H., but late resident in Salem."*
52. †Thomas,[4] bap. Feb. 7, 1730–1; m. Mary Jennison, 1753.
53. Mehitable,[4] ———; m. 1, Benjamin Henderson. They had, *Mehitable, Benjamin, Joseph.* 2, —— Huse.

Those of the above who are mentioned as baptized, were baptized in the First Church, Salem. There is no record of the birth of either, now extant; nor of the baptism of Hannah or Mehitable; yet there is sufficient proof that Samuel Giles had children of these names.‡

34.

ELEAZAR GILES,[3] (*Eleazar,*[2] *Edward,*[1]) brother of the preceding, and youngest son of Eleazar[2] and Elizabeth Giles; b. in Salem, (now South Danvers), July 8, 1698; m. ELIZABETH ——.

There is no record of him, except of his birth, in the county of Essex. But I am fully persuaded that he is the same individual who died in Hopkinton, in the county of Middlesex, in the year 1749, and whose sons, Ebenezer, James, and Joseph, afterwards settled in Townsend in the same county. The facts, which I am about to state, are derived in part from the Middlesex Probate Records, and in part from the Town and Church Records of Hopkinton. Notices of some of his children follow, from the Massachusetts archives.

He seems to have settled in Hopkinton about the year 1724, since we find that Eleazar Giles and Elizabeth his wife, were admitted to Rev. Samuel Barrett's church, in that place, Nov. 8, 1724. This church was organized with fourteen members, and Mr. Barrett ordained, on the 2d September, in the same year. Hopkinton was incorporated as a town, Dec. 13, 1715.

Eleazar Giles was constable in Hopkinton, 1727; and one of the school committee in 1740. In 1746, he witnessed a deed of gift of land from John Young, grandfather of the noted Brigham Young of Utah, to Rev. Mr. Barrett.

He was a mason, but cultivated a farm of 58½ acres of "leased land" in Hopkinton. The land was on a perpetual lease, and the fee simple was in Harvard College.§ This was the homestead, and Eleazar

---

* Perhaps a brother of Rev. Dudley Leavitt, second pastor of the Third Church, Salem, who was born in Stratham, N. H., 1720; H. C. 1739; ord. pastor, Oct. 24, 1745; d. Feb. 7, 1762.

‡ Mrs. Lydia Very of Salem, a dau. of Samuel Very, and gr. dau. of Elizabeth Giles,[4][49] assures us that her grandmother, just named, had a sister Mehitable, who m. 1, Henderson, and 2, Huse; and that this great aunt Huse often mentioned her sisters Leavitt and Porter.

§ Edward Hopkins, an eminent Puritan merchant in London, emigrated to New England in 1637, being then about 38 years of age. He took up his residence in Hartford, and for several years alternated with John Haynes in the office of governor of the Connecticut Colony. In 1652, he returned to England, where he died, March, 1657, leaving a high reputation in both sides of the Atlantic for integrity and public spirit. In his will, dated March 7, 1657, he left 500 pounds for the interests of education in New England, to be paid in six months after his wife's decease. This was understood as a bequest to Harvard College, and to a grammar school in Cambridge. The decease of the wife, who was a dau. of Governor Eaton of New Haven, was above forty years later than that of the testator. It being then necessary to bring a suit in chancery against the executor of the executor, the money was not paid to the trustees appointed by the college and grammar school till 1714. This fund was then invested in the tract of land which was bought of the Natick

Giles's interest in it, was appraised in the Inventory of his estate at £940, old tenor; which, as the currency was at its lowest depth of depreciation in 1749, amounted to only 418 dollars. The whole amount of the Inventory was £1,442.5; equivalent to 640 dollars, and includes some other property. Inventory dated Aug. 7, 1749; presented by Elizabeth Giles, adm^{x}. [Midd. Prob., 32 : 288.

The estate was divided, June 24, 1750. One third of the property was set off as dower to the widow. All the remainder was set off to Eleazar Giles, second son of the deceased, provided he pay £104 in money to his eldest brother, Samuel Giles, and to each of his brethren, John, Daniel, Ebenezer, James, and Joseph, £52.1.6, in Bills of Public Credit. At forty-five shillings for a dollar, the rate at which the old currency was redeemed in 1750, the amount paid to Samuel was short of 50 dollars, and to each of the others only 23 or 24 dollars. There was a sister Elizabeth, wife of Thomas Howard, who had already had her portion. [Ibid, 37 : 287–290.

Elizabeth Giles, widow of Eleazar Giles, m. Benjamin Brooks of Townsend, Oct. 26, 1749.

Ebenezer Giles, James Giles, and Joseph Giles, minors, and children of Eleazar Giles, late of Hopkinton, deceased, had a guardian appointed at their own election, Feb. 28, 1757, to wit, Isaac Farrar, husbandman, of Townsend, who gave bonds in the sum of £300, with Benjamin Brooks of Townsend, as surety. [Ibid, 36 : 420,

This Benjamin Brooks was their stepfather.

The children of Eleazar[3] and Elizabeth Giles were as follows:—

54. †Samuel,[4] bap. Dec. 20, 1724; m. Mary Axtell of Grafton, 1749.
55. Eleazar,[4] bap. Jan. 15, 1726.
56. Elizabeth,[4] bap. June 13, 1729; m. Thomas Hayward of Mendon, Aug. 26, 1746.
57. †John,[4] b. about 1733; m. Jane Learned of Hopkinton, Feb. 28, 1758.
58. Daniel,[4] bap. Sept. 22, 1734.*
59. †Ebenezer,[4] bap. Aug. 28, 1737; m. Esther ——.
60. †James,[4] born July 19, 1740; m. Elizabeth Green of Groton.
61. †Joseph,[4] bap. Oct. 16, 1743; m. Mary ——.

Indians, and has since been known as the town of Hopkinton, so named in honor of Edward Hopkins, and in part of the adjoining town of Upton. These lands were disposed of in perpetual leases to tenants, at the rate of one penny sterling per acre for the first 99 years, and after that three pence sterling per acre. But after the first 99 years were expired, the enhanced rents could not be obtained from the tenants, and an arrangement was made, under the authority of the Commonwealth, in pursuance of which a certain sum of money was paid from the public treasury, and the tenants obtained a final acquittance. The fund has been judiciously managed, and now amounts to more than $30,000. [Savage's Winthrop, Vol. I., p. 275, edition 1853.

* In a return dated March 23, 1757, Daniel Giles of Hopkinton, one of the above children, appears on the "List of Alarm men." [Mass. Archives.] The alarm men included all the men who were exempt from training; even ministers, physicians, ferrymen, &c.

Daniel Giles of Hopkinton was a private in the king's service, in the company of Capt. Samuel Peck, from April 24 to Nov. 20, 1759. He also was a private in the company of Capt. John Dunlap, from June 18 to Dec. 3, 1760. [Ibid.

The Giles family in Hopkinton seem all to have removed to other places, at different times, from 1750 to 1765—Ebenezer, James, and Joseph to Townsend, Samuel perhaps to Berkshire county, and Daniel perhaps to New Salem.

"Died in New Salem, Feb. 20, 1860, Hannah, widow of Daniel Giles, aged 84." [Papers of the day.

36.

JOHN GILES,[3] (*John*,[2] *Edward*,[1]) eldest son of John Giles[2] of Beverly; b. in Salem, (or what is now South Danvers,) about 1671; m. 1, in Marblehead, March 29, 1694, ABIGAIL RAYMOND of Beverly. 2, in Salem, May 9, 1709, ESTHER SWINNERTON, probably a dau. of Dr. John Swinnerton of Salem, who d. Jan. 6, 1690–1.* She was living, a widow, in Beverly, 1755.

We first find a notice of him, in active life, in 1695, April 26, when Henry Coombs of Lynn, for £18, sold to John Gyles Junior of Beverly, "cordwainer," a dwelling-house and one acre of land adjoyning, "in Salem within the precincts of the village." [Essex Deeds, 10 : 163.

This deed, therefore, indicates the time of his removal from Beverly to North Danvers, then called "Salem Village," where he spent the remainder of his days. He was not only a "cordwainer," but a cultivator and owner of land. He appears to have been successful in business, to have acquired a fair property, and to have been a respectable and worthy man.

1697, June 24. John Hadlock of Salem and Sarah his wife, for £1.10, convey to John Giles of Salem, cordwainer, three-fourths of an acre of land, in Salem, bounded E. on the land which he purchased two years before. [Ibid, 12 : 10.

1700, July 2. Samuel Parris‡ of Newton and Dorothy his wife, for £17, convey to John Giles of Salem Village, "shoomaker," an orchard in Salem Village, containing about two acres, which I purchased of John Shepard in 1691. [Ibid, 14 : 210.

1709, June 16. John Hadlock of Salem and Sarah his wife, for £84, convey to John Giles of Salem, cordwainer, thirteen acres of land in Salem, near the "said Giles his house" in Salem. [Ibid, 21 : 154.

1719–20, Feb. 29. John Giles of Salem, cordwainer, [no wife is mentioned,] for £12, conveys to John and William Osburn of Salem, his right in the common and undivided lands of Salem. [Ibid, 38 : 81.

1722–3, Jan. 1. John Hutchinson Junr of Salem, for £74, mort-

---

* Job Swinnerton was admitted freeman, 1639.

‡ This was Rev. Samuel Parris, formerly pastor of the church in "Salem Village," in whose family the unhappy "Salem Witchcraft" began, in Feb. 1692. He was b. in London, 1653; ordained pastor, Salem Village, Nov. 1689; left his pastoral charge there in June, 1696; resided in Concord, 1704; preached in Dunstable, 1711; d. probably in Sudbury, 1720. He did much to promote that terrible delusion.

As a matter of curiosity, though not strictly belonging to the design of this volume, we give the following abstract of the will of this unfortunate man, as recorded Midd. Prob., 16 : 46. The will is not dated, but was proved March 28, 1720:—

WILL OF REV. SAMUEL PARRIS OF SUDBURY.—No wife is mentioned. The testator has five children; viz., his dau. Elizabeth Barron, wife of Benjamin Barron, dau. Dorothy Brown, and dau. Mary Parris; also sons Noyes Parris and Samuel Parris. These two sons are minors. Noyes Parris having dedicated himself to learning, shall have his father's library, saving such books as are in English, which shall be divided among the testator's three other children, namely, Samuel Parris, Dorothy Brown, and Mary Parris. The testator owns part of a plantation, equal to twenty acres, in the island of Barbadoes. He has in that island an uncle, John Parris, Esq., who was, in 1656, attorney to the testator's father, Thomas Parris of London. This property in Barbadoes descended to the testator from his father as sole heir. He bequeaths to my son, Samuel Parris, my Indian woman Violett.

gages to John Giles of Salem, cordwainer, 8 acres of land in Salem. [Ibid, 43 : 86.

1729, March 27. William Porter of Topsfield, yeoman, and Phebe his wife, for £21, convey one acre and 93 poles of land in Topsfield to John Giles of Salem, "yeoman." [Ibid, 52 : 180.

John Giles was wounded by the Indians in their attack on Haverhill, Aug. 29, 1708, when Rev. Mr. Rolfe, minister of that place, was killed. See Lindall Family, in the sequel.

He was a member of the church at Salem Village, now North Danvers. He was baptized in mature years, May 26, 1700, with his children, John, Bridget, and Abigail, at the time of his admission to that church. His second wife, Esther, was "received to full communion" there, Sept. 5, 1712.

He d. May 10, 1731. [Essex Prob., 21 : 9.

1732, Oct. 4. The Judge orders a division of the estate of John Giles, late of Salem, deceased.

1733, April 9. The estate is settled, and a division made among the children of the deceased, viz., John Giles, eldest son, two shares; Abigail Giles alias Hutchinson, Hannah Giles, Ruth Giles alias Cummings, Elizabeth Giles, Mary Giles, Esther Giles. Elizabeth Giles is said to have been 19 years old in 1731, and Mary, 16 at same time. [Essex Prob., 21 : 9.

The children of John Giles,[3] all b. in "Salem Village," were, by first wife, Abigail Raymond—

62. †John,[4] b. Jan. 21, 1695–6; m. Susanna ——.
63. Bridget,[4] b. Dec. 10, 1697; d. before division of father's estate.
64. Abigail,[4] b. Jan. 3, 1699–1700; m. John Hutchinson of Salem, Nov. 17, 1720.
65. Samuel,[4] b. Nov. 4, 1701; d. before division of father's estate.
66. Hannah,[4] b. March 1, 1700–1; bap. Dec. 19, 1703; unm. 1733, at division of father's estate.
67. Ruth,[4] bap. Sept. 16, 1705; m. Stebbins Cummings.

By second wife, Esther Swinnerton—

68. Bartholomew,[4] bap. May 6, 1711; d. before division of father's estate.
69. Elizabeth,[4] bap. May 2, 1713; received to full communion, Oct. 16, 1736.
70. Mary,[4] bap. June 5, 1715.
71. Esther,[4] bap. June 8, 1718; m. Aug. 6, 1735, James Taylor, Jr., of Beverly. She d. not long after; for, in 1737, he m. Abigail Felton of Salem.

37.

ELEAZAR GILES,[3] (*John*,[2] *Edward*,[1]) son of John[2] and Elizabeth Giles of Beverly; b. there, March 19, 1679–80; m. April 24, 1702, Lydia Grover of Beverly. She was probably a grand-dau. of Edmund Grover, who was of Salem, 1637, and died in Beverly, June 11, 1683, a. 82. He had a son Nehemiah.

He was a "carpenter," though sometimes called a "wheelwright;" and spent his life in his native town of Beverly. He seems to have possessed a fair property. See several deeds quoted in the account given of his father.

He lived, in 1723, very near the easterly end of the Beverly common, on what is now Hale Street. In 1751, his son-in-law, Benjamin Jeffery, occupied the same house.

1713–14, March 4. Samuel West of Beverly, yeoman, and Mary his wife, for £40, convey 12 acres of land in Beverly to Eleazer Giles of Beverly, wheelwright. [Essex Deeds, 31 : 173.

1715, Nov. 8. Samuel West of Beverly, for £10, conveys to Eleazer Giles of B., carpenter, four acres of land in Beverly. [Ibid, 31 : 178.

1729, April 25. Eleazar Giles of Beverly, wheelwright, and Lydia his wife, convey five acres of land in Beverly to Samuel Smith of Beverly. [Ibid, 55 : 196.

1734, Nov. 13. Eleazar Giles of Beverly, housewright, and Lydia his wife, for £39, convey to Robert Hale* of Beverly, physician, one and a half acre of land in Beverly, bounded N. on Manchester road, S. by the sea, &c., W. on said Hale's land. [Ibid, 79 : 216.

He d. April 24, 1740.‡ His wife Lydia d. Jan. 25, 1748–9.

He made his will, April 8, 1740; it was proved May 5, 1740; recorded Essex Prob., 24 : 201. He gives his wife Lydia the whole income of his estate during her natural life, if she remains his widow. After her decease, the whole shall go to my son-in-law, Benjamin Jeffery, husband of my dau. Elizabeth, he paying out sundry legacies to my son John Giles, to my other sons Eleazar, Ebenezer, Samuel, James, and Edmund, and to my dau. Lydia Brown.

The children of Eleazar[3] and Lydia (Grover) Giles were—

72. †Eleazar,[4] b. Oct. 18, 1704; m. Rebecca Chapman, 1730.
73. Lydia,[4] b. May 11, 1707; m. 1, Benjamin Very, Jr., of Salem; *published* Feb. 2, 1728–9. 2, Bartholomew Browne of Salem, *published* April 19, 1730. He settled in Beverly, and was a cabinet-maker; was of Beverly in 1746; and was the son of Bartholomew Browne, a very respectable physician in Salem, b. 1667; d. 1717.
74. †John,[4] b. April 24. 1711; m. Martha Pitman, 1730.
75. Ebenezer,[4] bap. May 23, 1714; m. Eve Hoks [Hawkes] of Lynn, Aug. 7, 1739.
76. †Samuel,[4] b. Feb. 12, 1716–17; m. Eunice Herrick.
77. Elizabeth,[4] b. Dec. 31, 1719; m. Benjamin Jeffery of Lynn, Nov. 13, 1735.
78. †James,[4] b. April 8, 1723; m. Hannah Thompson of Ipswich, 1749.
79. †Edmund,[4] b. Aug. 22, 1725; m. Esther Ellingwood, 1744.

38.

MARY GILES,[3] (*John*,[2] *Edward*,[1]) dau. of John[2] and Elizabeth Giles of Beverly; b. there, Feb. 28, 1681; m. John Wheeler, 1700. They were *published* June 29, 1700; their marriage is not recorded.

He resided in Beverly, and was a cooper. Their children were—

80. Elizabeth, b. Jan. 10, 1702; d. young.
81. John, b. March 30, 1706; d. young.
82. Mary, b. Aug. 27, 1707.
83. Jonathan, b. Aug. 1, 1709.
84. John, b. May 2, 1713.
85. Elizabeth, b. July 4, 1714.

---

* This was Col. Robert Hale,[4] who was also a physician and a magistrate, and a leading man in Beverly. He was b. in Beverly, Feb. 17, 1702, son of Robert Hale,[3] Esq., b. Nov. 3, 1668; d. 1719, who was son of Rev. John Hale,[2] first minister of Beverly, (b. June 3, 1636; H. C. 1657; d. May 15, 1700,) and grandson of Robert Hale,[1] one of the founders of the church in Charlestown, 1632.

‡ We derive this date, and some others, from a MS. of Col. Robert Hale,[4] just mentioned, preserved in the office of the town clerk of Beverly. It is of special value to such as have occasion to investigate the history of families living in Beverly about the middle of last century.

According to this MS., Mial Giles of Beverly died at Louisburg in 1759, doubtless in the military service, in garrison there. I do not find this name elsewhere.

Fourth Generation.

41.

JOHN GILES,[4] (*John*,[3] *Eleazar*,[2] *Edward*,[1]) son of John[3] and Anne (Andrews) Giles of Salem; bap. April 9, 1710; m. MERCY ——.

He was a "husbandman," and resided in Salem, in that part which is now South Danvers. He, or his wife, or both, were members of the Third Church in Salem. But Sarah, their eldest dau., was baptized in the First Church in Salem; the remaining three in the Third (or South Danvers) Church. This may indicate a corresponding change of residence, about 1732.

1737–8, Jan. 25. John Giles Junr of Salem, husbandman, for £15 in Bills of Credit, conveys to George Gould of Salem, half a share in a township of land "lately granted by the General Court of Massachusetts Bay to Capt. Samuel King and others who were in the Expedition to Canada, which right was originally allowed to me for my uncle John Andrews."* [Essex Deeds, 77 : 217.

The children of John and Mercy Giles were—

86. Sarah,[5] bap. Aug. 6, 1732; d. in infancy.
87. Mercy,[5] bap. Sept. 2, 1733.
88. Sarah,[5] bap. Jan. 18, 1735–6.
89. Lydia,[5] bap. May 3, 1741; seems to have m. James Patch, 2d, of Beverly. They were *published* there, Feb. 19, 1758.

---

* The "Expedition to Canada," here mentioned, was, I presume, that ill-starred expedition, which sailed from Boston for the St. Lawrence, Aug. 9, 1690, with the small-pox on board. It was under the command of Sir William Phipps, who proved himself wholly incompetent to conduct such an enterprise. The attack on Quebec was too long delayed, and proved utterly unsuccessful. The expedition was undertaken at the cost of the Province, and the expense of it crippled the Province many years after. To provide funds, it became necessary to emit "Bills of Credit" to the amount of 50,000 pounds; the bad precedent led to still further issues of the same unworthy currency; a ruinous depreciation took place; gold and silver coin wholly disappeared, and the country seemed fast verging to a condition of hopeless bankruptcy, till the opportune arrival, in Sept. 1749, of a large amount of money, sent from the Royal Treasury to refund the charges incurred by the Province in 1745 in the capture of Louisburg, afforded the means of deliverance. The amount thus received was £183,649 sterling, in silver and copper coin; and it was immediately applied to the redemption of the almost worthless paper. Scarcely ever has any event caused more gladness than the landing of this money on the Long Wharf in Boston. It consisted of 215 chests of silver dollars, each chest containing 3,000 dollars on an average, and 100 casks of copper; or, as stated otherwise, 653,000 ounces of silver, and 10 tons of copper coin. So low had the old currency sunk, that the law passed in 1749 for its redemption provided that one Spanish milled dollar should be given for forty-five shillings of the old tenor.

The fifteen pounds which John Giles received for his half share in the township, were equivalent to only twelve silver dollars! The township "granted by the General Court to Capt. Samuel King and others," was doubtless the territory now included in the towns of Chesterfield and Goshen, in Hampshire county. Or rather, that township was granted in part to the survivors of the Canada expedition and their heirs, and in part to the survivors of the Narraganset expedition, 1675, and their heirs.

44.

SAMUEL GILES,[4] (*James*,[3] *Eleazar*,[2] *Edward*,[1]) son of James[3] and Elizabeth Giles; bap. 1728; m. Aug. 27, 1762, Lydia Decoster of Marblehead. This marriage was by an Episcopal clergyman, and is recorded in Salem, where it was doubtless solemnized, though the parties are said to be "both of Marblehead." Whether there was a prior marriage, we know not.

Samuel Giles was a "shipwright," and spent his life in Marblehead, which seems to have been his native town.

1760, Nov. 10. Samuel Giles of Marblehead, shipwright, administrator of Alice De France* of Marblehead, widow, deceased, sells to Samuel Rogers of Marblehead, taylor, for £81.10, a house and land in Marblehead, near Nick's Cove. [Essex Deeds, 109 : 88.

1771, Feb. 26. Pew No. 22 in St. Michael's Church, Marblehead, conveyed to Samuel Giles of Marblehead, shipwright. [Ibid, 129 : 29.

1780, July 13. Inventory of the Estate of Mr. Samuel Gyles, late of Marblehead, shipwright, deceased, presented by Mrs. Lydia Giles, adm[x]. [Essex Prob., 54 : 89.

He died, therefore, in the summer of 1780. He seems to have left one son—

90. †Samuel,[5] b. about 1763; m. 1784, Elizabeth Reith.

Probably there were others, whose names are to us unknown; and even of this Samuel we are not altogether confident, though we place him here on high probability.

47.

ELEAZAR GILES,[4] (*Samuel*,[3] *Eleazar*,[2] *Edward*,[1]) eldest son of Samuel[3] and Susanna (Palfrey) Giles of Salem; bap. in First Church, Nov. 5, 1721; m. Elizabeth Smith of Salem, April 5, 1743. She was baptized, at adult age, Dec. 30, 1744, in the Third Church in Salem, now the church in South Danvers.‡

---

* I presume that this was the mother of Samuel Giles' wife. Samuel Giles had a grand-dau. Alice.[184]

‡ The case of this man has caused the compiler of this volume no small perplexity. He is certainly the father of Capt. Eleazar Giles,[5] b. Oct. 1744; d. 1809. The eldest dau. of Capt. Eleazar Giles, Elizabeth Wright, is still living, 1862, though in her ninetieth year. Her mind is very clear and intelligent, and she well recollects the early past. Very particular inquiry has been made of her at different times within the last few years, and she is very positive and decided in the statement that the name of her father's father was *Eleazar*, and that her father's mother was named *Elizabeth*. Capt. Eleazar Giles was certainly the uncle of Capt. Samuel Giles of Salem, (b. Sept. 18, 1787; d. March, 1850); and this last was second cousin to my mother, they having the same great-grandfather. My cousin Thomas Giles went several voyages with him (Capt. Samuel) to Canton and London; and he was well known to my uncle, who is here my principal informant.

The town records of Salem are wholly silent in regard to the children of my great-great-grandfather Samuel Giles,[33] as they are in multitudes of other cases. The records of the First Church give him a son *Samuel*, but not a son *Eleazar*. Nothing more, however, is ever heard or seen of this son Samuel. With all these things in view, I decide that the Samuel of the church records, baptized Nov. 5, 1721, is no other than Eleazar, the father of Capt. Eleazar Giles; for Eleazar must have been baptized in the First Church about that time; and the record *means* Eleazar, though it *says* Samuel.

He lived in South Danvers, after his marriage, until July, 1746, when he appears to have removed to a small tenement in Salem, on the east side of Bridge Street, near Beverly bridge, or ferry, as it then was. Here he lived probably till near the close of his life. He was a "fisherman," and from what I shall quote from the Massachusetts Archives, seems to have been well skilled in nautical affairs, though less competent to conduct his own pecuniary concerns. The last few years, or months, of his life were spent in Beverly, where he d. in the summer of 1781. His son Eleazar was his administrator.

1746, July 23. Jane Massey of Salem, widow, for five shillings, conveys to Eleazar Giles of Salem, fisherman, a small piece of land in Salem, bounded North on the sea. [Essex Deeds, 88 : 172.

As no building is mentioned as standing on this land, he must have erected a dwelling-house there, as we find him living there afterwards. It was on the east side of Bridge Street, next to the water.

1758, March 22. Eleazar Giles of Salem, fisherman, and Elizabeth his wife, for £14.12, mortgage to Miles Ward Jun^{r} of Salem, merchant, a dwelling-house, and a quarter of an acre of land, thereto belonging, situated in Salem, near Beverly ferry, where he the said Eleazar Giles now dwells. This mortgage was discharged Oct. 27, 1758, doubtless from the avails of his pay as a seaman in the ship King George. See below. [Ibid, 106 : 150.

1767, Aug. 12. Execution is levied upon the goods and estate of Eleazar Giles of Salem, fisherman, for £13.3.11, besides cost, which is £1.7.2, at the suit of Samuel Buffum of Salem, shopkeeper. Buffum, being a Quaker, made affirmation, instead of the oath required by law. [Ibid, 121 : 140.

The dwelling-house and land of Eleazar Giles were taken to satisfy this execution. But he must have found some means to redeem it, for we find it in his possession at the time of his death, as appears from the following:—

1782, Nov. 12. Eleazar Giles of Beverly, mariner, administrator on the estate of Eleazar Giles, late of Salem, but last resident in Beverly, mariner, deceased, intestate, for £105, conveys to William Homan of Beverly, merchant, two parts in three of a dwelling-house and about 40 poles [¼ acre] of land, situated in Salem, bounded N. and E. by the sea, W. by the highway, &c. [Ibid, 140 : 42.

The currency, in 1782, was greatly depreciated.

Eleazar Giles of Salem was a seaman in the armed ship King George, Benjamin Hallowell, Jun^{r}, Esq., commander, from March 22 to Oct. 21, 1758. There were in this ship 259 men, including officers. Their names are given in the Pay-Roll. [Mass. Archives.

This ship was owned and kept in commission by the Province of Massachusetts Bay, and was doubtless employed in guarding the coasts of Massachusetts and Maine.*

---

* The commander of this vessel, Benjamin Hallowell, married, June 13, 1746, Mary Boylston, b. Feb. 19, 1722, dau. of Thomas Boylston, shop-keeper, of Boston, and sister of Nicholas and Thomas Boylston, who were both wealthy men of Boston. (See Vinton Memorial, p. 310.) Capt. Hallowell occupied the mansion-house still standing at the corner of Boylston and Austin Streets, on Jamaica Plain, near Boston. At the breaking out of the Revolution, he adhered to the royal party;

Eleazar Giles of Salem was not in this vessel in the year 1759 nor 1760. But he was "Pilott," and Thomas Giles was "son to the Pilott," of the same armed ship King George, under the same commander, from April 10 to Oct. 22, 1762, being 28 weeks. The pay of Eleazar Giles during this time was 100 shillings ($16.66) per month. This was equal to one half the pay of the commander, Hallowell. The pay of his son, Thomas Giles, and of the crew generally, was 53*s.* 4*d.* ($8.89) per month. There were 182 men in the ship, including officers. [Mass. Archives.

This was the last year of the war, and the vessel was not in commission afterwards.

The children of Eleazar[4] and Elizabeth (Smith) Giles, all b. in Salem, were—

91. †Eleazar,[5] b. Oct. 1744; m. Sarah Ellenwood of Beverly.
92. †Thomas,[5] b. about 1745; m. Rhoda Lowell of Amesbury.
93. Benjamin,[5] b. ———; unm.; was killed in a naval battle in the Revolutionary war, fought between a British vessel of superior force and a privateer, of which his brother Eleazar was commander. See Eleazar.
94. Clark,[5] b. ———. He was of Salem; went to Sweden during the Revolutionary war; m. a wife there, whose christian name was said to be Elaca, probably a native of that country; and was killed on his passage home to America. His widow, Elaca, lived a while in the family of his brother, Capt. Eleazar Giles, in Beverly, who afterwards sent her back to her native land.*
95. †Elizabeth,[5] b. Feb. 1, 1750; m. Capt. Benjamin Ives of Salem.
96. †Samuel,[5] b. ———; m. Mehitable (Hathorne) King.
97. Mary,[5] b. ———; m. 1, John Lord. 2, Alexander Geddes, a native of Scotland. They (Mr. and Mrs. Geddes) lived and died in what is now Somerville, then a part of Charlestown. They had two daughters and a son.

49.

ELIZABETH GILES,[4] (*Samuel*,[3] *Eleazar*,[2] *Edward*,[1]) dau. of Samuel[3] and Susanna (Palfrey) Giles of Salem; bap. Feb. 9, 1723–4; m. 1736, Isaac Very,[4] b. July 30, 1715, son of Benjamin[3] and Jemima (Newhall) Very of Salem. Benjamin[3] was a younger son of Samuel Very,[2] who was b. in England about 1619, son of Bridget Very,[1] who became the wife of EDWARD GILES.[1]

Isaac Very was a corporal in His Majesty's service in the company under the command of Col. Ichabod Plaisted, in the Expedition against Crown Point, in 1756. [Mass. Archives.

---

went off in the British fleet with his family, and his estate was confiscated. He d. in 1799, and his wife in 1795. After their death, the estate was recovered by a suit in the United States Circuit Court, brought by their son, who had taken the name of Ward Nicholas Boylston. It was found on the trial that the property belonged to Mrs. Hallowell, and not to her husband; and *her* right to it had not been forfeited. [Geneal. Reg., Vol. XII., p. 72.

* I find the following in one of the muster-rolls of the Revolution:—

Mark Giles of Salem was a private in Capt. Bowne's company in Col. Thomas Gardner's regiment, 1775. [Mass. Archives.

I am strongly inclined to refer this record to *Clark* Giles in the text. I find no *Mark* Giles in Salem about this time, and do not believe there was one of that name there. So far as I know, the name *Mark* has never been borne by a descendant of Edward Giles[1] of Salem; though it has been common in the Dover branch.

Gardner's regiment fought at Bunker's Hill, near the close of the day, and did good service in covering the retreat. Gardner was mortally wounded, and died July 3.

Isaac Very and a Samuel Very, both of Salem, were privates in Capt. John Taplin's (of Southboro') company, in Col. Jonathan Bagley's regiment, in 1758. They enlisted May 2, and were discharged Nov. 20. [Ibid.

Isaac Very of Salem, aged 43, enlisted April 6, 1759, in a regiment commanded by Col. Ichabod Plaisted, to be under the orders of Gen. Jeffery Amherst, for the invasion of Canada. He was also in the king's service as a soldier from April 28 to Dec. 6, 1760. [Ibid.

Isaac Very d. at Sandy Hook, in the army, 1778. Elizabeth, his wife, d. 1779.

Their children were—

98. James,[5] ———.
99. Elizabeth,[5] ———.
100. Hannah,[5] ———.
101. Daniel,[5] ———; d. young.
102. †Isaac,[5] b. 1745; m. 1, Knapp. 2, Margaret Brown. 3, Rachel Jones. 4, Harwood.
103. Benjamin,[5] ———; a revolutionary soldier; d. 1785.
104. Isaiah,[5] ———.
105. Sarah,[5] ———; m. 1, —— Aberdeen. 2, Edward Smothers.
106. Jacob,[5] ———; shipmaster; m. Elizabeth Clements. He d. 1797. Had, *Jacob*,[6] *Elizabeth*,[6] *Martha*.[6]
107. Samuel,[5] ———; d. in infancy.
108. †Samuel,[5] b. 1755; m. 1, Hannah Putney. 2, Lydia Clough.
109. Daniel,[5] ———; d. in some foreign land.

52.

THOMAS GILES,[4] (*Samuel*,[3] *Eleazar*,[2] *Edward*,[1]) youngest son of Samuel[3] and Susanna (Palfrey) Giles of Salem; baptized Feb. 7, 1730–1; m. in Salem, Nov. 4, 1753, MARY JENNISON,[5] b. about 1734, only surviving dau. of Rev. William Jennison,[4] who had been pastor of the East Church in Salem from 1728 to 1736, by his wife Abigail, dau. of James Lindall, Esquire, a prosperous and wealthy merchant of Salem. [JENNISON 57.] In the record of the marriage, both of the parties are declared to be "of Salem." After the death of her father, 1750, and perhaps from a previous date, it would appear that Mary Jennison resided with her relatives, the Lindalls, in that place. It appears, moreover, that she inherited some of the large property of her said grandfather.

Thomas Giles resided, after his marriage, in South Danvers, and his children were baptized in the church in that place. He was a "cabinet-maker," a trade which he doubtless learned of his father.

His wife was, for those times, a well-educated woman, and possessed great worth of character. She spent much time in instructing her children; and they were left chiefly to her care, the father being absent in the service of his country. Samuel, her second son, in particular, retained to the end of his long life a most vivid remembrance of her and her early instructions.

Tradition reports that she and her husband commenced life in a style above what they were able to support, and that they thus became reduced in their worldly circumstances. If this were so, it may account for the sale of their interest in a portion of her mother's estate so soon after her decease.

I find but one deed on record, in which his name occurs, either as grantor or grantee; and that is the deed to which I have now made allusion. I infer from this that he was not possessed of much worldly property in his own right; though his connection with so influential a family as the Lindalls indicates a respectable position in society; and he had of course a life-estate in the property of his wife.

1765, June 25. Thomas Giles, now resident in Danvers, cabinet-maker, and Mary his wife, formerly Mary Jenison, daughter of Abigail Jenison, late of said Danvers, widow, deceased, intestate, for £55.4*s.* lawful money, convey to Samuel Jenison of New-London, Connecticut, merchant, all the interest of the said Thomas and Mary in the Real Estate in Danvers, which the said Abigail Jenison left to them at her death; particularly two third parts of 17 acres of woodland, also 3½ acres of land in Danvers.* [Essex Deeds, 115 : 275.

There was other property, besides what was alienated by this deed, which Mrs. Mary Giles inherited from the Lindall family, as appears from the following petition to the Judge of Probate of Essex County, dated Jan. 3, 1785 :—

"The petition of James Lindall Giles, Mary Giles, and Abigail Giles, children of Mary Giles, late of *Salem*, deceased, humbly sheweth, that Mary Giles, our late mother, died seized of some lands and other estate in Salem aforesaid; and prays that your Honor would grant unto our elder brother Thomas Giles of Boston, a Letter of Administration," &c.

"Boston, Jan. 3, 1785. This may certify to whom it may concern, that we the subscribers have often heard our two brothers Samuel Giles and William Giles, who are absent, say, that it was their desire that their elder brother Thomas Giles of Boston would take care and transact all matters relating to what might be coming to them at the decease of their and our mother, Mary Giles.

James Lindall Giles,
Mary Giles,
Abigail Giles.

Witness—
William Sadler,
Sally Atwood.

Besides the "lands and other estate in Salem aforesaid," there were also lands in Danvers, which Mrs. Mary Giles inherited from the Lindall family, as appears from the following alienation of them :—

1792, May 24. Thomas Giles of Gloucester and James Lindall Giles of Salem, children of Mary Giles, late of Salem, deceased, for £2.8*s.* lawful money, paid by Nathaniel Nurse of Danvers, yeoman, sell, convey, and forever quitclaim to him all their interest in a parcel of land containing 12 acres, bounded S. on the county road, W. on land of Nathaniel Nurse, N. on Benjamin Proctor, E. on land of Joseph Newhall. [Essex Deeds, 165 : 204.

---

* Mrs. Abigail Jennison d. at Danvers, Jan. 1, 1765, æ. 52. Samuel Jennison, the grantee in the above deed, was her son, and brother of Mrs. Mary Giles. The phrase, "Lawful money," came into use immediately after the redemption of the old currency, in 1750, and was used to denote the new currency, resting on a specie basis, which then followed. Six shillings and eight pence of this currency were by law declared to be equivalent to an ounce of coined silver, or a French crown. The phrase was retained till within the writer's recollection.

1792, June. Samuel Giles of Weathersfield, Vermont, and William Giles and Mary Giles, late of Brookfield, Mass., and Abigail Giles, lately living with the aforesaid Samuel Giles, for £2.8*s.*, paid to each by Nathaniel Nurse, sell, &c., the same 12 acres. [Ibid.

1793, April 15. James Lindall Giles, tailor, and Mary Giles, spinster, both of Salem, for £5.5*s.* lawful money, convey to Jonathan Trask of Danvers, 3½ acres of land in Danvers. [Ibid, 155 : 228.

1793, June 8. Thomas Giles of Gloucester, sailmaker, and Mary his wife, for £2.17*s.* lawful money, convey to Jonathan Trask of Danvers, all their interest in 3½ acres of land in Danvers. [Ibid, 156 : 175.

I presume that the property thus described and thus alienated, by the children of Mrs. Mary Giles, descended to her from her grandfather, James Lindall. But she had other property in Danvers, bequeathed to her by Mary Lindall, her aunt, as appears from the following document, executed about a year after the death of her husband:—

1776, June 27. Mary Giles of *Danvers*, widow, conveys to her brother William Jennison of Douglas, in the county of Worcester, one quarter part of a farm in Danvers, the whole farm containing 85 acres, "being the same farm which our aunt Mary Lindall, formerly of Salem, lately of Charlestown, Mass., single-woman, deceased, devised to Edward Goldstone Lutwyche, the said William Jennison, my brother Samuel Jennison, and myself, to be equally divided," &c. [Ibid, 134 : 234.

I have gone thus largely into the matter of inheritance derived from the Lindall family, because it is of importance in itself, and because the descendants of Thomas and Mary (Jennison) Giles will be glad to see thus fully illustrated a matter in which they have always felt a special interest. I have heard it spoken of from my childhood; and LINDALL has ever been with me a cherished name.

Thomas Giles[4] was a soldier in the "Old French War," the war which resulted in the expulsion of the French from Canada. How long he continued in this service, does not appear. I do not find his name on any of the muster-rolls belonging to that period, preserved in the Massachusetts Archives; notwithstanding those rolls contain the names of many men from Danvers, Salem, Beverly, and other towns in that vicinity. I find the name of Joshua Safford* of Danvers, an apprentice (servant he is called) of Thomas Giles. But the name of Thomas Giles, after the most careful search continued through several days, I did not find, except in a doubtful case.‡

---

* Joshua Safford was a private, from April 3 to Nov. 20, 1758, in a company of foot in His Majesty's service, under command of Capt. Andrew Fuller, in a regiment of which Jonathan Bagley of Amesbury was colonel, raised by the Province for the reduction of Canada. On the several rolls of Col. Bagley's regiment, in 1758, were borne the names of 1,028 men. [Mass. Archives.

There were, not unfrequently, negroes and Indians in the companies raised by the Province during this war. I found many rolls, belonging to the year 1758, containing the names of negroes and Indians mingled with the names of other soldiers. This shows the extreme urgency of the times.

‡ The "Billeting Rolls" of this period contain the names of the soldiers who were furnished with meals by the innholders in different parts of the country, especially on the line of march to Canada, as the troops marched to the seat of war

What then? Shall we conclude, in opposition to the positive assertion of his son, that Thomas Giles did not serve his country at that great crisis? We will rather attribute the deficiency to the well-known imperfection of records; a lesson we have been learning all along, in these genealogical investigations. Public records do not, and cannot, contain everything; and many things which they ought to contain were omitted through the carelessness of the recording officer.

Samuel Giles, second son of Thomas Giles,[4] stated that, so far as he could recollect, he never saw his father till he (Samuel) was six years old; that his father was a soldier in the "Old French War;" that he suffered much while on the Canada frontier; and that in giving an account, to his wife after his return, of his hardships and sufferings, he could not refrain from tears; which his little boy, Samuel, observing, wondered at, not understanding why his father should weep, *now that he had got home.*

In that great struggle, the colonies put forth their utmost strength. On the issue hung their dearest interests. Massachusetts, in particular, raised in one year, 1758, seven thousand men for the conquest of Canada; besides six hundred men maintained for coast and frontier defence. The same Province also advanced, the same year, not less than one million of dollars for the same purpose.* It is pleasant to think that our ancestor, Thomas Giles, had a part in this struggle.

When the encroachments of the British ministry and parliament had again put in peril all that our fathers held dear, and the colonies were at length aroused to an armed resistance, Thomas Giles was among the first who repaired to the Revolutionary standard. Though he had passed the meridian of life, we find him in the host that beleaguered the British forces in Boston, after the battle of Lexington. On the memorable seventeenth of June, 1775, he faced the myrmidons of oppression on Bunker Hill. In that sanguinary fray, he fought with undaunted courage; and just as he was ready to fire away his last cartridge, he was heard to exclaim, "Heaven direct the charge!" The Provincial troops on Bunker Hill, on that occasion, it is well known, exhausted all their ammunition. The day after the battle, while trying on some new clothing in a tailor's shop, he suddenly fell, and instantly expired. This may have arisen from the fatigue and exhaustion of the battle; for it does not appear that he was wounded. The troops suffered much from the heat of the weather, and an enforced abstinence from food, through the day, as well as from the severity of the encounter.‡

---

and returned. The uniform charge is sixpence a meal for each man. The account was made out, and paid by the Province.

In "an account for billeting men on their return from the army, by Thomas Adams, Cambridge, Dec. 20, 1758," appears the name of Thomas Giles, "2 meals," who is said to be one of "Capt. Gorges men," that is, one of the company of Capt. Samuel George, "in Col. Bagley's Regm^{t}." Capt. George's company were from Amesbury and vicinity. Col. Bagley's regiment, we know, had men from Salem, Beverly, &c. But as the name of the soldier above mentioned is elsewhere given as Thomas *Gibbs*, there may be room for doubt whether Thomas *Giles* of Danvers is meant. [Mass. Archives, Vol. VII., 1758–1760.

* Holmes's American Annals. Hildreth's History of the United States.

‡ Here, again, the records fail us; for after repeated and most careful search

Thomas Giles died, therefore, June 18, 1775, æ. 45.

Mrs. Mary Giles, his widow, d. at Salem, her home, after the death of her husband, in the month of November, 1784.

The children of Thomas[4] and Mary (Jennison) Giles, all baptized in the church at South Danvers, were—

110. †Thomas,[5] b. Oct. 6, 1754; m. Mary Soper Marshall, 1780.
111. †Mary,[5] bap. Feb. 1, 1756; m. Solomon Stevens.
112. †Samuel,[5] b. April 6, 1757; m. Laurana Holmes, 1783.
113. Abigail,[5] bap. Jan. 21, 1759; d. young.
114. Elizabeth,[5] bap. Nov. 2, 1760; d. young.
115. †William,[5] bap. Feb. 28, 1762; m. ———.
116. †James Lindall,[5] bap. March 30, 1766; m. 1, Anna Page. 2, Martha Bellamy.
117. †Abigail,[5] bap. May 7, 1769; m. 1, Robert Watson. 2, Adna Bates.

54.

SAMUEL GILES,[4] (*Eleazar*,[3] *Eleazar*,[2] *Edward*,[1]) eldest son of Eleazar[3] and Elizabeth Giles of Hopkinton; bap. Dec. 20, 1724; m. Sept. 20, 1749, Mary Axtell of Grafton.

We know but little respecting him. He continued to reside in Hopkinton till the year 1762; and not long afterwards seems to have moved away; as the whole family did about that time.

Samuel Giles of Hopkinton was a private in the company of foot of the Province troops in His Majesty's service, under the command of Capt. Aaron Fay, in a regiment raised for the reduction of Canada, whereof Ebenezer Nichols was colonel. He enlisted March 29, 1758, and was in the service till Nov. 10, 1758. Pay £1.16*s.*=6 dolls. per month. [Mass. Archives.

Samuel Giles of Hopkinton, aged 30, enlisted April 6, 1759, in a regiment commanded by Col. John Jones, for the invasion of Canada.

---

among the muster-rolls and pay-rolls of 1775, the name of Thomas Giles[4] is not to be found. We find his son Thomas's name, but not his.

The proof of what is affirmed in the text is, however, entirely satisfactory. His son Samuel often stated that his father was in the battle of Bunker Hill, and that he died in the manner above described. This statement was introduced into the sermon preached at the son's funeral, by Rev. Dr. Yale of Kingsborough, and has never been doubted. Dea. Samuel Giles was accustomed to speak of it as a well-ascertained fact. He further stated that once, when on a journey, in a sleigh with a pair of horses, probably in the winter of 1800, to Gloucester, Mass., to visit his friends, and passing through New Hampshire, he (Samuel) called at a blacksmith's shop to have some repairs made, or it may be, to get a horse shod; when a man who accompanied him called him by name. At the sound of it, the blacksmith started, and inquired if he were related to Thomas Giles. "That was my father's name," replied Samuel. The blacksmith then said, he stood by his side in the battle of Bunker Hill, and as he raised his piece to discharge it for the last time, he exclaimed, "Heaven direct the charge!"

The time and manner of his death were doubtless well known to his family; and a mistake here is hardly possible.

As no other engagement of the Revolution possesses so deep and peculiar an interest as that of Bunker Hill, so no other engagement is involved in so much obscurity, and has occasioned so much controversy. The American forces had not then been thoroughly organized; the muster-rolls are very imperfect; the orderly books were not well kept. Even the order book of General Ward notices the engagement in a very negligent, cursory manner. It has always been extremely difficult to ascertain who were there, and who were not. Exact order and discipline were not observed; men fought when and where they pleased. It has even been a question warmly debated, Who was the commander of the American troops on that memorable day? Whether in fact they had *any* commander?

It appears from a muster-roll, made out in the *autumn* of 1759, that Samuel Giles "never joined" the company into which he enlisted in April of that year; which was that of Capt John Nixon. [Ibid.

His children were*—

118. Mary,[5] bap. Sept 1, 1751.
119. Elizabeth,[5] ———.
120 Abigail,[5] bap. Oct. 31, 1756.
121. Joseph,[5] bap. Feb. 4, 1759.
122. John,[5] bap. Jan. 3, 1762.

57.

JOHN GILES,[4] (*Eleazar*,[3] *Eleazar*,[2] *Edward*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Hopkinton, about 1732; m. JANE LEARNED of Hopkinton, Feb. 28, 1758. He died not long after, and his widow Jane m. Amos Newton of Southboro', July 22, 1762.

1755. John Giles hired George Stimson as his substitute to go to "Crown Point."

1757. Eleazar Giles was corporal, and John Giles a private, in the "West company in Hopkinton," under the command of Capt. John Jones, as per return dated March 23, 1757.

1759, July 29. John Giles and his wife "owned the covenant," and their child, Elizabeth, was baptized.

John Giles probably d. about 1760. We find only one child of his recorded, viz:—

123. Elizabeth,[5] born March 27, 1759.

59.

EBENEZER GILES,[4] (*Eleazar*,[3] *Eleazar*,[2] *Edward*,[1]) brother of the preceding; bap. in Hopkinton, Aug. 28, 1737; m. ESTHER ———.

---

* We are left in the dark touching the subsequent history of this family. It is not improbable that they removed to some place in the county of Berkshire. I find that Samuel Giles was in a company of militia from the county of Berkshire, who marched to reinforce Gen. Stark. The service continued from Oct. 11 to Oct. 28, 1781. [Mass. Archives.

I assign to this place, as its most probable location, the following piece of information:—

A few years ago, as my cousin Lucy Giles, wife of my cousin Eben Giles,[441] was returning from the West, and passing through Michigan, a blind lady, accompanied by a little girl, entered the car in which she was travelling. Lucy, observing the name GILES on this lady's bundle or other packet, and having her curiosity thus excited, inquired if that was her name. Receiving an affirmative answer, some further conversation followed. After Lucy's return, some correspondence ensued. At length a letter was received from this lady's brother, Mr. Orson Spicer Giles, of Ann Arbor, Michigan, who says that his grandfather, JOSEPH GILES, removed from Massachusetts to Marlborough, Vt., soon after the commencement [qu. close?] of the Revolutionary war; that he had three children, JOSEPH, LYDIA, and ROBERT; that Robert m. Diana Spicer, and moved to Franklin Co., in Mass., where his son, *Orson Spicer Giles*, was born; he then removed to Addison County, Vt., where he had *Robert*, in 1809, and *Daphne Smith*, Oct. 3, 1812. This last is the blind lady above mentioned. She has been blind since she was fourteen years old; spent two years in the New York Institution for the Blind; has supported herself by writing and selling books. This was her business at the time when she and Lucy Giles met in the cars. In the autumn of 1857, she was married to John Jenkins, and has gone to reside in Minnesota.

Joseph Giles, her grandfather, was probably b. 1759, son of Samuel[4] and Mary (Axtell) Giles.

She was a truly religious woman, and consecrated all her children to God in baptism.

His mother, widow of Eleazar Giles, was married to Benjamin Brooks of Townsend, Oct. 26, 1749, and took her three youngest children with her, viz., Ebenezer, James, and Joseph. Or, if they did not go then, they went shortly after, for we find them in Townsend in 1757, when Isaac Farrar of that town was appointed their guardian.

1759. Ebenezer Giles of Townsend was drafted out of Capt. John Stevens' company. [Mass. Archives.

Ebenezer Giles spent the remainder of his days in Townsend. The time of his death does not appear. All his children, save John, removed to Pawlet, Vt.

I have found no conveyance of land to him.

The children of Ebenezer and Esther Giles, b. in Townsend, were—

124. †Ebenezer,[5] b. Aug. 14, 1759; m. 1, —— Melvin of Concord. 2, Abigail Clark of Concord.
125. Elizabeth,[5] b. Feb. 6, 1761; m. Jeremiah Baldwin of Townsend. They removed to Pawlet, Vt. About 1810, they removed to Pompfort, now called Dunkirk, N. Y. She had many children, and died about 1826.
126. †John,[5] b. Nov. 4, 1762; m. 1, Susan Baldwin. 2, Mary Adams.
127. †Sarah,[5] b. March 8, 1766; m. James Pratt of Pawlet, Vt.
128. Esther,[5] b. June 16, 1769; m. Abijah Munroe of Concord. Soon after they removed to Pawlet, Vt., where they lived several years, and had a large family. In 1812, they removed to Fredonia, N. Y., where she d. about 1848.
129. Rachel,[5] b. Feb. 2, 1771; m. John Conant of Concord. She had several children and d. in Pawlet, Vt., not far from 1820.
130. Joel,[5] b. Nov. 13, 1776; m. ———. Lived in Pawlet, Vt. Removed to Ashtabula Co., Ohio, about 1810, and d. there about 1858. The latter part of his life he was a Baptist preacher and was much respected.
131. Hannah,[5] b. Aug. 11, 1778; m. Jesse Munroe, from Lyme, Ct. They lived in Pawlet, Vt. They afterwards removed to Poultney, Vt., where she d. in 1860.

Two others died in infancy, names unknown.

60.

JAMES GILES,[4] (*Eleazar*,[3] *Eleazar*,[2] *Edward*,[1]) brother of the preceding, born in Hopkinton, July 19, 1740; m. Dec. 8, 1763, ELIZABETH GREEN, b. April 2, 1742, dau. of Isaac and Martha Green of Groton.

He was a "yeoman," as all his brothers seem to have been. He came from Hopkinton to Townsend, with his mother, probably about 1750, and resided there till after the Revolutionary war, when he seems to have moved away. The place to which he moved is not ascertained.

In 1763, however, we find him at Lunenburg, an adjoining town.

1763, Sept. 12. Josiah Willard of Winchester, N. H., Esquire, and Hannah his wife; Benjamin Bellows of Walpole, N. H., Esquire, and Mary his wife; Oliver Farwell of Merrimack, N. H., yeoman, and Abigail his wife; Rebecca Blanchard of Dunstable, widow; and Ruth Stearns of Lunenburg, widow,* for £30 lawful money, sell to James

* These five ladies were all sisters, and daughters of Major Jonathan Hubbard of Groton, afterwards of Townsend, where he died, April 7, 1761. Josiah Willard was Colonel Willard, formerly of Lunenburg. His son Josiah m. Mary Jennison, [JENNISON 76]. Benjamin Bellows was Colonel Bellows of Walpole, N. H. [See

Giles of said Lunenburg, yeoman, the second division lot in Townsend, No. 82, containing fifty acres, being in that part of Townsend called Bayberry Hill. [Midd. Deeds, 72 : 223.

1764, June 6. Jonathan Goss of Townsend, husbandman, for £20, sells to James Giles of Townsend, a piece of land [area not stated] in Townsend, bounded E. on land of said James Giles, S. on Daniel Sherwin, W. on Abraham Clark, N. on the highway. [Ibid, 72 : 224.

1768, Jan. 8. Jonas Minot of Concord, for £20, sells to James Giles of Townsend, 70 acres of land on Bayberry Hill in Townsend. [Ibid, 72 : 224.

1769, Dec. 4. Daniel Farwell, for £4, sells to James Giles of Townsend, 15 acres of land in Townsend, on the south side of Squanicook river. [Ibid, 72 : 225.

1769, Dec. 7. James Giles of Townsend, and Elizabeth his wife, for £12, sell to Nowell Dodge of Townsend, 40 acres in Townsend, on the east side of Bayberry Hill. [Ibid, 74 : 490.

1773, April 22. John Page of Groton, yeoman, and Martha his wife, for £350, convey to James Giles of Townsend, yeoman, three parcels of land in Groton, containing in all 105 acres, with the buildings thereon. [Ibid, 74 : 352.

1774, April 26. This last purchase was conveyed by James Giles, for £286, to Benjamin Bancroft, Jun^{r}. [Ibid, 76 : 192.

James Giles of Townsend was one of a party of thirteen men, who marched to Cambridge upon the "Lexington alarm," under the command of Lieut. Daniel Sherwin, in Col. James Prescott's regiment. [Mass. Archives.] James Giles d. in Townsend about 1817. His wife Elizabeth d. not long before.

The children of James[4] and Elizabeth (Green) Giles, b. in Townsend, were—

132. Mary,[5] b. April 4, 1765; m. Stephen Warren.
133. James,[5] b. Feb. 3, 1767; m. Lydia Russell, March 23, 1789.
134. Isaac,[5] b. Feb. 19, 1769; m. Jenny Wallis, Sept. 5, 1794.
135. Elizabeth,[5] b. April 5, 1771; m. Jonathan Shattuck, Sept. 19, 1793. He was b. in Pepperell, Nov. 9, 1771; and was still residing there, as a miller and farmer, in 1854. She d. June 8, 1841, a. 70 yrs. 2 mos. 3 days. They had nine children, of whom seven were married and had families. A full account of them, and of Mr. Shattuck's pedigree and connections, may be found in that excellent work, The Shattuck Memorial, by Lemuel Shattuck of Boston, pp. 291, 292.
136. Martha,[5] b. Dec. 19, 1774; m. Francis Butterfield, Nov. 1798.
137. Abigail,[5] b. Jan. 30, 1776; m. Uriah Searle, April 27, 1800. They lived in Charlestown, N. H.
138. Susanna,[5] b. April 19, 1778; m. Jacob Russell, Oct. 1800.
139. Luther,[5] b. June 19, 1780; m. Eliza Harris, (?) April 22, ——.
140. †Nehemiah,[5] b. July 1, 1783; m. Mary Cowdin, Jan. 10, 1809.

61.

JOSEPH GILES,[4] (*Eleazar*,[3] *Eleazar*,[2] *Edward*,[1]) brother of the preceding; bap. Oct. 16, 1743; m. MARY ——.

He came from Hopkinton to Townsend, with his mother and brothers,

---

JENNISON 21]. Rebecca Blanchard was widow of Col. Joseph Blanchard of Dunstable. Ruth Stearns was widow of Rev. David Stearns of Lunenburg. [Bond's Watertown Genealogies, p. 797.

and settled there. About 1785, he moved to New Ipswich, N. H., where he bought a farm, and where he probably resided the remainder of his days.

1769, Nov. 1. David Sloan of Townsend, and Lydia his wife, for £13.6.0, sell to Joseph Giles of Townsend, yeoman, five acres of land in Townsend. [Here was a house-lot, but no buildings on it.] [Midd. Deeds, 71 : 406.

1785, March 14. Joseph Giles of Townsend, yeoman, and Mary his wife, for £133.6.8, sell to Isaac Mulliken of Townsend, physician, 40 acres of land in Townsend. [Ibid, 89 : 377.

Joseph Giles of Townshend, marched as one of a party of men, on the "Lexington alarm," to Cambridge, April, 1775; and "continued in the service till [the party was] ordered back to take care of the tories in said Townshend." [Mass. Archives.

The children of Joseph and Mary Giles, so far as appears from the records of Townsend, were—

141. Joseph,[5] b. April 8, 1773.
142. Rebecca,[5] b. June 26, 1775; or *Rebena.* (?)
143. Daniel,[5] b May 18, 1778; d. 1813, in New Ipswich, N. H. See History of New Ipswich, p. 277.
144. Polly,[5] b. Jan. 6, 1781.
145. Noah,[5] b. March 10, 1783.

62.

JOHN GILES,[4] *(John,[3] John,[2] Edward,[1])* eldest son of John[3] and Abigail (Raymond) Giles of "Salem Village," now North Danvers; b. there, Jan. 21, 1695–6; m. 1, March 27, 1718, SUSANNA HALL, b. Aug. 30, 1696, dau. of Nathaniel and Elizabeth (Cutter) Hall of Medford. She d. in Medford, May 21, 1754. 2, Nov. 25, 1756, LYDIA ATWOOD of Woburn. She was probably widow of John Atwood.

Like his father, he was a "cordwainer;" though, like him also, an owner and cultivator of the soil. He lived in Medford from the time of his marriage, 1718, until a little while before his father's death, in 1731, when he returned to "Salem Village," where he resided till the sale of his property in 1746. He then seems to have returned to Medford, where he resided, at least till his second marriage, in 1756. His last days appear to have been spent in Woburn, where he died Jan. 20, 1761, and was buried in the Old Cemetery in that place. [Gravestone.

He and his wife Susanna removed their relation from the church in Medford, and were "propounded for communion by letter of dismission from [said church to the church in Salem Village] May 2, 1731." [Records of Church in North Danvers.

He was administrator, 1731, on the estate of his father. [Essex Prob., 19 : 13.

1731, Nov. 15. John Giles of Salem, administrator on the estate of John Giles, late of Salem, deceased, for £32, conveys four acres of land in Salem to Benjamin Towne of Topsfield. [Essex Deeds, 60 : 12.

1731, Nov. 16. Benjamin Towne of Topsfield, and Susanna his wife, for £33, convey the same four acres of land to John Giles of Salem, cordwainer. [Ibid, 60 : 33.

1732, Sept. 2. Benjamin Towne of Topsfield, and Susanna his wife, for £48, convey to John Giles of Salem, cordwainer, 3½ acres of land

in Salem, in two parcels; the first parcel being the two acres which John Giles, deceased, bought of Samuel Parris, July 2, 1700. [Ibid, 60 : 218.

1746, March 31. John Giles of Salem, cordwainer, and Susanna his wife, for £620, old tenor, convey to Solomon Putnam of Salem, blacksmith, my now dwelling-house and three acres of land in Salem, adjoining the same; also 13 acres of land in Salem. [Ibid, 88 : 99.

The sum here received was equivalent to about 370 silver dollars.

We think he did not reside in "Salem Village" after this. We find in Medford a record of his daughter's death, in 1750, of his wife's death, in 1754, and of his second marriage, in 1756.

The children of John[4] and Susanna Giles were—

146. Susanna,[5] b. in Medford, Jan. 26, 1718–19; d. there unm. June 20, 1750.

147. John,[5] b. in Medford, June 27, 1721; d. there, July 2, 1747, "the first of the nervous fever which swept many away." [Medford Records.] I suppose he was the father of—

148. *John*,[6] b. perhaps 1742; m. Margaret Masury of Danvers, Feb. 15, 1763. He resided in North Danvers, and had—

149. Margaret,[7] bap. Sept. 30, 1764.

150. John,[7] bap. Oct. 14, 1764.(?)

151. Abigail,[5] b. in Medford, Aug. 19, 1723. Did she die young or was she of Gloucester, "spinster," in 1764? [Essex Deeds, 116 : 54.] See No. 160½.

152. Samuel,[5] b. in Medford, June 30, 1726; m. Jan. 31, 1754, Abigail Hall, b. Aug. 10, 1733, dau. of Edward and Abigail Hall of Medford. He was a tailor in Medford; sold half a house there, Dec. 17, 1753, to Aaron Blanchard of Medford. [Midd. Deeds, 54 : 231.] Samuel and Abigail Giles were the parents of—

152½. *Abigail*,[6] b. in Medford, April 20, 1756.

153. Edward,[5] b. in Medford, March 2, 1729; m. Dec. 12, 1751, Hannah Skinner, dau. of Thomas Skinner of Charlestown.

He was a brickmaker of Medford; failed in business there; an Execution against him for £82.5.10 on a debt due to Jeremiah Page of Danvers, was levied July 1, 1754. [Midd. Deeds, 53 : 81.] Shortly after, we find him in Providence, R I. April 4, 1755, Edward Giles of Providence, R I., brickmaker, and Hannah his wife, for 40 dollars, sell to John Bishop of Medford, brickmaker, eleven rods of land in Medford. [Ibid, 53 : 194.] At length, we find him at Windsor, Ct. Jan. 31, 1774, Edward Giles of *Winsor*, Ct., for £50, sells to John Bishop of Medford, merchant, all my right in the estate of my uncle, Nathaniel Hall, late of Medford, yeoman, deceased. [Ibid, 75 : 381.] Nathaniel Hall d. at Medford, Sept. 22, 1773, a. 79.

The children of Edward and Hannah Giles were—

153½. *Susanna*,[6] b. in Medford, May 28, 1752.

154. *Hannah*,[6] b. in Medford, March 18, 1754.

155. *Mary*,[6] b. in Windsor, Ct., April 15, 1760; m. Jan. 5, 1783, Dea. Joseph Nash of Charlemont, Mass., b. March 3, 1760, son of Joseph Nash of Wintonbury, now Bloomfield, Ct., and grandson of Moses Nash of West Hartford, Ct. She d. Sept. 22, 1813. Dea. Joseph Nash d. in Charlemont, April 8, 1834. [Nash Genealogy

156. William,[5] bap. in North Danvers, March 21, 1730–1. 1774, Jan. 6, William Giles of East Greenwich, R. I., shipwright, [a trade much practised at Medford, where he had doubtless previously resided,] for £33, [$110,] conveys to John Bishop of Medford, merchant, all my right in the estate of my uncle Nathaniel Hall, late of Medford, &c. He speaks of "my brother Edward Giles," who executed a similar conveyance about the same time. [Midd. Deeds, 75 : 185.

157. Bartholomew,[5] bap. in North Danvers, June 9, 1733. He was of Boston, and a "matross" [or common artilleryman] in a company of artillery in His Majesty's service, under the command of Col. Richard Gridley, in

1756. [Mass. Archives.] Bartholomew Giles of Boston enlisted April 14, 1758, as a private, in Capt. Jonathan Brown's company of foot, in Col. William Williams's regiment, raised by the Province of Mass. Bay for the reduction of Canada. He was at Lake George, and served till Nov. 11, 1758. [Ibid.

158. Jonathan,[5] b. about 1735;* m. Elizabeth Twist of Danvers, April 26, 1757. He was a "fisherman;" he bought a house and land in Danvers, Dec. 11, 1759. [Essex Deeds, 123 : 176.] He enlisted March 17, 1757, as a private in the company commanded by Capt. John Tapley, in the king's service, raised by the Province of Mass. Bay; continued in the service till Nov. 17, 1757. [Mass. Archives.] Perhaps he removed to the western part of Massachusetts; for Jonathan Giles was in a company of militia from the county of Berkshire, who marched on an alarm to the northern frontier, 1780. [Ibid.

159. Nathaniel,[5] bap. in North Danvers, Oct. 3, 1736.

160. Martha,[5] b. about 1738;* m. Ichabod Southwick of Danvers, Dec. 4, 1757.

160½. Abigail,[5] bap. in North Danvers, March 21, 1741–2. See No. 151.

72.

ELEAZAR GILES,[4] (*Eleazar*,[3] *John*,[2] *Edward*,[1]) eldest son of Eleazar[3] and Lydia (Grover) Giles of Beverly; b. there, Oct. 18, 1704; m. 1730, REBECCA CHAPMAN of Beverly, *published* Oct. 25, 1730.

Like his father, he was a "wheelwright;" like him, too, he spent his life, except the last two years, in Beverly.

1729–30, Feb. 14. Thomas Hardee, 3d, of Bradford, and Hannah his wife, for £171, sell to Eleazar Giles, Junr, wheelwright, a dwelling-house and two acres of land in Beverly, bounded E. on land of Eleazar Giles, Senior, S. on the highway, W. on the Training field. The Training field here doubtless means the common. [Essex Deeds, 52 : 146.

Eleazar Giles of Beverly was a private in a company of fifty men, including officers, enlisted in Beverly, 1744, for the Expedition against Louisburg. [Mass. Archives.

According to Col. Hale's MS., (see p. 24, note,) he d. at Louisburg in 1746. The date is not more fully given.

Dying intestate, administration was taken on his estate, April 4, 1757. [Essex Prob., 34 : 144.

His widow Rebecca m. Benjamin Roundy of Beverly, 1748. They were *published*, May 8, 1748.

The children of Eleazar and Rebecca Giles were—

161. Rebecca,[5] b. Nov. 5, 1734; m. 1752, Dea. Caleb Wallis‡ of Beverly; *published* Oct. 22, 1752, He d. very suddenly, Feb. 9, 1780, a. 53. She d. Sept. 25, 1796, a. 62.

162. Lydia,[5] b. Nov. 25, 1736; m. William Curtis of Danvers, *published* Dec. 3, 1753.

162½. A child,[5] b. ———; d. July, 1743. [Col. Hale's MS.

---

*I have placed Jonathan and Martha in the above list because I find them recorded as of Danvers at the time of their marriage; and I can think of no other man who could be their father.

In taking leave of Danvers, I would say that the only two names of persons belonging to the Giles family found on the Town Records there, are stated to be the following:

Benjamin Giles m. 1810, to Huldah Southwick. No children.

Charles Giles m. 1842, ———.

I know not their line of descent, and put them here because I know not their proper place.

‡ He was a descendant of Nathaniel Wallis, who was born in Cornwall, Eng., in 1732; settled in Casco; was driven away by the Indians, 1675; came to Beverly, where he died, Oct. 18, 1709, a 77. See a subsequent page in this Memoir.

74.

JOHN GILES,[4] *(Eleazar,[3] John,[2] Edward,[1])* brother of the preceding; b. in Beverly, April 24, 1711; m. MARTHA PITMAN of Beverly, Sept. 25, 1730.

Like his father and elder brother, he was a "wheelwright."

1742, Nov. 16. John Giles of Beverly, wheelwright, and Martha his wife, for £65 in Bills of the Old Tenor, convey land in Beverly, partly bounded on land lately belonging to his father Eleazar Giles, also a house. [Essex Deeds, 82 : 166.

The consideration for which this property was sold being so small, only a little over 50 dollars of "hard money"—worth then, it is true, four times its present worth—that we deem the seller to have been not in prosperous circumstances.

The children of John and Martha Giles were—

163. Sarah,[5] b. June 18, 1731; d. in 1733.
163½. A child,[5] b. in 1733; d. in 1737.
164. John,[5] b. Sept. 12, 1735; d. in 1737.
164½. Sarah,[5] b. Feb. 27, 1737–8; d. in 1737.

Col. Hale's MS. (see p. 24, note,) states that John Giles lost four children, one in 1733, and three in 1737. These three probably died of the *throat-distemper*, which committed great ravages about 1737 in New England, carrying off great numbers of children, even whole families; which was doubtless the fact in this instance.

76.

SAMUEL GILES,[4] *(Eleazar,[3] John,[2] Edward,[1])* brother of the preceding; b. in Beverly, Feb. 12, 1716–17; m. 1747, EUNICE HERRICK, b. June, 1718; *published*, Nov. 23, 1747. She d. Dec. 20, 1799, a. 81 yrs. 6 mos.

He lived in Beverly; probably spent his days there.

I find no further record, except of his children.

The children of Samuel and Eunice Giles, b. in Beverly, were—

165. Eunice,[5] b. Jan. 16, 1748.
166. †Samuel,[5] b. Dec. 18, 1750. A Revolutionary soldier.
167. †Henry,[5] b. Feb. 14, 1753. A Revolutionary soldier.
168. Susanna,[5] b. Oct. 30, 1756; d. Aug. 1758.

78.

JAMES GILES,[4] *(Eleazar,[3] John,[2] Edward,[1])* brother of the preceding; b. in Beverly, April 8, 1723; m. Nov. 16, 1749, HANNAH THOMPSON of Chebacco parish in Ipswich, now the town of Essex.

He was a "joiner;" lived and died in Beverly.

1745–6, Feb. 18. Bartholomew Brown of Beverly, and Lydia his wife, for £50, convey a house, shop, and 12 poles of land adjoining, situated in Beverly, to James Giles, joyner, and Edmund Giles, cooper, both of Beverly, in equal proportions. [Essex Deeds, 87 : 213.

This Bartholomew Brown was the husband of James Giles's sister Lydia.

1751, May 6. James Giles of Beverly, joiner, and Hannah his wife, convey to Edmund Giles of Beverly, cooper, his part of the purchase made Feb. 18, 1745–6. [Ibid, 96 : 138.

James Giles of Beverly was a private soldier in the king's service, in the company of Capt. Stephen Whipple of Ipswich, in the regiment of Col. Jonathan Bagley of Amesbury, from May 2 to Nov. 10, 1758; a regiment "raised by the Province for the reduction of Canada." He was in the Expedition against Canada and at Lake George. Wages £1.16.0=6 dollars per month. On the several rolls of Col. Bagley's regiment are borne the names of 1028 men. [Mass. Archives.

James Giles of Beverly, aged 36, enlisted in His Majesty's service, March 23, 1759, in a company commanded by Capt. Andrew Giddings. He continued in the service till Nov. 8, 1759, at £1.16 per month. [Ibid.

He was also a private in Capt. Giddings's Co. in Col. Bagley's regiment, in the king's service at Louisburg, when discharged, Jan. 12, 1761. [Ibid.

He died April 14, 1764.

The children of James and Hannah Giles, b. in Beverly, were—

169. James,[5] b. Aug. 23, 1750: d. April 13, 1752.
170. Hannah,[5] b. Aug. 7, 1753; m. David Raymond.
171. Mary,[5] b. April 7, 1755; d. Feb. 1756.
172. Elizabeth,[5] b. Sept. 10, 1763.

79.

Capt. EDMUND GILES,[4] (*Eleazar*,[3] *John*,[2] *Edward*,[1]) youngest son of Eleazar[3] and Lydia (Grover) Giles of Beverly; b. there, Aug. 22, 1725; m. July 9, 1744, ESTHER ELLINGWOOD, b. Jan. 29, 1721–2, dau. of Ralph and Sarah Ellingwood, and grand dau. of Ralph Ellingwood, all of Beverly.*

He lived and died in Beverly. He was a "cooper," and also a "mariner," as appears by conveyances of land in which his name is mentioned. He was master of a schooner in 1768, owned by Jonathan Ropes. He bought land in Beverly in 1763 and 1769, also in 1774. [Essex Deeds, 114 : 230, and 127 : 18, and 134 : 143.

He died, intestate, about 1786; as appears from a deed dated June 22, 1787, wherein Edmund Giles of Beverly, cooper, admr. of the estate of his father Edmund Giles of Beverly, cooper, deceased intestate, sells to George Cabot, Esquire, of Beverly, 2 acres 95 poles, of his said father's land. [Essex Deeds, 148 : 39.

The children of Edmund and Esther Giles, b. in Beverly, were—

173. Ebenezer,[5] b. Aug. 17, 1744; was living in Salem or vicinity, Jan. 1787.‡
174. Edmund,[5] b. Oct. 6, 1746; d. Aug. 17, 1747.
175. Esther,[5] b. May 11, 1752; m. Thomas Sanders, baker, of Salem. She was a widow, 1797.
176. Edmund,[5] b. Feb. 7, 1756; d. July 29, 1759.
177. †Edmund,[5] b. May 10, 1762; m. Sarah Smith of Beverly.
178. Sarah,[5] b. Aug. 21, 1766: m. Hugh Pike, blacksmith, of Beverly. She was a widow, 1796.

---

* He was doubtless a grandson of Ralph Ellingwood, who embarked at London in the Truelove, Sept. 1635, as Ralph *Ellwood*, a. 28. He was of Salem, 1637, (the part now Beverly,) and was one of the founders of the church in Beverly, 1667. The name is also written *Ellenwood*.

‡ He signed a receipt for six barrels of flour had of Elias Hasket Derby, Salem, Jan. 13, 1787. Possibly the signer of the receipt was Ebenezer Giles.[185]

Fifth Generation.

90.

SAMUEL GILES,[5] (*Samuel*,[4] *James*,[3] *Eleazar*,[2] *Edward*,[1]) supposed to be the son of Samuel Giles[4] of Marblehead, by his wife Lydia Decoster; b. there about 1763; m. 1784, ELIZABETH REITH.

I think I do not err in inserting this individual in this place, with the parentage preceding, and the progeny following; yet the case is not wholly free from uncertainty. I find the records quoted below; and I think there is a very strong probability that the father of the family whose names follow, was the son of Samuel and Lydia (Decoster) Giles of Marblehead; though the records fail here. The residence and similarity of names favor the supposition. There are two Samuels and two Lydias, and an Alice, among the children. Compare this with the supposed grandfather's family.

Samuel Giles was a fisherman, and lived in Marblehead.

Jan. 15, 1791. Samuel Giles of Marblehead, mariner, buys a house. [Essex Deeds, 153 : 5.

May 28, 1794. Samuel Giles of Marblehead, fisherman, and Elizabeth his wife, for £19, sell to John Jarvis of Marblehead, fisherman, one moiety or half part of the northwest end of a certain dwelling-house, situate at the southwest part of Training-field Hill. [Ibid, 157 : 180.

Feb. 25, 1802. Benjamin T. Reed and William Reed of Marblehead, merchants, for 180 dollars, convey land to Samuel Giles of Marblehead, fisherman. [Ibid, 169 : 230.

The children of Samuel[5] and Elizabeth Giles were—

179. Samuel,[6] bap. ——, 1785; d. young.
180. Lydia,[6] bap. ——, 1788; d. young.
181. Samuel,[6] bap. ——, 1791.
182. Betsey,[6] bap. ——, 1792.
183. Lydia,[6] bap. ——, 1794.
184. Alice,[6] bap. ——, 1796.

91.

Capt. ELEAZAR GILES,[5] (*Eleazar*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Eleazar*,[2] *Edward*,[1]) eldest son of Eleazar[4] and Elizabeth (Smith) Giles of Salem; b. in Salem, the part now S. Danvers, Oct. 1744; m. March 9, 1768, SARAH ELLENWOOD of Beverly. They were *published* Dec. 27, 1767.

He was a seafaring man; a shipmaster; a man of great personal courage, determination, and energy. At the age of twenty-four, he commanded a schooner belonging to Salem, and owned by John Prince and Miles Ward, Junior.*

In the war of the Revolution, we find him for a time in command of the private armed brig Saratoga of Beverly, belonging to John and Andrew Cabot. Thomas Giles of Salem, his brother, was a "lad" on board of the same. The owners, in a certificate, say that neither these

* Dea. Miles Ward, Sen., d. at Salem, Aug. 20, 1764, a. 92. For his character, see Geneal. Reg, Vol. X., p. 35. For Dr. John Prince, see Sabine's Loyalists.

nor the other fourteen men on board, whose names are given, have been, within the preceding three years, in the service of the United States. [Mass. Archives.] There is no date to the list of men, nor to the certificate; but the Saratoga was doubtless fitted out *after* the surrender of Burgoyne, Oct. 1777, which made the name so renowned.

"In 1776, Capt. Eleazar Giles sailed from Beverly in a brig of ten guns, and soon after fell in with a fleet of merchantmen, laden with stores, bound from Jamaica for London, four of which he succeeded in capturing, viz., the ship Lucia, 400 tons; brigs Alfred, Success, and another, name unknown, of 300 tons each." Whether the vessel in which he made this successful cruise was the brig Saratoga, we are not informed. Perhaps it was; and the small number of men on board, as given in the certificate of the Messrs. Cabots, may have been all that remained after manning the four captured vessels. If so, the successful cruise must have been in 1778, or later. The account proceeds:— "On another cruise, he was less successful. Falling in with a British vessel, of equal or superior force, and relying on the boasted bravery of a newly-shipped crew, he gave battle. Immediately upon the attack, a portion of his men proved by their conduct that his confidence in their bravery had been misplaced; and after a short, but sharp, engagement, in which he was wounded, he was compelled to surrender, and was carried into Halifax." [Stone's Hist. of Beverly, pp. 70, 71.

The battle with the British vessel is represented by his daughter, who is still living, as having been very severe. His brothers Thomas and Benjamin were killed, and his brother-in-law Benjamin Ives was wounded. Capt. Giles himself was severely wounded in the leg, and was obliged to have the limb amputated, twice in one day, below and above the knee. This operation was performed at Halifax, by Dr. Jeffries, who was then sojourning at Halifax, since of Boston, assisted by the surgeon of the privateer, Dr. Elisha Whitney of Beverly. Mrs. Wright says the privateer in which her father made this unfortunate cruise, was the brig Saratoga of Beverly. A wooden leg supplied the place of the original member, and he lived thirty years afterwards.

After the war, he went as master and owner of a brig, which was built for him, and altered into a ship. It was called the Harriet, the name of his then youngest daughter; and was employed in the Liverpool trade. He was supposed to be the possessor of a large property; but dying abroad, his family were wronged out of it, and little or nothing came to them.

His home was in Beverly. He was a warm and active politician.

1777, March 31. Isaac Kimball of Beverly, cordwainer, and Abigail his wife, for £600, sell to Eleazar Giles of Beverly, mariner, a dwelling-house and 30 poles of land in Beverly. [Essex Deeds, 135 : 50.

1794, Oct. 31. Eleazar Giles of Beverly, mariner, buys land in Beverly. [Ibid, 163 : 84.

He adopted a young man of foreign birth, who afterwards bore the name of Mark Giles. This young man resided in Beverly; m. Judith Haskell; and d. there, leaving a son *Eleazar*, b. Jan. 10, 1826, and a dau. *Martha*. Eleazar Giles was Second Lieut. of the Beverly Light Infantry, Co. E. in the Eighth Regiment of Mass. Volunteers, (three months men,) in the campaign of 1861.

Capt. Eleazar Giles d. in Liverpool, in 1809. His funeral was attended by a large number of friends, and people in good standing. Rev. Elisha Williams, Baptist minister of Beverly, was administrator on his estate.

The children of Capt. Eleazar and Sarah (Ellenwood) Giles were—

185. Ebenezer,[6] b. April 15, 1769; m. Hannah Woodbury of Beverly, about 1792. They had no children. He was a shipmaster, and lived in Beverly many years. In declining life, he removed to Prospect, Me., where "he owned a place," and d. about 1842, a. 72.
186. Eleazar Bishop,[6] b. March 16, 1771; d. in early childhood.
187. Elizabeth,[6] b. April 27, 1773; m. 1790, James Wright, a native of Scotland. They resided in Salem, and carried on the baking business some years with good success. He d. July, 1825, a. 65. She is still living, April, 1862, a widow, in her ninetieth year, an inmate of the almshouse in Beverly. She is a religious woman; her mind is very clear, and she well recollects the scenes and transactions of her earlier years. She has furnished, from memory, this account of her father's family; also the account which this volume contains of the families of her grandfather and of her uncle Thomas, including both names and most of the dates.
188. Eleazar,[6] b. Jan. 23, 1775; d. in infancy.
189. Eleazar,[6] b. Feb. 23, 1777; d. May 21, 1779.
190. †Benjamin,[6] b. Feb. 23, 1779; m. Nancy Williams of Beverly.
191. Sarah,[6] b. Jan. 9, 1781; m. Oct. 2, 1798, John Lemon, a native of Ireland. He was a cabinet-maker. They lived in Andover. In 1852, both were living, it was said, in Malden. She d. in Andover, Sept. 18, 1853. Their children were—
    192. *John James.*
    193. *Eleazar Giles.*
    194. *Hannah Giles.*
    195. *Elizabeth.*
    196. *Amelia.*
    197. *Jane McKelvey.*
    198. *Sarah Ellenwood.*
    199. *William.*
    200. *Charles Frederic.*
    201. *George.*
    202. *Augustus Franklin.*
203. Harriet,[6] b. Jan. 29, 1784; m. in Charlestown, Jan. 1822, Capt. Benjamin Russell of Salem, a shipmaster. She d. about 1836. Their children were—
    204. *Thomas.*
    205. *Harriet Elizabeth.*
206. Eleazar,[6] b. Jan. 3, 1786; d. at his father's house, about 1803.
207. Amelia,[6] b. July 9, 1788; m. John Brown from Ossipee, N. H. They kept a boarding-house in Boston, about 1842. Their children were—
    208. *William.*
    209. *George Edgar.*
    210. *Moses Thorndike.*
    211. *John Francis.*
    212. *Eleazar Giles.*
    213. *Harriet Amelia.*
    214. *Charles Frederic.*

92.

THOMAS GILES,[5] (*Eleazar*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Eleazar*,[2] *Edward*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. about 1745; m. RHODA LOWELL, who came from Amesbury.

He lived in Salem; was a seafaring man; was with his brother Eleazar in the privateer Saratoga; and is believed to have been killed in the terrible encounter with a British armed vessel, as related in the preceding article.*

---

* I find the following in the Massachusetts Archives. I am by no means certain that the man in the text is intended; but know not who else it could be:—

Thomas Giles was a private in a company in Roxbury, commanded by Capt. William Draper, in Col. William Heath's regiment, called into the field April 19 to May 3, 1775, and then dismissed.

Thomas Giles was a matross in Capt. Philip Marett's company, in Col. Thomas Crafts's regiment of artillery, eight months, from April 30 to Dec. 30, 1777.

Thomas Giles of Boston enlisted, March 11, 1780, as a private in Col. Sheldon's

The children of Thomas and Rhoda Giles were—

215. Thomas,[6] b. ——; d. at sea, quite young.
216. Barnet,[6] b. ——; was drowned.
217. Eleazar,[6] b. ——; probably d. at sea.
218. Rhoda,[6] b. ——; m. —— Wheelwright, and had one child.
219. Priscilla,[6] b. ——; m. —— Harrison, and had—
220. *Harriet.* 221. *Elizabeth*, and another.
222. Elizabeth,[6] b. ——; d. young, of consumption.

95.

ELIZABETH GILES,[5] (*Eleazar*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Eleazar*,[2] *Edward*,[1]) sister of the preceding; b. in Salem, Feb. 1, 1750; m. 1768, Capt. Benjamin Ives of Salem, b. 1744.

He followed the sea from childhood. He was with his brother-in-law, Capt. Eleazar Giles,[91] in the privateer brig; was wounded in the severe encounter with the British vessel; was taken prisoner, and carried into Halifax. After the war, he was a shipmaster, and lived in Beverly. He was master of the Sirius, or Ceres;—his grand-dau., Mrs. Meacom, who gave me the account, and who also gave me the subjoined account of the family, could not tell which of these names the vessel bore. The vessel was bound to Corunna in Spain, in 1790; but was lost, it was supposed, on George's Bank, with every one on board.

The children of Capt. Benjamin and Elizabeth (Giles) Ives were—

223. Anna, b. ——; m. 1, Thomas Ober of Beverly. They had only one child—
224. *Benjamin Ives* (Ober). He m. 1, Harriet Hart of Beverly. 2, —— Parkhurst. He is living, 1862, in Washington, Vt.

Anna Ives m. 2, Jonathan Larcom of Beverly. Their children were—
225. *Mary Ann* (Larcom), m. George Perkins.
226. *Lucia* (Larcom), d. at the age of 16.
227. *Jonathan* (Larcom), d. at the age of 14.
228. *Hannah* (Larcom), m. Capt. Benjamin Tay of Salem.

229. Elizabeth, b. ——; m. Hezekiah Lovett. Their children were—
230. *Elizabeth* (Lovett), m. Levi Adams, baker, of Boston.
231. *Anna* (Lovett), m. 1, Levi Sprague. 2, Ezra Chaffee.
232. *Charlotte* (Lovett), unm.; d. at the age of 19.
233. *Benjamin Ives* (Lovett), d. young.
234. *Augusta* (Lovett), m. Alden Gifford of Boston.
235. *Sarah* (Lovett), unm.; d. at the age of 16.
236. *Hezekiah* (Lovett), m. Judith Lovett of Beverly.
237. *Joseph* (Lovett), m. Mary Thompson of Manchester.

238. Mary, b. ——; m. John Adams of Beverly. Their children were—
239. *Mary* (Adams), m. John Kirby.
240. *Elizabeth* (Adams), m. Joseph Henderson of Salem.
241. *Augusta* (Adams), m. Henry Cobb of Lynn.

242. Charlotte, b. Feb. 17, 1784; m. 1804, Capt. Benjamin Larcom* of Beverly. Their children were—
243. *Charlotte* (Larcom), m. Capt. Robert Williams Welch of Newburyport. She d. at sea, on her passage from London.

---

regiment of dragoons, during the war. It does not appear how long he served in this capacity.

* The ancestor of this family, Mordecai Larkham, is said to have come from Wales. He was in Beverly, 1681, and probably much earlier. His wife's name was Abigail. He has many descendants in that town, at a place called Beverly Farms.

244. *Adeline* (Larcom), b. March 5, 1810; m. March 6, 1831, Capt. George Meacom of Beverly. They are both living, April, 1862. Their children are—
245. Charlotte A. (Meacom), m. Capt. John Endicott Giddings of Beverly, who is now in command of the U. S. steam gunboat Henry Brinker, employed in Burnside's expedition, on the coast of North Carolina. He was in the battle of Roanoke Island, and at the capture of Newbern; and hopes that, while thus engaged in the service of his country, he has also enlisted under the banner of Immanuel.
George (Meacom), d. in infancy.
George (Meacom) d. in infancy.
George (Meacom), b. June 6, 1839.
Adelaide L. (Meacom), b. Jan. 31, 1842.
Margaret Curtis (Meacom), b. Jan. 22, 1846.

Mrs. Charlotte Larcom,[242] d. March 22, 1810, a. 26. Capt. Larcom then m. Lois Barrett of Beverly. They were the parents of Mrs. Harington of Beverly, and of Lucy Larcom, a teacher in the Wheaton Female Seminary at Norton, Mass., and a poet and prose writer of considerable merit.

246. Sarah, b. ———; unm.; d. in Pepperell, April, 1852.
247. Samuel, b. Aug. 1786; m. Mary Dyson of Beverly. He was a shipmaster many years; lived in Pepperell till about 1855, then removed to Mobile, Ala., where he now resides, 1862. His children are—
248. *Mary Elizabeth.*
249. *Charlotte.*
250. *Frances Dyson.*

Besides the above, there were—

251. Benjamin, b. ———; d. young.
252. Benjamin, b. ———; d. young.
253. Benjamin, b. ———; d. young.

96.

SAMUEL GILES,[5] (*Eleazar*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Eleazar*,[2] *Edward*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. 176–; m. in Salem, Jan. 31, 1786, MEHITABLE (HATHORNE) KING of Salem, a widow.

Samuel Giles of Salem, aged 14, stature 4 feet 11 inches, light complexion, was one of the crew of the private armed ship Jack, Nathan Brown, commander, in 1780. This vessel had 76 men, including officers. [Mass. Archives.

I suppose that the quotation, just made, refers to him, but am not certain. If it does, it probably states his age much below the truth, as is sometimes done.

After the war, he resided in Salem, and followed the sea. He was mate of a brig. In 1803, he went to sea, and never returned.

1794, Oct. 28. William Safford of Salem, baker, and Abigail his wife, for £125, sell to Samuel Giles of Salem, mariner, a piece of land bounded W. on the highway leading from Salem Town Common to Essex Bridge, [now Bridge Street,] there measuring six poles and more, etc. [Essex Deeds, 157 : 264.

1794, Oct. 31. Samuel Giles of Salem, mariner, and Mehitabel his wife, for £72.15, sell to John McVay of Salem, mariner, a piece of land in Salem, being a part of the preceding purchase. [Ibid, 157 : 266.

1795, Nov. 17. Samuel Giles of Salem, mariner, and Mehitabel his wife, for 426⅔ dollars, sell to Joseph Bishop of Salem, the remainder. [Ibid, 160 : 115.

The children of Samuel[5] and Mehitable Giles, b. in Salem, were—

254. †Samuel,[6] b. Sept. 18, 1787; m. 1812, Lydia Greenleaf Wonson.
255. John Foster,[6] b. ———; "enlisted in the United States' service" [in the navy ?] in the war of 1812. Since that time, he has never been seen by his friends, except that his brother Samuel saw him just before the conclusion of peace, 1815.
256. Mehitable,[6] b. ———; d. at the age of 16, probably in Boston.

102.

Capt. ISAAC VERY,[5] (*Elizabeth Giles,*[4] *Samuel,*[3] *Eleazar,*[2] *Edward,*[1]) son of Isaac Very, by his wife Elizabeth Giles; b. in Salem, 1745; m. 1, —— KNAPP. 2, MARGARET BROWN. 3, RACHEL JONES of Charlton. 4, —— HARWOOD.

In 1829, at the age of 84, he remembered the great earthquake of 1755, and spoke of it as the immediate occasion of deep religious impressions, which resulted in his saving conversion.

He lived in Salem, in May Street; was master of a vessel; also an officer of the customs in Salem. He also resided some years in Charlton and Spencer. The latter part of his life was spent in Salem, where he d. in 1831, a. 86.

His children were—by first wife—

257. Isaac,[6] b. Oct. 31, 1766; d. at Guadaloupe, W. I., May, 1805; m. 1, Hannah Twist. She d. Sept. 8, 1791, a. 27. One son—
258. *Daniel T.*[7] He d. 1814, in Dartmoor prison, Eng.
2, Margaret Townsend. Children—
259. *Albert.*[7] 260. *Isaac.*[7]

By second wife, Margaret Brown—

261. Jacob[6]; a mariner; d. in the West Indies.
262. Margaret,[6] b. in Charlton; m. —— Harwood.

By third wife, Rachel Jones—

263. Rachel,[6] b. in Charlton; m. William Robinson.
264. Sarah,[6] b. in Charlton; m. —— Hazelton. Children—
265. *Caroline* (Hazelton). 266. *Samuel* (Hazelton).
267. Nathaniel,[6] b. in Charlton; m. H. A. Witherbee; merchant, Charleston, S. C., and New York. One son—
268. *Julian C.,*[7] b. 1834; broker in New York; d. 1856.
269. Nancy,[6] b. ———; m. Richard Manning; one dau.—
270. *Nancy* (Manning).
271. †Jones,[6] b. in Spencer, Nov. 17, 1790; m. 1813, his cousin, Lydia Very. [289]

By fourth wife—

272. Benjamin.[6]
273. Mary.[6]
274. Abraham,[6] ———; m. Hannah Ingalls. Children—
275. *Abraham.*[7] 276. *Isaac.*[7]

108.

Capt. SAMUEL VERY,[5] brother of the preceding; b. in Salem, Dec. 10, 1755; m. 1, in 1776, HANNAH PUTNEY, dau. of Jonathan and Sarah (Very) Putney. Her mother, Sarah, was a descendant of Bridget Giles, by her first husband, Very. Mrs. Hannah Very d. Feb. 4, 1799; and he m. 2, in 1799, LYDIA CLOUGH, only child of Joseph Clough by his first wife, who was a sister of Hon. William Gray, a wealthy merchant and shipowner, then of Salem, afterwards of Boston; and in 1810 and 1811, lieutenant-governor of Massachusetts.

He was master and owner of a vessel; but kept a store many years in Salem at the corner of Essex and Boston Streets, well known as "Buffum's Corner." He lived there, and owned the place. He d. 1824, a. 69.

His children were—by first wife, Hannah Putney—

277. Hannah,[6] b. Sept. 9, 1781; d. Jan. 13, 1820; m. May 2, 1802, Isaac Shreve of Alexandria, Va. Children—
    278. *Rebecca* (Shreve), b. in Alexandria, Feb. 25, 1803; m. John Calef.
    279. *Samuel Very* (Shreve), b. in do., Sept. 25, 1804; shipmaster; m. 1, Sarah Price; 2, Mary Moore.
    280. *Hannah* (Shreve), b. in do., Oct. 15, 1807; m. Eben N. Price.
    281. *Isaac* (Shreve), b. in do., April 10, 1810; m. Margaret Curran.
    282. *Benjamin* (Shreve), b. in Salem, Feb. 17, 1813; m. Elizabeth Shannon.
    283. *Louisa* (Shreve), b. in do., Jan. 14, 1817; m. Henry Osborne.
284. Samuel,[6] b. June 29, 1784; m. an English lady. Children—
    285. *Samuel*,[7] b. 1832; m. —— Rhoades.
    286. *Lydia*,[7] b. ——; m. —— Carr.
    287. *Louisa*,[7] b. ——; m. —— Tolman.
288. James,[6] b. May 29, 1789; lost in the U. S. sloop-of-war Wasp, Capt. Blakely, 1814.
289. Lydia,[6] b. June 14, 1792; m. her cousin, Jones Very.[271]
290. Fanny,[6] b. May 15, 1795; m. Jas. Macomber; live in Utica, N. Y. Chil.—
    291. *James Gregg* (Macomber).
    292. *Frances* (Macomber).
    293. *Emma* (Macomber).
294. Louisa,[6] b. Oct. 18, 1798; unm.

By second wife, Lydia Clough—

295. William Gray,[6] b. July 8, 1800; a tanner; d. 1830; m. Elizabeth Warden, dau. of John Warden. One dau.—
    296. *Elizabeth*,[7] m. John Niles.
297. Henry,[6] b. Nov. 29, 1804; m. Elizabeth Brockwell; lives in Hartford, Conn. Children—
    298. *William*.[7]
    299. *Anna B*.[7]
    300. *Edwin*.[7]
    301. *Alice*.[7]
    302. *Louisa*.[7]
303. Francis,[6] b. June 10, 1807; m. 1, Mary Melborne. One child—
    304. *Sylvester*.[7]
    2, Caroline Wakefield. Three children—
    305. *James H*.[7]
    306. *Rebecca*.[7]
    307. *Franklin D*.[7]
308. Eliza Gray,[6] b. Nov. 16, 1809.

110.

THOMAS GILES,[5] (*Thomas*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Eleazar*,[2] *Edward*,[1]) eldest son of Thomas[4] and Mary (Jennison) Giles of South Danvers; b. there, Oct. 6, 1754; m. June 22, 1780, MARY SOPER MARSHALL, b. in Boston, Aug. 9, 1756, dau. of Zerubbabel and Elizabeth (Soper) Marshall of Boston. They were married by Rev. Stephen Lewis of Christ Church, Boston. On the same day, and by the same clergyman, her mother was married to her fourth husband, Luke Howell.

Thomas Giles learned the trade of sailmaker, of Nicholas Lane, at his loft on Union Wharf, in Salem. He was reputed an excellent workman.

At the breaking out of the Revolutionary war, he took arms in behalf of his country, and continued in the military or naval service, with a slight intermission, which we shall notice in its place, until the very close of the war. Of this, the proof is abundant and wholly satisfactory; and it is believed to be a case which had few parallels in the history of that great contest. His widow often said, in the hearing of her children, that their father served his country through the whole of the Revolutionary war—five years in the army, and three in the navy. I remember to have heard this statement from my mother, when I was young.

The muster-rolls and pay-rolls of the Revolution, preserved in the Massachusetts Archives, are known to be very imperfect. There are scarce any, for the year 1776; while those for 1775 have many deficiencies. Those for 1777, and the following years, are, to a great extent, wanting; and, indeed, were it not for the "Continental Army Book," the names of the brave soldiers from the Bay State, during three-fourths of that great struggle, would be wholly unknown. The pay-rolls of the frigate Alliance, and of many other ships of war, are not to be found. It is supposed that all these missing rolls are in the War office at Washington. For purposes of genealogical investigation, they might as well be at the bottom of the Red Sea. But notwithstanding these deficiencies, the State Archives furnish ample proof of what has been asserted of the revolutionary services of our ancestor.

I now quote the following certificate:—

"Commonwealth of Massachusetts.

Secretary's Office, Boston, Nov. 21, 1860.

"I hereby certify, that from an examination of the books and documents relating to military services in the war of the Revolution, which remain in this department, it appears that the name of Thomas Giles is borne on the return of Capt. Timothy Barnard's company, in Col. Moses Little's regiment of eight months' service. Name borne on coat roll, dated in camp, Dec. 11, 1775, as private from Amesbury.

"Also, on Continental army books, in Col. Calvin Smith's regiment, Capt. [Daniel] Pillsbury's company, from May 3, 1777, to May 3, 1780, 36 months, as private from Newburyport.

"Also, on roll of officers and marines on board ship Mars, Capt. Simeon Sampson, commander, from June 8, 1780, to March 12, 1781, nine months and four days, as sailmaker.

"In testimony whereof, I have hereunto affixed the seal of the Commonwealth, the date above written.

(Signed) Oliver Warner,
Secretary of the Commonwealth."

It appears from the muster-roll, that Thomas Giles enlisted May 15, 1775, in Capt. Timothy Barnard's company, of Little's regiment. Mr. Frothingham, in his History of the Siege of Boston, informs us that only Perkins's, Wade's, and Warner's companies, of Little's regiment, were in the battle of Bunker Hill; though Lunt's company of sixty men were in the fight near its close. It appears, therefore, that Thomas Giles[5] was not present in that memorable encounter; and I have never heard that he was present; though I have shown that his father was

there, and died the next day. Little's regiment was from Ipswich, Newbury, and the vicinity.

Mrs. Beach, of Gloversville, N. Y., niece to Thomas Giles,[319] has in her possession a copy of Watts' Psalms and Hymns, on the fly-leaf of which is the following: "Thomas Giles—His Book, 1776—Bought of Mr. John Murey [Murray] in campt on Prospect hill y^e^ 9^th^ of Jan^y^." Here is full proof of his being in the army at the beginning of 1776.

The lack of army rolls for 1776 has already been noticed. There is no reason, however, to doubt that Thomas Giles continued in the service through the whole of that year, and the year following.

The "Continental Army Book" is a kind of ledger, or account book, in which the individual soldiers are credited with their services, and charged with the amounts received by them, respectively. For the purpose of showing how the soldiers of the Revolution were dealt with, I will here quote the account with Thomas Giles.

The "Army Book" states that—

Thomas Giles of *Newburyport* enlisted, May 3, 1777, in the Thirteenth Massachusetts Regiment, under the command of Lieut. Colonel Calvin Smith.*

He is charged, Dec. 31, 1779, with sundry values, viz.:—

Cash paid him from Proceeds of State Lottery, £30; value, . . .	£2. 8.7
3 shirts, 3 pair Shoes, 3 pair Hose, supplied by the State at a regulated price, ...	3.13.0
His Proportion of small stores, delivered in camp at a regulated price, .	2.10.0
Bounty of £30, paid him by the town of Newburyport, May 3, 1777; value, ...	19. 2.2
31 months, 28 days, wages paid him by the Continent, at 40 shillings [=6.66] per month, £63.17.4; value, ...	11. 3.0
	38.16.9
1779, Dec. 31. To Balance, (now due him,)	25. 0.7
	63.17.4
He is credited by his service, from May 3, 1777, to Dec. 31, 1779, 31 months, 28 days, at 40 shillings a month, ...	£63.17.4

The above balance, [the account subjoins,] £25.0.7, multiplied by 32½, to make good the Depreciation, is, in current money, £813.8.11.‡

Certified, May 25, 1780.

Again:—

1780. Thomas Giles, private, of Newburyport, in Capt. Daniel Pilsbury's company, Smith's regiment, is charged with—

Cash paid by the United States, ...	£0. 2.5
Small stores delivered in camp, at prime cost and charges of transportation, ...	0. 4.0
	0. 6.5
Certificate for the balance, ...	36. 7.0
	36.13.5

* Thomas Giles is not said to *belong* to Newburyport, but for that town he enlisted. See "Loose Rolls," in the Mass. Archives. Lieut. Col. Smith belonged to Newburyport. See Coffin's Hist. of Newbury.

‡ This means that one Spanish milled dollar was worth 32½ of the "current money" of the day. In fact, at the date of the certificate, May 25, 1780, it was worth fifty or more of that currency; and within a year afterwards, the currency sunk to a hundred for one!

He is credited by the Depreciation or delay of payment of his wages, to Dec. 31, 1779,	£3. 1.2
Interest on the above sum, from Jan. 1 to Dec. 31, 1780,	0. 3.8
Value of a Town Bounty charged in his account, settled Dec. 31, 1779,	23.16.1
Interest on the last mentioned sum, from Jan. 1 to Dec. 31, 1780,	1. 8.6
3 years—His service, from Jan. 1 to May 3, 1780=4 months, 3 days, at 40s. per month,	8. 4.0
March 18, 1782. Examined.	36.13.5

From the above account, it appears—

That Thomas Giles enlisted, May 3, 1777, in the thirteenth Massachusetts regiment, for three years, and faithfully served out the whole time.

That the bounty for enlisting, which was to be £30, or 100 dollars, was NOT PAID, but comes into the foregoing account as a mere make-weight, and in fact was NEVER PAID.

That he was to receive 40 shillings, or $6.66, a month, for his services.

That he was actually paid only a small part of this small stipend; the government being in debt to him, at the close of the war, £61.7.7, out of £72, for his three years' service in the army, 1777–1780.

It is not likely that he was paid in any better style for the remaining two years of his service in the army, 1775–1777, and his three years' service in the navy.

There is reason to think that, at the close of the war, the United States were in debt to him not far from *five hundred dollars*. THIS DEBT HAS NEVER BEEN PAID. Let the reader take his pen and calculate what this sum, with eighty years' interest, would amount to at this time!

The following is a copy of his discharge, now in the hands of his son Thomas:—

"Thomas Giles, a soldier in the Thirteenth Massachusetts regiment, having served three years, the time for which he enlisted, as a good soldier, is hereby discharged from the service.

CALVIN SMITH, *L^t. Col. Com^dt.*

Highlands, 2 May, 1780."

On the foregoing discharge, is the following endorsement:—

"This is to certify, that Thomas Giles has returned in his arms and accoutrements. N. GREEN, *Q. M.*

May 2, 1780."

Thomas Giles, after his honorable discharge from the army, returned to Boston, which, at this time, he seems to have considered his home. His father was dead, and the family was probably broken up. In the following month, as we have seen, he was married to a native of that city. But before the nuptials, and, as it would appear, on the very day when his "intention of marriage" was signified to the town clerk, he shipped as sailmaker of the armed ship Mars, in the service of the State of Massachusetts, under the command of that brave officer, Capt. Simeon Sampson of Kingston.*

* Capt. Simeon Sampson was born in Kingston, Mass., in the year 1736. He was a descendant of Miles Standish and of John Alden. At the commencement

The short interval of five weeks, between his discharge from the army and his enlistment on board the Mars, is, I believe, the only interval between his enlistment, May 15, 1775, in Little's regiment, and his discharge from the frigate Alliance, at the end of the war.

He was sailmaker of the ship Mars, from June 8, 1780, to March 12, 1781, as already stated. His wages were £33.15 per month. [Mass. Archives.

The currency being then greatly depreciated, probably to the low rate of sixty for one, the wages allowed did not exceed two dollars per month.

A foot note contains a "Power of Attorney," which the subject of this article executed and gave to his wife, before the ship sailed on her cruise.*

The Mars sailed from Boston in the latter part of July, 1780, probably with dispatches for France. On the 12th of March, 1781, Thomas Giles was transferred from this ship to the Continental frigate ALLIANCE, the "crack ship" of the American Revolution, then lying in the port of L'Orient, in France, under the command of that meritorious officer, Capt. John Barry.‡ He was sail-maker of the Alliance, as he had been of the Mars.

---

of the Revolutionary war, the Provincial Congress of Massachusetts appointed him their first naval captain. He immediately took command of the brig Independence, belonging to the Colony, which was built at Kingston under his direction. In this vessel he was eminently successful, but was taken by the British in the autumn of 1776. After his return from captivity, he was appointed to the command of the brig Hazard, belonging to the State, and took several prizes. In 1779, he commanded the Continental packet-ship Congress, and carried despatches to France; returning in the winter of 1780. Soon after, he was promoted to the command of the Mars, a larger ship, likewise belonging to the State; and in this vessel he was employed in the most responsible trust, in carrying despatches, and in one cruise carried one of our ministers to Europe. The British flag-ship Trial was captured by him while in the Mars. At the close of the war, he retired, like most of the faithful servants of our country, with a very scanty estate, and a numerous family dependent on him for support. He died at Plympton, to which place he removed in 1788, of apoplexy, June 22, 1789, æ. 53. His descendants reside in Western New York. [Thacher's History of Plymouth.

* "Know all men by these presents, that I, Thomas Giles of Boston, in the County of Suffolk, and State of Massachusetts Bay, mariner, now being bound on a Cruise in the State ship Mars, whereof Capt. Simeon Sampson is commander, have constituted, ordained, &c., my beloved wife Mary Giles, of Boston aforesaid, to be my true, sufficient and lawful attorney, for me and in my name and stead, and to my use, to ask, demand, levy, require, &c., all and singular sum and sums of Money, Debts, Goods, Wares, &c., whatsoever they shall be found due, &c., also all Prize Money and Effects that may be captured and coming unto me from all Prizes captured by said ship Mars as aforesaid. Giving and hereby granting unto my said Attorney my full and whole strength, power, authority, &c.

In witness whereof, I have hereunto set my hand and seal, the eighteenth day of July, in the year of our Lord 1780.

Signed, sealed, and delivered in presence of THOMAS GILES.
Francis Southack,
Mary Baker."

‡ The frigate Alliance, of thirty-two guns, built at Salisbury, on the Merrimac, and so named in honor of the alliance with France, was fitted out in 1778, by order of Congress, and became the favorite ship of the Americans. She filled a space in the public mind, like that which has more recently been occupied by the Constitution. She was a beautiful and an exceedingly fast-sailing ship. It is said that in 1782, when chased by a two-decker of the enemy, she ran fifteen knots an hour by the log, with the wind a-beam, in making her escape. She sailed for France, Jan. 11, 1779, under the command of Capt. Landais, a Frenchman, having Lafayette on board as passenger. The command was given to a French officer, in compliment to the new

He was in the Alliance, May 28, 1781, when she had that severe encounter with two English armed ships, which is related in the note at the foot of this page. He continued in her till the war was over, and was in her when she brought from France the Treaty of Peace.

He was doubtless in many other battles, by land as well as by sea; he encountered many dangers, and suffered many hardships, the memory of which has vanished from the earth. Would that we could trace all his experience during those eight long years! But no memorial now remains of all those exposures and sufferings.

He was sick once, I presume dangerously sick, when he was at Havana in the Alliance. The details are unknown.

It is painful to reflect that for all these services, perils, and hardships, he received, as we may say, nothing at all by way of recompense. Nor have his family ever received a dime by way of pension or otherwise. The matter was brought to the notice of Congress, a few years ago, and some relief asked for his family. The justice of the claim was fully acknowledged. The case was seen to be peculiar. A bill was reported, by a committee, granting the desired relief; but through the opposition of some of the Southern members, ever ready to manifest their hatred of the North, the bill failed of a majority in that body.

---

allies of the republic. She arrived at Brest, Feb. 6. Soon after, the Alliance was one of the squadron which left L'Orient, under the command of the celebrated John Paul Jones, to cruise on the coast of Scotland. The squadron consisted of the Duras, Alliance, Pallas, Vengeance brig, and Cerf cutter. The Duras was a large old Indiaman; her name was now changed to Bon Homme Richard, in compliment to Doctor Franklin. The Pallas had been a merchantman. The Vengeance was a small brig. The Duras, Pallas, and Vengeance were French vessels, expressly bought for this expedition, and for this particular service, which was to furnish employment for that daring officer, John Paul Jones, on the British coasts. Few Americans were on board: the crews being a motley collection from all the maritime nations.

The squadron sailed June 19, 1779, and returned about the last of the same month. It again departed from L'Orient, Aug. 14. It sailed around Scotland; and, on the 23d of September, the British frigate Serapis, of far superior force, was taken by Paul Jones, in the Bon Homme Richard, after a most prolonged and desperate contest. The corvette Countess of Scarborough, the consort of the Serapis, was also taken, by the Pallas, at the same time. Through the gross misconduct of Landais, who refused to obey the orders of the commodore, and even fired into his vessel while engaged in a struggle terrible beyond almost all precedent, the Alliance failed of rendering any aid in this memorable conflict. As may be supposed, the villainous Frenchman was soon dismissed from the service.

At the close of 1780, Capt. John Barry was appointed to the command of the Alliance, and sailed from Boston early in February, 1781, with Col. John Laurens as passenger for France. On the way, she captured the privateer Alert. After landing Col. Laurens at L'Orient, she sailed again in March on a cruise, having in company the ship Marquis de la Fayette, of 40 guns, bound to America with stores. April 2, she captured two Guernsey privateers, one the Mars, of 26 guns and 112 men; the other the Minerva, of 10 guns and 55 men. She took them without resistance. After parting company with her consort, the Alliance had a severe action with the sloop-of-war Atalanta, of 16 guns and 130 men, and brig-of-war Trepassy, of 14 guns and 80 men. This was on the 28th of May, 1781. There was no wind, and the sea was perfectly smooth. The Alliance was becalmed, and lay like a log in the water. The other vessels got out their sweeps, and selected their positions at will. The cannon was well served on both sides. At length the ensign of the Alliance was shot away; and the people of the hostile ships quitted their guns and gave three cheers for victory. Capt. Barry was wounded, and carried below. The Lieutenant left in command on deck, seeing no chance of success, went below and asked the Captain if they should surrender. The noble man replied, "No! if the

After the conclusion of the war, Thomas Giles returned to the bosom of his family, and took up his residence in Boston, which was his wife's native place. Here his first three children were born. He remained in that metropolis till April, 1786, when he removed to Sandy Bay,* then a Precinct in Gloucester, but incorporated Feb. 27, 1840, as a distinct town by the name of Rockport. He continued to work at his trade, that of a sailmaker,—being an approved workman,—till his decease, which occurred Nov. 18, 1795, in the following manner:—He went to a well, to get a pail of water for his family. Letting down his pail with a pole, which was then a common method, he lost the pail, and descended into the well to recover it. He obtained it, and had got part of the

---

ship cannot be fought without me, I'll be carried on deck again." This reply so inspirited the men, that they fought with new courage. A light breeze springing up, the Alliance obtained a temporary advantage: and pouring a broadside into her antagonists, she compelled them both to haul down their colors. The enemy's ships were much cut up, and lost 41 men in killed and wounded. The Alliance had 11 killed and 21 wounded.

In 1782, Capt. Barry in the Alliance was actively employed, but there were no memorable engagements resulting in captures. Among other services, the Alliance was sent to Havana for specie. Shortly after leaving port, she was chased by a squadron of English frigates; one of which, the Sibyl, she engaged with very heavy loss on the part of the enemy. The Sibyl had, it is said, 37 killed and 50 wounded, while the Alliance had only 3 killed and 11 wounded. The other English ships coming up, the Alliance hauled off.

At the close of the war, there remained only two frigates in the American marine, the Alliance and the Hague. Not long after, the Alliance was sold, and converted into an Indiaman. [Cooper's Naval History. Lossing's Field-book of the Revolution.

Mrs. Sarah Choate of Rockport, b. 1777, dau. of Benj. Soper Marshall, and niece of the wife of Thomas Giles, said in 1854, "I remember, perfectly well, to have heard my uncle say, that he was on board of the frigate Alliance when she fought the two ships; that the Captain was wounded, and carried below, much covered with blood; that, not long after, the Lieutenant went below, and asked the Captain if they should surrender; to which he answered, 'No! if the ship can't be fought without me, I'll be carried on deck again.' His reply so encouraged the men, that they took both of the ships." This same account she had given in former years.

The news of peace between the United States and Great Britain was first received in Boston, April 23, 1783. The Preliminary Treaty was signed at Paris, Nov. 30, 1782; but as late as Jan. 21, 1783, it was known merely as a rumor in the English capital. The first publication of what was supposed to be the terms of a Treaty of Peace was in a Postscript of the London papers, Jan. 28, 1783. The king's proclamation was first published, Feb. 15, 1783. So reluctant were the king and the ministry to acknowledge the independence of the United States. "I was," said the king to John Adams, on the first audience of the latter, "I was the last man in my dominions to consent to the independence of your country." It is well known that the negotiation was tedious and intricate, and that the patience and firmness of the American plenipotentiaries, Adams, Franklin, Jay, and Laurens, were severely tried.

The frigate Alliance brought this treaty to Boston, where she arrived as above. Thomas Giles was in her at the time. Old Mr. Nathaniel Foster, a fisherman, of Rockport, told my uncle, Thomas Giles, in 1813, that he well remembered being at anchor, in a fishing vessel from that place, near Thatcher's Island Light, on a foggy morning in April, 1783, when the Alliance hove in sight, close in with them in the direction of the Salvages, bound for Boston. The frigate spoke with them, inquired their bearings, and said they had on board the Treaty of Peace. "And your father," added the old man, "was in her. I knew him well."

* Is "Sandy Bay" a corruption of *Traqabiqzanda*, the name of the Turkish lady to whom Capt. John Smith owed his escape from slavery among the Tartars, and whom he remembered when he gave that euphonious name to Cape Anne? Prince Charles (afterwards king Charles I.) changed the name to that of his mother, Anne of Denmark.

way up, when his foot slipped, he fell into the well, and no assistance being near, he was drowned. Thus did the man, who had braved death in every form, on the field of battle and on the man-of-war's deck, come to his end in an unthought-of way. He was but 41 when he died; and as his children were all young at the time,—the eldest at home being but eleven years old,—this may account for the fact that so few of the details of his personal history, though an eventful one, are known.

He left little or no property; his best years having been given, without recompense, to the service of his country. His widow found herself left in straitened circumstances. She had six young children, beside the eldest, who was with a friend in Boston. She had no earthly friends on whom to rely; and no earthly resources, but her own energy and resolution. But her courage did not fail. She opened a little shop, and, by the blessing of God on her endeavors, she was enabled to keep her children together, to provide for them decently, and to train them up for respectability and usefulness. She lived to see them all, except one who died young, comfortably settled around her. She built a house with the avails of her industry and economy; and lived in comfort, though not in affluence. She died of jaundice, Sept. 27, 1822, a. 66.

The children of Thomas[5] and Mary (Marshall) Giles were—born in Boston—

309. †Betsey Snow,[6] b. March 29, 1781; m. Josiah Vinton of Boston.
310. †Matthew Smith,[6] b. Aug. 16, 1784; m. 1, Sally Webster; 2, Lydia (Lee) Clifford.
311. †Thomas,[6] b. Nov. 16, 1785; m. 1, Olive Tarr; 2, Mary Cotton Holmes.

Born in Rockport—

312. †Mary,[6] b. Sept. 3, 1787; m. Daniel Smith Tarr.
313. †Samuel,[6] b. Aug. 22, 1789; m. Margaret (Davis) Norwood.
314. Abigail,[6] b. July 11, 1791; d. Jan. 31, 1799.
315. †William.[6] b. Sept. 16, 1793; m. Hannah Gott.

111.

MARY GILES,[5] (*Thomas*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Eleazar*,[2] *Edward*,[1]) eldest dau. of Thomas[4] and Mary (Jennison) Giles of South Danvers; bap. Feb. 1, 1756; m. Solomon Stevens.

From a deed, which is quoted on p. 31, it appears that she was still a "spinster," in April, 1793, being then 37 years of age. When her marriage took place, I have not been able to learn. I suppose it was not till a number of years afterward. Her uncle, Dr. William Jennison, who d. May 8, 1798, gave her ten dollars in his will. At the date of the will, she was still unmarried; but the date of the will I know not.

Mr. Stevens, her husband, had some peculiarities; he has been described as "a queer specimen of humanity." He owned a farm in Springfield, Windsor County, Vermont. In April, 1816, they removed to Genesee County, N. Y.; my informant thinks, to LeRoy. In 1819, they removed to Indiana. She became deranged in the winter of 1815–16, or not long before, and seems never to have fully recovered. She died many years ago, having had no children.

112.

Deacon SAMUEL GILES,[5] (*Thomas*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Eleazar*,[2] *Edward*,[1]) second son of Thomas[4] and Mary (Jennison) Giles; b. in South Danvers,

April 6, 1757; m. Jan. 8, 1783, in Springfield, Vt., LAURANA HOLMES, b. in Pembroke, Mass., Jan. 17, 1762, dau. of Hezekiah and Mercy (Bisbee) Holmes of that place.*

At the age of eight years he left home, and seems never to have returned to reside with his parents. He lived with John Jacobs of Sutton, in the section of that town which is now Millbury, from the age of eight to that of fourteen. I account for his going so far from home, by the consideration that his mother's brother, Dr. William Jennison, lived in

---

* Mercy Bisbee was the dau. of John Bisbee by his wife Abiah Bonney. They were of Plymouth County, the Old Colony. Undoubted tradition reports that Mercy's grandmother once walked fifteen miles on snow-shoes, to visit her daughter, and arrived just at the time when her presence was most needful. Whether it was at Mercy's birth does not appear; but it was certainly an errand of *Mercy*.

Hezekiah Holmes was a blacksmith, and very ingenious at his trade. He was a man of robust health, and of great physical power. He also possessed a vigorous understanding and a sound judgment, and sometimes amused himself with writing poetry. A poetic paraphrase by him, of the 137th Psalm, is still remembered. He was a selectman of Pembroke, and held other town offices. He was an officer in the "Old French War," and—a little less than two years—in the war of the Revolution. About the year 1773, he removed with his family to Springfield, Vt. He afterwards removed to Kingsborough, N. Y., where he spent his remaining years.

Hezekiah Holmes of Pembroke was Lieut. in His Majesty's service, in the company under the command of Capt. John Loring, in the expedition against Crown Point, from Feb. 18 to Oct. 27, 1756.

Hezekiah Holmes of Pembroke was First Lieut. in His Majesty's service, in a Company of Foot, under the command of Capt. Abel Keen, in the regiment of Col. Thomas Doty, raised by the Province for the reduction of Canada, from March 13 to Nov. 25, 1758, at £5 per month. [Mass. Archives.

He had a brother Ephraim Holmes of Halifax, who was a Captain of the Province troops in His Majesty's service from March 31 to Nov. 1, 1759. He was also a captain in several other campaigns, e. g. 1762. [Ibid.

Hezekiah Holmes also had a son Orsamus, the only son who lived to manhood, who was a soldier three or four years in the Revolutionary war. Orsamus Holmes has given the following account of his services and hardships, in a statement now before me. Though not strictly belonging to this volume, I here transcribe it, as it will serve to convey a definite impression of the hardships endured by the soldiers of the Revolution.

"In May, 1775, being then a resident in Pittsfield, Mass., and in the seventeenth year of my age, I enlisted as a private in a company of Provincial troops, commanded by Capt. Lusk, in Col. Easton's regiment. This regiment soon after joined General Montgomery's army at Crown Point. The army moved down Lake Champlain to St. John's, where was a British fort and garrison. After demanding a surrender and receiving a refusal, Gen. Montgomery commenced a siege. In this siege very severe hardships were endured by our troops. Our encampment was a mile and a half from the fortress, on low clayey ground, which was inundated by a rain in the month of September, which continued a week with scarce any intermission. To keep out of the muddy water, the soldiers were obliged to set crotches in the ground, put poles on them, and cover them with small brush, on which they slept in their tents. Many were not careful of their health, and were attacked with bilious complaints. Some were discharged, some sent home on furlough, and some died in camp. Our regiment was so reduced that, for a considerable time, one company had only one private fit for duty. When we were called on the main guard, we had no shelter, but were obliged to stand or sit in the rain; and frequently were called on fatigue duty to haul cannon through the mud, like a team of horses or oxen. About the first of November, our reduced regiment, now consisting of only about two hundred rank and file, were sent to Sorel, where Lake Champlain discharges its surplus waters, through the river Sorel into the St. Lawrence. On our way, our numbers were augmented by a few Canadian volunteers. About the time of our arrival at Sorel, the British garrison at Montreal evacuated that place, taking passage in eleven sail of vessels, deeply laden with clothing and military stores,

Douglas, an adjoining town. Several Danvers people had removed to Sutton not long before; and perhaps Jacobs was one of them. At fourteen, Samuel Giles was apprenticed to Daniel Porter, a tanner and currier, in Topsfield, a town contiguous to Danvers. He lived with him till he enlisted in the army.

In his twentieth year, he followed the example of his elder brother Thomas, and entered the military service of his country. He seems to

---

and descended the St. Lawrence. Our regiment succeeded in capturing the whole fleet, a short distance above the mouth of the Sorel river; thus procuring a welcome and much needed supply for our suffering army.

"After the surrender of St. John's, the army of Montgomery descended the St. Lawrence to the neighborhood of Quebec. Before we left Sorel, my first enlistment expired. I then enlisted under Capt. Babcock, in Major Brown's detachment. Not long after our arrival at Quebec, many of our officers and soldiers were attacked with the small-pox, of which some died. The army suffered greatly by the inclemency of the weather, in that cold, snowy region. On the night of December 31, 1775, an attempt was made to take the city by assault. Gen. Montgomery fell, and with him his aid, [Capt. Macpherson,] and also Capt. Cheeseman, which caused the attempt to fail. On the 1st of May, my second enlistment expired; and I again enlisted in Capt. Wheeler's company, in the regiment of Col. Porter. May 6, our army left Quebec, and continued their retreat till they reached Ticonderoga. In Nov., 1776, the brigade, to which I belonged, was called to the assistance of the army of Washington, and marched to Morristown, N. J. On the 31st of Dec. my enlistment again expired, and I returned home to my father in [Springfield] Vermont, having been absent almost three years. When Burgoyne's army appeared before Ticonderoga, [July 1, 1777,] the militia of Vermont were called for. I went for one. The militia arrived just in time for a precipitate flight before the enemy. I next enlisted under Capt. Allen, in a regiment commanded by Col. Herrick, denominated the Green Mountain Corps. Our duty was constant scouting in the woods, and other lurking-places of the enemy.

"On or about the 6th of November, 1777, Capt. Allen called for volunteers to pursue the British, who were evacuating Ticonderoga and Crown Point; and a few militia joined us. On the night of Nov. 12, a militia-man and myself, from venturing too far, were taken prisoners by the British. We were conveyed to St. John's; and thence to Montreal and Quebec. On the 26th July, 1778, about ten o'clock at night, myself and three others made our escape from on board a prison-ship, leaving about 35 of our fellow-sufferers behind. The ship's watch and two sentinels were on deck at the time. We crossed the St. Lawrence in the ship's boat, and entered the woods without guide or compass. We travelled SEVENTEEN DAYS in that dreary region. The first seven days we subsisted on four hard biscuits and about eight ounces of salt pork a day. The remaining ten days we lived principally on the inner bark of the white pine! On the seventeenth day, we were taken by the Indians, and carried to Montreal. But on the night of the 18th of September, 1778, three of us escaped again by leaping from the windows of the second story of the Provost prison, which had a guard of eighteen men, three of whom guarded the prison at the time. We then made for the gate of the prison-yard, where we were attacked by the sentinel, and one of us slightly wounded. After opening the gate, we ran for the walls of the city, leaped from them, and reached the St. Lawrence about two miles below the city, where we found a canoe without paddles. By the aid of two stakes from a fence, we succeeded in crossing the river, though it was four miles wide, in safety. Sixteen miles from the St. Lawrence, we came to the Chamblee river, which we crossed in a canoe on the second night. After much fatigue, encountering many difficulties and dangers, crossing rivers, and being pursued by Indians, whose grasp we twice eluded by stratagem, on the fourteenth day we reached a frontier settlement at Monckton, Vermont.

"Let Americans remember their obligations of gratitude to God for our deliverance, and forget not the fathers of the Revolution who were the instruments in procuring our independence."

Orsamus Holmes was a fine singer. When a prisoner, he would often provoke the British soldiers by singing patriotic songs.

have enlisted at first for six months. March 1, 1777, he enlisted for three years. After his discharge in 1780, he enlisted again, for one year; and, at a subsequent time, for three months. His daughter, Mrs. Beach, often heard him say, that he served in the Revolutionary war nearly five years.

From the "Continental Army Book," it appears that Samuel Giles, corporal, of Topsfield, enlisted March 1, 1777, for three years, in Capt. Page's company, in the Eleventh Massachusetts Regiment. That regiment was then commanded by Col. Ebenezer Francis of Beverly. It was raised by Col. Francis a few weeks before. At the time of Samuel Giles's enlistment, it was stationed at Ticonderoga. After the death of Col. Francis, it was commanded by Col. Benjamin Tupper, then of Chesterfield, but a native of Sharon, near Boston, (b. 1738,) and after the war one of the two leaders (the other was Gen. Rufus Putnam) of the party which commenced the settlement of Ohio, and of the Great Northwest, at Marietta, in 1788. He d. June, 1792.

In the account, which follows his name in the "Army Book," Samuel Giles is charged with sundry items, like those which appear in the account with his brother Thomas, (for which see p. 50,) and credited in the same way. The "Town Bounty" from Topsfield, March 1, 1777, was £14.13, and its value is set down at £14.4. This Bounty, as in the other case, is charged Dec. 31, 1779, as a part of his regular pay,

---

The pedigree of Laurana Holmes, wife of Dea. Samuel Giles, has not been fully made out. Her father, Hezekiah Holmes, was the son of William and Bathsheba Holmes of Pembroke. But the name of the father of William Holmes has not been ascertained.

The children of William and Bathsheba Holmes, so far as Pembroke records give them, were—

Simeon, b. in Pembroke, Nov. 3, 1721.

Hezekiah, b. in do., Jan. 25, 1727–8; m. Mercy Bisbee.

The children of Hezekiah and Mercy (Bisbee) Holmes, all b. in Pembroke, were—

Lucinda, b. April 24, 1756.

Orsamus, b. Oct. 11, 1757.

Cynthia, b. June 24, 1760; d. May 23, 1761.

Laurana, b. Jan. 17, 1762; m. Samuel Giles, Jan. 8, 1783.

Abiah, b. Jan. 6, 1765.

Abner, b. May 6, 1760 (?)

There was also a John Holmes in Pembroke, whose wife, Susannah, d. Oct. 22, 1732. Their son, Jacob, was b. April 13, 1726. John and William Holmes may have been brothers.

Josiah Bourne, Jr., and Abigail Holmes, both of Pembroke, m. April 5, 1744.

Ebenezer Holmes and Abigail Newcomb, both of Pembroke, m. April 5, 1744.

The foregoing is all which the Pembroke records contain, in reference to the Holmes family, previous to 1772.

Who was the father of William Holmes of Pembroke?

We do not know. But there is a strong probability that he [William] was a grandson of Rev. John Holmes of Duxbury. This worthy man is supposed to have been the eldest son of Lieut. William Holmes, who was of Plymouth in 1634, and of Scituate, 1643.

Rev. John Holmes was ordained, 1659, pastor of the Church in Duxbury; being the second minister of the second church in the Plymouth Colony. He was much respected, and was endeared to his people by the humility and meekness of his character. His name is not found in the list of graduates of Harvard College, but it is known that he was an under-graduate at Cambridge in 1658. Rev. Ralph Partridge, the first minister of Duxbury, who was settled there in 1637, died a few days before the probate of his will, which was May 4, 1658; and Mr. Holmes may have been desired immediately to fill his place, being doubtless well known to the people

and then in the second account, March 1, 1780, he is credited with it. His wages at the close of his three years' service, at forty-four shillings (= $7.33) per month, amounted to £79.4; of which there was a balance due him of £64.17.6.

Samuel Giles had his full share of perils, exposures, and hardships. We know what they were, for we have heard of them from his own lips. He was with Washington at the crossing of the Delaware, and the consequent battle of Trenton, Dec. 25, 1776. The following March, he joined the Eleventh regiment at Ticonderoga, and shared in the disasters and sufferings, as well as in the triumphs, of that memorable campaign. Burgoyne having invested that fortress, on the first day of July, 1777, and having occupied Sugar Hill, an eminence which had been believed to be inaccessible, and which perfectly commanded the American defences, Gen. St. Clair found himself under the necessity of abandoning the place, which was done on the sixth of that month. His force amounted to 3000 men; and the evacuation of a stronghold like Ticonderoga, which was supposed to be impregnable, sent a thrill of astonishment and dismay through all the Northern States. The rear-guard of St. Clair's retreating army, consisting of the regiments of Hale, Francis, and Warner, was overtaken, a few minutes after seven o'clock on the morning of July 7, at Hubbardton, Vt., by a detachment of Burgoyne's army, consisting of light infantry and grenadiers, under

---

of Duxbury, as having been brought up in their neighborhood. This was probably the reason why he did not take his degree at college. He m. Dec. 11, 1661, Mary Wood, dau. of John Wood, otherwise Atwood, of Plymouth; and d. Dec. 24, 1675. His widow became the third wife of Major William Bradford, a distinguished officer in "Philip's War," and son of Governor William Bradford of Plymouth. She d. Jan. 6, 1714–15.

The children of Rev. John Holmes, so far as known to us, were *Joseph*, *Mary*, *Isaac*. But there may have been others; as the records are known to be deficient. I have seen a MS. Genealogy of the descendants of Rev. John Holmes,—made out by his descendant, Mr. David W. Holmes, now of Cambridge,—which does not profess to be full or complete; and while I do not there find any of the Holmes family of Pembroke,—the genealogy being chiefly compiled from the Kingston records,—the similarity of names is such that I cannot doubt that the Pembroke Holmes family were descended from the Duxbury minister; e. g., I find *Ephraim*, *Lemuel*, and *Laurana*, which are unusual names, in both families. Pembroke joins Kingston and Duxbury; also Halifax.

Ephraim Holmes of Halifax is known to have been a brother of Hezekiah; and he is believed to have had a brother John. But neither of these appear on the Pembroke records.

It may be well to note here that Hon. John Holmes[6] of Alfred, Me., was of this family. He was son of Melatiah,[5] b. in Kingston, March 30, 1745, who m. Elizabeth Bradford of Kingston, Jan. 31, 1771; and d. Jan. 19, 1827. Melatiah was son of Joseph,[4] b. Oct. 4, 1691; m. Rebecca Waterman of Plympton; lived in Kingston; d. April 26, 1756. Joseph[4] was son of Joseph,[3] b. July 9, 1665; lived in Kingston; m. 1, Mary Sprague; and 2, Mary Brewster; and this Joseph[3] was son of Rev. John Holmes[2] of Duxbury. Hon. John Holmes[6] m. 1, Sally Brooks of Scituate. She d. 1835; and he m. 2, in 1837, Caroline F. Swan, a widow, of Thomaston, Me., and youngest dau. of Maj. Gen. Henry Knox of Revolutionary fame, and President Washington's first Secretary of War. She d. a widow, in Oct. 1851. After his second marriage, he lived in Thomaston. The writer well recollects him as a fellow-traveller in the steamer on a passage from Boston to Bangor, in April, 1837; Mr. Holmes leaving the steamer at Thomaston. He was a man of decided talent; for some years Representative in Congress from the York District, and after the separation of Maine from Massachusetts, one of her first two Senators at Washington. He had a sister *Laurana*, and his father's sister bore the same name.

General Frazer, supported by the Brunswick troops under General Baron Reidesel; and a fierce engagement ensued. Hale's regiment, without waiting for the shock of battle, made a hasty and inglorious retreat. The two remaining regiments, numbering only about 700 men, sustained the attack with so much resolution and gallantry, that the British grenadiers at first broke and gave way. They soon formed again, however, and used their bayonets (a weapon in which the other party were deficient) with so much effect, that the Americans were thrown into confusion, which was increased by the arrival of the Brunswickers at the critical instant, who were immediately led into action. The conflict, which lasted an hour and a half, (from 7¼ to 8¾ o'clock, A. M.) was one of the most sanguinary, for the numbers engaged, that occurred during the war. Col. Francis* was killed, with nearly 200 of his men.‡ The entire loss of the Americans, in killed, wounded, and prisoners, was 324. The royal troops, including British and German, had 183 killed and wounded. The Americans, overpowered by greatly superior numbers, fled on all sides; Hale, who had sought safety by flight, was not long after overtaken, and compelled to surrender.

Samuel Giles spoke of being in this terrible fray, and of the fall of Francis and many of his men, when the compiler visited him, in May, 1823.

In October, 1777, he was present at the surrender of Burgoyne, at Saratoga, an event which filled the whole country with joy and hope.

The ensuing winter, 1777–8, he spent in the camp at Valley Forge, on the Schuylkill, fifteen miles from Philadelphia, under Washington. He often spoke of the hardships and distresses of that dreadful season. Before the battle of Hubbardton, he had a good supply of clothing; but in the utter rout of that occasion, or in the hot pursuit that followed, he was compelled to leave it by the way-side; and with only the remnants of his summer apparel, he spent that severe winter at Valley Forge; where, also, he had the small-pox. The suffering was general and extreme throughout the camp. The only shelter for the soldiers were rude huts. Provisions nearly failed. There was a great want of clothing. Many, for lack of shoes, went barefoot on the frozen ground. Few had blankets for the night. Nearly three thousand, it is stated, were at one time incapable of bearing arms.

He was in the battle of Monmouth, Sunday, June 28, 1778, and frequently spoke of his sufferings at that time from the extremely hot weather.

He had many narrow escapes from death. At Hubbardton, a ball

---

* Col. Ebenezer Francis, b. in Medford, Dec. 22, 1744, removed to Beverly, 1764. His only son Ebenezer, b. Oct. 15, 1775, was for many years a merchant of Boston, and President of the Suffolk Bank, where he originated the well-known "Suffolk Bank System," which, during more than forty years, assured to New England a sound paper currency, based on the speedy exchange of bank bills for specie or its equivalent, at the counter of the Suffolk Bank; all the banks, out of Boston, which were parties to the arrangement, (and nearly all were,) being obliged to keep a constant deposit of five thousand dollars for that purpose in said institution. He died in Boston, Sept. 21, 1858, leaving the largest estate ever accumulated in New England. He came to Boston in Jan. 1787, a poor boy, and died in the possession of a property of from 3½ to 4 millions of dollars. See Geneal. Reg., Vol. XIII., p. 88.

‡ For an interesting account of Col. Francis and the battle, see Stone's History of Beverly, pp. 73–79, where the loss in this regiment is thus stated.

cut his coat—probably a thin, summer coat—across his shoulders. At another time, his musket was broken in his hand by a ball. Once, as he was standing in the door of a house, by the side of another man, looking at a company who were performing military exercises before the house, the man by his side was shot dead by one of the company, who had neglected to draw the ball from the cartridge. On various other occasions he barely avoided death. He retained a vivid remembrance of the scenes of the Revolution, and recounted them, with much animation, till the close of life. He was much affected with a sense of the goodness of God in his preservation, so that he perished not in his sins.

Samuel Giles was never paid for his five years' Revolutionary services. He was furnished with an army certificate, which he parted with for a few shillings, despairing of ever getting more for it. The person to whom he sold it, and who "came around, picking up such things," obtained for it a considerable sum of money.

When the first Act of Congress was passed, providing for the payment of pensions to Revolutionary soldiers, he applied for a pension, received a certificate, and for about two years drew the money. A new Act was then passed, requiring pensioners to make oath that they were destitute of property, which he could not conscientiously do. After this, an Act was passed, giving pensions to all surviving Revolutionary soldiers, without regard to the amount of their property. Under this Act, he received a pension during the remainder of his life. After his death, his widow became entitled, under still another Act, to a pension, which she received during her remaining days.

After leaving the army, 1782, he took up his residence in the County of Windsor, Vermont, then a new and inviting region; where he was married in 1783, as before related. He resided for some time in Springfield, and after that in Weathersfield, in that County and State, until March, 1792, when he settled permanently in Kingsborough, then a section of the large township of Johnstown, N. Y., about forty-five miles N. W. from Albany, and in the "Mohawk country." In this township was the elegant seat of General Sir William Johnson, who was, under the crown, Superintendent of Indian Affairs in the "Old French War," and exercised an unbounded influence over the Six Nations.* Here Samuel Giles underwent all the privations and hardships of a new settlement; and had the satisfaction, at length, of seeing the wilderness around bud and blossom as the rose.

Though not at the time regarding himself as a partaker of inward religion, he assisted in erecting a house for public worship, and in sustaining the ministry of the gospel. He was among the early subjects of the first revival in that place in 1803; a place which has since been repeatedly and eminently favored with the effusions of the Divine

* He conducted an expedition against Crown Point, and signally defeated the French, under Baron Dieskau, in 1755, at the battle of Lake George. He died in 1774. His son, Sir John Johnson, succeeded in part to his influence over the Indians, and is infamous for the part he acted, along with his savage allies, in the frontier massacres of 1778. Those incarnate fiends, John and Walter Butler, who, with more than Indian ferocity, led the combined forces of the tories and savages in the attacks made on Wyoming and Cherry Valley, in July and November, 1778, and exercised the dismal barbarities there witnessed, lived at Caghnewaga, four miles Southeasterly from the village of Johnstown, on the same side of the Mohawk River.

Spirit. He became a member of the Congregational Church there in April, 1804;* and ever afterwards presented a bright example of christian fidelity and usefulness. Not long after, he was chosen to the office of Deacon, which he sustained, with great acceptance, till the infirmities of age compelled him to withdraw from active duty. He possessed, in a high degree, the respect and confidence of his neighbors, and was always one of the first to be called on to settle any difficulty in the church or civil community.

He was exemplary in all the duties of religion and of morality. Family worship was performed as soon as the family arose in the morning; a custom well suited to impress the mind with the thought that our duties to God take precedence of all others. All were required to be present. He was always present at the meetings of the church, especially prayer-meetings, when able to attend. He often walked two miles, after the fatigues of a summer's day, to enjoy the privilege of a weekly prayer-meeting. He was an early, a consistent, and an efficient laborer in the Temperance cause; joining in the earlier movements made, in 1814, to diminish the use of distilled liquors; and arriving in due time at the position taken, about twenty years after, by all true friends of that noble enterprise, that of entire abstinence from all intoxicating drinks. He contributed liberally, and to the extent of his ability, to the cause of Foreign Missions, and to other benevolent operations.

His personal appearance, as the compiler well remembers, after the lapse of thirty-nine years, was most venerable. His silver locks, his mild yet firm bearing, his animated countenance, are still before me.

He frequently visited his friends in Boston, Rockport, &c., making the journey of 300 miles twice alone on horseback, and several times with one of his family in his own vehicle.

In February, 1837, Deacon Giles was arrested with a sudden stroke of palsy. He became helpless at once; his sufferings were at times severe; but he was, to the end, patient and submissive, humble and gentle, even cheerful and contented; calmly waiting till his final change should come. From May, 1839, till October, 1840, he and his wife resided with their daughter, Mrs. Beach. The last year of his life was spent at his son's house in St. Johnsville, and there his death occurred, Oct. 30, 1841, a. 84. His wife Laurana d. Oct. 23, 1850, a. 88.

Their children were—

316. Lemuel,[6] b. July 5, 1784; d. July 20, 1784.
317. †Jennison,[6] b. Sept. 5, 1785; m. 1, Philenda Beach; 2, Prudence Hatch.
318. †Mary,[6] b. July 23, 1787; m. Henry Dubois Lounsbery.
319. †Sarah,[6] b. May 26, 1792; m. Amos Beach.

115.

WILLIAM GILES,[5] (*Thomas*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Eleazar*,[2] *Edward*,[1]) son of Thomas[4] and Mary (Jennison) Giles of South Danvers; bap. Feb. 28, 1762; m. ———.

* Of this church, Rev. Elisha Yale, D. D., was ordained the first pastor, in May, 1804, having previously labored some months in that place. He continued to discharge the duties of a pastor there, with almost apostolic zeal, fidelity, and success, until some time in the year 1852, when his advanced years required the settlement of a colleague, Rev. Edward Wall. He was b. in Lee, Mass., June 15, 1780, and died of a paralytic shock, on Sunday, Jan. 9, 1853, leaving a name uncommonly respected, through all the land, for christian piety, prudence, and devotion.

We have no record of his birth, or marriage, or death.

When a boy, he went to Whately, on Connecticut River, and lived with a Mr. Edward Brown. At the age of eighteen, or a few months later, he enlisted in the Continental army, and served something less than six months, to wit, from July 6 to Dec. 28, 1780. He was in the second company in the Tenth Massachusetts Regiment, commanded by Col. Thomas Marshall. In a certificate, made and sworn to by the Selectmen of Whately, the length of his service is given as above, and it is stated that he marched 150 miles. In a "Descriptive List" of the "Six-months' men," who marched from Springfield, July 9, 1780, William Giles is described as 18 years of age, 5 feet 4 inches in stature, of a ruddy complexion, and a resident in Whately in the County of Hampshire.* [Mass. Archives.

In the "Continental Army Book," William Giles is said to have enlisted for three years, which must be a mistake; and is credited with his service from July 16 to Dec. 31, 1780, being 5 months and 14 days, at 40 shillings per month. [Ibid.

After the war, he returned to Whately, and was admitted to the church there, Aug. 10, 1783. Some time after this, he left Whately and took up his residence in Middletown, Ct. He was married, but to whom, and whether in Whately, Middletown, or elsewhere, I am not informed. He was living in June, 1792, as appears from a deed quoted on p. 31. He was drowned in an attempt to cross the Connecticut River in a boat alone. He left no children. His widow was afterwards married to a Mr. Duball.

116.

JAMES LINDALL GILES,[5] (*Thomas*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Eleazar*,[2] *Edward*,[1]) youngest son of Thomas[4] and Mary (Jennison) Giles of South Danvers; bap. March 30, 1766; m. 1, ANNA PAGE of Salem, Jan. 6, 1794; 2, MARTHA BELLAMY of Kittery, Me.

He received his name from a cherished remembrance of his mother's grandfather.

He was a tailor by trade; and resided successively in Salem, Baltimore, Md., Portsmouth, N. H., and finally in Pembroke, N. H., where he d. Jan. 1821. He left no children. His widow, in April, 1823, married John Norris of Raymond, N. H., son of Deacon Norris of that place. He was a tailor formerly, but, in 1823, a yeoman. I enjoyed a pleasant visit at their house in Raymond, in Oct. 1823, while pursuing my studies at Phillips Exeter Academy.

117.

ABIGAIL GILES,[5] (*Thomas*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Eleazar*,[2] *Edward*,[1]) youngest child of Thomas[4] and Mary (Jennison) Giles of South Danvers, bap. May 7, 1769; m. 1, about 1794, ROBERT WATSON; 2, ADNA BATES, a native of Springfield, Vt.

She lived with her mother in South Danvers and Salem, till the death of the latter in Nov. 1784. She then seems to have gone to re-

* This List contains the names of a large number of men, not only from the Western Counties, but from the Eastern and Southern portions of Massachusetts. There are 31 from Old Braintree. Each man's age, stature, complexion, and residence is given.

side in the family of her brother Samuel in Springfield and Weathersfield, Vt. This brother speaks of her as "lately living with" him, in June, 1792. See p. 31. Dr. William Jennison, her uncle, who died May 8, 1798, gave her in his will ten dollars; and in that will calls her "Abigail Giles, alias Watson."

Robert Watson lived in Kingsborough, N. Y., some time previous to their marriage. About two years after that event, they removed to Salina, Onondaga Co., N. Y., and thence to Canada; where, at the end of six or eight years, he died. She then visited her brother at Kingsborough, and spent several weeks. She returned to Canada, where she married a second husband, Bates, as already stated. She visited her brother in the summer of 1824, in company with her husband. They appeared to be in easy circumstances; though not religious people. They returned in September to their home in Scarborough, near Toronto, Canada West. Afterwards, they resided at some place in Hamilton District, in the same province. It is supposed that both have long since deceased.

She had no children. Her second husband had a son Roger Bates, by a former marriage, who many years since resided at Syracuse, N. Y.

She is represented as having been very attractive in person, and amiable in disposition.

124.

EBENEZER GILES,[5] (*Ebenezer*,[4] *Eleazar*,[3] *Eleazar*,[2] *Edward*,[1]) eldest son of Ebenezer[4] and Esther Giles of Townsend; b. there, Aug. 14, 1759; m. 1, —— Melvin of Concord; 2, Abigail Clark of Concord.

He served his country as a soldier five years during the war of the Revolution; enlisting when under the age of eighteen. He received a wound in the shoulder from a sabre, in an encounter with the enemy's cavalry. After the pension Act was passed in 18—, he drew a pension.

Ebenezer Giles was called out for service in Rhode Island, July 1 to Dec. 18, 1777.

Ebenezer Giles of Townsend enlisted Aug. 1, 1777, in Col. John Robinson's Company, in the service of the United States, for six months.

Ebenezer Giles of Townsend, aged 20, stature 5 feet 7 inches, enlisted July, 1779, to serve in the Continental army. [Mass. Archives.

He lived in Townsend many years; removed to Pawlet, Vt., where he d. about 1830. By his first wife he had several children, who are now living in the Western States. We have the name only of—

320. Ephraim,[6] who removed to Western New York, and a few years since again removed to some State or Territory still farther West; perhaps Kansas.

By his second wife, Ebenezer Giles[5] had no children.

126.

Deacon JOHN GILES,[5] (*Ebenezer*,[4] *Eleazar*,[3] *Eleazar*,[2] *Edward*,[1]) second son of Ebenezer[4] and Esther Giles of Townsend; b. there, Nov. 4, 1762; m. 1, March 15, 1787, Susan Baldwin, b. 1764, who d. Oct. 17, 1788, "aged 24 years, 5 m^{os}. 25 days"; 2, April 6, 1789, Mary Adams of Townsend. She was b. July 23, 1765, and was one of the

sixteen children of Capt. Daniel Adams, one of the early settlers of Townsend. Twelve of these lived to maturity, whose names follow: Daniel, Abner, Rebecca, Benjamin, Ephraim, Kezia, Mehitable, Elizabeth, Mary, Joseph, Phebe, James. Eleven of these married, and had families. All are now deceased. The parents, and many if not all of the children, were pious. Mary, the wife of John Giles, became an earnest disciple of Christ in the morning of life, and connected herself with the Congregational Church.

John Giles, in early life, became a decided follower of Christ, and united with the Congregational Church in Townsend. He was chosen Deacon in Dec. 1812, and sustained the office acceptably till his death. He spent all his days there, and d. Aug. 24, 1825, aged 62 years, 9 months, and 20 days. Mrs. Mary Giles, his widow, survived him thirty-two years, and d. Nov. 2, 1857, a. 92.

Their children were—

321. †Daniel,[6] b. Feb. 28, 1790; m. 1, Betsey Stone; 2, Hannah Hart; 3, Betsey (Pratt) Hodgman.
322. John,[6] b. Nov. 11, 1791; d. Sept. 12, 1800.
323. Samuel,[6] b. June 24, 1793; d. Aug. 22, 1800.
324. Abner,[6] b. March 16, 1795; d. Aug. 22, 1800.
325. Susan,[6] b. Aug. 25, 1797; d. May 8, 1798.
326. Joel,[6] b. April 9, 1799; d. Aug. 28, 1800.
327. Mary,[6] b. Dec. 18, 1801; unm.; a devoted christian; d. Nov. 5, 1857, æ. 56.
328. Joel,[6] b. May 6, 1804; unm.; H. C. 1829; Tutor in Harvard Coll.; LL. B. in same, 1837; a distinguished lawyer in Boston. He has been a member of the Massachusetts Senate, and of the House of Representatives; a member of the Constitutional Convention of 1853; one of the Commissioners of the Back Bay Lands, &c. He holds a high rank in his profession, has more than ordinary legal attainments, enjoys an extensive and lucrative practice, and possesses in a high degree the confidence of the business world and of the religious community. He is scholarly in his tastes, unassuming in his deportment, and has long been known as a decided and devout christian.
329. John,[6] b. March 23, 1806; unm.; H. C. 1831; became hopefully pious, and united with the Orthodox Church in Cambridgeport, under the pastoral care of Rev. William Augustus Stearns, D. D., now President of Amherst College. He suffered many years under pulmonary disease; and d. at the house of his brother, Dea. Daniel Giles, in Townsend, June 14, 1838.

127.

SARAH GILES,[5] *(Ebenezer,[4] Eleazar,[3] Eleazar,[2] Edward,[1])* sister of the preceding; b. in Townsend, March 6, 1766; m. Capt. James Pratt of Pawlet, Vt. They had nine children, all of whom lived to be more than forty years of age. Their names follow—

330. Elisha,[6] b. 1784; m. 1, Sarah Munroe. She d. in little more than a year after marriage; 2, Lucy Sumner of Halifax, Vt. They had a large family of children. He early removed to Ypsilanti, Mich., where he d. in 1833, a. 49.
331. Lucy,[6] b. 1786; never married; d. in Pawlet, Vt., in 1830, a. 44.
332. Sarah,[6] } twins, b. ab. 1788. — m. Stephen Loomis of Rushville, N. Y. She d. in 1849, leaving several children.
333. Esther,[6] } twins, b. ab. 1788. — m. Ephraim Giles. They live in Oswego, Mich., and have a large family of children, all living at the West, except two sons, one of whom lives in Westborough, Mass., and the other in Pawlet, Vt.
334. Dorcas,[6] b. ab. 1790; m. 1, Braman Fitch of Pawlet, Vt., and removed to Rochester, N. Y. 2, Elisha Smith. She d. in 1831, leaving three children by the first husband and one by the second.

335. Miner Giles,[6] b. Nov. 13, 1800; grad. Midd. Coll. 1823, and studied Theology at Andover Theol. Sem. The first year after leaving the seminary he spent in connection with the Am Tract Society, New York. From 1828 to 1848 he was Pastor of the First Congregational Church in Auburn, Mass., acceptably performing the duties of that office. In 1848 he was dismissed therefrom at his own request, and soon after accepted the appointment of Financial Agent of the Massachusetts Colonization Society; which position he still holds. Soon after his settlement in Auburn, he m. Caroline Drury, dau. of Maj. Thomas Drury of that place, by whom he has had nine children, three of whom d. in infancy. The remainder are mostly in New York. Mrs. Caroline Pratt d in 1860, and was buried in the cemetery of the Theol. Sem. Andover, in which town he still resides.

336. James,[6] m. Philena Sheldon of Pawlet, Vt. He removed to Westfield, N. Y., where he still lives. He had held several civil offices in that State; and has had three children, of whom two are still living.

337. Alvah,[6] m. Sarah Cranch of Pawlet, Vt. He removed to Ypsilanti, Mich., where he has filled a number of civil and ecclesiastical offices with good success. He has had no children.

337½. Ervin,[6] m. Caroline Elwell of Rupert, Vt. He lives on the old homestead in Pawlet. He has nine children.

140.

NEHEMIAH GILES,[5] (*James*,[4] *Eleazar*,[3] *Eleazar*,[2] *Edward*,[1]) youngest child of James[4] and Elizabeth (Green) Giles of Townsend; b. there, July 1, 1783; m. Jan. 10, 1809, MARY COWDIN, dau. of Thomas and Mary (Farrington) Cowdin of Fitchburg. The mother of Mary Farrington was a sister of Israel Putnam, Major General in the army of the Revolution.

Mr. Giles learned the trade of a blacksmith; but possessing strong mental faculties, and an inventive genius, he turned his attention to the improvement of machinery. The circular saw was invented by him, although it had been, six or seven years previous, without his knowledge, invented in England, where it was known as "Sheldon's Circular Saw." The Patent Laws in this country were then less definite than at present, and no patent was taken out by Mr. Giles, and thus he failed of any special benefit from what was really his invention. He was among the earliest cotton spinners in the country; having established a cotton manufactory in Fitchburg as long ago as 1812. The business was conducted by the firm of Farwell & Giles. He removed to Walpole, N. H., in 1828, and there having purchased a farm, he devoted himself to agriculture. He still resides in that town.

His wife united with the Congregational Church in Walpole, about thirty years ago, and was a most excellent woman. She endured a distressing sickness of many years with exemplary christian fortitude, resignation, and cheerfulness; and went to her heavenly home March 31, 1862.

The family are highly respectable in point of intelligence, moral character, and social position.

The children of Nehemiah and Mary (Cowdin) Giles were—

338. †Marianne Cornelia,[6] b. June 8, 1810; m. Hon. Emory Washburn.

339. †Sarah Farrington,[6] b. July 8, 1812; m. William Bellows.

340. Elizabeth Green,[6] b. May 31, 1816; m. Charles E. West, LL. D. of N. York, formerly Principal of Rutgers Institute in that city, now of Buffalo, and Principal of the Buffalo Female Academy. Their children are—

341. *Emory Washburn.* 342. *Charles.*

343. *Elizabeth.* 345. *Herbert.*
344. *Marianne W.* 346. *Bertha.*
347. Warren Augustus,[6] b. March 27, 1820; grad. D. C. 1839; went to Georgia as a teacher in September, and d. at Summerville, Chattooga Co., in the N. W. part of that State, Dec. 12, 1839.

166.

SAMUEL GILES,[5] *(Samuel,[4] Eleazar,[3] John,[2] Edward,[1])* son of Samuel[4] and Eunice (Herrick) Giles of Beverly; b. there, Dec. 18, 1750.

Samuel Giles of *Salem*—he is also said to be of Beverly—enlisted May 6, 1775, as a private, in Capt. Nathan Brown's company, in Col. John Mansfield's regiment. Opposite to his name is the remark, "entered in Train, June 15." This means, he was transferred at that time to the artillery company, commanded by Capt. Samuel Russell Trevett of Marblehead, in Col. Richard Gridley's regiment. [Mass. Archives.

This company, or train of artillery, or battery, as it would now be called, fought valiantly at Bunker Hill, June 17, 1775, and brought away the only field-piece which was saved, out of six taken to the field.

Samuel Giles was chief gunner in a company raised for coast defence in Marblehead, under command of Capt. Edward Fettyplace. He enlisted Feb. 14, 1776, and served till the end of the year. This company consisted of just 100 men, including officers. [Ibid.

Samuel Giles was a matross (or common soldier) in the first company in the Massachusetts train of artillery, commanded by Capt. Philip Marett, in Col. Crafts's regiment, from Dec. 1, 1776 to May 8, 1777. [Ibid.

Samuel Giles was pilot of the State ship Tartar, under command of Capt. John Cathcart, from May 30, 1782, to Nov. 11, 1782, at £5 per month. There were 103 men, including officers.* [Ibid.

Of the remainder of his history I am wholly ignorant.

167.

HENRY GILES,[5] *(Samuel,[4] Eleazar,[3] John,[2] Edward,[1])* brother of the preceding; b. in Beverly, Feb. 14, 1753.

Henry Giles of Beverly was a matross in a company of artillery, commanded by Capt. Samuel R. Trevett, in Col. Richard Gridley's regiment. He enlisted, May 29, 1775. Previously to this, he had enlisted as a private in Capt. William Curtis's company of infantry, in Col. John Glover's regiment. [Mass. Archives.

As has been already stated, Capt. Trevett's company of artillery was in the battle of Bunker Hill, and did good service on that memorable day.

There is some reason to think that this Henry Giles afterwards removed to Nova Scotia, and d. at Cole Harbor, five miles from Halifax, in that Province, Nov. 1832, a. 81.

---

* David Giles was a seaman on board the brig Hazard, commanded by Capt. John F. Williams, in the service of the State of Massachusetts Bay, from July 10, 1779, to Sept. 6, 1779, one month, 28 days. [Mass. Archives.] I know not his connection with the Giles Family. The Hazard, in 1777–8, was under the command of Capt. Simeon Sampson of Kingston.

The children of this individual, who d. near Halifax, were—*

348. Joseph,[6] ———; lives at Cole Harbor, N. S., on the farm formerly owned and occupied by his father. He m. Ann Morash, (?) and had children—
   349. *Alexander.*[7]
   350. *Henry.*[7]
   351. *John.*[7]
   352. *Elizabeth.*[7]
   353. *Mary Ann.*[7]
   354. *Harriet.*[7]
   355. *Joseph.*[7]

356. Samuel,[6] ———; lives also at Cole Harbor, N. S.; m. Elizabeth Otto, of German parentage. Their children were—
   357. *Barbara,*[7] b. March 31, 1810.
   358. *Samuel.*[7]
   359. *Catharine.*[7]
   360. *Elizabeth.*[7]
   361. *Louisa,*[7] b. April 8, 1817; m. James Gillespie. They now live in Salem, Mass., and are members of the Howard Street (Orthodox) Church, Rev. C. C. Beaman, pastor.
   362. *Sophia,*[7] ———; d. March 9, 1859, a. 30.
   363. *John.*[7]
   364. *Joseph.*[7]
   365. *William.*[7]
   366. *Peter.*[7]

367. Catharine,[6] ———; m. William Osborn, a farmer.
368. Louisa,[6] ———; m. Benjamin Bissett, a farmer.
369. Mary,[6] ———; m. John Hawkins, a seaman.
370. Margaret,[6] ———; d. young and unmarried.

177.

EDMUND GILES,[5] (*Edmund,*[4] *Eleazar,*[3] *John,*[2] *Edward,*[1]) son of Edmund[4] and Esther (Ellingwood) Giles of Beverly; b. there, May 10, 1762; m. 1785, (*published*, April 17, 1785,) SARAH SMITH, b. May 6, 1760, dau. of James and Abigail (Baker) Smith of Beverly.‡

Like his father, he was a "cooper," and spent his life in Beverly.

1787, June 22. Edmund Giles of Beverly, cooper, administrator of his father Edmund Giles of Beverly, cooper, deceased, intestate, sells land to George Cabot, Esq., of Beverly. [Essex Deeds, 148 : 39.

The children of Edmund and Sarah Giles were—

371. †Lydia,[6] b. Aug. 6, 1785; m. David Joseph of Beverly.
372. †Edmund,[6] b. May 6, 1787; m. Jane Wallis of Beverly.
373. Hannah,[6] b. April 19, [1789?] d. young.

---

* The account which is given of this family was received from Mrs. Louisa Gillespie of Salem. She also says that her grandfather's name was Joseph Henry Giles; that he was tall and thin; he had a sash and tassel, a high cap with a waving plume, and, she thinks, a long sword, all of which he used to exhibit as worn by him in the Revolutionary War; and she says he was in the battle of Bunker Hill, and, as I understood, fought on the side of liberty. He was from Roxbury, or Salem. I am not sure of the identity of the grandfather of Mrs. Gillespie, with Henry Giles,[5][167] but consider it probable.

‡ James Smith, b. Nov. 21, 1730, was son of James Smith, b. Feb. 2, 1694–5, by wife Sarah Creesy, m. Feb. 2, 1719. The last named James was son of Hazadiah Smith, by wife Hannah Grover, m. May 27, 1684. This Hannah Grover was doubtless a granddaughter of Edmund Grover, who was of Salem, 1637, and d. in Beverly, June 11, 1683; and either sister or cousin of Lydia Grover, grandmother of Edmund Giles[5] in the text. See p. 23.

Sixth Generation.

190.

Capt. BENJAMIN GILES,[6] *(Eleazar,[5] Eleazar,[4] Samuel,[3] Eleazar,[2] Edward,[1])* son of Capt. Eleazar[5] and Sarah (Ellenwood) Giles of Beverly; b. Feb. 23, 1779; m. July 26, 1804, NANCY WILLIAMS, b. in Stockbridge, Sept. 24, 1783, dau. of Rev. Elisha Williams, pastor of the Baptist Church in Beverly, by his wife Abigail Livermore.*

He lived in Beverly; was a sea captain; a smart, active man, and a good manager of business. He d. in Beverly, Sept. 2, 1849. His widow is still living, with her dau. Mrs. Potter, at Cambridge.

Their children, all b. in Beverly but the last, were—

374. Sarah Ellenwood,[7] b. April 30, 1805; m. Oct. 12, 1825, Jonathan Minot, formerly of Westford, now of Northfield.
375. Benjamin,[7] b. about 1806; d. at 9 months old.
376. Ann Williams,[7] b. May 5, 1808; m. Oct. 25, 1829, Thomas Jefferson Leland, b. 1801, in Chester, Vt., son of Joshua and Thankful (Sherman) Leland of that place. For his pedigree, see Genealogy of Leland Family, p. 148. He now resides in Somerville, and is a wholesale provision dealer in Boston. Children—
    377. *Julia G.*, b. 1830.
    378. *Francis A.*, b. 1832.
    379. *Thomas J.*, b. 1835.
    380. *Abby E.*, b. 1840.
    381. *Anna W.*, b. 1845.
382. Abigail Livermore,[7] b. Feb. 10, 1810; m. Aug. 15, 1843, Henry Potter, now resident in Cambridge, and a merchant in Boston.
383. Alfred Ellenwood,[7] b. in Boston, Nov. 2, 1820; m. June 9, 1853, Susannah Ridgway Homer Lord, dau. of Melvin Lord of Boston, who was one of the firm of West, Richardson & Lord, and after that of Richardson, Lord & Holbrook, booksellers and publishers in Boston, 30 or 40 years ago. Mr. Giles grad. Brown Univ. 1844; LL. B. Harv. 1846; is a counsellor of law in Boston; resides in Roxbury. Children—
    384. *Emily Lord*, b. July 31, 1860.
    385. *Melvin Lord*, b. April 16, 1862.

254.

Capt. SAMUEL GILES,[6] *(Samuel,[5] Eleazar,[4] Samuel,[3] Eleazar,[2] Edward,[1])* son of Samuel[5] and Mehitable (Hathorne) Giles; b. in Salem, Sept. 18, 1787; m. Nov. 17, 1812, LYDIA GREENLEAF WONSON, b. Nov. 13, 1793, dau. of Samuel and Lydia Wonson of Gloucester. Her

---

* Rev. Elisha Williams was b. Oct. 7, 1757; grad. Yale Coll. 1775; A. M., Harv. and Yale; m. 1780, Abigail Livermore of Livermore, Me. About 1790, he removed to that town; was the first schoolmaster there. About 1798, he became pastor of the Baptist Church in Brunswick, Me., and afterwards of the Baptist Church in Beverly. Several of the latter years of his life were spent in Cambridge, without a pastoral charge; and he d. there, Feb. 3, 1845, æ. 88. [Hist. of Williams Family, pp. 165, 168, and Bond's Watertown Genealogies, p. 349.

Abigail Livermore, wife of Rev. Elisha Williams, was b. Nov. 20, 1758; d. 1817. She was the eldest dau. of Deacon Elijah Livermore,[5] b. March 4, 1730–1; d. Aug. 5, 1808; a native of Waltham and deacon in that town. He removed to Livermore, Me., in 1779, of which township he was chief proprietor and first settler. He was emphatically the father of that town, and a man of great worth. [Bond's Watertown, p. 346.

father, grandfather, and great-grandfather all bore the name of Samuel Wonson.

When a boy of eight or ten years of age, he engaged in the naval service of the United States, in the commencing difficulties with France. At the age of fifteen, he received seaman's wages in a merchant ship. In the war with Great Britain, he was sailing-master of a large private-armed schooner, of about 400 tons, called the Thrasher, which was fitted out from Gloucester, in 1813 or 1814, to cruise against the commerce of the enemy. After the war, he superintended the building of the ship Augusta, and went master of her, from 1816 to 1829, in the China and London trade, in the employ of Thomas Handasyd Perkins, his brother James, and John P. Cushing; the firm being James & T. H. Perkins & Co. of Boston. During that period of thirteen years, he had uncommonly good success, meeting with no serious accident, and having the entire confidence of his employers. In 1829, he retired from the sea, with an ample fortune. He was much respected as a ship-master; and, after his retirement, was often solicited, with tempting offers, to resume the occupation. A strong desire to enjoy his pleasant home overcame every solicitation of this nature.

At the age of twenty-two, he regarded himself as having become a subject of renewing grace, and united with the Baptist Church in Salem. Four years later, he removed to Gloucester, and transferred his church relations to that place. To the interests of the Baptist Church there, he was a liberal contributor. He was exemplary as a christian, and upright as a man. He spent the remaining years of life in Gloucester, and died there, March, 1850, æ. 63. He had no children of his own; but adopted his wife's younger sister Eliza, who is now the wife of Rev. William Lamson, D. D., some years minister of the Baptist Church in Portsmouth, N. H., and installed pastor of the Baptist Church in Brookline, Jan. 29, 1860. They have a son Samuel.

Mrs. Giles now resides in Salem.

271.

Capt. JONES VERY,[6] *(Isaac Very,[5] Elizabeth Giles,[4] Samuel,[3] Eleazar,[2] Edward,[1])* son of Capt. Isaac Very, and grandson of Isaac[4] and Elizabeth (Giles) Very, all of Salem; b. in Spencer, Nov. 17, 1790; m. Feb. 3, 1813, his cousin, Lydia Very,[6] b. June 14, 1792, dau. of Capt. Samuel Very, and gr. dau. of the same Isaac[4] and Elizabeth.*

He was a shipmaster, and lived at the corner of Essex and Boston Streets, in Salem.

He d. Dec. 22, 1824. Mrs. Very still resides in Salem, with her children.

Their children were—

386. Jones,[7] b. Aug. 28, 1813; in 1823–4, accompanied his father on the last two voyages of the latter to Europe; grad. H. C. 1836; had the second honors of Commencement day; Greek tutor in Harvard College, 1836–1838; author of a volume of Essays and Poems, published 1839; unm. In 1843, he was approbated as a preacher by the Cambridge (Unitarian) Association, and is still engaged in that vocation, though without a pastoral charge. From 1833 to 1839, he was a contributor to the Salem

* For further information respecting the Very Family, see Appendix A.

Observer. Since 1839, to the Salem Gazette; also since 1846, to the (Boston) Christian Register. He has furnished for this volume nearly all the information it contains touching the Very family.

387. Washington,[7] b. Nov. 12, 1815. In 1829, he entered as a clerk the Mercantile Bank in Salem, where he remained until May, 1835. He was bookkeeper of the Naumkeag Bank from that time till 1837. In 1839, he entered Harvard College, and graduated in 1843, with the second rank in his class. In the same year, he entered the Divinity School, Cambridge. In 1844–5, he spent about five months in travelling in Europe, in which time he wrote a very full and interesting journal. He graduated from the Divinity School in 1846, in which year he wrote a dissertation on "The Jesuits." which obtained the Bowdoin prize. After preaching about a year, he opened a private school in Salem, which he successfully continued till his decease, April 28, 1853. His sermons were the product of a thoughtful, scholarly mind, and were of a pure and high character. He wrote a few, very beautiful poems. Of these may be named "Lines on the Old Putney Burial Place in Danvers;" "On some Ivy seen at Heidelberg Castle, 1845;" "Spring, a Hymn;" "To Frank;" "The Snow." He published also three letters in the Essex County Freeman, containing his observations while on a visit to the White Mountains in 1852, signed V. He m. April, 1851, Martha N. Leach of Salem. Their children were—

388. *Franklin*,[8] b. Feb. 12, 1852.

389. *Martha W.*,[8] b. April, 1853; d. Feb. 2, 1855.

390. Franklin,[7] b. June 20, 1818; d. July 3, 1822.

391. Horace,[7] b. June 5, 1820; d. July 5, 1820.

392. Frances Eliza,[7] b. June 28, 1821.

393. Lydia Louisa Ann,[7] b. Nov. 2, 1823.

309.

BETSEY SNOW GILES,[6] *(Thomas,[5] Thomas,[4] Samuel,[3] Eleazar,[2] Edward,[1])* eldest dau. of Thomas[5] and Mary (Marshall) Giles; b. in Boston, March 29, 1781; m. April 7, 1800, JOSIAH VINTON,[6] b. in Braintree, July 27, 1777, eldest son of Josiah and Anne (Adams) Vinton of that town.*

---

* The pedigree of Deacon Josiah Vinton, the compiler's father, is fully given in the VINTON MEMORIAL, issued from the press early in March, 1858. The following is a synopsis:—

I. JOHN VINTON was the ancestor of all persons bearing the name of Vinton in America, except of a few who may have emigrated to this country within a few years. He is believed to have been of French extraction; the son or grandson of some pious Huguenot, exiled for religion's sake from *la belle France*, either about the time of the siege of Rochelle, 1625, or, still earlier, about the time of the atrocious massacre of St. Bartholomew's day, 1572; at both which times great numbers of the distressed Protestants of France took refuge in England. Of John Vinton, my first American ancestor, our information is exceedingly limited. He was probably born in England, not far from 1620, since he was a young man in 1648. He came to America perhaps somewhere about 1640, and settled in Lynn, between Salem and Boston. By his wife ANN he had seven children, between 1648 and 1662, *Eleanor, John, William, Blaise, Ann, Elizabeth, Sarah.* He d. in New Haven, Ct., 1663, and his wife also was deceased in 1664, when the Court directed the children to be sent to Lynn. It is erroneously stated in the Vinton Memorial that William m. a dau. of Joseph Hills of Malden. We know nothing about his wife or children. Blaise Vinton m. Lydia Hayden; settled in Hingham, and d. there, Sept. 26, 1716.

II. JOHN VINTON, his eldest son, b. in Lynn, March 2, 1650; m. Aug. 26, 1677, HANNAH GREEN,[3] b. Feb. 24, 1659–60, dau. of Thomas[2] and Rebecca (Hills) Green, and gr. dau. of Thomas[1] and Elizabeth Green, all of Malden. He was a worker in iron, a "forgeman"; was successful in business; lived in Malden eighteen or twenty years; then, in 1695, removed to Woburn, where he purchased a farm of about 70 acres, and devoted himself till his death to agricultural pursuits. He d. Nov. 13,

She received her name from a cherished remembrance of her maternal grandmother, Mrs. Elizabeth Snow; the name *Elizabeth* being supplanted by *Betsey*, as *Mary* has often been by *Polly*, and *Sarah* by *Sally*. She was frequently called Eliza, and ought always to have borne that name or that of Elizabeth, though *Betsey* got the upper hand. Her eldest daughter was supposed to bear her name. In her younger years she was beautiful in person, and was always graceful and polite in manners. Severe and long-continued sickness broke down a constitution originally vigorous, and during forty years, ending in death, she was a constant sufferer.

She went with her parents to Sandy Bay, (now Rockport,) in April, 1786. After a short stay there, she came back to Boston, to live with her grandmother's sister, Mrs. Sarah Sweetser, of whom some notice will be taken in the Sketch of the Marshall Family. She took care of this old lady in her last years; and, in grateful recognition of the service, Mrs. Sweetser left to her by will most of her property.*

1727, a. 77. His wife died in Braintree in 1741, æ. 82. Their children, b. between 1680 and 1700, were, *John, Hannah, Rebecca, Thomas, Mary, Samuel, Abiathar.*

III. THOMAS VINTON, second son of the preceding, b. in Malden, Jan. 31, 1686–7; m. Aug. 10, 1708, HANNAH THAYER,[4] b. Feb. 17, 1685–6, dau. of Nathaniel[3] and Hannah (Hayden) Thayer of Braintree. He was a "bloomer," or blacksmith, by occupation; a man of capacity, activity, and enterprise; went to Braintree, probably some time before 1708; and by his industry and thrift obtained the means of purchasing a homestead of twenty-one acres in 1714. His continued prosperity enabled him to purchase, in 1720, the BRAINTREE IRON WORKS, the first establishment for the manufacture of iron in America, and indeed the first manufacturing establishment of any sort. These Iron Works were then, however, in a state of decline; the result of early miscalculation and later competition. See a History of the Braintree Iron Works, in the Vinton Memorial. Thomas Vinton d. in Braintree, Jan. 18, 1757, æ. 70. His wife Hannah d. there, Nov. 14, 1762, æ. 77. Their children, b. between 1708 and 1723, were, *Hannah, Dorcas, Thomas, Rachel, Nathaniel, Anna, John, William.* John and William died young.

IV. THOMAS VINTON, eldest son of the preceding, b. in Braintree, Aug. 22, 1714; m. 1, Jan. 15, 1735–6, MEHITABLE ALLEN,[4] b. May 30, 1717, youngest dau. of Joseph[3] and Abigail (Savil) Allen of Braintree. She d. about 1760, æ. 44. 2, Sept. 18, 1762, MARY (HUNT) ALLEN, dau. of Dea. William and Sarah Hunt, and widow of Dea. Thomas Allen, all of Braintree. He was a blacksmith; his father left him a good property and he added to it. He died Feb. 28, 1776, æ. 62. His children, b. between 1736 and 1757, were, *Mehitable, Thomas, Rhoda, John, Abigail, William, Joseph, Josiah, Josiah, Betsey.* Rhoda was unm.; the first Josiah, and Betsey, died young.

V. JOSIAH VINTON, youngest son of the preceding, b. April 25, 1755; m. Oct. 24, 1776, ANNE ADAMS,[6] b. Feb. 8, 1757, dau. of Boylston[5] and Mary (Allen) Adams of Braintree. Boylston Adams, b. Feb. 28, 1734, was first cousin to JOHN ADAMS, "the very soul of the American Revolution;" the chief negotiator of the Treaty of Peace in 1783; and the successor of Washington in the Presidency of the American Republic. Josiah Vinton was a gold and silver smith; a trade which he pursued about twenty years, and then gave it up for store-keeping and agriculture. He met with alternate successes and reverses; but was uniformly an upright, conscientious, trust-worthy man. He died of lung fever, Dec. 27, 1843, æ. 89. His wife d. of dropsy, Dec. 18, 1851, æ. 95. They lived together in the conjugal relation more than 67 years. Their children, b. between 1777 and 1800, were, *Josiah, Boylston, Thomas, Abel, Nancy Adams, Mehitable, Henry, Betsey, Elisha, Mehitable, Henry, Mary.* Nancy A., the first Mehitable, and the two Henrys, died young.

VI. JOSIAH VINTON, the eldest of these children, was the husband of Betsey Snow Giles, in the text.

* Abstract of the will of Sarah Sweetser, widow, of Boston. It was dated May 5, 1794; proved Sept. 8, 1795; recorded Suff. Prob. 93 . 315. She devises all her

After the death of Mrs. Sweetser, in Aug. 1795, a. 70, Betsey Giles went to Sandy Bay, in the autumn of 1795, and was there when her father died. In the spring of 1796, she returned to Boston, and resided with Mrs. Cunningham, her mother's kinswoman, till her marriage in 1800. Mrs. Cunningham lived on the north side of Hanover Street, in a house not now standing, between Union and Marshall Streets. Thomas Dakin was, at Betsey's request, appointed her guardian, in reference to the property left her by Mrs. Sweetser. This property was sold in 1801, as appears by the following deed:

1801, Oct. 20. Josiah Vinton, Jun^{r}., of Boston, trader, and Betsey Vinton his wife, for 1085 dollars, convey to Henry Farnham of Boston, Jeweller, the front end of a dwelling-house, whereof Sarah Sweetser, late of Boston, widow, deceased, testate, died seized and possessed, situate on Prince Street, there measuring 17½ feet, &c. [Suffolk Deeds, 199 : 74.

Josiah Vinton was a dry-goods merchant in Boston, from 1797 to 1824, with the exception of the interval from 1808 to 1813, which he spent in trade in Braintree. He commenced with nothing but an upright heart and a good name; and though his gains were moderate and his success not uninterrupted, he acquired ultimately a handsome property. He was eminently conscientious in the management of his business, and enjoyed in a high degree the confidence of all who had deal-

---

household furniture, after the payment of her debts, to Betsey Gyles, dau. of Mary Gyles; also to the said Betsey Gyles my mansion-house on Prince Street, Boston, which I bought of Mary Polley. I request my friend Mary Cunningham of Boston, widow, to take charge of the said Betsey Gyles, and to let out the house, and apply the net proceeds of the same towards the maintenance of the above-named Betsey, till she arrives at the age of eighteen, or day of marriage. Also the testatrix gives to Mary Gyles of Sandy Bay, wife of Thomas Gyles, a gown and petticoat. Gives clothing, &c., to Anna, wife of Benjamin Marshall of Sandy Bay. Gives clothing, &c., to the wife of Pharase [Ferrers] Shirley. Gives to Sally Marshall a gold necklace. To Hannah Bradley, wife of Moses Bradley, a scarlet ridinghood. Gives all the rest of her estate to the above-named Betsey Gyles. Appoints Thomas Dakin of Boston, blacksmith, executor.

Mrs. Mary Cunningham was the widow of Joseph Cunningham. She was b. Jan. 6, 1742, dau. of Jonathan and Sarah (Soper) Dakin of Boston.* She m. 1, Abraham Bartlet, Jan. 23, 1781. He had by a former wife, a son, *Abraham*. 2, Joseph Cunningham, July 15, 1786. He had by a former wife, a dau. *Mary*. Mrs. Hannah Bradley, b. 1739, also named in the will, was a sister of Mrs. Mary (Dakin) Cunningham. Thomas Dakin, the Executor, was their brother. These three were cousins of Mrs. Sweetser, their mother being her aunt. Mr. Dakin lived at the corner of Union and Hanover Streets, at the sign of the Blue Ball, in a house which was pulled down a few years since to widen Union Street. It was once the residence of the father of Dr. Franklin, and there is reason to think that it was Dr. Franklin's birthplace. See Drake's History of Boston, p. 492. Mr. Dakin d. Feb. 12, 1802, a. 73. Mrs. Jane Dakin, his wife, d. Jan. 6, 1808, a. 71. Mrs. Cunningham d. Oct. 22, 1811, a. 69, and was buried under Christ Church. Mrs. Bradley d. in Boston, of old age, Oct. 15, 1820, a. 81, at the house of John Pierce, optician. Benjamin Marshall was the sister's son of the testatrix and brother of Mrs. Mary Giles. Sally Marshall was his daughter. Ferrers Shirley was also her sister's son, by a second husband. My mother long maintained an intimacy with the Dakin family.

"Anthony Dumesnil and Polly Cunningham were mar^{d} April 28, 1798, by Rev. John Eliot, D. D." [Boston Records.] Anthony Dumesnil was a French gentleman, a jeweller. Mrs. Dumesnil was an intimate friend of my mother's. They, not long after marriage, settled in Lexington, Kentucky.

---

* Jonathan Dakin and Sarah Soper were m. in Boston, Oct. 3, 1728, by Rev. John Webb.

ings with him. From his promptness and punctuality in the payment of all his debts, and from never allowing himself to be embarrassed, he was often taken to be the owner of more property than he really was.

In Nov. 1824, he removed to Braintree, intending to reside there permanently. He built and occupied the house where Caleb Stetson now lives, in East Braintree. He was President of the Union Bank of Braintree and Weymouth, from May, 1832, till Oct. 1833. In March, 1836, he removed to South Boston, and continued to reside there till his death. He served the city as one of its Representatives in the Legislature during the session of 1840.

He united with the Old South Church in Boston, Aug. 21, 1803. Of this church he was a member till 1810, when, on the organization of the Union Church of Weymouth and Braintree, he transferred his relation to that body. In 1822, he became a member of the church then recently gathered in Essex Street, Boston. Of this church he was chosen Deacon, in Feb. 1823. On his removal to South Boston he became connected with Phillips Church in that place; was soon after chosen Deacon; and continued in these relations till death.

His natural talents were respectable; his mind was clear and strong; his judgment sound and reliable. In his early life, the schools were of an inferior order, and continued only half of the year. After coming to Boston in 1792, he resolved to supply, as far as possible, by his own unaided endeavors, the defects of his early education. It was not allowed to read or study in the store. At an early hour in the morning, therefore, as soon as he could see, and in the evening after the labors of the day were over, he applied himself earnestly to books. He thus became able to perform operations in algebra, to read Virgil and Livy, and to write a terse and vigorous English. Had opportunity been allowed, he would have made a good classical scholar. To the end of his life, Beza's Latin Testament was his cherished companion after public worship on the Sabbath. But the injudicious use of his eyes in youth produced a weakness of the organ from which he never recovered.

He was retiring in his disposition, and preferred the quiet of his own pleasant home to any exhibition of himself before the public eye. He never sought for office, though it was sometimes conferred upon him. A commission of Justice of the Peace was sent to him at Braintree, without his seeking; but he never used it. Yet he never shrunk from responsibility. At different times he was called, in the Providence of God, to arduous and self-denying labors in the cause of evangelical religion, and to endure no small amount of obloquy and reproach for doing what he thought to be only his simple duty.

Deacon Josiah Vinton died of apoplexy, Oct. 17, 1857, a. 80 years, 2 months, 20 days. He was apparently in usual health up to the very moment of his departure. His departure was without a struggle, or any mention of illness on his part. "In a moment, in the twinkling of an eye," he was ushered into the presence of that Saviour, of whom he had been a steadfast and consistent follower during a long life. He retained all his faculties of body and mind in cheerful exercise to the end; and only three days before his decease visited the sepulchres of his fathers and of his deceased wife, in Braintree.

On the Friday evening succeeding his death, the Phillips Church

unanimously adopted a resolution, to be entered on their records, recognizing "his faithfulness as an officer of the church, his devotedness to the cause of Christ, and his integrity as a citizen;" adding, "that like a shock of corn fully ripe, he has been gathered into the granary of God."

Mrs. Vinton was conscientious, faithful, and exemplary in all the relations of life. She made a public profession of religion, at the Essex Street Church, Boston, Rev. Samuel Green, pastor, June 1, 1823, though regarded as truly religious long before. She was a faithful wife, an affectionate mother, a kind and disinterested friend. Her children had implicit confidence in her, and their best interests lay nearest her heart. She d. Aug. 9, 1849, a. 68.

The children of Dea. Josiah and Betsey (Giles) Vinton were—

400. †John Adams,[7] b. Feb. 5, 1801; m. 1, Orinda Haskell. 2, Laurinda Richardson.
401. †George,[7] b. Aug. 13, 1803; m. 1, Charlotte W. Callender. 2, Mary Callender.
402. Eliza Ann,[7] b. Jan. 31, 1806; unm.; resides in Boston.
403. †Nancy Adams,[7] b. Oct. 26, 1807; m. William V. Alden.
404. Mary Marshall,[7] b. March 30, 1809; d. Oct. 31, 1821.
405 †Alfred,[7] b. Dec. 28, 1815; m. Sarah Martin.
406. †Frederic,[7] b. Oct. 9, 1817; m. 1, Phebe Worth Clisby. 2. Mary B. Curry.
407. Harriet Newell,[7] b. March 8, 1819; unm.; resides in Boston.

All the above were b. in Boston, except Mary, who was b. in Braintree.

310.

MATTHEW SMITH GILES,[6] (*Thomas*,[5] *Thomas*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Eleazar*,[2] *Edward*,[1]) eldest son of Thomas[5] and Mary (Marshall) Giles; b. in Boston, Aug. 16, 1784; m. 1, Dec. 14, 1806, SALLY WEBSTER, dau. of Joshua and Esther (Pool) Webster of Sandy Bay, now Rockport. She d. March 6, 1840, a. 50 years, 9 months. 2, LYDIA (LEE) CLIFFORD, a widow, of Wenham, March 22, 1841.

His name was given out of respect to Capt. Matthew Smith, a shipmaster, who was the first husband of Mrs. Sarah (Soper) Sweetser, his grandmother's sister. See the preceding article. He has resided in Rockport all his life, except the first twenty months. He has been connected with sea-faring business; was master of his own vessel in trading voyages to Boston, New York, and Philadelphia, and to ports in the State of Maine. At the age of twenty-two, he united himself to the First Congregational Church in Rockport, under the pastoral care of Rev. David Jewett. He has ever been exemplary and devoted as a christian. When a Congregational Church was formed at Lanesville, two or three miles distant, about thirty years since, there was found to be a lack of male members. To supply this deficiency, Mr. Matthew S. Giles and his cousin by marriage, Mr. William Choate, were designated by their brethren to join and thus to strengthen the new church; in which they sustained the office of Deacon several years.

His children, all by first wife, have been—

408. †Matthew,[7] b. Nov. 28, 1807; m. Harriet Allen of Manchester.
409. †John James,[7] b. Feb. 1, 1810; m. 1, Betsey G. Lane. 2, Margaret S. Stockman. 3, Catharine A. McFarland.
410. William,[7] b. Nov. 14, 1812; d. of consumption, July 19, 1834, æ. 22. He was in declining health, at his father's house, from Oct. 1833, till his

death. During this period he appeared to experience the renewing influence of the Holy Spirit.

411. Darius,[7] b. Jan. 23, 1815; d. of consumption, at his father's house, April 12, 1842, a. 27. He had learned the trade of a cabinet-maker, but it proved unfavorable to his health. In his last illness he was supposed to experience a saving change. His last words were—"Lord Jesus, receive my spirit!"

412. Lydia Dodge,[7] b. Dec. 23, 1817; m. Jabez Richardson of Rockport, Feb. 15, 1838. They were both sick at the same time, and of the same disease, consumption, at her father's house. They were admitted to the communion of the church, at the dwelling-house, a few weeks before death. He died June 7, 1843; and she followed him, June 22, fifteen days after. They had a child, which d. in infancy.

413. †Alfred,[7] b. July 31, 1820; m. Eliza Jane Torrey, 1846.

414. Mary,[7] b. Oct. 22, 1822; d. of consumption, Oct. 20, 1840, a. 18.

415. Calvin,[7] b. Aug. 24, 1828; d. of fever, Sept. 28, 1828.

311.

Deacon THOMAS GILES,[6] *(Thomas,[5] Thomas,[4] Samuel,[3] Eleazar,[2] Edward,[1])* second son of Thomas[5] and Mary (Marshall) Giles; b. in Boston, Nov. 16, 1785; m. 1, Aug. 9, 1808, OLIVE TARR,[5]* b. Nov. 3, 1791, dau. of Benjamin[4] and Lucy (Pool) Tarr of Rockport. Her father was a *Tarr*, the son of a Pool; her mother was a *Pool*, the daughter of a Tarr. She d. March 3, 1831, a. 39 years, 4 months. 2, Jan. 3, 1833, MARY COTTON HOLMES, b. July 10, 1796, dau. of Col. Robert and Susanna (Chandler) Holmes of Dunbarton, N. H. She was a descendant of JOHN COTTON, that eminent minister of Boston, in both Englands, whose fame has gone out through all the world. She d. Aug. 6, 1855.†

---

* For the pedigree of Olive Tarr, first wife of Thomas Giles, and for Sketches of the Tarr and Pool families, see Appendixes B. and C.

† The pedigree of Mary Cotton Holmes appears to be as follows:—

I. ABRAHAM HOLMES, with his first wife and their children, came from Ireland in 1719, and soon joined the settlement which had been commenced by his countrymen at Londonderry, N. H., the year previous.* His second wife was Mary Morrison. He was early elected an elder in the First Presbyterian Church there, and d. 1753, a. 70.

II. JOHN HOLMES, his son, b. 1709, was ten years old when he came to America; and was also an elder in the Church at Londonderry. His wife was Grizel Givean. They had nine children, *Sarah, Margaret, Abraham, Eleanor, Robert, Mary, Thomas, Mary Ann, Martha.* [Hist. of Londonderry, by Rev. Edw. L. Parker.

III. JOHN HOLMES, b. 1731, whom I take to be a son of the preceding John Holmes, though Mr. Parker does not record him as such—was in Dunbarton, N. H., as early as 1762; and in 1764, he bought a lot of land in that town. He was chosen tythingman in 1765, and constable in 1769. He was in the battle of Bunker Hill. He m. Mary McCalley, Oct. 31, 1759; and d. May 1, 1804, a. 73. His wife d. at the age of 70. Their children were—

William, b. at Goffstown, N. H., July 28, 1760.

Mary, b. at Dunbarton, June 17, 1762.

Robert, b. at do. March 5, 1766; [m. Susanna Chandler;] Col. of militia, 1811; was a good officer; d. Feb. 28, 1850, a. 84. [Father of Mary C. Holmes, sec-

---

* For an account of the Scotch-Irish emigrations to America, and the causes, see Geneal. Reg. Vol. XII., pp. 231-237. See also Parker's Hist. of Londonderry. The causes were, in brief, the oppressive rule of the government at home; advance of rents by landlords; and disastrous seasons. The first organized company of these emigrants came in five vessels, consisting of 120 families, and arrived in Boston, Aug. 4, 1718. A portion of these settled in Nutfield, N. H., where they founded a town, which, from their celebrated city in Ireland, they called Londonderry.

He has always resided at Rockport, since he was five months old. His business, during all the earlier years of his life, was on the water, as was that also of his brothers. In 1810, he took his mother's shop, and engaged in trade; at the same time pursuing the business of navigation. He kept a store in Rockport from 1810 to 1847, without interruption. He was also in the coastwise trade, visiting the ports from

---

ond wife of Thomas Giles.] His son Charles now resides upon the homestead in Dunbarton.

Charles McCalley, b. Aug. 30, 1767; a wealthy merchant in Boston. [His dau. Susan m. Hon. Alpheus Hardy, a native of Chatham, Mass., now an enterprising and prosperous merchant in Boston, a resident in Dorchester, and member of the Senate of Massachusetts, President of Seamen's Friend Society, &c.]

Betty, b. April 15, 1769.

John, b. Nov. 8, 1771.

Abraham, b. May 15, 1772.

Alexander, b. Feb. 17, 1774.

Margaret, b. Jan. 4, 1776.

Martha, } twins, b. Nov. 24, 1777. [History of Dunbarton, N. H., by Caleb Stark.
Anna, }

Mrs. Mary C. Giles, second wife of Thomas Giles in the text, assured the compiler, that her father's grandfather was a native of Ireland, and was one of those who settled in Londonderry in 1719. She also stated that her father, Robert Holmes, had a brother Abraham, and sisters Mary Ann and Martha. The similarity of the names in the families of John Holmes of Londonderry and John Holmes of Dunbarton, is remarkable. Six names out of nine, in the family of the former, are found in the family of the latter. Putting all these things together, we feel warranted in the conclusion that John Holmes of Dunbarton was the son of John Holmes of Londonderry, notwithstanding the omission of his name by Mr. Parker.

Josiah Chandler of Hopkinton, N. H., married Maria Cotton, dau. of Rev. Josiah Cotton, formerly of Providence and Woburn. Their children were—

Josiah, m. ———; a farmer; lived on the old homestead in Hopkinton; deceased some years since; left no children.

Isaac, m. —— Worthington; was a prosperous merchant in Boston, 1815–1835, of the firm of Holmes & Chandler, wholesale grocers in Merchants' Row. His partner was Charles Holmes, brother of Robert Holmes, who m. his (Isaac's) sister Susanna. See above. He afterwards returned to Hopkinton, N. H., his native place, where he d. Aug. 1861.

Moses, m. ———; had a son *John*.

Timothy, m. —— Estabrook of Concord; d. Aug. 1861, or about that time; about two weeks after his brother Isaac.

Susanna, m. Robert Holmes. They were parents of Mary Cotton Holmes.

A daughter, m. —— Eaton. They had a dau. *Charlotte*, wife of Dr. Eaton of Merrimack, N. H.

The children of Robert Holmes, by his wife Susanna Chandler, were—

Charles, m. Louisa Pope; a farmer; lives on the homestead in Dunbarton, N. H.

Chandler, m. Julia Bosworth; was for many years overseer of cotton manufacturing establishments in divers places; now owns and cultivates a farm in Providence, Illinois.

John, d. young.

Mary Cotton, m. Dea. Thomas Giles in the text.

Charlotte, unm.; a teacher; deceased.

Elizabeth, m. Jonathan Wheeler, a native of Sutton, N. H.; many years a teacher of youth; now resides in New Bedford.

The descent of Mary Cotton Holmes from Rev. John Cotton of Boston, is thus traced:

I. Rev. JOHN COTTON, b. in Derby, Eng., Dec. 4, 1585, son of Roland Cotton, a lawyer of eminence; educated at Trinity College, Cambridge; rector of St. Botolph's Church in Boston, Lincolnshire, which was perhaps the most stately parish church edifice in England, a cathedral in size and beauty. This superb building, which would contain five thousand persons, he exchanged for the mud walls and thatched roof of a rude meeting-house on these western shores. He came

Halifax to New York inclusive, more than thirty years; and from 1807 to 1830 was master and pilot of his own vessel, without ever meeting with any accident or damage, though often in imminent danger. He was successful in business, and acquired a fair property.

He was one of the first movers in the enterprise of the Sandy Bay Pier Company, which was started in 1809; and was a Director of the company for many years. This company began with eight thousand dollars, and expended eighty thousand, in the construction of two massive granite piers, for the protection of shipping against the northeast storms, which often beat with inconceivable fury upon that salient angle of the coast. These piers now form a safe and convenient harbor, which had been greatly needed. They were pronounced by competent judges, such as Commodore Bainbridge, commandant at the Navy Yard, and General Dearborn, Collector of the Port of Boston, the most massive piece of stone work then in America. This enterprise laid the foundation for the subsequent prosperity of Rockport. The United States Government has since laid out from eighty to one hundred thousand dollars in furtherance of the same design.

When about fifty years of age, he turned his attention more than formerly to agricultural pursuits, especially the raising of apples, with

---

to Boston in New England, in the Griffin, a ship of 300 tons; arriving there Sept. 4, 1633, with his second wife and their children. Her name had been SARAH STORY, a widow. She was the mother of all Mr. Cotton's (six) children. After Mr. Cotton's death, she became the wife of Rev. Richard Mather of Dorchester. "Mr. Cotton was a famous light in his generation; a glory to both Englands." [Hubbard's Hist. of N. E.] He died greatly revered and lamented, Dec. 15, 1652. a. 67.

II. Rev. JOHN COTTON, his son, b. in Boston, N. E., March 15, 1639–40; H. C. 1657; m. Nov. 7, 1660, JOANNA, dau. of Dr. Brian Rosseter of Guilford, Ct.; ord. pastor, Plymouth, June 20, 1669; d. Sept. 18, 1699, at Charleston, S. C., whither he went in 1697.

III. Rev. ROLAND COTTON, his son, b. at Plymouth, Dec. 27, 1667; H. C. 1685; m. Sept. 1692, ELIZABETH, widow of Rev. John Denison of Ipswich, only dau. of Col. Nathaniel Saltonstall,[3] of Haverhill, and sister of Gurdon Saltonstall,[4] Governor of Connecticut 1708–1724. Rev. Roland Cotton was ord. pastor, Sandwich, Nov. 28, 1694; and d. there, March 18, 1721–2. His widow Elizabeth d. at Boston, July 8, 1726. They were parents of Rev. *John Cotton* of Newton, b. July 15, 1693; H. C. 1710; d. May 25, 1757; of Rev. *Nathaniel* of Bristol, R. I., b. 1694; H. C. 1717; d. July 3, 1729; of *Roland*, H. C. 1719; of Rev. *Ward* of Hampton, N. H., b. 1711; H. C. 1729; d. Nov. 27, 1768; and of—

IV. Rev. JOSIAH COTTON, b. at Sandwich, June 1703; H. C. 1722; ord. at Providence, R. I., Oct. 23, 1728, pastor of a Congregational Church gathered that day; installed pastor of the Third Church in Woburn, July 15, 1747; dismissed June 30, 1756; installed at Sandown, N. H., Nov. 28, 1759; d. May 27, 1780, a. 77. He m. SUSANNA, dau. of Thomas Salter of Boston. They had a son *Roland*, who d. at his father's house in Woburn, when but 21 years of age; and three daughters. One of the daus. m. —— Townsend, removed to Rindge, N. H.; lived to a great age, and, as the widow of a Revol. soldier, drew a pension in her old age. Another m. —— Wilkinson; history unknown. The other was—

V. MARIA COTTON, dau. of Rev. Josiah; m. Josiah Chandler of Hopkinton, N. H. Their daughter—

VI. SUSANNA CHANDLER, m. Col. Robert Holmes of Dunbarton, N. H., who was b. March 5, 1766; d. Feb. 28, 1850, a. 84. They were the parents of—

VII. MARY COTTON HOLMES, second wife of Dea. Thomas Giles,[6] in the text.

For a more complete Genealogy of the Cotton Family, see Drake's History of Boston, folio edition; also Geneal. Register, Vol. I., p. 164; also Bond's Watertown Genealogies, p. 922.

good success. Few towns now excel Rockport in the variety and excellence of its fruit trees.

At the age of thirty, he made a public profession of religion, and united with the First Congregational Church in Rockport; of which for the last thirty-four years he has been Deacon. He has been a warm friend and generous contributor to Foreign Missions from the time of their commencement in this country, 1810; and has rarely failed of attending the meetings of missionary and other benevolent societies, when held within a convenient distance. During many years, he was a teacher in the Sabbath School; and for a few years, superintendent. Of a class of fourteen young men, which he taught more than thirty years ago, eleven became members of the church.

He was in the foremost rank, in his vicinity, of the great Temperance movement in 1826, as will appear from the following statement. In 1826, he had just purchased a considerable quantity of spirituous liquors, for sale in his store at Rockport. Such purchases were made by nearly every country merchant previous to that time. Becoming convinced that the traffic in intoxicating drinks was wrong, he resolved to sacrifice the whole. Accordingly he either poured it out, or put oil into the casks, that it might not be used as a beverage.

All his children, who are now living, with their married partners, are members of Congregational Churches, and all adorn their profession, and are useful and respected members of society.

His children have been—by first wife, Olive Tarr—

416. †Thomas,[7] b. March 20, 1809; unm.; lost at sea, March 9, 1832.
417. †Samuel Jennison,[7] b. Nov. 15, 1811; m. Elizabeth Leonard.
418. †Benjamin,[7] b. Feb. 1, 1816; m. Susan Bartlet Haskell.
419. †Newell,[7] b. Feb. 14, 1818; m. Elizabeth Whipple Gott.
420. George Vinton,[7] b. March 26, 1820; d. Sept. 10, 1820.
421. George Vinton,[7] b. Jan. 1, 1822; d. of consumption, Sept. 7, 1842. He had been religiously inclined during some years. He made a public profession of religion, with his sister Lucy, July 3, 1842. He gave cheering evidence of piety, and was very happy in his last hours.
422. †Olive,[7] b. Feb. 9, 1824; m. Nathaniel Tarr.
423. Lucy,[7] b. Sept. 26, 1826; unm.; resides with her father.
424. Thaddeus,[7] b. Feb. 27, 1829; m. Nov. 24, 1859, Harriet Newell Dennen, dau. of Job and Lucy Dennen of Rockport. She d. of consumption, Sept. 10, 1861, her birthday, being then 23 years of age.

By second wife, Mary Cotton Holmes—

425. Susan Elizabeth,[7] b. Oct. 28, 1833; unm.; resides with her father. A constant sufferer from pain and disease, which she bears with uncomplaining fortitude and resignation.
426. Walter Harris,[7] b. Oct. 6, 1837; received his name out of respect to that most worthy minister of Dunbarton, N. H. He graduated at Amherst College in 1861; now, 1862, a member of the Theological Seminary at Princeton, N. J.

312.

MARY GILES,[6] (*Thomas*,[5] *Thomas*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Eleazar*,[2] *Edward*,[1]) dau. of Thomas[5] and Mary (Marshall) Giles; b. in Rockport, Sept. 3, 1787; m. Aug. 16, 1804, DANIEL SMITH TARR,[5] son of Benjamin Tarr[4] of Rockport. For his pedigree, see Appendix B.

He was a fisherman, and resided in the present town of Rockport. He died of consumption, Aug. 12, 1813. She was thus left a widow,

having been the mother of five children, at the early age of twenty-six. And a widow she ever after remained, until her death, which took place, from congestion of the lungs, at the house of her son in Gloversville, N. Y., March 26, 1858, æ. 71. She had resided in his family some years previous. She was a member of the First Congregational Church in Rockport.

The children of Daniel S. and Mary (Giles) Tarr were—

427. †Abigail Giles, b. March 3, 1805; m. her cousin Fitz Tarr.
428. †Daniel Smith, b. March 12, 1807; m. 1, Charlotte M. Case. 2, Nancy Case. 3, Abigail L. Heacock.
429. Laurana Giles, b. Jan. 7, 1810; d. of scarlet fever, June 8, 1830.
430. Mary Eliza, b. Oct. 1811; d. May 8, 1812.
431. David, b. June 1, 1813; d. Feb. 20, 1814.

313.

SAMUEL GILES,[6] *(Thomas,[5] Thomas,[4] Samuel,[3] Eleazar,[2] Edward,[1])* son of Thomas[5] and Mary (Marshall) Giles; b. in Rockport, Aug. 22, 1789; m. March 10, 1811, MARGARET (DAVIS) NORWOOD, b. Oct. 21, 1790, dau. of Samuel and Margaret (Grover) Davis, and widow of Stephen Norwood, all of Rockport. By her first husband she had a son, Stephen Norwood.

He has always resided in Rockport. He led a sea-faring life; part of the time in the fisheries; part of the time as master and part owner of a vessel engaged in the carrying trade. He was a good navigator, and conducted his voyages with skill and success; an active, capable, energetic man. His wife was a member of the Congregational Church; of a cheerful disposition, amiable in temper, and correct in deportment. Her pious example and fervent prayers have borne rich fruit in the christian lives of her children. She died of consumption, after a lingering illness, about the 6th of Sept. 1854, æ. 64.

Their children were—

432. †Olive,[7] b. Oct. 11, 1811; m. Stephen Andrews.
433. †Azubah Prentiss,[7] b. April 16, 1813; m. Nathan F. Burr.
434. Samuel,[7] b. Sept. 4, 1815; d. June 25, 1817.
435. Margaret,[7] b. May 17, 1817; d. April 8, 1819.
436. †Margaret,[7] b. Feb. 28, 1819; m. William Foster.
437. †Mary Marshall,[7] b. Oct. 3, 1821; m. Thomas W. Knowlton.
438. Samuel,[7] b. Jan. 27, 1824; d. Oct. 7, 1825.
439. An infant son,[7] b. Sept. 14, 1825; d. Oct. 5, 1825.
440. †Laurana Tarr,[7] b. Nov. 5, 1826; m. William W. Marshall.
441. Lucy Elvira,[7] b. Dec. 7, 1828; m. her cousin Eben Giles [448].
442. †Jason,[7] b. Nov. 28, 1830; m. Delphina Pool.
443. Sarah Beach,[7] b. Dec. 30, 1833; d. Oct. 22, 1837.

315.

WILLIAM GILES,[6] *(Thomas,[5] Thomas,[4] Samuel,[3] Eleazar,[2] Edward,[1])* brother of the preceding; b. in Rockport, Sept. 16, 1793; m. Oct. 10, 1814, HANNAH GOTT, b. March 7, 1797, dau. of Ebenezer and Betsey (Goss) Gott of Rockport. She is sister of Dea. Jabez Richardson Gott, formerly a teacher, afterwards a merchant, and during many years past Cashier of the Rockport Bank.

He always resided in Rockport, and like his brothers was a sea-faring man; at first a fisherman, then master and part owner of a vessel in

the fishing and trading business from Rockport. He was a first-rate pilot. He died June 1, 1859, æ. 66. His widow is still living, and has long been a member of the Congregational Church in Rockport.

Their children were—

444. William,[7] b. Aug. 19, 1815; d. Sept. 1826.
445. James,[7] b. June 16, 1817; m. Oct. 1849, Hannah Elizabeth Long of Whitefield, Me. He has been a piano-forte maker, and resided and worked several years in Boston. He has travelled much, and is now a housewright, with his brother Jabez, in San Francisco, Cal. Children—
    446. *George Frederick.*[8]
    447. *Antoinette.*[8]
448. Eben,[7] b. June, 1819; m. his cousin Lucy E. Giles [441], July 10, 1851. He is a shoe dealer in Gloversville, N. Y. No children.
449. Jabez,[7] b. Oct, 11, 1821; unm. He has spent many years in San Francisco, Cal., where he has been very successful, and has acquired a handsome estate, as a master-builder and a dealer in lumber.
450. Elizabeth,[7] b. Aug. 30, 1823; m. Dec. 31, 1844, William Goss. She d. Nov. 14, 1847, without issue.
451. Laura,[7] b. Jan. 10, 1826; unm.; a milliner; resides with her mother. She united with the Congregational Church in Rockport, at the same time with her sister Hannah, Jan. 8, 1854.
452. Hannah Jewett,[7] b. Feb. 10, 1829; m. April 22, 1856, Ephraim Doane Nickerson, a son of Israel Nickerson of Chatham. Children—
    453. *John Franklin.*
    454. *William.*
455. William,[7] b. Sept. 1831; d. June 1833.
456. Frederick,[7] b. July 3, 1835; unm.; a housewright in San Francisco, Cal.
457. Newell,[7] b. April 26, 1837; unm.; a housewright in San Francisco, Cal.
458. Eliza,[7] b. Nov. 7, 1839; unm.; resides with her mother in Rockport.
459. George,[7] b. Aug. 29, 1841; book-keeper in Rockport Bank.

317.

Deacon JENNISON GILES,[6] *(Samuel,[5] Thomas,[4] Samuel,[3] Eleazar,[2] Edward,[1])* son of Samuel[5] and Laurana (Holmes) Giles; b. Sept. 5, 1785; m. 1, Sept. 24, 1806, PHILENDA BEACH, dau. of Amos Beach of Kingsborough, N. Y. She died Dec. 28, 1821, a. 36, fourteen days after the birth of her last child. 2, July 17, 1822, PRUDENCE HATCH of Sherburne, N. Y.

He was a tanner and currier, as was his father before him. He also owned and cultivated a farm. He is a worthy member, and has been many years a Deacon in the Presbyterian (formerly Congregational) Church in Kingsborough, N. Y., where he resides, and where he has spent most of his long life. An estimable and worthy man.

His children—all by first wife—have been—

460. Samuel Lindall,[7] b. Nov. 14, 1807; d. Sept. 28, 1808.
461. †Albert,[7] b. May 10, 1809; m. Ann Osborn, 1836.
462. †Laurana,[7] b. June 3, 1811; m. Ebenezer Rowe, 1831.
463. Orsamus Holmes,[7] b. April 6, 1814; drowned in a tan-vat, July 19, 1816.
464. †James Jennison,[7] b. Jan. 9, 1816; unm.; d. Oct. 1846.
465. †Amos Beach,[7] b. July 14, 1818; m. Harriet N. Wadsworth.
466. †John Adams Vinton,[7] b. Dec. 14, 1821; m. Elizabeth McDonald.

318.

MARY GILES,[6] *(Samuel,[5] Thomas,[4] Samuel,[3] Eleazar,[2] Edward,[1])* sister of the preceding; b. July 23, 1787; m. HENRY DUBOIS LOUNSBERY, Dec. 30, 1807. She d. April 23, 1813, æ. 26. He d. in Virginia, Oct. 1846.

Their children—all b. in Kingsborough—were—

467. †Samuel Giles, b. Nov. 14, 1808; m. Harriet Susan Kinney.
468. †Edward, b. Jan. 3, 1811; m. 1, Anne M. Vosburgh. 2, Elizabeth Butler.
469. Mary Giles, b. March 20, 1813; m. 1835, Rufus Hosmer, son of Jonathan and Miriam (Leonard) Hosmer of Kingsborough, N. Y. Miriam was twin-sister of Elizabeth Leonard, wife of Darius Case. See Daniel S. Tarr [428]. Elizabeth and Miriam Leonard were twin-daus. of Josiah and Elizabeth Leonard of Kingsborough, formerly of Connecticut. Mary's mother died when she was scarcely five weeks old, and she was left in the care of her aunt Sarah Giles [319], who trained her up to womanhood, with exemplary diligence and fidelity. When Sarah was married, April, 1825, Mary went with her to her new home. After Mary's marriage, she removed to Lysander, N. Y. She died March, 1845, leaving no children.

319.

SARAH GILES,[6] *(Samuel,[5] Thomas,[4] Samuel,[3] Eleazar,[2] Edward,[1])* sister of the preceding; b. in Kingsborough, Fulton Co., N. Y., May 26, 1792; m. April 5, 1825, AMOS BEACH, b. in Florida, N. Y., Feb. 20, 1793, son of Amos Beach of that place, afterwards of Kingsborough. He died of paralysis, Nov. 16, 1861, æ. 69. She was his second wife.*

After a protracted season of deep religious concern, she was brought into the light and liberty of the gospel, and made a public profession of religion by uniting with the Congregational Church in Kingsborough, under the pastoral care of that excellent and devoted minister, Rev. Elisha Yale, D. D. She improved her mind by reading, and taught school in the vicinity of her native place many summers, with good success. She has been a correspondent of the compiler of this volume forty-six years; and from her letters he confesses himself to have derived no small instruction and benefit. For her intellectual and religious character he has ever entertained a high degree of respect. She has been faithful and diligent in all the relations of life; an exemplary and devoted christian.

The only child of Amos and Sarah (Giles) Beach is—

---

* Amos Beach, the father, born 1750, was a native of Goshen, in Litchfield County, Ct. His wife was Olive Carrington of Farmington, Ct. They first settled in Florida, N. Y., where their son Amos was born, as above. The next year, 1794, they removed to Kingsborough, where he died, Feb. 1, 1831, a. 81. The business of Amos Beach, Senior, was that of a tanner, currier, and shoemaker. The confinement of the workshop was not congenial to the taste of the son; and as the father owned a farm, the son preferred the labors of husbandry, and became a scientific farmer. He was fond of reading; but his earnest desire for literary pursuits he was not able to gratify. He early espoused the Anti-Slavery cause. His first wife was Huldah, dau. of Stephen Gillett, Esq., of Kingsborough. They were both members of the Congregational (now Presbyterian) Church in that place, before their marriage. Their first child, Edwin, died at the age of twenty months. The next, Huldah Gillett, was two months old when her mother died. Huldah m. Sept. 14, 1847, Laban Franklin Clark of Schenectady, N. Y. They now reside at Susquehanna Depot, Pa. They are members of the Methodist Church. He is a machinist, and is very active in the Sabbath School cause.

Amos Beach, husband of Sarah Giles, has a brother, Rev. Ebenezer C. Beach, many years pastor of the Presbyterian Church, Lysander, N. Y.

‡ She was dau. of Samuel Smith, son of James Smith, who came from Connecticut, and was one of the original members of the Congregational Church in Kingsborough. The mother of Charlotte Camilla Smith was Elizabeth, fourth dau. of Azariah Baird, who also removed from Connecticut to Kingsborough, soon after the close of the Revolutionary War.

470. Giles, b. May 29, 1826; m. Charlotte Camilla Smith‡ of Kingsborough, June 24, 1851. He is a skilful organ builder, and is well acquainted with music; of refined taste and excellent character. He resides at Gloversville, a flourishing village, adjacent to Kingsborough. They have one child—

Charles Sumner, b. at Gloversville, Dec. 15, 1856.

321.

Deacon DANIEL GILES,[6] *(John,[5] Ebenezer,[4] Eleazar,[3] Eleazar,[2] Edward,[1])* eldest son of Dea. John[5] and Mary (Adams) Giles of Townsend; b. there Feb. 28, 1790; m. 1, Sept. 23, 1813, BETSEY STONE, b. May 27, 1788, dau. of Samuel Stone. She, with the other five children of her parents, was by them consecrated to God in infancy; and all but one became hopefully pious, and united with the church. She d. Nov. 28, 1823, a. 35. 2, May 31, 1827, HANNAH HART, b. March 5, 1804, dau. of Daniel Hart. She united with the church in 1826. During several years she suffered from pulmonary disease, of which she d. Oct. 6, 1840. As the disease advanced, her faith in Christ, and in his atoning sacrifice, became more firm and sustaining, and so continued even to the end. 3, May 12, 1842, BETSEY (PRATT) HODGMAN, b. in Lunenburg, April 3, 1795, dau. of Benanuel and Lucy (Hosmer) Pratt of that place. She became the wife of Buckley Hodgman of Camden, Me., Oct. 11, 1818. He was the son of Job and Anna (Hosmer) Hodgman of Mason, N. H. Anna was cousin of Lucy Hosmer, just named. He died Feb. 3, 1830, leaving her with two sons and a daughter, who are mentioned in the note at the foot of the page. She remained a widow twelve years. In 1837, she united with the Congregational Church in Camden.

She died July 12, 1857, a. 62. She possessed good sense, energy of character, a strong mind, expansive benevolence, and a genuine, unostentatious piety. In her life, and especially in her last days of weakness and suffering, the grace of God shone clearly and brightly.

Her character is more fully drawn in an Obituary Sketch which appeared in the (Boston) Puritan Recorder, Aug. 27, 1857.*

Deacon Daniel Giles spent his whole life in Townsend, and d. Dec. 5, 1858, a. 68 yrs. and 9 mos. As a man of business he was widely known.

---

* Benanuel Pratt, father of Mrs. Betsey (Pratt) Giles, was b. in Needham, Sept. 26, 1756. He was probably descended from Joshua Pratt, who came over to Plymouth in the Ann, in 1623. He lived in Lunenburg, where five of his eight children were born, till 1795, and then removed to Townsend, where he d. June 6, 1825, æ. 69. Lucy Hosmer, his wife, was b. at Concord, March 6, 1762, a descendant of James Hosmer of Concord, 1635. She d. at Chester, Vt., March, 1849, a. 87. She was an excellent woman, and was many years a member of the Congregational Church in Townsend.

The children of Betsey Pratt, by her first husband, Buckley Hodgman, were—

Edwin Ruthven, b. at Camden, Me., Oct. 21, 1819; grad. at Dartmouth College, 1843; at Andover Theol. Sem. 1846; m. 1, Sept. 17, 1846, Martha Hill, dau. of Rev. Ebenezer Hill of Mason, N. H. She d. May 2, 1854. 2, Abbie P. Simonds, Jan. 15, 1856. He was ordained as an evangelist, at Orford, N. H., May 17, 1849; installed at Lunenburg, Mass., Feb. 18, 1852, dismissed March 26, 1855; installed at Lynnfield, Jan. 9, 1856, dismissed Nov. 30, 1858. He is now, 1862, acting pastor of the Congregational Church in Westford.

Lucy Ann, b. at Camden, Jan. 28, 1821; m. Dec. 1, 1852, Joshua Sawyer Page of Warren, Me. They now reside in Townsend.

Albert Heald, b. at Camden, Oct. 25, 1823; m. Feb. 14, 1846, Elizabeth K. Dyer of Searsmont, Me. They at first settled on the homestead at Camden, but during three years past (1862) they have lived in Townsend.

From 1811 to his death, a period of forty-seven years, he was a member of the Congregational Church in Townsend, of which, in 1828, he was chosen Deacon. He was a good man, "full of faith and of the Holy Ghost;" a firm friend of the church, and ready at all times to promote what he regarded as its best interests. His doctrinal views were distinctively Calvinistic. His last sickness was painful, but he bore it with submission, and there was peace in his death. All his children, who came to mature years, gave pleasing evidence of piety; but all were cut off in the flower of life.

His children were—by first wife—

471. Elizabeth,[7] b. Feb. 26, 1817; unm.; d. of consumption, Jan. 25, 1842.
472. Mary,[7] b. July 4, 1819; unm.; d. of consumption, Nov. 19, 1837.

By second wife—

473. Ellen Augusta,[7] b. April 26, 1834; m. Walton Bancroft of Townsend, in the autumn of 1855; removed to Warsaw, Illinois, and d. there Oct. 2, 1856. "She was buried in Woodland Cemetery at Quincy, Ill., on the high bank of the Mississippi, a beautiful spot, fit for a christian's grave." She was a young woman of rare promise; a member of the Congregational Church in Townsend; well educated; of comely person, and of good native talents; beloved in life, and much lamented in death. Her only child, *Walton Giles*, b. Sept. 1856, d. April, 1857, on the way to Townsend, where it was buried.
474. John Marshall,[7] b. Nov. 23, 1839; d. Nov. 4, 1840.

338.

MARIANNE CORNELIA GILES,[6] (*Nehemiah*,[5] *James*,[4] *Eleazar*,[3] *Eleazar*,[2] *Edward*,[1]) eldest dau. of Nehemiah[6] and Mary Giles; b. June 8, 1810; m. Nov. 2, 1830, Hon. EMORY WASHBURN, b. at Leicester, Feb. 14, 1800, son of Joseph and Ruth (Davis) Washburn of Leicester, and grandson of Col. Seth Washburn of Leicester, formerly of Bridgewater.

He grad. Williams Coll. 1817; was admitted to the bar, March, 1821; practised law in Leicester from Sept. 29, 1821, to March 28, 1828, when he removed to Worcester. He has been a member of both branches of the State Legislature; Judge of the Court of Common Pleas for the County of Worcester; Governor of Massachusetts in 1854. Received the Honorary Degree of LL. D. from Harvard and Williams Colleges in 1854; has been University Professor of Law in Harvard University from 1856 till the present time.

He now resides at Cambridge; a gentleman of scholarly taste, of refined manners, and high moral character. His tastes are historical as well as legal; as is shown by a History of Leicester, compiled by him and published in 1860; also by an Address at the Two-Hundredth Anniversary of the Incorporation of Bridgewater, delivered at West Bridgewater, June 3, 1856; and a Discourse before the Congregational Library Association in 1860.

Mrs. Washburn is a lady of superior intelligence and accomplishments.

Their children have been—

475. Marianne G., b. Nov. 24, 1831.
476. Charles B., b. Dec. 30, 1833; d. Oct. 16, 1851.
477. Emory, b. June 26, 1837; grad. H. C. 1860; now a member of the Law School in Harvard University.
478. Alfred Foster, b. Nov. 16, 1852.

339.

SARAH FARRINGTON GILES,[6] *(Nehemiah,[5] James,[4] Eleazar,[3] Eleazar,[2] Edward,[1])* sister of the preceding; b. July 8, 1812; m. 1836, WILLIAM BELLOWS, b. 1808, son of Col. Josiah Bellows, b. Oct. 31, 1767, and grandson of Col. Benjamin Bellows, all of Walpole, N. H. The grandmother of William Bellows was Mary, dau. of Major Jonathan Hubbard; she had been widow of John Jennison. [JENNISON, 21.] For an account of the Bellows Family, see Bond's Watertown Genealogies, pp. 532–539. See also a separate History of the Family by Rev. Dr. Henry Whitney Bellows of New York, which I have not had the pleasure of examining.

Mr. Bellows was an agriculturist in Walpole; afterwards resided in Cincinnati; d. at Walpole, May 7, 1862.

Their children are—

479. William, b. July, 1837; a merchant in Cincinnati.
480. Edward Warren, b. 1842; at school.

371.

LYDIA GILES,[6] *(Edmund,[5] Edmund,[4] Eleazar,[3] John,[2] Edward,[1])* dau. of Edmund[5] and Sarah (Smith) Giles of Beverly; b. there, Aug. 6, 1785; m. DAVID JOSEPH of Beverly. They were *published*, Dec. 6, 1801.

Their children were—

481. David, d. at sea, young and unm.
482. Hugh, d. at sea, young and unm.
483. Edmund Giles, b. March 5, 1808; m. March 15, 1833, Mahala Galloupe, b. May 17, 1806, dau. of Edmund and Mahala (Stone) Gallop. He d. of consumption, Sept. 22, 1846. His children were—
    484. *Sarah Jane*, b. July 11, 1834; d. young
    485. *Mahala Elizabeth*, b. Dec. 23, 1835; m. Oct. 10, 1854, Stephen Furbush, from Rome, Maine. Children—
        486. Eva Theresa, b. June 15, 1855.
        487. Stephen Fowler, b. Dec. 8, 1856; d. Nov. 7, 1860.
        488. Charles Edmund, b. Dec. 7, 1858.
        489. Frank Augustus, b. Jan. 27, 1861.
    490. *Edmund Giles*, b. Nov. 29, 1836; d. young.
    491. *Joanna Galloupe*, b. Feb. 11, 1841; m. George W. Lovett of Beverly, Dec. 6, 1859. Had a dau. b. April, 1862.
    492. *Edmund Giles*, b. April 26, 1844.

372.

EDMUND GILES,[6] *(Edmund,[5] Edmund,[4] Eleazar,[3] John,[2] Edward,[1])* son of Edmund[5] and Sarah (Smith) Giles of Beverly; b. there, May 6, 1787; m. May 24, 1812, JANE WALLIS, dau. of Ebenezer and Jane (Carrico) Wallis of Beverly. They lived in Beverly.

Their children were—

493. †Mary Jane,[7] b. Jan. 19, 1813; m. Benjamin Goldsbury.
494. †Edmund,[7] b. Sept. 6, 1815; m. Elizabeth F. Vickery.
495. †Augustus,[7] b. Aug. 18, 1817; m. Priscilla O. Hale.
496. Sarah Smith,[7] b. Jan. 21, 1820; m. July 30, 1846, John Ellingwood Wallis, son of John and Ruth Wallis of Beverly. They had one child—*Sarah Jane*, b. Sept. 3, 1848. Mrs. Wallis d. Sept. 5, 1848, and he m. for second wife Eliza W. Foster of Beverly.
497. Rebecca Cleaves,[7] b. Oct. 19, 1822; m. Oct. 20, 1846, Zebulon Ober Hale,

son of Henry Hale of Beverly. She d. June 2, 1857. Their children were—

498. *Charles*, b. Aug. 15, 1849; d. March, 1856.
499. *Sarah Eliza*, b. May 5, 1852.

500. †Benjamin Very,[7] b. Aug. 31, 1825; m. 1, Aurelia Patch. 2, Nancy C. Perry.

Seventh Generation.

400.

Rev. JOHN ADAMS VINTON,[7] *(Betsey S. Giles,[6] Thomas,[5] Thomas,[4] Samuel,[3] Eleazar,[2] Edward,[1])* eldest son of Dea. Josiah[6] and Betsey S.[6] (Giles) Vinton; b. in Boston, Feb. 5, 1801; m. 1, at Hanover, N. H., June 6, 1832, ORINDA HASKELL,[7] b. in Strafford, Vt., Jan. 14, 1805, dau. of Thomas L. and Orinda (Carpenter) Haskell of that place, afterwards of Hanover, N. H. She d. of consumption, at East Bridgewater, Aug. 4, 1838.

2, at Stoneham, Feb. 24, 1840, LAURINDA RICHARDSON,[7] b. in Stoneham, Oct. 26, 1813, dau. of Dea. Reuben[6] and Sarah[6] (Vinton) Richardson of that place. Sarah Vinton, her mother, was dau. of Ezra Vinton,[5] son of Thomas,[4] son of John Vinton,[3] all of Stoneham. John Vinton[3] was brother of Thomas Vinton[3] of Braintree, gr. gr. father of John A. Vinton, who has already been mentioned as purchaser, in 1720, of the Iron Works in that town. See p. 72, *note*.

Mr. Vinton spent most of his childhood and youth in his father's store; being designed by his father for a merchant; but at mature age, in pursuance of a desire to be a scholar and a minister, which he had secretly but unavailingly cherished during many years, he forsook the walks of commerce and entered Phillips Exeter Academy, in June, 1823; graduated at Dartmouth College, August 20, 1828, and completed a full course of theological study at the Seminary in Andover, Sept. 1831. He received ordination as a minister of the gospel, May 16, 1832; and labored in the work of the ministry, for a longer or shorter period, in Bloomfield, New Sharon, Exeter, and Bristol, all in Maine; in Chatham, Kingston, and Stoneham, in Massachusetts; in West Randolph and Williamstown, in Vermont. He also was Chaplain of the State Almshouse, Monson, Mass., 1859–60. Having a weak voice, and a slender physical frame, he was reluctantly compelled at length to retire from the good work which he had always preferred above all others; and during the last ten years has resided in South Boston.

A more particular account of Mr. Vinton and of his kindred, on the father's side, has been given in the Vinton Memorial.

Children by first marriage—

501. Edward Payson,[8] b. in New Sharon, Me., Feb. 10, 1834; unm.; an organ builder with Giles Beach, [470] at Gloversville, N. Y. He d. at his father's house, in South Boston, of consumption, in the peace and hope of the gospel, Oct. 13, 1861.
502. Mary Orinda,[8] b. in New Sharon, Feb. 18, 1835.
503. John Francis,[8] b. in Exeter, Me., Oct. 3, 1836; d. at his grandfather's house in South Boston, Aug. 8, 1847.

"So fades the lovely blooming flower."



John A. Dix

Children by second marriage—

504. Arthur,[8] b. at West Randolph, Vt., March 22, 1841; d. at Williamstown, Vt., Aug. 25, 1842.
505. Laurinda Ellen,[8] b. at Williamstown, Vt., March 31, 1843; d. at Stoneham, Oct. 4, 1843.
506. Alfred Clarence,[8] b. at Stoneham, July 16, 1844; now a member of Harvard College.
507. Lucy,[8] b. at Bristol, Me., May 2, 1849; d. same day.

401.

GEORGE VINTON,[7] (*Betsey S. Giles,*[6] *Thomas,*[5] *Thomas,*[4] *Samuel,*[3] *Eleazar,*[2] *Edward,*[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Boston, Aug. 13, 1803; m. 1, Sept. 14, 1826, CHARLOTTE WILLIAMS CALLENDER, b. in Boston, Feb. 14, 1802, dau. of Joseph and Mary Callender of that city. She d. at Cambridge, Aug. 6, 1842. 2, Nov. 28, 1844, MARY CALLENDER, a sister of the former wife.

He was a dry-goods merchant in Boston, eighteen or more years. In October, 1845, he removed to Old Hadley, and thence, in March, 1851, to South Hadley, where he now resides, still engaged in mercantile pursuits. He has been, for forty-one years, a worthy and exemplary member of a Presbyterian or Congregational Church.

Children, all by first marriage, and all b. in Boston but the last—

508. Charlotte Ann,[8] b. Jan. 12, 1828; unm.; has been an accomplished teacher in Morristown, N. J., and in New York City; resides now with her father.
509. George,[8] b. Feb. 21, 1830; d. Sept. 10, 1831.
510. George,[8] b. July 26, 1831; d. April 22, 1832.
511. Mary Callender,[8] b. Jan. 27, 1835; d. July 29, 1835.
512. Mary Callender,[8] b. April 19, 1837; d. Aug. 8, 1852.
513. Sarah Ann,[8] b. in Brighton, June 15, 1839; unm.; resides with her father.

403.

NANCY ADAMS VINTON,[7] (*Betsey S. Giles,*[6] *Thomas,*[5] *Thomas,*[4] *Samuel,*[3] *Eleazar,*[2] *Edward,*[1]) sister of the preceding; b. in Boston, Oct. 26, 1807; m. Nov. 28, 1833, WILLIAM VINTON ALDEN,[7] b. Aug 4, 1809, son of Ezra[6] and Abigail[6] (Vinton) Alden of East Bridgewater. His mother, Abigail Vinton, was dau. of William Vinton,[5] who was brother of Josiah Vinton,[5] grandfather of Nancy A. Vinton. And both are descendants in the seventh generation from JOHN ALDEN,[1] the youngest of the Pilgrims of the Mayflower, who signed that memorable compact at anchor in the harbor of Provincetown, Nov. 11, 1620, O. S.

Mr. Alden was in company with his brother-in-law, George Vinton, from 1830 to 1843, in the wholesale dry-goods business in Boston. Since 1849, he has been a partner in the large furniture establishment of Blake, Ware & Co., now Blake & Alden, Brattle Street, in the same city. He and his wife are members of Essex Street Church. Of that Church he has been clerk the last twenty-five years. He is a man prompt, punctual, accurate, and reliable, in an eminent degree.

Their children are—

514. William Edward,[8] b. June 17, 1837; unm. In business in Boston.
515. Leonard Case,[8] b. Dec. 22, 1839. Graduated with the highest honors of his class, at Harvard College in 1861. Now resident graduate at Cambridge, and an officer of the college.

405.

ALFRED VINTON,[7] *(Betsey S. Giles,[6] Thomas,[5] Thomas,[4] Samuel,[3] Eleazar,[2] Edward,[1])* brother of the preceding; b. in Boston, Dec. 28, 1815; m. at Philadelphia, Feb. 20, 1839, SARAH MARTIN, of the borough of Lancaster, Pa.

He was a clerk in Philadelphia and Pittsburgh. In July, 1843, he went to St. Louis, Mo., to take charge of extensive mercantile concerns under the direction of Lyon, Shorb & Co., of Pittsburgh, a company largely engaged in the manufacture of iron. In that city he resided nearly thirteen years, transacted a large business, and was considered a prosperous and able merchant. He was a Director of the State Bank of Missouri, and President of the St. Louis Chamber of Commerce; both of these offices being conferred on him without solicitation, and when eagerly coveted by others. In March, 1855, he refused the office of President of the Pacific Railroad Company, with a salary of 5,000 dollars, because it would interfere with his more lucrative business. Since the spring of 1856, he has resided in Europe.

406.

FREDERIC VINTON,[7] *(Betsey S. Giles,[6] Thomas,[5] Thomas,[4] Samuel,[3] Eleazar,[2] Edward,[1])* brother of the preceding; b. in Boston, Oct. 9, 1817; m. 1, at Nantucket, Sept. 13, 1843, PHEBE WORTH CLISBY, dau. of Seth and Elizabeth Clisby of Nantucket. She d. of consumption at St. Louis, Feb. 23, 1855, and her remains rest in the Vinton tomb at Braintree. 2, at Boston, June 1, 1857, MARY BLANCHARD CURRY, dau. of Cadwallader and Julia (Mitchell) Curry of Eastport, Me.

He graduated at Amherst College in 1837; and after teaching three years in Pawtucket and Nantucket, completed a full course of Theological study at Andover, in September, 1843.

Considerations affecting his health compelled him to relinquish the ministry, and also the employment of an instructor of youth, in which he had been very successful, in 1848. Since that time he has been employed as a librarian in St. Louis and in Boston. He has an extensive acquaintance with books, and was for several years engaged, with others, in the preparation of the Catalogue of the Boston Public Library, which for its thoroughness and excellent arrangement has won the admiration of the reading public on both sides of the Atlantic. He resides in South Boston.

His children—by first wife—

516. Frederic,[8] b. at Nantucket, Aug. 27, 1845; d. same day.
517. Maria Mitchell,[8] b. at do. April 17, 1847; d. at Eastport, Sept. 11, 1848.
518. Alfred,[8] b. at Eastport, Oct. 18, 1849: d. at Eastport, Oct. 9, 1850.
519. Sarah Martin,[8] b. at Philadelphia, May 6, 1851; d. at St. Louis, July 25, 1852.

By second wife—

520. Cadwallader Curry,[8] b. in S. Boston, Dec. 30, 1859.
521. Maria Mitchell,[8] b. in do. Feb. 1, 1862.

408.

MATTHEW GILES,[7] *(Matthew S.,[6] Thomas,[5] Thomas,[4] Samuel,[3] Eleazar,[2] Edward,[1])* eldest son of Matthew S., and Sally (Webster) Giles; b. at Rockport, Nov. 28, 1807; m. at Manchester, May 30, 1831, HARRIET ALLEN of that place, b. Dec. 14, 1807.

He is a cabinet-maker at Manchester, Ms., and has for many years had his residence there. A worthy man and a good citizen.

His children have been—

522. Eliza,[8] b. Oct. 22, 1832; unm.; d. early in the present year, 1862. She was a worthy member of the Congregational Church in Manchester; an active laborer in the Sabbath School; beloved in life, regretted in death.
523. Harriet Atwood,[8] b. Aug. 23, 1834.
524. John James,[8] b. July 20, 1836; unm. When the whole North rose in arms, 1861, to resist the insolent demands of the slave power, he shipped on board the U. S. steam-frigate Colorado, then lying in the harbor of Boston.
525. Sarah Webster,[8] b. Aug. 10, 1839.
526. Anna Allen,[8] b. April 5, 1841.
527. William Darius,[8] b. July 22, 1843.
528. Mary Dodge,[8] b. Jan. 21, 1846.
529. Lydia Smith,[8] b. Nov. 13, 1850; d. March 27, 1851.

409.

Capt. JOHN JAMES GILES,[7] *(Matthew S.,[6] Thomas,[5] Thomas,[4] Samuel,[3] Eleazar,[2] Edward,[1])* brother of the preceding; b. in Rockport, Feb. 1, 1810; m. 1, Nov. 1833, BETSEY GOSS LANE, dau. of Capt. George and Sally (Goss) Lane of Rockport. She died without issue, June 11, 1835, a. 23. 2, April 11, 1840, MARGARET SOMES STOCKMAN, dau. of John and Sally Stockman of Rockport, who d. Oct. 11, 1842. 3, Feb. 3, 1845, CATHARINE ANN MCFARLAND, b. March 25, 1820, dau. of Daniel and Catharine McFarland of Broadalbin, a township near Johnstown, N. Y. She is still living, and is a member of the First Congregational Church in Rockport.

He is a sea-faring man, and has always had his home in Rockport. He has been master and in part owner of a trading vessel for about twenty-five years. Has been in the trade between Boston or New York and the Southern States or the West Indies. Has made several voyages to England and France. In 1861 he was in the Mediterranean trade.

His children have been—by second wife—

530. Margaret Somes,[8] b. July 4, 1842.

By third wife—

531. Mary Janet,[8] b. Dec. 25, 1845.
532. Catharine Ann,[8] b. July 26, 1848; d. of scarlet fever, June 6, 1852.
533. Catharine Amelia,[8] b. March 9, 1854.
534. John Henry,[8] b. March 25, 1856.

413.

ALFRED GILES,[7] *(Matthew S.,[6] Thomas,[5] Thomas,[4] Samuel,[3] Eleazar,[2] Edward,[1])* brother of the preceding; b. in Rockport, July 31, 1820; m. ELIZA JANE TORREY of Rockport, Nov. 7, 1846. Her father, if I rightly remember, was Elias Torrey, a native of Quincy, who settled in Rockport, to carry on the stone business.

He resides in Rockport, and for many years was engaged in the business of a cabinet-maker. Within two years he has led a sea-faring life.

His children have been—

535. Alfred Darius,[8] b. May 28, 1847.
536. Charles Hale,[8] b. Aug. 6, 1849.

537. Mary Frances,[8] b. July 3, 1852.
538. Annie Eliza,[8] b. June 21, 1854; d. Sept. 24, 1855.
539. } Two others, whose names have not been received.
540. }

416.

Capt. THOMAS GILES,[7] (*Thomas*,[6] *Thomas*,[5] *Thomas*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Eleazar*,[2] *Edward*,[1]) eldest son of Dea. Thomas[6] and Olive (Tarr) Giles of Rockport; b. there March 20, 1809; never married.

He chose a sea-faring life, and rose through the several grades to that of shipmaster. He went several voyages to Canton and London with Capt. Samuel Giles [254]. On his first voyage in the capacity of master, being in a hermaphrodite brig, the Kosciusko, belonging to his father, Capt. John Burns of Rockport, and others, as he was returning home from the West Indies, he was knocked overboard and drowned. It was at daybreak, on the morning of March 9, 1832. He was at the helm, and faithfully performing the duties of his station, the crew being engaged in taking out the reefs of the sails after a heavy blow, when he was forced overboard by the spanker-boom. This was near Gayhead, Martha's Vineyard. He was expecting to reach home the next day, and was soon to be married to an estimable young lady, the adopted daughter of his father's cousin, Capt. Samuel Giles of Gloucester. Thus, in an instant, was he separated from all earthly hopes, and his lifeless form found a sepulchre in the insatiable ocean. "He was enterprising, generous, and in his death much lamented." [Cenotaph at Rockport.

417.

SAMUEL JENNISON GILES,[7] (*Thomas*,[6] *Thomas*,[5] *Thomas*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Eleazar*,[2] *Edward*,[1]) eldest surviving son of Dea. Thomas Giles[6] of Rockport; b. there, Nov. 15, 1811; m. at St. Johnsville, N. Y., June 6, 1835, ELIZABETH LEONARD, b. at Kingsborough, N. Y., Dec. 5, 1813, dau. of Daniel, fourth son of Josiah Leonard, who removed from Connecticut to Kingsborough many years ago, and has had numerous descendants. Her mother was Mary Easton, niece to Daniel Potter of Kingsborough.

He was brought up to a mercantile life in his father's store. During some years he had a clothing establishment in Rockport. He was in business twelve years or more in Kingsborough; and some further time in St. Johnsville and in Utica, N. Y. Afterwards, he resided, and conducted a successful business in Rockport. At one time, he was engaged in the manufacture of Iodine. He now resides in Gloucester, and is Cashier of the Bank of Cape Ann, in that flourishing town.

He has a taste for mechanical pursuits, and a fine ear for music. Without any instruction he became a skilful performer on the organ, and built a fine-toned parlor organ for his own use. He and his wife and daughter are members of the Congregational Church.

His children have been—

541. Newell,[8] b. at St. Johnsville, N. Y., May 25, 1837; unm.; was a good seaman, and an enterprising man. In 1860, was chief mate of ship Huntress, in the Australian trade. He d. of consumption, in Hongkong, China, Aug. 1, 1861, a. 24.
542. Mary Olive,[8] b. at Kingsborough, N. Y., March 5, 1841.
543. William Henry,[8] b. at Gloversville, N. Y., Feb. 10, 1844. He pursues a

sea-faring life. Is now, 1862, engaged in the naval service of the United States, in the new sloop-of-war Kearsarge.

544. Newton Leonard,[8] b. at Rockport, Nov. 26, 1861; d. Aug. 23, 1857.

418.

Dea. BENJAMIN GILES,[7] (*Thomas*,[6] *Thomas*,[5] *Thomas*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Eleazar*,[2] *Edward*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Rockport, Feb. 1, 1816; m. Nov. 30, 1843, SUSAN BARTLETT HASKELL, b. April 22, 1820, adopted dau. of Capt. Josiah Haskell of Rockport.

He was fitted for College at Phillips Academy, Andover, and spent two years as a member of Dartmouth College. He was an approved teacher several years at Rockport and Beverly. He has been engaged in mercantile pursuits during some years past at Rockport and Gloucester. With the First Congregational Church in Rockport he and his wife united many years since; of that church he was for many years a Deacon. Mrs. Giles was a pupil of Mary Lyon, at the Mount Holyoke Seminary. They now reside in Gloucester.

Their children have been—

545. Lorenzo Tarr,[8] b. at Rockport, April 4, 1847; d. Aug. 30, 1848.
546. Susan Adeline,[8] b. at Beverly, April 12, 1850.
547. Benjamin Herbert,[8] b. at Rockport, May 8, 1855.
548. Thomas Lamson,[8] b. at do. May 11, 1857.

419.

NEWELL GILES,[7] (*Thomas*,[6] *Thomas*,[5] *Thomas*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Eleazar*,[2] *Edward*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Rockport, Feb. 14, 1818; m. on Thanksgiving day, Nov. 28, 1844, ELIZABETH WHIPPLE GOTT, b. July 5, 1820, dau. of Deacon Jabez R. and Hannah (Jewett) Gott, all of Rockport. Her mother was niece to that excellent minister Rev. David Jewett, a native of Hollis, N. H., and many years pastor of the Congregational Church in Rockport.

He has always resided in Rockport. He chose the pursuits of commerce and finance, and in them has manifested much ability. He has also been successfully engaged in manufactures. He is Treasurer of the Rockport Steam Cotton Mills, and President of the Rockport Railroad. In building this railroad he took a prominent and active part; and had the pleasure of seeing it opened for travel, Nov. 4, 1861.

Mr. and Mrs. Giles are members of the First Congregational Church in Rockport, of which Rev. Wakefield Gale has long been pastor.

Their children have been—

549. Ellen Elizabeth,[8] b. July 5, 1847; d. Feb. 28, 1851.
550. Mary Greenwood,[8] b. Sept. 17, 1850.
551. Jabez Edward,[8] b. Jan. 23, 1853.
552. George Lindall,[8] b. Oct. 22, 1854.

422.

OLIVE GILES,[7] (*Thomas*,[6] *Thomas*,[5] *Thomas*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Eleazar*,[2] *Edward*,[1]) sister of the preceding; b. in Rockport, Feb. 9, 1824; m. Dec. 18, 1847, NATHANIEL TARR,[6] son of Nathaniel[5] and Mary (Turner) Tarr of Rockport. His father Nathaniel[5] was son of Nathaniel,[4] who was son of Henry,[3] who was son of Benjamin,[2] who was son of Richard Tarr,[1] the first settler of Rockport. See Appendix B.

He is engaged in mercantile pursuits in Boston. They resided in Boston several years. They now reside in Roxbury, and are members of the Vine Street Congregational Church in that city, Rev. John O. Means, pastor.

Their children are—

553. Olive Geneva, b. in Boston, March 20, 1852.
554. Mary Lindall Giles, b. in Roxbury, April 11, 1861.

427.

ABIGAIL GILES TARR,[7] *(Mary Giles,[6] Thomas,[5] Thomas,[4] Samuel,[3] Eleazar,[2] Edward,[1])* eldest dau. of Daniel S. and Mary[6] (Giles) Tarr; b. in Rockport, March 3, 1805; m. May 12, 1824, her cousin, FITZ TARR,[5] b. Feb. 15, 1801, son of Jabez Tarr,[4] who was brother of her grandfather Benjamin Tarr[4]; all of Rockport. See Tarr Family, Appendix B.

He is a farmer, a worthy citizen, and has always resided on the spot where he was born.

Their children have been—

555. Mary Abigail, b. Sept. 29, 1826; d. of scarlet fever, July 30, 1832.
556. Fitz William, b. May 30, 1828; m. Nov. 10, 1850, Frances Ingalls of Bridgeton, Me. He is a currier and leather-dresser. They resided some years in Bridgeton, Me., and now, 1860, reside in Fryeburg, in the same State. Children—
    557. *Catharine Eliza*, b. Oct. 30, 1851; d. in 1855.
    558. *Alice*, b. June, 1856.
    559. An infant, b. about August 1, 1860.
560. Laurana, b. July 28, 1830; d. Nov. 3, 1830.
561. Daniel Smith, b. July 29, 1832; m. Dec. 23, 1858, Sarah Jane Tarr, dau. of David and Sarah (Day) Tarr of Rockport. They reside in Rockport.
562. Jabez, b. Dec. 18, 1834; d. Feb. 6, 1835.
563. Mary Abigail, b. Dec. 6, 1836.

428.

DANIEL SMITH TARR,[7] *(Mary Giles,[6] Thomas,[5] Thomas,[4] Samuel,[3] Eleazar,[2] Edward,[1])* son of Daniel S. and Mary[6] (Giles) Tarr; b. in Rockport, March 12, 1807; m. 1, Aug. 19, 1830, CHARLOTTE MARIA CASE, b. 1806, dau. of Elihu Case of Kingsborough, N. Y. She d. Nov. 8, 1837, a. 31. 2, Oct. 16, 1838, NANCY CASE, b. 1806, dau. of Darius and Elizabeth (Leonard) Case* of Kingsborough aforesaid. She was a second cousin of the former wife. She d. April 25, 1846, a. 40. 3, April 1, 1847, ABIGAIL LEAVENWORTH HEACOCK, dau. of Lemuel and Sophia (Leavenworth) Heacock, of the same place.

---

* Darius Case, father of Nancy in the text, was b. March 31, 1782, son of Darius Case, b. 1748, a native of Simsbury, Ct., who settled in Kingsborough, N. Y., and d. there, May 23, 1797, a. 49. Darius, grandfather of Nancy Case, m. Nov. 21, 1779, Hephzibah Foote,[6] b. Feb. 1, 1762, dau. of Samuel Foote,[5] of Simsbury, son of Daniel[4] of Hartford and afterwards of Simsbury, son of Samuel[3] of Hatfield, Mass., son of Nathaniel[2] of Wethersfield, Ct., who was b. in England about 1620, and came to America with his father NATHANIEL FOOTE,[1] one of the first settlers of Wethersfield, Ct. [Foote Genealogy.

A brother of Mrs. Nancy (Case) Tarr was Rev. Josiah Leonard Case, b. March 5, 1808; grad. Union Coll. 1830; pursued a full course of Theological study at Andover; ord. pastor, Kingston, N. H., Oct. 17, 1839; d. there, Nov. 15, 1839, æ. 32, much lamented.

His father died, without property, when he was but six years and five months old. He came to Boston in the year 1823, and learned the trade of a cabinet-maker. While thus employed he became a partaker of divine grace, and united, Sept. 1828, with the Essex Street Church, of which the earnest and warm-hearted Samuel Green was then pastor. In Oct. 1828, he went to Kingsborough, N. Y., and commenced business as a cabinet-maker. By the blessing of God he has been successful, and has acquired the esteem and confidence of the community.

A new and flourishing village has, in the meantime, grown up in Kingsborough, called Gloversville; eminent, above all others in the United States, for the manufacture of Buckskin Gloves and Mittens. Hence the name. Mr. Tarr resides in that village, and has for many years been successfully engaged in that business. He is a reliable man, and a good citizen.

His children have been—by first wife—

564. A son, b. July 29, 1831; d. at two weeks old.
565. Jerusha Case, b. April 26, 1833; m. Jan. 20, 1853, Jesse Heacock, son of Philander Heacock of Kingsborough, a cousin to the present wife of Mr. Tarr; a manufacturer of buckskin mittens and gloves. Children—
    566. *Charlotte Case*, b. Feb. 26, 1854.
    567. *Jessie Louisa*, b. Sept. 22, 1856.
    568. *Edward Lounsbery*, b. Nov. 15, 1858.
    569. *Catharine*, b. Aug. 9, 1861.

By second wife—

571. An infant, b. Nov. 1839; d. same day.
572. An infant, b. about Oct. 1841; d. on the third day.
573. Eliza Vinton, b. April 7, 1844; d. Sept. 29, 1844.
574. Helen Maria, b. Sept. 6, 1845.

By third wife—

575. David Henry, b. May 13, 1848.
576. Daniel Edward, b. March 8, 1850.
577. An infant daughter, b. Feb. 27, 1853; d. same day.

432.

OLIVE GILES,[7] (*Samuel*,[6] *Thomas*,[5] *Thomas*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Eleazar*,[2] *Edward*,[1]) eldest dau. of Samuel[6] and Margaret (Davis) Giles; b. in Rockport, Oct. 11, 1811; m. Nov. 27, 1831, STEPHEN ANDREWS of Rockport, son of Stephen Andrews of Lanesville, Cape Ann. He is a sea-faring man.

She died May 5, 1859. She was a woman of deep and consistent piety; a member, with her husband, of the First Congregational Church in Rockport; and greatly beloved by all who knew her.

Mr. Andrews has since married Ruhamah (Holmes) Young, widow of Frederic Young of Lanesville.

The children of Stephen and Olive (Giles) Andrews were—

578. Nathan Franklin, b. 1833; d. at 18 months old.
579. Joseph, b. ———; d. in early infancy.

433.

AZUBAH PRENTISS GILES,[7] (*Samuel*,[6] *Thomas*,[5] *Thomas*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Eleazar*,[2] *Edward*,[1]) sister of the preceding; b. in Rockport, April 16, 1813; m. NATHAN FRANKLIN BURR of Kingsborough, N.Y., March 3, 1833.

They resided for twenty-five years after marriage in Kingsborough. In 1858, they removed to Thompson, Susquehanna County, Pa., where they now reside, 1862. He is a farmer. Both are members of the church.

Their children are—

580. Lucius Franklin, b. Dec. 7, 1833; m. Margaret McPherson, March 20, 1856. Their children are—
  581. *Mary Ethleen*, b. Feb. 8, 1857.
  582. *George Major*, b. July 10, 1858.
  583. *Lucius Franklin*, b. Oct. 25, 1859.
  584. *Maggie Louisa*, b. Feb. 10, 1861.
  They reside at Fonda's Bush, near Gloversville, N. Y.
585. Stephen Norwood, b. May 21, 1835.
586. Thaddeus Giles, b. Oct. 4, 1836; m. Catharine Cole, Dec. 25, 1859. They reside at Fonda's Bush, and have one child—
  587. *Nellie Maria*, b. Oct. 1860.
588. Julius Henry, b. April 28, 1838; d. Aug. 8, 1839.
589. Ellen Calista, b. March 2, 1840.
590. Julius Herbert, b. Aug. 20, 1841.
591. Wilbur Jason, b. May 7, 1843.
592. Harriet Mills, b. Aug. 8, 1845.
593. Samuel Giles, b. April 20, 1847.
594. Mary Laurana, b. Aug, 7, 1848.
595. Nathan Henry, b. Aug. 15, 1850.
596. Charles Leavenworth, b. Sept. 15, 1852.
597. Margaret Davis.
598. Frank Lindall.

436.

MARGARET GILES,[7] (*Samuel*,[6] *Thomas*,[5] *Thomas*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Eleazar*,[2] *Edward*,[1]) sister of the preceding; b. in Rockport, Feb. 28, 1819; m. on Thanksgiving day, Nov. 28, 1844, WILLIAM FOSTER, son of John and Deborah (Tarr) Foster of Rockport.

He is an esteemed citizen, and a Deacon in the Second Congregational Church, Rockport, Rev. David Bremner, pastor. Mrs. Foster is a member of the same church. They have but one child—

599. Betsey Marshall, b. March 21, 1846.

437.

MARY MARSHALL GILES,[7] (*Samuel*,[6] *Thomas*,[5] *Thomas*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Eleazar*,[2] *Edward*,[1]) sister of the preceding; b. in Rockport, Oct. 3, 1821; m. Feb. 9, 1848, THOMAS WOODBURY KNOWLTON, from Boylston.

They reside in Worcester. He is a dealer in ship-timber, which he supplies to ship-builders, and particularly to the government of the United States. She is a member of the Congregational Church.

They have had but one child—

600. Effie, b. May 8, 1850; d. Aug. 22, 1851.

440.

LAURANA TARR GILES,[7] (*Samuel*,[6] *Thomas*,[5] *Thomas*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Eleazar*,[2] *Edward*,[1]) sister of the preceding; b. in Rockport, Nov. 5, 1826; m. Jan. 31, 1849, WILLIAM WHITE MARSHALL, b. Feb. 8, 1825, son of Daniel Oakes and Mary (White) Marshall, all of Rockport.

They are members of the Second Congregational Church in Rockport, where they reside. He represented the town of Rockport in the

Legislature of Massachusetts in the session of 1858. He is now, 1862, postmaster of Rockport. He is an intelligent, influential, estimable, and upright man. Their children have been—

601. William White, b. Sept. 24, 1851; d. Nov. 18, 1851.
602. Daniel Oakes, b. Feb. 1, 1853.
603. Lucy Giles, b. Dec. 7, 1860.

442.

JASON GILES,[7] *(Samuel,[6] Thomas,[5] Thomas,[4] Samuel,[3] Eleazar,[2] Edward,[1])* brother of the preceding; b. at Rockport, Nov. 28, 1830; m. September 24, 1854, DELPHINA POOL, b. April 16, 1832, dau. of Ebenezer and Jerusha (Norwood) Pool, all of Rockport. Mr. Pool, her father, was formerly a trader in Rockport, and for many years past has been the chief antiquary of the place. His wife was Jerusha, dau. of Major Francis Norwood, and sister of Rev. Francis Norwood, formerly of Wilmington and Washington, Mass., now of Phipsburg, Me.

Mr. Giles is a machinist by trade: has been engaged in the manufacture of sewing machines in Boston. He now resides in Worcester, where he is employed in making bands to hold the barrels of rifles to the stock. He and his cousin and brother-in-law Eben Giles [448] were among the few passengers in the steamer Northern Indiana, who were saved when that vessel was burned on Lake Erie, ten or twelve years ago. The scene was most appalling. He was the last person saved. He made fast a rope over the vessel's bow, and lowered himself into the water, where he remained nearly an hour before a boat came to his rescue.

The children of Jason and Delphina Giles are—

604. Hattie,[8] b. July 6, 1855.

461.

Dr. ALBERT GILES,[7] *(Jennison,[6] Samuel,[5] Thomas,[4] Samuel,[3] Eleazar,[2] Edward,[1])* eldest son of Jennison[6] and Philenda (Beach) Giles of Kingsborough, N. Y.; b. there, May 10, 1809; m. Jan. 1836, ANN OSBORN of Troy, N. Y.

He learned the trade of a printer, with a Mr. Child, at Johnstown, near his father's residence. He united with the Congregational Church in Kingsborough, Rev. Elisha Yale, pastor, on the first Sabbath in 1829, at the same time with his cousin, Edward Lounsbery. About this time, he engaged in studies preparatory to the ministry, at the Oneida Institute, Whitesborough, N. Y. After a sufficient experiment, it was found that his health was not adequate to the further prosecution of those studies. He was induced, therefore, to enter on the study, and, ultimately, on the practice, of medicine. He spent a number of years as a practising physician at Racine, Wisconsin; skilful in his profession, esteemed as a man and useful as a christian. He suffered much from bronchitis, for relief from which he was induced to go to California in 1859. He died at Racine, Wis., June 7, 1862. He had long anticipated this result of his long illness, and was prepared for it.

His children were—

605. Frances Mary,[8] b. Nov. 1836; m. July, 1861, —— Wainwright, attorney at law, Racine, Wis. They have one child—
606. *Albert Giles*, b. June 29, 1862.
607. Willard Parker,[8] b. abt. Sept. 1839; d. at Cohoes, N. Y., Oct. 30, 1841.

608. Martha Ann,[8] b. Sept. 1840; unm.; teacher in Wisconsin.
609. Jane Sophia,[8] b. —— 1843; unm.; teacher in Wisconsin.
610. James Albert,[8] b. ——; d. at the age of about two years.

462.

LAURANA GILES,[7] (*Jennison,*[6] *Samuel,*[5] *Thomas,*[4] *Samuel,*[3] *Eleazar,*[2] *Edward,*[1]) sister of the preceding; b. in Kingsborough, June 3, 1811; m. Oct. 8, 1831, EBENEZER ROWE, b. June 20, 1807, son of Jabez and Polly (Jackson) Rowe, all of Rockport.

They reside in Rockport, and are members of the Second Congregational Church in that place. During the summer months their house is a pleasant temporary home for invalids, and others, who resort to the sea-shore for recreation and the benefit of their health. Rockport, with its cool, refreshing breezes, magnificent prospect of the ocean, and advantages for sea-bathing, is well suited for such a purpose. The village is populous and pleasant, yet retired from noise and tumult; the moral atmosphere is healthy, and a railway, completed within a year past—this is written in June, 1862—brings the place within two hours' ride from Boston.

Mr. and Mrs. Rowe have had no children.

464.

JAMES JENNISON GILES,[7] (*Jennison,*[6] *Samuel,*[5] *Thomas,*[4] *Samuel,*[3] *Eleazar,*[2] *Edward,*[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Kingsborough, Jan. 9, 1816; never married.

He was from a child amiable in disposition, unassuming in manners, and fond of books. He spent one year at Dartmouth College, and two years at Union College, where he graduated in 1843, having, it is understood, the second appointment in his class. He was one year at the Union Theological Seminary in the city of New York, and was two years a member of the Theological Seminary at Princeton. He had thus completed, with honor, his full course of Collegiate and Professional study, and was expecting soon to go to China as a missionary, but his health failed just before the completion of his studies, and his Divine Master summoned him to higher service, in October, 1846. "Verily thou art a God that hidest thyself, O God of Israel, the Saviour!" *Isa.* 45 : 15.

465.

Deacon AMOS BEACH GILES,[7] (*Jennison,*[6] *Samuel,*[5] *Thomas,*[4] *Samuel,*[3] *Eleazar,*[2] *Edward,*[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Kingsborough, July 14, 1818; m. June 5, 1849, HARRIET NEWELL WADSWORTH of Westford, Otsego County, N. Y.

He was formerly a merchant in Cherry Valley, Otsego Co., N. Y., and was an officer in the Presbyterian Church in that place. He removed in 1861 to Gloversville, and is now doing a good business in that village.

He has but one child—

611. Henry Wadsworth,[8] b. July 8, 1851.

466.

JOHN ADAMS VINTON GILES,[7] (*Jennison,*[6] *Samuel,*[5] *Thomas,*[4] *Samuel,*[3] *Eleazar,*[2] *Edward,*[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Kings-

borough, Dec. 14, 1821; m. Dec. 18, 1850, ELIZABETH MCDONALD of Gloversville, N. Y.

His mother having deceased when he was but two weeks old, the care of him devolved on his father's sister, Sarah Giles [319]; and this duty she performed with exemplary fidelity and diligence. Having the privilege of naming him, she gave him the name of her cousin and correspondent in Boston, the compiler of this volume.

He was a merchant in Cherry Valley, Otsego Co., N. Y.; but removed, in 1857, to Morrison, Whiteside Co., Illinois.

His children are—b. in Cherry Valley—

612. Helena Francis,[8] b. Jan. 27, 1852.
613. Laurana Rowe,[8] b. Nov. 13, 1853; d. of diptheria, Jan. 4, 1861.
614. Elizabeth,[8] b. Nov. 3, 1855.

Born in Morrison—

615. James Jennison,[8] b. Sept. 20, 1858.
616. Charles,[8] b. Dec. 31, 1859.
617. Eleanor Rowe,[8] b. Feb. 19, 1862.

467.

SAMUEL GILES LOUNSBERY, (*Mary Giles*,[6] *Samuel*,[5] *Thomas*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Eleazar*,[2] *Edward*,[1]) son of Henry Dubois and Mary (Giles) Lounsbery; b. in Kingsborough, N. Y., Nov. 14, 1808; m. about 1832, HARRIET SUSAN KINNEY of Clay, Onondaga Co., N. Y.*

His mother dying when he was between four and five years old, he lived in several families, and in different places, until he became of age. In the summer of 1828, he visited his grandparents at Kingsborough, after an absence of seven years. He returned to Clay, Onondaga Co., where he had spent some time previous; and made his home there. He also resided, subsequently, in Euclid, in the same county and state. He married an amiable and pious woman; became prosperous; was thorough and successful in business; acquired a handsome property, and was much respected. He died at St. Joseph, Mich., July 16, 1841. His life was short, but full of vicissitude. His children, those who survive, are all respectable, useful, and happy.

His widow still survives. She and her son Edward, and dau. Amanda, continued to reside in Euclid till 1856, when they removed to Michigan. Since that time they have resided at South Haven in that state, and are members of the Congregational Church there; a church formed in 1856, Rev. Nathaniel Grover, pastor. Mrs. Lounsbery was married in March, 1860, to Mr. Conger, merchant, of South Haven.

The children of Samuel Giles Lounsbery were—

618. Mary Giles, b. June, 1833. She was educated at the well-known Troy Female Seminary, and afterwards was an approved and successful teacher in divers places. In 1858 she spent some time as a governess in the family of Dr. Vaughan, Philadelphia. She was married Oct. 19, 1858, to Rev. Jacob Rambo. He was b. 1820, near Swedesborough, N. J., and was educated at the (Episcopal) Theological Seminary near Alexandria, Va. Mr. and Mrs. Rambo sailed for West Africa, as missionaries, Nov. 9, 1858, and arrived at Cape Palmas in January follow-

* *Dubois* was the family name of Henry Dubois Lounsbery's mother; she was the descendant of a French Huguenot.

ing. They were stationed first at Rocktown, and afterwards at Cape Palmas, West Africa, where they suffered much from sickness, but were happy in their benevolent labors. Mrs. Rambo's failing health at length compelled them to return to this country, in March, 1861. Mr. Rambo is an Episcopal clergyman, and is now, July, 1862, in charge of two or three country parishes in Sussex County, Delaware. Their present residence is Millsborough, in the same state. They have one child—

619. *Mary Louisa*, b. Aug. 2, 1861.

620. Edward Henry, b. June, 1835. He began to prepare for the ministry, but gave it up from failing health. He removed with his mother to Michigan in 1856, and is still unm., July, 1862. He is a young man of superior business talents, and is in the employ of a mercantile firm in South Haven, Mich.

621. Sarah Beach, b. April, 1837; d. of consumption, March 15, 1856.

622. Amanda Hale, b. Feb. 1839; m. June, 1858, Samuel A. Tripp, a lawyer, in South Haven, Mich. No children.

623. Samuel Giles, b. 1841; d. of croup, at five years old.

468.

Rev. EDWARD LOUNSBERY, (*Mary Giles*,[6] *Samuel*,[5] *Thomas*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Eleazar*,[2] *Edward*,[1]) son of Henry D. and Mary (Giles) Lounsbery; b. in Kingsborough, N. Y., Jan. 3, 1811; m. 1, April 18, 1844, ANNE MARIA VOSBURGH, of the city of New York; his cousin, dau. of his father's sister. She d. at Troy, N. Y., April 17, 1853. 2, Aug. 5, 1856, ELIZABETH BUTLER, dau. of Jeremiah B. of Philadelphia.

After the death of his mother, the care of him devolved on her parents. He lived and studied for some time with that excellent minister, Rev. Elisha Yale, D. D., of Kingsborough, who has already been repeatedly mentioned. In the first Sabbath in 1829, he united with the church under the pastoral care of Dr. Yale; his cousin, Albert Giles, accompanying him in the same delightful duty. He continued his course of study, with some unavoidable interruptions; taught school; and maintained a long and hard struggle against feeble health, and discouragements of almost every description. He studied at Kenyon College, Gambier, Ohio; and subsequently at the Theological Seminary near Alexandria, Virginia. He was for some months in 1838 Principal of the Academy in Kingsborough, his native place. In 1839 he was Principal of a Female Seminary in Danville, Va. After this he "took orders" in the Episcopal Church; was assistant minister in Christ Church, Cincinnati; was located at Sandusky City in 1844, but was obliged to leave by reason of his health, which has always been feeble. From 1847 to 1854 he was Rector of St. John's Church, Troy, N. Y. Since 1854 he has been Rector of St. Jude's Church, Philadelphia.

He is evangelical in his doctrinal views; earnest in his pulpit labors; faithful and affectionate as a pastor; devoted to his great Master's work; and acceptable to his people. He has a large heart, and a kind, benevolent spirit.

His children have been, by first wife—

624. Louisa Brooke, b. in Covington, Ky., March 6, 1845; d. in Cincinnati, March 7, 1847.

625. Edward Leighton, b. in Troy, N. Y., Jan. 4, 1848.

626. Willard, b. in Troy, Aug. 13, 1850; d. March 25, 1851.

627. Lindall, b. in Troy, Jan. 27, 1853; d. May 2, 1853.

493.

MARY JANE GILES,[7] (*Edmund*,[6] *Edmund*,[5] *Edmund*,[4] *Eleazar*,[3] *John*,[2] *Edward*,[1]) eldest dau. of Edmund[6] and Jane (Wallis) Giles of Beverly; b. there, Jan. 19, 1813; m. April 3, 1834, BENJAMIN GOLDSBURY, son of Joseph and Mary (Clark) Goldsbury, all of Beverly. They reside in Beverly. Their children have been—

628. Mary Eliza, b. Oct. 4, 1834; d. Feb. 11, 1836.
629. Mary Ellen, b. June 16, 1836; m. Nov. 15, 1860, Ezra Stanley, son of John Stanley of Beverly.
630. Benjamin, b. Aug. 10, 1837; d. Aug. 1841.
631. Joseph, b. Oct. 1838; d. June 20, 1839.
632. Albert, b. June 19, 1843; d. Aug. 1845.
633. Benjamin, b. May 7, 1849; d. Aug. 12, 1852.

494.

EDMUND GILES,[7] (*Edmund*,[6] *Edmund*,[5] *Edmund*,[4] *Eleazar*,[3] *John*,[2] *Edward*,[1]) eldest son of Edmund[6] and Jane (Wallis) Giles of Beverly; b. there, Sept. 6, 1815; m. Dec. 28, 1843, ELIZABETH FIELDER VICKERY, dau. of Richard and Mary W. (Lamson) Vickery of Beverly. They reside in Beverly. Their children have been—

634. Edmund,[8] b. June 29, 1844, d. 1851.
635. Edmund,[8] b. May 27, 1858.

495.

AUGUSTUS GILES,[7] (*Edmund*,[6] *Edmund*,[5] *Edmund*,[4] *Eleazar*,[3] *John*,[2] *Edward*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Beverly, Aug. 18, 1817; m. March 9, 1841, PRISCILLA OBER HALE,[7] b. Oct. 21, 1821, dau. of Henry and Lucy (Ober) Hale of Beverly.*

He is a shoemaker, and lives in Beverly. His children are—

636. Lucy Ober,[8] b. Dec. 10, 1841; m. Dec. 15, 1859, John Fullerton. Children—

---

* The pedigree of Priscilla Ober Hale and of her brother Zebulon Ober Hale [497] is thus exhibited:

I. ROBERT HALE[1] is supposed to have been born in England in 1610, son of Richard, who married Elizabeth Dacres; grandson of Richard by his second wife Dionysia Gifford; and great-grandson of Thomas Hale of Codicote, Hertfordshire, England, whose wife was Anne, dau. of Edmund Mitchell.

Robert Hale[1] was Deacon of the Church in Charlestown, 1633; admitted freeman, May 14, 1634; selectman 11 years, and served in various other public capacities. He died July 16, 1659. His widow, Joanna, m. Richard Jacob of Ipswich, and d. 1679. The children of Robert and Joanna Hale were *John*, *Zechariah*, *Samuel*, b. 1644, d. 1679; *Mary*, m. —— Wilson; and *Joanna*, m. 1, —— Larkin of Charlestown; 2, Capt. William Dodge of Beverly.

II. Rev. JOHN HALE,[2] son of Robert and Joanna, was b. June 3, 1636; H. C. 1657; ord. first Pastor of the Church in Beverly, Sept. 20, 1667; and d. there, May 15, 1700. He was a devoted christian minister, and a true patriot. In 1692, when the witchcraft delusion prevailed, he boldly confronted the popular sentiment, and was one of those whose exertions contributed to stem the almost resistless tide.

He was thrice married. His first wife, m. Dec. 15, 1664, was Rebecca, dau. of Henry Byles, who came from Salisbury in England, and settled in Salisbury on the Merrimac, as early as 1640. She d. April 13, 1683, a. 45. They had two children, *Rebecca*,[3] b. April 28, 1666; *Robert*,[3] b. Nov. 3, 1668, of whom more at the close.

2, March 31, 1684, Sarah, dau. of Rev. James Noyes of Newbury, who was b. March 25, 1656, and d. May 20, 1695, a. 39. They had four children—*James*,[3] b. Oct. 14, 1685; H. C. 1703; ord. first pastor of Ashford, Ct., Nov. 26, 1718; d. there, Nov. 22, 1742. For his posterity, see Geneal. Reg., Vol. VII. p. 271. *Samuel*,[3] b. Aug. 13, 1687; m. Apphia Moody, May 29, 1714; settled in Newbury, and d. 1724, leaving five children. His son Richard,[4] b. 1717, settled in Coventry, Ct., and was

637. *Frank Tilton*, b. March 21, 1860.
638. *Abby*, b. March, 24, 1862.
639. Augustus Albert,[8] b. Feb. 25, 1846.

500.

BENJAMIN VERY GILES,[7] (*Edmund*,[6] *Edmund*,[5] *Edmund*,[4] *Eleazar*,[3] *John*,[2] *Edward*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Beverly, Aug. 31, 1825; m. 1, Aug. 9, 1850, AURELIA PATCH, dau. of Robert and Anna Patch of Beverly. She d. Dec. 2, 1858. 2, Dec. 22, 1859, NANCY C. PERRY, dau. of Jacob F. and Anna Perry of Danversport.

Children, by first wife—

640. Charles Albert,[8] b. June 12, 1851.
641. Anna,[8] b. March 19, 1854; d. Nov. 29, 1858.

By second wife—

642. Anna Maria,[8] b. Oct. 5, 1860.

---

father of NATHAN HALE,[5] "the hero-spy of the Revolution," as he has with just emphasis been called.

A twin-brother of the "hero-spy" was Rev. Enoch Hale,[5] Y. C. 1773; ord. Pastor, Westhampton, Mass., Sept. 29, 1779; d. Jan. 14, 1837, a. 83. He was father of Nathan Hale,[6] many years editor of the Boston Daily Advertiser.

Another son of Richard,[4] was Rev. David Hale,[5] grad. Y. C. 1785; ord. Pastor Lisbon, Ct., 1790; d. Feb. 1822; father of David Hale,[6] the able and energetic editor, during twenty-one years, of the New York "Journal of Commerce."

The remaining children of Rev. JOHN HALE,[2] by his wife Sarah Noyes, were—*Joanna*,[3] b. June 15, 1689; living in 1700. *John*,[3] b. Dec. 24, 1692; drowned in Wells Harbor, while young, by the upsetting of a boat, though a good swimmer.

Rev. John Hale m. 3, in 1698, Elizabeth, widow of Nathaniel Clark, and dau. of Henry Somerby, all of Newbury.

III. SAMUEL HALE,[3] b. 1687, third son of Rev. John,[2] m. Apphia Moody, 1714, and had three sons and two daus. Of his eldest son *Richard*,[4] we have already spoken. His second son was *Samuel*,[4] b. 1718; H. C. 1740; settled in Portsmouth, N. H.; d. July 10, 1807. His third son was—

IV. JOHN HALE,[4] b. 1722. He settled in Annisquam, Gloucester, and had four sons and three daus. His sons were—*Samuel*,[5] who settled in Portsmouth, N. H. (near his uncle Samuel[4];) he was grandfather of Hon. John P. Hale,[7] of Dover, N. H, a distinguished Senator in Congress from New Hampshire. *John*,[5] who settled in Beverly. *Benjamin*,[5] remained in Gloucester, and m. 1, Martha Woodbury, by whom he had John[6] and Benjamin[6]; (the latter was the founder of the Baptist Church in Gloucester;) 2, Lucy Tarr, by whom he had William,[6] who was killed by a kick from a horse, a second William,[6] George D.,[6] and seven daughters. Mr. George D. Hale,[6] of Rockport, is the only one of this numerous family now living. The fourth son of John Hale[4] was *Ebenezer*,[5] who settled in Newburyport, and left children. The daus. were, *Jane*,[5] m. a Dennison, *Hannah*,[5] m. John Cleaveland, and *Sally*,[5] d. young.

V. JOHN HALE,[5] son of the preceding; settled in Beverly; and was father of—

VI. HENRY HALE,[6] lived in Beverly; a sea-faring man; m. Lucy Ober. They were the parents of Zebulon Ober Hale and Priscilla Ober Hale in the text.

ROBERT HALE,[3] was the son of Rev. John Hale,[2] by his first wife, Rebecca Byles. He grad. H. C. 1686; studied for the ministry; preached several years, but was not ordained over any church; was obliged, from ill health, to relinquish that "best of employments," as he styled it, and engaged in the practice of medicine in his native town, till his death, which occurred, Jan. 12, 1719. He was also for many years a magistrate in Beverly. He m. 1700, Elizabeth, dau. of Nathaniel Clark of Newbury, who was also dau. of his father's third wife. They had *Rebecca*,[4] b. Nov. 19, 1701; m. Feb. 12, 1719, Rev. John Chipman. *Robert*,[4] b. Feb. 17, 1702–3; H. C. 1721; m. Elizabeth, dau. of Col. John Gilman of Exeter. He had no male children. He was a physician; a faithful magistrate; representative of Beverly 13 years; and in 1745 Col. of a regiment in the expedition against Louisburg. He d. 1767. *Henry*,[4] b. Dec. 19, 1712; H. C. 1731; m. 1735, Anne, dau. of Benjamin Ober; and d. without issue, 1740, æ. 28. He taught the Grammar School in Beverly several years.

FAMILY OF THOMAS GYLES.

The preceding pages contain a Memoir of EDWARD GILES[1] of Salem, freeman 1634, and his descendants.

There is reason to believe that about the year 1650, there resided in Salem another man of the name of Giles, to wit, THOMAS GYLES.*

The proof is scanty, and is derived, not from the records of Salem, but from those of Gloucester. The Gloucester Register of Births, Marriages, and Deaths has the following:—

"Thomas Verrey, sonne of goodwife Gyles, was married by the Deputy Governor, Mr. Endicott, unto Hannah Gyles, daughter of Thomas Gyles of Salem, upon the 6th of the 5th mo. 1650." The Thomas Very here mentioned was the step-son of EDWARD GILES[1] of Salem. He lived in Gloucester, and the record was doubtless made under his sanction. And, by the way, here is clear proof that Edward Giles was dead in 1650. See p. 7.

It is singular that no record of this Thomas Gyles exists in Salem. The Book of Land Grants, and the Registry of Births, Marriages, and Deaths in Salem, the Essex Registry of Deeds, and Registry of Probate, have all been thoroughly examined, without finding his name. Yet there is no reason, known to me, for discrediting the Gloucester record, as just now quoted. There is a tradition, believed to be well established, that a man by the name of Thomas Gyles, did, in the olden time, live in Salem, next to the Beverly ferry, where the Beverly bridge now is. Mr. Jones Very, who is well versed in the History and Antiquities of Salem, informs me of this tradition, and adds,—"The Gileses long held land there."‡

I have quoted the only record, within my knowledge, in which this Thomas Gyles is mentioned. It seems evident that he did not reside in Salem, or anywhere in New England, for any great length of time. It is not an unreasonable conjecture that he returned to England with his family; as we know many did about that time.

There is no improbability in the following hypothesis; that he was a brother of EDWARD GILES[1]; that he returned to England soon after 1650, to take possession of property left him by some deceased relation;

---

* I have already said that *Giles* and *Gyles* are the same name. See p. 3. Edward Giles is sometimes Edward *Gyles*, and Thomas Gyles is sometimes Thomas *Giles*, in the early documents. But as the descendants of Thomas Gyles have been careful to retain the *y*, I follow their lead in this part of the volume.

‡ I venture to suggest that this statement—"The Gileses long held land there,"—may possibly rest on the fact that Eleazar Giles[4] [47] owned a quarter of an acre of land at that precise spot, from 1746 till his death in 1781.

and that he was the father of Thomas Gyles of Pemaquid, who was killed by the Indians in 1689, and the father also of James Gyles and of John Gyles, of whom notice will be taken in the sequel. This is a mere conjecture; and, if the reader pleases, a mere fancy, for there is no positive proof of it. But it is not unlikely to be the true state of the matter. And there are two or three things which are in favor of this hypothesis. 1. Edward Giles being already settled in Salem, if we find another Giles there, it is a fair presumption that they were brothers. 2. A coat of arms found among the descendants of Edward Giles is almost, if not quite, identical with a coat of arms found among the descendants of Thomas Gyles of Pemaquid, and another coat of arms found among the descendants of John Gyles of Boston, formerly of Pemaquid. These coats of arms are known to be ancient; probably come down from the first generation in New England. And, as it appears from Westcote's "View of Devonshire," (see p. 2.) that in 1630 the honor of knighthood had not long been enjoyed by the Giles family of that county, these coats of arms seem to prove a near relationship between Edward Giles[1] of Salem and the others just named. In fact, it seems to be proved that they were of the same family. 3. Capt. John Gyles, son of Thomas of Pemaquid, refers, somewhat obscurely, to the fact that his ancestors were both virtuous and honorable. If he were of the family of Sir Edward Giles of Devonshire, we can in some measure appreciate his pregnant allusion to his ancestors. Sir Edward was a man of decided religious character; a staunch Puritan; a knight, connected with influential persons; a member of parliament; and Sheriff of the County of Devon. 4. John Gyles of Pemaquid, on being compelled to quit that place, 1689, retires to Salem, where others of the family were settled.

It will be a matter of convenience to me, if the reader will allow me to proceed on the hypothesis now suggested; a hypothesis which agrees with all known facts, though it may possibly prove to be unfounded; since it gives me the advantage of presenting Thomas Gyles of Pemaquid, James Gyles of New Jersey, and John Gyles of Boston, as brothers, the sons of one man, which there is no reason whatever to doubt. And the father's name—what more likely than THOMAS GYLES?*

The father of Thomas Gyles of Pemaquid died in England about the year 1673. He had, if we mistake not, the following sons, all born in England—

651. †Thomas,[2] m. Margaret ———.
652. †James,[2] m. Elizabeth ———.
653. †John,[2] b. 1653; m. Mary ———.

---

* Since the above was in type, further investigations have involved in much doubt the hypothesis here suggested. James Gyles of New Jersey [652] certainly was from Kent; and a note on p. 113, which is derived from an authentic History of Kent, shows that his family had been residents and landholders in that county at least three centuries previous to his removal to America. Thomas Gyles of Pemaquid [651] and John Gyles of Boston [653] appear to have been his brothers. The evidence furnished by the three coats of arms, which are almost precisely alike, is of much value; otherwise I do not see how the family of Thomas Gyles could be related to that of Edward Giles of Salem, unless Edward Giles of Salem went from Kent, instead of Devonshire, as heretofore believed.

Second Generation.

651.

THOMAS GYLES,[2] ESQ., presumed to be the son of Thomas Gyles, formerly of Salem.

There is reason to suppose that he was born in England about the year 1640. His wife was MARGARET ———. So far as we can learn, she was his only wife, and the mother of all his children.*

Our first information touching him bears the date of May 8, 1669, when he purchased of Thomas Watkins a tract of land two miles long and one mile broad, on the left or north bank of the Pejepscot River. It was at the point where that river unites with the broad Kennebec, within the present township of Topsham. These two large rivers, at their confluence, spread themselves into a broad expanse called Merrymeeting Bay. Thomas Gyles's land was bounded on the South and East by Merrymeeting Bay; North by Muddy River, which empties into that bay, and West by land of Capt. Reynolds. His land was divided from that of Reynolds by a Cedar Swamp, and by marked trees. Reynolds, however, was not his neighbor till some time afterwards. Thomas Gyles built a house on the point of land between Muddy River and the aforesaid bay, and continued to reside there until his departure for England.‡

---

* In the collections of the Maine Historical Society, Vol. III. p. 314, there are several palpable errors in regard to Thomas Gyles, which I will take this opportunity to correct. 1. Thomas Gyles, it is said, settled near Merrymeeting Bay, some years prior to 1666. I have a copy of the deed from Thomas Watkins, which conveyed to him his estate in that vicinity. This deed is dated May 8, 1669. The consideration of £27 was to be paid in English Goods. It is certain that he did not settle there till 1669. 2. It is stated that Thomas Gyles lived on the *right* bank of the Pejepscot River. The right bank of a river is that bank which is on the right hand of a person whose face is toward the mouth of the river; as the Dictionaries tell us. The right bank of the Pejepscot would be its south side, in the town of Brunswick or perhaps Bath. But Thomas Gyles lived on the north side, the *left* bank of the Pejepscot, in what is now the town of Topsham. 3. It is said that Thomas Gyles, at the commencement of "Philip's War," was taken prisoner, and his wife was killed while in the garden picking beans. This statement is repeated by Rev. Rufus K. Sewall, in his "Ancient Dominions of Maine." It was doubtless copied from the Maine Hist. Collections. But there is no allusion to anything of this sort in Capt. John Gyles's Narrative, from which we derive most of our knowledge of his father, Thomas Gyles. The contrary is strongly implied. "On the death of my grandparents," says the narrator, "he, [my father,] with his family, returned to England to settle his affairs;" *i. e.* to be put in possession of the estate which his father had left him. "This done, he came over with the design to have returned to his farm; but on his arrival at Boston, the eastern Indians had begun their hostilities." This certainly implies that "Philip's War" had not commenced when he left Maine for England. Thomas Gyles's youngest dau., who in 1717 m. Jonas Webber, and who was certainly born between 1680 and 1687, was named Margaret, which was the name of the wife who went with him to Merrymeeting Bay in 1669.

‡ The Pejepscot River is that portion of the Androscoggin which is below Lewiston Falls. [Maine Hist. Soc. Collections, Vol. III. p. 322.

That designation, I believe, has ceased to be applied to the great river of Western Maine, or to any part of it. The entire river is now called the Androscoggin.

The charter of the Massachusetts Company—March 4, 1628–9—granted to them all that part of New England which lies between the Merrimack and Charles Rivers, "and also all lands lying within the space of three miles on the South part of the said Charles River, or of any or every part thereof; and also all lands lying within the space of three miles to the Northward of the said river Merrimack, or of any part thereof;" and from the Atlantic Ocean straight through to the Great South Sea. Not long before the time of Thomas Gyles's settlement in Maine, it had been ascertained that Merrimack River takes its rise near the parallel of forty-four degrees, and consequently that much the greater part of New Hampshire, together with all of Maine which lies South of that parallel, came within the chartered limits of Massachusetts; thus extending the jurisdiction of that Colony as far to the Eastward as the present town of Rockland, on Penobscot Bay. Massachusetts accordingly took possession of this whole territory. This measure was cheerfully acquiesced in by the inhabitants generally, as they hoped for greater security under the powerful protection of Massachusetts, than they had enjoyed under the proprietary authorities. The endeavors of the Royal Commissioners, in 1665, to dispossess her of that territory having failed, the "re-annexation" of Maine was effected in 1668, and a new impulse was thus imparted to settlement and immigration.

This desirable change seems to have encouraged Thomas Gyles, "the eminent pioneer of the East," as he has been called,* to locate himself on Merrymeeting Bay. To that vicinity he was followed by many others. A degree of prosperity and growth in all that region imme-

---

After its confluence with the Kennebec, their united stream is called the Sagadahock. Merrymeeting Bay, from Pejepscot Lower Falls in Brunswick to its outlet, may be ten miles in length, winding round to the north till it embraces the waters of the Kennebec; receiving on its northwest side Muddy River, which is merely an arm of the sea, collateral to the Bay, and Cathance, [pronounced *Cat-hancé*,] which is mostly, also, a salt-water river and navigable three miles.

Williamson, in the second volume of his History of Maine, has widely erred in saying that Thomas Gyles settled in Topsham after Queen Anne's war.

Thomas Gyles, a man of the strictest Puritan integrity, was not content with purchasing the land of Watkins, but was careful to procure the consent of the Indian Sagamore Darumquin, who might be deemed to have a claim to it. If this volume should not outgrow its proper dimensions, we shall insert the deed of Watkins, the Indian deed, and some other ancient and curious documents, in Appendix D.

The Maine Historical Collections, and Sewall, in his "Ancient Dominions of Maine," call the place where Thomas Gyles's house stood, "Pleasant Point." I am not personally cognizant of the locality. It was no doubt an attractive spot. But if Pleasant Point be "on the right bank of the Pejepscot," Thomas Giles did not reside there.

Thomas Watkins, who sold the land to Gyles, was admitted a freeman of the Colony of Massachusetts Bay, May 30, 1660. He was one of the residents on the Kennebec River who submitted to the government of the Duke of York in 1665. He d. before 1674, and his widow married Thomas Stevens, the Indian trader, who lived about five miles east of Bowdoin College, on Stevens's River; and had Thomas Purchas, the first settler of Pejepscot, (Brunswick), for a near neighbor.

* By Rev. Rufus K. Sewall, in his "Ancient Dominions of Maine." Hon. James Savage, in a letter to the compiler, styles him "the great promoter of settlement at Kennebec in 1669."

There had been a few settlers in that region before. About 1623, permanent settlements seem to have been effected on Arrowsic Island, at Sheepscot, at Damariscotta, at Pemaquid, Monhegan, and St. George's River; and it is said that, in 1631,

diately ensued, as we gather from the beginning of the Narrative of John Gyles, his son.

Thomas Gyles continued to reside at his home on the Kennebec until, hearing of the death of his father, he, with his family, returned to England, to transact the business which that event naturally threw upon him. This was late in the autumn of 1674.*

After being put in possession of the large property which his father left him, Thomas Gyles returned to New England. This was probably not till the autumn of 1675 or spring of 1676; for, "on his arrival at Boston, the eastern Indians had begun their hostilities." These hostilities did not commence till August, 1675, and were not vigorously prosecuted in Maine till a year after. Mr. Gyles came back with the intention of resuming his residence on the Kennebec; but the Indian War induced him to begin a settlement on Long Island. "The air of that place not so well agreeing with his constitution, and the Indians having become peaceable"—in the summer of 1677—"he again proposed to re-settle his lands at Merrymeeting Bay; but finding that place deserted," he directed his energies to another quarter.

King Charles II. had given to his brother James, duke of York, March 12, 1664–5, all the territory between the Pemaquid River and the St. Croix, being considerably more than one-half of the present State of Maine. The duke and his officers, however, utterly neglected this territory for more than twelve years. After the Indian War was over, Major Edmund Andros, who governed for the duke at New York, took possession of Pemaquid, in June, 1677. Under his direction the fort was rebuilt, and a company of soldiers stationed there. The settlers who had been driven away by the Indians now returned, but were obliged to take new deeds from the New York authorities, and pay considerable sums into the pockets of the ducal officers.

---

eighty-four families, besides transient fishermen, were dwelling upon the shores of this region. We omit all mention of Saco, and other places west of Casco Bay. Thomas Purchas and George Way had settled at Pejepscot, [Brunswick,] as early as 1625 or 1626. The Colony of Plymouth had a trading establishment on the Kennebec as early as 1629, and a grant or patent from the Council in Plymouth (Eng.) in 1630, which was followed by small settlements in what are now the towns of Phipsburg and Augusta. John Brown removed from New Harbor and settled, with Edward Bateman, in Nov. 1639, in the present town of Woolwich. From various causes, especially the uncertainty of land titles, and the want of a well-organized and efficient government, the settlements advanced but slowly, and at the commencement of the first Indian War, fifty years after the first permanent settlements, the whole population of Maine is supposed not to have exceeded 6000.

* It has often been stated that Thomas Gyles was driven away by the Indians in 1675. This is a mistake. For, 1. John Gyles says that his father went to England prior to the commencement of the Indian hostilities; these hostilities had commenced in his absence. 2. The deed of Thomas Watkins to Thomas Gyles was recorded at Boston, Nov. 9, 1674; which must have been at the time when Mr. Gyles was in Boston on his way to England. He doubtless brought it from Maine to Boston to be recorded, and took it with him to England. The statement, already quoted, appears to rest on the Deposition of Edward Keemer and Andrew Willett, sworn to in Boston, April 21, 1696, and recorded with Suffolk Deeds, Lib. 27, fol. 30. This statement, however, is there made *incidentally* and *casually*. In other words, the statement is that Thomas Gyles quietly possessed and enjoyed his lands on the Kennebec, "before his being driven away by the Indians." But though the Indian War excluded him from his lands on his return, it did not expel him from them at his departure, as is evident from the facts already stated.

Thomas Gyles, finding that Pemaquid was likely to rise to its former importance, and hoping for greater security from savage incursion, concluded to settle in that place; purchased several tracts of land from the inhabitants there, and took out patents under the duke of York. When Pemaquid, with the line of coast of which it was the principal settlement, was constituted a judicial district, under the name of the County of Cornwall, Thomas Gyles was made Chief Justice of the same by Governor Dongan, who had succeeded Andros, in 1682, as the ducal Governor of New York."*

His name appears, with the names of eighteen others, attached to a petition addressed to Governor Dongan, dated in 1683, and beginning thus—"The Humble Petition of the inhabitants of the extreme partes of his Riall Hiness Territory Between the River Kenybeke and St. Croix."‡ The petitioners complain of the ducal government as "allto gether arbytrary"; they speak of its "Grand abusses as not to be endured any longer"; and they ask that "the freeholders of Pemaquid and its Dependancies" may have a Representative at New York. Mr. Giles Goddard was accordingly chosen, and he represented Pemaquid at one session of the General Assembly of the Province of New York.§

The name of Thomas Gyles is signed to another petition, dated April 21, 1684, which, with the previous one, is found among the Pemaquid Papers.

He was a man of wealth, and laid out a considerable income, which he annually derived from the estate left to him in England, in improving and cultivating his lands at Pemaquid. He was also a gentleman of great personal worth; of high religious character; a strict, unbending Puritan; a careful observer of the Sabbath; faithful and fearless in the discharge of all his duties. As a magistrate and ruler, who must be a terror to evil doers, as well as a rewarder of those who do well, he met with much difficulty in enforcing the laws among a people who had long been accustomed to live without restraint.‖

He lived at Pemaquid, happily and usefully, till Aug. 2, 1689, when he was slain by the brutal savages, in a sudden incursion made by them, instigated, as there is no room to doubt, by the French Baron Castine and his Jesuit countrymen.¶

War with the Eastern Indians had existed since August, 1688. Their jealousy was excited by the progress of the English settlements, and they were continually stimulated by the Romish missionaries among them, who went so far as to tell them that Jesus Christ was a Frenchman, and that the English had put him to death in London, with many other misrepresentations equally extravagant. The immediate cause of the

---

* For an account of Pemaquid, see Appendix E.

‡ The Duke of York claimed the whole country East of the Kennebec, and had erected it into a Province, under the name of Sagadahock.

§ Pemaquid Papers, Me. H. Coll. ‖ See Narrative of his son, Capt. John Gyles.

¶ Capt. John Gyles, writing in 1736, states that his father was killed and himself taken prisoner by the Indians, on the second day of August, 1689. He also represents the surrender of the fort as having occurred on the following day. The same dates are given by Mather, in his Magnalia, Vol. II., pp. 590, 591, by Williamson, and by other historians. But Capt. Weems, who commanded in the fort, says in a petition to the Governor of Massachusetts, Lord Bellamont, 1700, that the surrender took place on the 13th of August, 1689, and the pay of the soldiers was reckoned and allowed up to that date. [Mass. Archives, 70 : 502.] See p 108, *note*.

war seems to have been the purpose of Castine to be revenged on the English for the plunder of his house and village on the Penobscot, during a visit made by Andros in April, 1688. No effectual measures had been taken to bring the war to a close. Sir Edmund Andros, who was now the king's "Captain-General and Governor-in-chief of our Territory and Dominion of New England," marched by land, with a force of about one thousand men, to Pemaquid, in November of that year. This force, which, if employed earlier in the season, might have at once terminated these hostilities, was now collected, as many believed, for no good purpose. The men suffered extremely, there being no shelter from the rigors of the season; and more of them died, it was affirmed, than the whole number of Indians in hostility; while not one Indian was killed. The soldiers believed that Andros brought them thither to sacrifice them to the French and Indians.

About the beginning of 1689, rumors came that the Prince of Orange was about to assert his right to the English throne; and Andros hastened back to Boston. Most of the soldiers were withdrawn from the place, and the inhabitants were left without any adequate protection.

Tidings at length came to Boston, early in April, that James Stuart had fled the realm, and that William and Mary were now King and Queen of England. The oppressive and tyrannical Andros was deposed April 18, by a spontaneous and violent uprising of the people.

"A Council of Safety," at the head of which was the venerable Simon Bradstreet, who, as Governor of Massachusetts, had been superseded by the arrival of Andros in December, 1686, and who was now eighty-six years of age, was elected by a convention of the people hastily gathered, to administer a Provisional Government. This organization was sanctioned by the General Court, holden in Boston, May 22, and continued to exercise the powers of government till the arrival of Sir William Phips, with the new charter, May 14, 1692. Information of these transactions having reached Pemaquid, most of the soldiers in the fort, at this time called Fort Charles, deserted. It appears that only thirty men were left.*

---

* A letter from Lieut. James Weems, who was now left in command of Fort Charles, dated Pemaquid, May 11, 1689, and addressed to "the Honorable Simon Bradstreet, President of the Councill of Safety and other Gentlemen of the Council at Boston," states that "a party from New Dartmouth [the present Newcastle] had arrived that day to take the fort and seize us, not meeting with any resistance, I being willing to have rendered it up before, had particular orders been sent from yo^r hands, or a line from Sir Edmund Andros who posted me here, neither shall any man be more Readye to p^rsue y^e Enterest of y^e true protestant Religion, &c. The Fort . . . . . I shall Honorably maintain and Defend against all Enemies in Vindication of the Protestant Religion," &c.

Eight inhabitants of Pemaquid petition, same date, May 11, 1689, that "Lieut. James Weems stay commander here, until yo^r Hono^rs see cause to send another." Signed by Jn^o [obscure], Dennis [obscure], Elihu Gunnison, Alex. Wooddrop, George Jackson, John Bullock, Jonas Bogardus, John Starkey. [Mass. Archives, 107 : 35.

May 20, 1689. The Council of Safety at Boston voted that Lieut. James Weems be continued in command at Pemaquid. [Ibid, 107 : 48.

June 1, 1689. A letter from Lieut. James Weems, at Pemaquid, complains of the council's want of care of "these parts"—neither have I been accustomed to Live upon Sault provisions and Drinking of Bad water; however I Rest Satisfeyd for this place affordeth nothing but pouerty—Whereas formerly they ware well sup-

Though an attack from the Indians upon Pemaquid was considered probable, and a degree of alarm was felt there and all along that coast, —Dover having been utterly destroyed, June 7, and several men killed at Saco in July,—no special measures seem to have been taken for the safety of that important post. At length, near the end of July, a war party of one hundred Indians* came in canoes from Penobscot to New Harbor, a cove about two miles East of Pemaquid Fort. Here were about twelve houses, but the inhabitants, upon the rumor of war, had deserted the place. Here the Indians left their canoes, and secreted themselves during some days. They sent scouts to observe the habits of the people at Jamestown—the name which Andros had given to the settlement—near the fort, and to learn the best mode of attack. They found that the men were generally absent during the day, leaving at their houses only the women and children. Early on the morning of

---

ployd by y^e^ Costers, but now there comes none but passers by to supploy the french and Indeans, and informes you doe intend to Slight and Disowne these Estturne parts which now is like to Cause the people to leave their habitations and Desartt the Country, neither can I oblidge the souldiers to stay with me unless they know vpon what tearms, they being in great want of seaverall nesesaries which would not have bin wanting had the Gouer^r^ conti^d^ in his power. this is all att p^r^sant weighting yo^r^ Ansure I Remaine Yours J. Weems. [Ibid, 107 : 70.

June 14, 1689. The Council and Representatives voted that Lt. Weems be written to forthwith at Pemaquid to take care of that Garrison, and that a promise be made him and his Company of the King's pay from this time forward till further and that there go a suply of what provision &c is necessary for s^d^ Garrison. [Ibid, 107 : 99.

June 23, 1689. Lieut. James Weems answers in a style of great insolence that the Council propose very fair providing it might stand w^th^ my Advantage and Hono^r^ I would imbrace, but I must tell you y^t^ my Dependence is elsewhere for since you have seen cause to Displace the Governo^r^ and all other Gentlemen vnder his comand I am resolved to take my fortune w^th^ them therefore I advise you to hasten and send yo^r^ forces and take possession of this place for I cannot promis to secure it, my men being all resolved to leave me as some have done already but have prevailed with them for a short time, &c. [Ibid, 107 : 139.

July 23, 1689. Letter from Lieut. James Weems, apologizing for his letter of 23d June. [Ibid, 107 : 231.

Capt. James Weems, in a petition addressed, 1700, to Richard, Earl of Bellamont, Governor-in-Chief, &c., of the Province of Mass. Bay, says that "he continued in charge of the garrison at Pemaquid till the 13^th^ day of August 1689 when yo^r^ pet^r^ suffered very much hardship, severall of his Company deserting him, and those that remained were very disorderly and threatened to run away unless yo^r^ pet^r^ would pay them dayly w^ch^ he was necessitated to do for the preservation of the said Garrison and having but 30 men left the said Garrison was forced out of his possession by the french & Indians when yo^r^ pet^r^ also suffered greatly having his face very much injured with the blowing up of some gunpowder & narrowly escaped with his life," &c.

A list of the garrison follows, amounting to 30 men. There was a gunner, sergeant, corporal, drummer, and 26 privates. The names of the soldiers are chiefly outlandish; very few being such as are common in New England.

The privates were paid sixpence per day.

The drummer and corporal, twelve pence per day.

The sergeant and gunner, eighteen pence per day.

Pay is charged from April 18, 1689, to Aug. 13, 1689. [Ibid, 70 : 498–504.

* This was the number according to Charlevoix. They were Penobscot Indians, but Moxus, a Kennebec chief, was among them. We hear of him frequently afterwards. "The fierce Moxus," as Mather calls him, attacked Wells, June 9, 1691, with 200 Indians, but was repulsed. He made an attempt in 1703, upon the fort at Casco.

the second day of August, John Starkey, a man of Pemaquid, on the way from the fort to New Harbor, fell into the hands of the Indians. To obtain his liberty, he gave the information they sought. They learned that the fort had few men in it; that no suspicion of immediate danger existed; and that Thomas Gyles, the principal inhabitant, with fourteen hired men, had that day gone up to his farm, near Pemaquid Falls, three miles distant; while the rest of the people were scattered about, each attending his daily business. The Indians, therefore, dividing themselves into several parties, fell at once upon the devoted settlement. Some posted themselves between the fort and the houses; others between the houses and the distant fields, to cut off all succor. Then, beginning with those who were furthest off, they killed or took captive the settlers as they hurried towards the town and the fort. So complete was the surprise, that very few of the town's people escaped.

Meanwhile, a party of thirty or forty Indians had gone up the river, on its Eastern bank, in quest of Mr. Gyles. They found him with his laborers and his three elder sons, Thomas, aged nineteen, James, aged fourteen, and John, aged eleven, at one of his farms, three miles above the fort. There the men had labored until noon, secure from danger as they thought; some cutting and curing the crop of English hay; the others in a field at a little distance, gathering the English harvest, of wheat, rye, or oats. The workmen had already dined at the farm-house, and had resumed their labor in the fields. Mr. Gyles and his sons, James and John, after dinner, tarried near the house. It was now one o'clock; and, on a sudden, the report of several cannon at the fort was perceived. Mr. Gyles said he hoped it betokened good news from Boston, and that the Council of Safety had sent soldiers to protect the settlers at Pemaquid. But, no! It was the alarm given by the weak garrison of the stealthy approach of a merciless foe! Immediately after, the Indians, from a rising ground in the near vicinity, announced their presence and their murderous purpose, by the terrific war-whoop, and a discharge of small arms at the unsuspecting party at the farm-house. The shot took effect on several of the laborers, and severely wounded Mr. Gyles himself, while his two sons vainly endeavored to escape. The Indians rushed into the fields of hay and grain, killing some with their hatchets, and taking others captive; the wounded men writhing in agony, and calling on God for mercy.

The Indians at the Falls, having done all the mischief they could, and leading James and John Gyles, and some others, as captives, now prepared to join their fellow savages in the neighborhood of the fort. Proceeding a couple of furlongs, they made a halt. Here Mr. Gyles was brought in by those who had taken him. Old Moxus, who, perhaps, had formerly known Mr. Gyles on the Kennebec, now professed to feel sorrow for what had been done, telling him that they were strange Indians who shot him. Mr. Gyles replied that he was a dying man, and desired no favor from them, save the privilege of once more praying with his children. He then, in the hearing of his sons, fervently commended them to the protection and favor of God: gave them his parting counsels, and bade them a final farewell for this life, in the earnest hope of meeting them in a better. "He parted with a cheerful voice," says

his son, forty-seven years after, describing what he could never forget; "but looked very pale, by reason of his great loss of blood; which now gushed out of his shoes. The Indians led. him aside!—I heard the blows of the hatchet, but neither shriek nor groan! I afterwards heard that he had five or seven shot-holes through his waistcoat or jacket, and that he was covered with some boughs."*

Such was the end of a man who never did the Indians any harm; whose constant endeavor was to serve God and promote the good of his fellow men!

The Indians led their captives towards the fort, securing themselves from its guns by going into a thick swamp, three-fourths of a mile distant therefrom. There they were joined by their fellows of the other division, who had taken captive the wife and the two young daughters of Thomas Gyles, with many others, found in the village of Jamestown. Samuel, the youngest son, who had seen only some eight or nine summers, happened to be at play near the fort, when the first onset was made by the savages, and, running in at the open gate, escaped.

Williamson, in his History of Maine, says there were but fifteen men in the fort at this time. It appears from the petition of Captain Weems to Lord Bellamont in 1700, already quoted, that he had thirty, whose names are given in full. These thirty well-trained soldiers, with seven great guns, and plenty of ammunition, behind the walls of Fort Charles, ought to have made a better defense against less than a hundred undisciplined Indians, with small arms only. The Indians, however, discharged their pieces from a rock near the fort, which completely overlooked it, and from the tops of houses in the vicinity. Lieutenant Weems, the commander, was himself severely wounded, "his face being horribly scorched with gunpowder." Resistance seemed to be vain; and on the second day the fort was surrendered on condition that all who were in the fort should depart unmolested, with what they could carry away.

The eldest son of Thomas Gyles, whose name was also Thomas, was with his father, during the forenoon of that doleful day, dined with him, and was not far off when the assault was made. But the Pemaquid River, near the falls, is easily forded; and escaping from the scene of the massacre, he hurried across the stream, and on its Western side down to the Barbican, opposite the fort, where several fishing vessels lay. He went on board one of them, and sailed that night; reached Boston in safety, and lived there many years.

But the agonized widow of Thomas Gyles, and four of their children, the eldest about fourteen, and youngest perhaps not more than four years of age, were led away into a captivity which seemed worse than death. Gladly would that weeping mother have accepted the stroke which should at once have sundered her connection, and that of those four children, with all things here below. Oh it was a sad thing for delicate women and helpless children to be carried away, without warning, from the delights of such a home, into the distant and lonely wilderness, and to find themselves in the power of men whose hearts knew no pity; "brutish men and skilful to destroy!"

---

* Should this volume not exceed the bounds prescribed to it, the reader may find in Appendix F large extracts from Capt. John Gyles's simple, yet affecting "Narrative," originally published in Boston, 1736.

The Indians, having set fire to the fort and the houses,—there were about twenty houses then in Jamestown,—retired to New Harbor, before mentioned; and the next day set sail in their canoes for the Penobscot. Tarrying eight days at "Penobscot Fort"—ah! this may explain this fearful massacre! "Penobscot Fort" we take to be Castine's fortification, on the beautiful peninsula that bears his name—which rather should have been suffered to "rot," (Prov. 10 : 7)—where this bloodthirsty Frenchman, the son-in-law of Madokawando, resided thirty years, with several Indian wives; where he amassed a princely fortune,* by trading with the Indians, himself an Indian Sachem; and whence he excited the children of the neighboring forest to go forth in their merciless expeditions against the English settlements. The Indians who had destroyed Pemaquid, stayed with him eight days on their return; and doubtless were congratulated and feasted by him for having performed so worthy a service for Mary and the Holy Catholic Church! How long they stayed with him before their setting out, we are not informed. But very likely he planned the whole affair!

Here, at "Penobscot Fort," the mother of John Gyles was separated from her sons, and they never again met in this world. She and her two little girls were redeemed, after a captivity of several years; but she died before John returned.

The two boys, James and John Gyles, were carried far up the Penobscot River, and thence to the river St. John. A severe winter soon came on, and the Indians laid up their canoes; but they travelled on foot, still North and East, eight or ten of them, with their captives, a great part of the winter, sometimes on the frozen ground, sometimes on the ice of the river, suffering much from the cold, and from want of food; now and then killing a moose or a bear, and having a feast; then fasting till they killed another.

John was a captive and a slave to the Indians about six years, and was then sold to a French gentleman, who lived in what is now the Province of New Brunswick, on the River St. John, seventy-five miles above its mouth. His French master treated him well.

But his elder brother James—poor fellow!—having reached the age of seventeen, and tired of three years' captivity, planned an escape. It was a practice of the Indians, as now of the Southern planters,—and I will not decide which are the greater savages,—when any of their captives abscond and are retaken, to torture them cruelly, and even put them to death. James Gyles deserted with another English captive, who had been taken from Casco. They had proceeded as far as New Harbor, only two miles from James's now desolate home. There they were retaken by the Indians and carried back to "Penobscot Fort!"‡ "Here they were both tortured at a stake by fire, for some time; then their noses and ears were cut off, and they made eat to them; after this, they were burned to death at the stake; the Indians at the time declar-

* He amassed a property worth 300,000 French crowns. A crown is equivalent to $1.11. Madokawando was the chief Sagamore of the Tarratines, or Penobscot Indians. Castine lived among them about thirty years, from 1670 to 1701, and had such influence over them as to be almost worshipped as a god. He conformed in all respects to their manners and customs. He returned to France in 1701.

‡ Where was Castine, and what was he doing at this time?

ing that they would serve all deserters in the same manner;" the merciless savages at the same time diverting themselves with a dance! *

The children of Thomas and Margaret Gyles were—

654. †Thomas, b. June, 1670; m. Martha Bill of Boston.

655. James, b. ——, 1675; tortured to death by the Indians, 1692, a. 17.

656. †John, b. about 1678; m. 1, Ruth True of Salisbury, 1703. 2, Hannah Heath of Roxbury, 1721.

657. Samuel, b. about 1680; living in 1699. That he died young and unm. is clearly evident from a quit-claim deed, given Aug. 15, 1727, by his brothers Thomas and John, and his sisters Mary Brewer, widow, and Margaret Webber, wife of Jonas Webber, sawyer, all of Boston, as heirs of Thomas Gyles, late of Pemaquid, to the Pejepscot Company, of lands once belonging to the said Thomas Gyles, in the township of Topsham. The said Pejepscot Company quit-claim to the said heirs sixty acres of land on the point where their father's house stood on Muddy River, and five hundred and fifteen acres on Cathance Point, over against it, as an equivalent for their father's land on the South side of said Muddy River. [York Deeds, 28 : 102.] This instrument, in which Samuel Gyles is not mentioned, is full proof that he was not then living, and that he had no heirs.

658. Mary, b. about 1682; m. 1, Andrew Ham of Boston, Nov. 17, 1710. They were married by Rev. Samuel Myles, minister of King's Chapel. 2, John Brewer of Boston, Oct. 6, 1719. She was Widow Brewer in 1727. In 1760 she was deceased, but had two sons living, Gyles Brewer, housewright, and Thomas Brewer, mastmaker, both of Boston. These two sons, for £76.10.8, gave to James Fulton a deed of one-fourth part of a tract of land, containing 515 acres, in the "intended township or district of Topsham," the title to which land was derived to them from their mother, Mary Brewer, late of Boston, deceased. Of course it came through her from their grandfather Thomas Gyles, and was a part of the land assigned to his heirs by the Pejepscot Proprietors as an equivalent for his large farm on Merrymeeting Bay, as already stated. The deed bears date April 16, 1760, and is recorded with Lincoln Deeds, lib. 1, fol. 93.

659. Margaret, b. about 1685; m. Jonas Webber of Boston, Oct. 31, 1717. They were married by Rev. Benjamin Wadsworth, pastor of the First Church, Boston. They had *Margaret*, b. Feb. 4, 1718–19. *Ann*, b. March 8, 1725. Jonas and Margaret Webber, in her right, for £60.1.8, gave to John Fulton of Topsham, a deed of one-fourth part of 515 acres of land in Topsham, lying as yet undivided, which tract of land was assigned to them and the other heirs of Thomas Gyles, late of Pemaquid, by the Pejepscot Proprietors it 1727, in consideration that the said heirs quit-claim their right to other lands in said Topsham. This deed is dated Oct. 4, 1758, and is recorded with York Deeds, lib. 36, fol. 19.

652.

JAMES GYLES, presumed to be brother to the preceding.

Our knowledge of him is wholly derived from a manuscript now extant in New Jersey, and in the possession of Hon. Charles S. Olden, the present governor of that state, who is a descendant of James Gyles. By some means, the existence of this MS. became known to some members of the Maine Historical Society, and a copy of it was furnished by Mr. Olden in Sept. 1853, to Bishop Burgess of Maine, by whom it

* Let those who are so disposed, weep over the sad fate of the Indians, and the wrongs they have endured from the white man. The writer is rather inclined to think it a most merciful dispensation of Heaven, which has swept such a race of hellhounds from the face of the earth. The horrid scene described above, is a fit exponent of the Indian character generally.

was given to John McKeen, Esq., of Brunswick, Me., for the Maine Historical Society. Mr. McKeen kindly permitted me to take a transcript of it, which is now inserted, entire, *verbatim et literatim*, in this volume. It has never before been printed:—

"A true account of our travels from Old England to New England in the year 1668, with the several transactions and removes in America.

"August 22nd 1668. We took our journey from the Park to Feversham, and so to London, where we staid some days, till the ship was ready, and then fell down to the Downs, where we staid two days for a wind; and the 5th of September, the wind being fair, we hoisted sail and proceeded on our voyage, but the third day after, met with a contrary wind and a storm, which forced us into Cowes in the Island of Wight; where we staid two days, and then proceeded on our voyage.*

"November the 9th we arrived at Boston in New England, having been nine weeks and two days at sea; and winter coming on so fast, as we could not look out for a place to settle, and being unwilling to winter in the town, after three weeks stay, and having refreshed ourselves after our long voyage at sea, November the 30th we went to Braintree, where we hired a house until Spring, in which time I took a voyage eastward to look out for a place to settle.‡

"Winter being over, the 3rd day of May 1669, we went from Braintree to Boston to get a passage eastward. May 10th we hoisted sail from Boston, and proceeded on our voyage eastward. May 17th we arrived at Merrimathing in Kennebec River, and not liking that house, the 14th of October, we removed from thence to Whidby, a house on the same river, and having lived there two years I bought a tract of land of the Indians, and having bought a house upon the same, October 31st 1671, we removed from Whidby to go into our own house; but Muddy river being frozen over, we were fain to go into James Thomas' house.§

---

* "We"—includes himself and wife, and what children he may have had. His wife's name was Elizabeth; she was a second wife. See letter of Gov. Olden, following this journal. Possibly, Thomas Gyles was in his company during the passage from England to America; as he certainly came from England, with his wife, not far from this time.

"Feversham" is in Kent; why did James Gyles take Feversham in his way? and why is Feversham mentioned at all? Was it the residence of Thomas Gyles; and was he there joined by Thomas Gyles? Mrs. Ann Chalker, who was the sister of Thomas Gyles or of his wife (being aunt to their children) lived at Canterbury in Kent, and this renders it probable that Thomas Gyles lived in that county, before coming to America. The Park here mentioned seems to have been in the parish of Challock, which lies in the Hundred of Felborough, Lathe of Scray, and County of Kent, on the river Stour, four miles east from Charing, and between Ashford and Faversham. The Gyles family were residents in this parish, possessed considerable estates, and were also owners of land in Sheldwick, another parish, (2½ miles south from Faversham) as early as the reign of Richard II., 1377–1399. This family is now extinct in that place. A Park is mentioned in the parish of Challock. [Ireland's Hist. of Kent, (London, 1829,) Vol. II., p. 549.] A Lath or Lathe is a division of a County in England. Faversham, sometimes written Feversham, is a seaport and parish, nine miles west from Canterbury, and forty-seven east from London.

‡ During the sojourn of James Gyles at Braintree, a child was born to him, as appears by the following extract from Braintree Records:—

"Amma Giles, daughter of James and Elizabeth, born April 15, 1669."

This extract must refer to the writer of this Journal, because the name Giles appears nowhere else on Braintree Records. He doubtless spent the winter in that part of Braintree which is now the town of Quincy, about eight miles from Boston.

§ "May 10th we hoisted sail from Boston, and proceeded on our voyage eastward." It is certainly a remarkable coincidence that Thomas Watkins's deed to Thomas

"April 16, 1672, we removed from thence into our own house at Muddy river, and having lived there three years and four months, the Indian war began in New England about June 1675, and in August the Indians rose at the Eastward and forced us to forsake our house and go to Samuel York's house to garrison, where we staid about a month, but the Indians growing too strong for us, killed our cattle and swine, plundered our houses; and having killed several people in Casco bay, several of our men grew faint-hearted and left us, so as we had but nine men left in garrison, and too weak to withstand so great a power of Indians if they should set upon us. About the middle of September, we were forced to forsake our garrison and go down to Rowseck house to the main garrison, where we staid about six weeks, in which time we had some skirmishes with the Indians as we were gathering our corn at Muddy river, and having killed several, the rest ran away, and came no more to trouble us all the winter.*

Gyles is dated May 8, 1669, two days before "we hoisted sail." It seems to indicate a connection between the movements of James Gyles and of Thomas Gyles. It is also worthy of remark, that while Watkins, in the deed, gives his own residence—"now living on the westerly side of Canehack river," no residence is assigned to Thomas Gyles; and the reason was, he had just arrived from Old England.

"Whidby" is the same as *Whisgeag*. It is a creek or arm of the sea, which extends south from Merrymeeting Bay two miles into the land. Thomas Stevens, an Indian trader, who married the widow of Thomas Watkins not long before 1674, lived on Stevens river, two miles above the turnpike bridge, on the road from Brunswick to Bath, and very near Whisgeag. Thomas Purchas lived in the same vicinity, six miles below the Falls in Brunswick. He came there in 1625, and his house was plundered by the Indians, Sept. 5, 1675. [Williamson's History of Maine, pp. 33, 47, 266, 520.

Thomas Gyles's land had Muddy River on the north, and Merrymeeting Bay on the south and east. James Thomas's land lay on the north side of Muddy River. James Gyles landed, May 17, 1669, on the south side of Merrymeeting Bay. Oct. 14, following, he removed to Whisgeag, on the same side. Two years after, he bought land on the *north* side of Muddy River, in Topsham, very near to the land of Thomas Gyles, but spent the winter of 1671–2 in James Thomas's house, near by.

Muddy River is an arm of the sea, (so to speak,) collateral with Merrymeeting Bay, and uniting with that bay on the northern side of the latter. At the point of confluence is an elevated headland, where Thomas Gyles built his house. James Gyles lived in the near vicinity, and from this circumstance, as well as from their arrival at or near the same time, and coming both of them from Kent in England, there arises a strong presumption that they were brothers.

* The Indian War, commonly known as "Philip's war," commenced in the Colony of Plymouth, June 24, 1675, in the killing of ten or twelve persons at Swanzey, as they were returning from meeting. "In August, the Indians rose at the Eastward," says James Gyles. This may be true, for all summer long they had been exhibiting uncommon insolence towards the settlers. But the first act of war, committed by them in Maine, so far as I can find, was their hostile visit to the house of Thomas Purchas, on Stevens's River, in what is now Brunswick, some three or four miles from the abode of James Gyles. They killed a calf of his and several sheep, and robbed the house, but offered no personal violence to the inmates. About a week afterwards, viz., on Sept. 12, in Falmouth, they killed Thomas Wakely, an old man, his wife, his son John and his wife, and three children of the latter couple, in all seven persons; and burned the house. These were the "several persons killed in Casco Bay," the first persons in Maine slain in that war, at the news of which several of the garrison in York's house became "faint-hearted." The scene of massacre was 25 or 30 miles distant.

Samuel York was a son of Richard York of Dover, N. H. He had two brothers, Benjamin and John. Benjamin York was 23 years of age in 1678. He has descendants in Lee, Durham, &c. One of his descendants is Jasper Hazen York,

"About the latter end of November, the winter setting in so violent, and the house being so full of people, as we could not endure there any longer, five families of us joining together went to Sylvenus Davis house on the westward side of the river, where we staid all the winter. Towards spring, the Indians sent down to make peace with the inhabitants; upon which we gave them a meeting at Pemaquid, and there concluded a peace with them, which continued until they had an opportunity to break it in August after. [The peace was made] about the beginning of April 1676.*

"All being at peace and quiet, I went down the river to M^r^ Weaswell's house which stood empty, and there planted some Indian corn and other things, intending in the fall to go up again to our own house at Muddy river, with the rest of our neighbors, if the peace had continued with the Indians; but the Providence of ALMIGHTY GOD had otherwise ordered it, for about the middle of summer, Philip being killed, and most of the chief sachems being killed and driven out of the Narraganset country, such as were left alive came away Eastward to join with these Indians, who were glad of an opportunity to play the rogue; and the ninth of August 1676, early in the morning, when no Englishman thought of any war, they came down to Rouseck, and took it, and killed and took away about fifty people, and burnt down the house and all other buildings about, killing and destroying all that came in their way; so as we were forced to fly for our lives in a canoe and leave all ever we had, and glad that we could save our lives.‡

M. D., of South Boston. Samuel York lived on the north side of Merrymeeting Bay, in the present township of Topsham. His land fronted on that Bay, and was a short distance southwest of Thomas and James Gyles. Samuel York, after being driven away by the Indians, settled in Gloucester, and died there in 1718. He has descendants now living in Gloucester and Rockport.

Capt. Thomas Lake and Capt. Thomas Clark, merchants of Boston, and efficient military officers also, owned Arrowsic Island in the Kennebec or Sagadahock River, and had erected upon it a trading house and a strong fortification, called by James Gyles "the main garrison." Capt. Silvanus Davis, who then resided on the mainland on the west side of the river, was their general agent. There were about fifty dwelling-houses on this island previous to this war. [Williamson, Vol. I., pp. 53, 526.

* Capt. Silvanus Davis, as already stated, lived on the west side of Sagadahock River, we suppose in the present town of Phipsburg. He afterwards lived in Falmouth. He was a man of note, and his name is often mentioned in those early times.

The peace, or rather truce, made at Pemaquid, was effected mainly by the efforts of Abraham Shurte, the excellent magistrate of that place, who had resided there fifty years, and was now about 76 years old. It is supposed that he died in 1680. The Indians, as well as whites, had great confidence in his wisdom and integrity. Some time in the spring or summer of 1676, the Indians having exhausted their powder and shot, wished to procure a supply from the English for their next winter hunt, as they said. The refusal of the English to sell them these dangerous commodities, was one prime cause of the rupture in August, 1676. Another cause was that which is stated in the Narrative of James Gyles, viz., the advent among the Indians of Maine of some of king Philip's adherents. Several of them came before Philip's death, which took place Aug. 12, 1676. They were intensely hostile to the English.

‡ Williamson, in his History of Maine, and Drake, in his History of Boston, represent the destruction of Arrowsic as having occurred Aug. 14, 1676. On the day before, Aug. 13, Williamson says, quoting from Hubbard, the Indians had killed Richard Hammond, Samuel Smith, and Joshua Grant, in Woolwich, and taken sixteen captives. They landed the night following, in great silence, on Arrowsic Island, approached the fort, and waited till the sentinel retired from his post, early on

"We and the rest of Kennebec neighbours, whom God had preserved from the cruelty of the Indians, got to Damoras Cove, a fishing island about two miles from the main land, where we met the people of Shipscut, Pemaquid, and all other places thereabout, who fled thither to save their lives. We staid there a week, in which time we made several attempts into the river to see if we could get off any thing that was left behind; but all in vain, for the Indians lay in ambush and beat us off, so as we could get nothing from the main land but blows, and saw all our houses burnt and our cattle killed, and every thing ruined and destroyed, and no help like to come to us from the Bay; and we being about three hundred souls on a little island, and no meat, drink, or any thing else to relieve us, and being in a poor condition, we thought good to call a council to consult what course to take for relief; and first to consider what vessels and boats there were in the harbour, and finding there was enough to carry all the people away, the 16th day of August at night we set sail and left not one man, woman, or child behind; some for Piscataway, Salem, Boston, and other towns in the Bay, according as they had friends and relations.*

"August 18, I arrived at Boston, where we found good friends and relief, and there we staid about seven weeks; but the town being very

---

the morning of the 14th, when they rushed in at the gate, taking the garrison completely by surprise. Captains Lake and Davis, and others, roused from sleep, and finding resistance vain, fled by a back passage, and leaping into a canoe, endeavored to reach another island. The savages pursued them, and just as the fugitives were stepping on shore, Lake was slain by a musket shot, and Davis severely wounded. Capt. Lake was an enterprising and excellent man. He was an ancestor of General Lake, who gained distinction in the Crimean War.

James Gyles was in Capt. Lake's fort, but made his escape, with perhaps ten or twelve others, by fleeing to the other end of the island, where they found canoes, and escaped with their lives. The ruin of the flourishing plantation of Arrowsic was complete. It was a large and beautiful establishment; there was a mansion house, block-house, mills, dwelling-houses, and out-buildings, fifty or more in number, which had been erected at the cost of several thousand pounds. But all were in a few hours reduced to a heap of smouldering ruins. [Williamson's Maine, Vol. I., pp. 53, 536.

The statement that Arrowsic was taken and burnt on the 14th of August, 1676, rests on the authority of Francis Card, a man who lived on Kennebec River, and was taken, with his family, by the Indians, the same day that Richard Hammond was killed at Woolwich. In other respects his statement corresponds with that of Gyles. He was carried to Penobscot, made his escape, came to Boston, where he made a statement of Indian ravages, which is copied by Hubbard in his Narrative of the Indian Wars.

But James Gyles's recollection of the matter is as likely to be correct as that of Card; he was an eye witness and a sufferer in the whole transaction; and on the whole we prefer his statement. Card says the whole number of Indians who committed these devastations did not exceed eighty, for he counted them.

* The Damariscove Islands, to one of which the narrator escaped, are six in number, small in size, lying in the ocean, nine miles west of Pemaquid Point, two or three miles southwest of Damariscotta River, and a mile or two southeast of Boothbay. They were inhabited by fishermen. If we may judge from the apportionment of taxes in 1674, there was more property here than at Pemaquid; Damariscove being assessed five pounds and Pemaquid only two. Seventeen fishing boats were owned here.

The settlers at Sheepscot, Pemaquid, &c., having notice of the massacre and destruction of Woolwich and Arrowsic, waited not for the savage foe, but went on board their fishing vessels, and fled to Damariscove. Callicott, Wiswell, and others were also there, from the western side of the Kennebec. No help was to be expected from "the Bay," *i. e.* from Boston.

full of people, and winter coming on, and no hope of returning again to our former habitation, we thought it time to look out for some other place of settlement; and consulting with several friends what course to take, I met with one at last that advised me to go westward, and also gave me a letter of commendation to Richard Brown of the town of Southold on Long Island in the Province of New York; and looking out for a passage, I met with a sloop belonging to the same town, with whom I bargained for a passage.*

"October 11, 1676, we set sail from Boston, and 26th of same month we arrived at the town of Southold at the house of Richard Brown, who received us kindly, and took us into his own house, and provided for us like a father, until we were able to shift for ourselves; the rest of the neighbours being very helpful unto us, with whom we staid one year; in which time I bought a lot of land lying about fourteen miles westward from the place; and being desirous to be as near it as I could, October 26th 1677, we removed from Richard Brown's to Mattetock, a house that was empty and about two miles from my lot, where we staid about one year.

"November 1678, we removed to Thomas Mape's house, which was very near to my lot of land, intending to build a house upon it as soon as I possibly could; but after some improvements made upon it, I found the land very poor and barren, and no meadow to be got for my cattle, and having lived there almost a year and a half, I began to dislike the place. In the mean time, Sir Edmond Andross, then governor of New York, sent for me to come to him at the fall of the year to York to wait upon his honor at York, and he promised to give me a lot of land upon Staten Island; but winter coming on so fast, as I could not remove till Spring, and then I hired a small ketch to carry me away; and the 7th of April, 1680, we set sail from Southold for York, where we arrived the 17th day, and were kindly received by Sir Edmond Andross, who provided a place for us for the present. May 22nd we went from York to the Governor's house on Staten Island, where we staid four months. September 7, we removed to Mr. Witt's house, to look after his land, until Sir Edmond could get a lot of land laid out for me; but he being called home for England so suddenly that I could not get a good lot of land as I did expect, for I did not think it worth building a house upon it, and therefore I sold it to Captain Palmer of Staten Island, who carried me over to New Jersey to see if I could meet with a better lot of land; and meeting with a lot to my mind that was to be sold, lying upon Rariton river, I got Captain Palmer to buy it for me, which he did.

"October 14th 1681, we removed from Staten Island to Benjamin Hull's house in Piscataway, where we staid all the winter, until our own house was ready. April 6th 1682, we removed into our own house at the Bound Brook upon Rariton River in Piscataway in the East Province of New Jersey. JAMES GYLES."

---

* Thomas Gyles, on his return from England, this same year, "began a settlement on Long Island," says the Narrative of his son, John Gyles. Here is another point of contact between Thomas and James Gyles. Southold is near the eastern end of the Island. It was settled from New England.

The war was not brought to a close in Maine till July, 1677. About 300 of the settlers in Maine lost their lives in it, out of a population of about 6000.

Rev. Edward Ballard of Brunswick, Maine, having made some inquiries respecting the writer of the preceding narrative, received from Gov. Olden the following reply:—

"*Princeton, N. J., June* 10, 1859.

"Edward Ballard, Esq.

"Dear Sir,—I regret that it is not in my power to give you much information on the subject of your inquiries about the family of Gyles, who at one time lived in the State of Maine.

"James Gyles, whose Journal you refer to, at his death left no sons, but four daughters. The eldest married William Olden; the second, Benjamin Clarke; the third, John Worth; and the fourth, Joseph Worth. From the third, the wife of John Worth, was descended the late General Worth of the U. S. army. There is no account, that I can discover, that James Gyles had any male relations in this country, named Gyles. The wife of James Gyles, who accompanied him to Maine, and was the mother of the daughters named, was his second wife. It may be that he had sons by his first wife, who came to this country after their father, and the names you mention, it is possible, were those sons or their descendants; but I can find no evidence of such being the case. Very respectfully, yours, &c.,

Charles S. Olden."

On a careful consideration of the case, the compiler sees no reason to doubt that James Gyles, the writer of the foregoing narrative, was a brother of Thomas Gyles, who was killed at Pemaquid, Aug. 2, 1689. When it is considered that these two men came from England, and from the same County in England, about the same time; that they settled near each other on Merrymeeting Bay; that they both went to Long Island in 1676; that they both had interest with Gov. Andros; and that Thomas Gyles named his second son James, as it would seem after a brother of his, his third son being named for his younger brother John; the case seems not to admit of a doubt.

653.

JOHN GYLES.[2] He was, without any doubt, a younger brother of Thomas Gyles, Esq., of Pemaquid, of whom an account is given in the preceding pages. I have met with no record, or positive statement, of the fact of such relationship; but the circumstances of the case are such as to leave no doubt of the fact.

He was born in 1653, and married Mary ———, before 1686. She was born in 1666.

A coat of arms has come down from his grandson John Gyles, and doubtless from him, almost precisely similar to one found among the descendants of Thomas Gyles. The similarity of names in the two families is also to be noted. And, what is still more to the purpose, he lived at Pemaquid, in a house belonging to Thomas Gyles. How long he lived there we have no means of judging, only that he was there before 1686, and left there in 1689. It does not appear that he was there at the time of the incursion of the Indians, when Thomas Gyles was slain, for his name is not mentioned in connection with that event. He had probably left that place not long before.

He was a man of some pretensions to education, as appears from the fact that he taught school in Salem during his residence there, and also from the fact stated in the following petition:

"To Sir Edmund Andros, Knt. and Governor-in-chief in and over His Majesty's Territories and Dominions of New England," &c.

"May it please yo^{r} Excellency. That yo^{r} Humble Petitioner desireth a certain Tract of upland laying upon y^{e} westward side of Pemaquid River, with sufficient meadow as can be found, not already taken up. You^{r} Excellency's Humble Petitioner hath by order from Capt. Nickolson, ever since june last, read prayers at the Garrison on Wednesdays and fridays, and hath not received any thing for it. Your Excellency's humble Petitioner desireth one man's provision from said Garrison, and is willing to officiate still, if it so please you^{r} Excellency," etc.

(Signed) JOHN GYLES.

This petition was made in [November?] 1688. See p. 107. It was found among some of the old residents of Bristol, by Rev. Rufus King Sewall of Wiscasset, Me., and by him kindly communicated to the compiler. Mr. Sewall is the author of a volume entitled "The Ancient Dominions of Maine," Bath, 1859, which is a valuable contribution to the early history of that State, especially of the County of Lincoln.

John Gyles was not a clergyman, as some of my correspondents have supposed; he did not preach; he was not the chaplain of Fort Charles. In the absence of an official person, a man "in orders," he read prayers during a few months at the Garrison; and for this he received no pay. He would have received pay, had he been the chaplain. He did not reside in the fort, but in one of the houses in the neighboring village.

The following statement is made in a Deposition, recorded in the 17th volume of York Deeds.* "Mary Gyles, now aged about seventy years, lived with her late husband John Gyles for more than fifty years past, in a dwelling-house of Thomas Gyles, at Pemaquid." "Thomas Gyles was killed by the Indians." This deposition was taken at Boston, July 12, 1736, before Anthony Stoddard and Samuel Sewall, Justices of the Peace.

This statement makes it clear that John and Mary Gyles were married previous to 1686, when she was under twenty years of age.

John and Mary Gyles, after leaving Pemaquid, resided in Salem four or five years, where he taught school, and where his children, Sarah and John were born. The Salem Register, in recording their births, speaks of them as the children of "Mr. John Giles, schoolmaster, and Mary his wife;" thus distinguishing him from John Giles of Salem Village [36].

Perhaps the Salem and Beverly Gileses were his cousins.

He was one of the three witnesses to the will of Gyles Corey of Salem, who was executed for witchcraft in that town, Sept. 16, 1692. The will is dated April 24, 1692, and may be found in the Geneal. Reg., Vol. X., p. 32. Corey was the first and only person in New England who was ever, in pursuance of an old English law, "pressed to death," for refusing to answer to an imputed crime; "pressed to

* From 1692 till 1760, the whole territory now constituting the State of Maine, was included within the County of York.

death," because he would not submit to be tried by a jury and before judges who were sure to condemn him, as they had condemned every one who had been brought before them charged with that imaginary crime.

After this, John Gyles removed to Boston, and lived there until his death. A gravestone may still be seen in the Granary Burying Ground in that city, with this inscription: "Here lyes buried the body of Mr. John Gyles, aged 77. Dec^{d}. Aug. 29, 1730." The stone adjacent is that of his eldest daughter,—"Sarah, wife of Thomas Shaw, died Dec. 11, 1741, in 51st year. John Shaw, son of Thomas and Sarah Shaw, dec^{d}. Jan. 5, 1736, in 20th year."

The children of John and Mary Gyles were, born in Salem—

660. Sarah,^{3} b. Jan. 24, 1689–90; m. Thomas Shaw, in Boston, July 29, 1716. They had—all born in Boston—
    661. *John*, b. May 6, 1717; d. Jan. 5, 1736–7.
    662. *Sarah*, b. Jan. 13, 1718–19.
    663. *Francis*, b. March 29, 1721.
    664. *Thomas*, b. Oct. 17, 1722; d. young.
    665. *William*, b. Oct. 20, 1724.
    666. *Thomas*, b. June 21, 1730.
667. John,^{3} b. Aug. 31, 1693.

Born in Boston—

668. †Charles,^{3} b. June 12, 1696; m. Mary Cruft, 1717.
669. †William,^{3} b. July 7, 1698; m. 1, Mary Codner. 2, Anna Parker.
670. Thomas,^{3} b. Oct. 8, 1700; d. Dec. 18, 1702.
671. Mary,^{3} b. —— 1702; d. Dec. 24, 1702.
672. Mary,^{3} b. Jan. 24, 1703–4; d. in infancy.
673. Mary,^{3} b. June 9, 1705.

Third Generation.

654.

THOMAS GYLES,^{3} eldest son of Thomas Gyles, Esq., of Pemaquid; b. at Merrymeeting Bay, in the present township of Topsham, Me., June, 1670;* m. in Boston, Jan. 18, 1699–1700, MARTHA BILL, dau. of Jonathan Bill, of Pulling Point, then a part of Boston, now in the town of Winthrop.

His escape from the merciless savages, who killed his father, and carried captive his father's family, Aug. 2, 1689, has already been related. He came from that melancholy scene directly to Boston, where he appears to have spent the remainder of his life. In 1727 he was a "ferryman;" in 1730 a "retailer." He seems to have lived in Fish Street, a section of the present North Street, which extended from Cross Street northwardly.

* The Deposition of Lydia Felt, aged 61 years, July 22, 1718, furnishes us with this date. She deposes, "that she lived a servant with Mr. Thomas Giles of Kennebec on his farm there for five years together, and was there when his son Thomas was born which was forty-eight years ago last June to the best of her remembrance," &c. If Lydia Felt began to live with Thomas Giles in 1669, as is probable, five years would bring it to 1674, when he went to England, after his father's death.

He lived in Boston in 1733, after which there is no further record of him.*

The children of Thomas and Martha (Bill) Gyles, b. in Boston, were—

674. Hannah,[4] b. Feb. 4, 1701–2; seems to have d. unm. Feb. 1773.
675. Martha,[4] b. July 9, 1704; m. Charles Warham, in Boston, Dec. 25, 1722, by Rev. Peter Thacher of New North Church.

---

* A copy of the following letter is preserved among the Massachusetts Archives, Vol. 62, No. 348. It throws some light on the history of this interesting family.

"*Canterbury*, [*Eng.*] *March y^e* 22, 1699–1700.

"Cous. Tho. Gyles,

I received yo^r letters by Mr. George Long, and also one by another hand. I was sorry that Mr. Long could not help you, but I am very glad to hear it is something better with you all than it hath been. You did desire me to send you what I design you in English Goods, which I should have done but had not the opportunity of buying them at the best hand, and silks are very dear here, w^ch makes me think you could not make return to answer what they will cost here, and as for fine linnen, it is the same. So I thought it best to send it in money. I have sent five & twenty pound in English money. I do intend you Five pound & to ever one of yo^r brothers & sisters five pounds apiece. I think y^t there is five of you in all, and would desire you to take care y^t they may have it when it will do y^m y^e most good. as for yo^r brother Samuel I think his ought to be keep and improve some way for him til he is out of his time; but must wave it to you, hoping you will have the same care for them as you have had. My service to all my Cousin & to yo^r self. I thank God my to children are well & give their service to you. Pray let me hear from you as soon as you have rece'd the money—w^ch is all at p^rsent.

From yo^r loving Aunt Ann Chalker.

"You may direct yo^r letter to me in S^t Alphage lane in Canterbury, in Kent."

The foregoing was addressed thus:—"This for M^r Thomas Gyles, to be left at the Salutation in Boston, in New Engl^d."

"The Salutation," was a noted house of entertainment, at the corner of Salutation Alley and Ship Street [now the north part of North Street]. It was so named from a sign of much elegance at that day, which represented the meeting of two gentlemen, dressed in the height of fashion, with small clothes, and cocked hats, and in the act of shaking hands. [Drake's Hist. of Boston, p. 816.

Thomas Gyles desired Mrs. Chalker to "send what she designed to give in English goods," that by the sale of the goods in Boston a larger benefaction might be obtained from his aunt than the sum she paid for the goods in England.

The foregoing letter was brought from England by Mr. George Long, who also brought a box with money in it, directed to Thomas Gyles. Mr. Long writes from Portsmouth, N. H., dated July 24, 1700, to Thomas Gyles, giving notice of the same, and enclosing the letter. In his letter, Mr. Long speaks of having seen "Madam Chalker" just before his leaving England. Nothing is said of her husband. Probably he was dead. Mrs. Chalker was doubtless the sister of Thomas Gyles of Pemaquid, or of his wife. Capt. John Gyles represents his mother as saying to him when in the hands of the Indians, and on the way to Penobscot, "O my child! how joyful and pleasant it would be, if we were going to Old England, to see your uncle Chalker and other friends there!" Perhaps Mr. Chalker was brother to John Gyles's mother. It appears, from a deposition of John Gyles, taken at Boston, Aug. 22, 1700, before Elisha Hutchinson, Justice of the Peace, that the money sent by "Madam Chalker" did not reach those for whom it was intended. George Long, who was second mate of a ship from England, then lying in Portsmouth harbor, had placed the box containing the money in his chest, but when he went to his chest to obtain the money to deliver it to John Gyles (who went to Portsmouth for the same) it was not there. Long said it must have been taken out by somebody, when the key was in the chest. [Mass. Archives, 8 : 91.

Jonathan Bill of Pullen Point had two daughters, Martha, the wife of Thomas Gyles, "retailer," and Mary, the wife of Thomas Waite of Boston, "taylor." These parties made an agreement, Aug. 24, 1730, in regard to a dwelling-house, land, and shops, situate on Fish Street, which had been the property of Jonathan Bill, and which Gyles and Waite now divide between them. [Suff. Deeds, 44 : 238.

676. Thomas,[4] b. Sept. 29, 1709; d. Feb. 1, 1713–14.
677. Mary,[4] b. Dec. 26, 1714; m. (so it seems) Samuel Tolman, in Boston, Nov. 24, 1743, by Rev. John Webb of New North Church.
678. James,[4] b. June 15, 1717.

656.

Captain JOHN GYLES,[3] brother of the preceding, and son of Thomas Gyles of Pemaquid; b. about 1678; m. 1, at Salisbury, Oct. 26, 1703, RUTH TRUE, b. at Salisbury, Oct. 5, 1683, dau. of Joseph and Ruth (Whittier) True of that place: who were married April 20, 1675. Mrs. Ruth Gyles d. at Salisbury, —— 27, 1720.

2. at Roxbury, Nov. 6, 1721, HANNAH HEATH,[4] b. 1689, eldest dau. of Capt. William[3] and Hannah (Weld) Heath, all of Roxbury.*

His captivity by the Indians has already been mentioned. He was kindly treated by his French master, who kept a store, and had a large trade with the Indians. Like Joseph of old, he was faithful to his master, and gained his confidence and that of his family. In the year 1697, John Gyles says,—but Williamson places the event in October, 1696.—an expedition from Boston, consisting of the Arundel, the Province galley, and a transport, with a body of troops on board, under Col. Hawthorne, one of the Council of Massachusetts, ascended the River St. John, with intent to drive Villebon, governor of Acadia, [Nova Scotia,] from his fort, which was 100 miles from the sea. Gyles might now have escaped; but his master being absent in France, his mistress, reminding him of the kindness he had received from them, appealed successfully to his gratitude and sense of honor. He remained with her, and was the means of saving her property from plunder and destruction by the invaders. His mistress promised that if he would stay with her and help her save her family and property, he should have his liberty after his master's return, on the first opportunity of a passage to Boston. His master returned from France the spring fol-

---

* I. WILLIAM HEATH,[1] from London, arrived at Boston in the ship Lion, Sept. 16, 1632, with wife MARY and five children, *Isaac*, *Mary*, *Peleg*, *Hannah*, and perhaps *Martha*. He settled in Roxbury; was freeman, March 4, 1633; representative, 1634, 7, 9, 40, 41, 42; d. May 29, 1652. "An able, godly, and faithful brother," is the entry by the apostle Eliot, after his name, in the Church Record. His widow Mary d. Dec. 15, 1659.

II. PELEG HEATH,[2] his son, was b. in England; settled in Roxbury; m. SUSANNA KING. They had *Susanna*, 1652, *Hannah*, 1654, *Abigail*, 1658, *Joseph*, 1660, d. young, *Mehitable*, 1662, *William*, 1664, *Joseph*, 1666, d. young, *Peleg*, 1668, *Dorothy*, 1670, d. young. He d. Nov. 1671.

III. Capt. WILLIAM HEATH,[3] his son, b. 1664, lived and d. in Roxbury; m. Nov. 11, 1685, HANNAH WELD, dau. of John Weld of Roxbury. They had *William*, Sept. 25, 1686, *Hannah*, —— 15, 1688–9, *Joseph*, Nov. 29, 1690, *Susanna*, Nov. 23, 1693, *Margaret*, Aug. 29, 1694, *Peleg*, Oct. 2, 1696, d. young, *Peleg*, July 26, 1700, *Samuel*, Dec. 27, 1701, *Abigail*, July 12, 1704. He d. Nov. 3, 1738, a. 74. She d. Feb. 3, 1758, a. 86.

His long and very singular will, more like a harangue than a legal conveyance of land, is dated Sept 17, 1735; proved Nov. 21, 1738; recorded Suff. Prob. 34 : 75, &c.

IV. SAMUEL HEATH,[4] his son, b. Dec. 27, 1701, lived in Roxbury; m. ELIZABETH PAYSON, of that place, Dec. 3, 1733; she d. May 17, 1763, a. 56. They were parents of—

V. WILLIAM HEATH,[5] b. March 2, 1737; lived in Roxbury; m. SARAH LEARNED of Cambridge, April 19, 1759. He was a Major General in the army of the Revolution, and was elected Lieut. Governor of Massachusetts in 1806, but declined accepting the office. He d Jan. 24, 1814, æ. 77. His wife Sarah d. Oct. 10, 1814.

lowing; thanked him for the care of his affairs, and said he would fulfil what madam had promised.

Accordingly, in the year 1698, peace being proclaimed, a sloop came to the mouth of the river, with ransom for one Michael Coombs, and Gyles put monsieur in mind of his word. On the 13th June, Gyles took leave of his French master, the sloop sailed for Boston, and Gyles arrived there on the night of the 19th. "On the morning after my arrival, a youth came on board, and asked many questions relating to my captivity, and at length gave me to understand that he was my little brother [Samuel], who was at play with some other children at Pemaquid, when I was taken captive, and who escaped into the fort at that perilous time. He told me my elder brother, who made his escape from the farm, when it was taken, and our two little sisters, were alive, but that our mother had been dead some years. Then we went on shore, and saw our elder brother.

"On the second of August, 1689, I was taken, and on the nineteenth of June, 1698, I arrived at Boston; so that I was absent eight years, ten months, and seventeen days. In all which time, though I underwent extreme difficulties, yet I saw much of God's goodness."*

His long residence among the French and Indians, and consequent intimate acquaintance with their customs and languages, qualified him in an eminent degree for the work of an interpreter. Accordingly, he speedily found employment in this capacity. He says:

"After my return out of captivity, I applied, June 28, 1698, to the government for their favor. Soon after, I was employed by old father Mitchell, of Malden, to go as his interpreter on trading account to St. John's river.

"October 14, 1698. I was employed by the Government, Lieut. Gov. Stoughton commander-in-chief, to go as interpreter, at three pounds per month, with Major Converse and old Capt. Alden to Penobscot to fetch captives. After our return to Boston, I was dismissed; but within a few days the Governor sent for me to interpret a conference with Bomazeen and other Indians then in jail.‡

---

* Mr. Jacob Stone of Newburyport, a descendant of Capt. John Gyles, has in his possession a cup, carved from some hard wood, which he brought from his Indian captivity. It is mounted with silver, with the date and term of his captivity inscribed upon it, as follows: "This cup was brought by John Gyles from among the Indians, in June, 1698, after 8 years, 10 months, and 17 days of his captivity." Mr. Stone once had a cup or bowl, also brought from the Indian captivity, considerably larger, which he deposited in a Museum in Newburyport; but the Museum was sold and carried out of town, beyond his knowledge. A beautiful and massive gold ring, with an inscription, once worn by Capt. John Gyles, also descended to Mr. Stone's mother, his great-grand-daughter; who, on a certain occasion, after hearing an impressive discourse on Foreign Missions, suffered her pious zeal to overpower her veneration for antiquity, and happening to be at the time without money, deposited the precious jewel in the contribution-box, and when it was too late, tried in vain to redeem it.

‡ Three pounds were equivalent to ten dollars. Major James Converse was of Woburn; b. there Nov. 16, 1645; selectman of that town, 1680, and some years after; town clerk 1686, and some following years; representative, 1679, 1684–5–6, 1689; an able and very distinguished officer in the Indian war of 1688–1698. He d. July 8, 1706.

Capt. John Alden was son of JOHN ALDEN,[1] the Pilgrim of the Mayflower. He lived, after 1659, in Boston, on Alden's Lane, now Alden Street. He com-

"Some time after, I was again put in pay to go as interpreter with Col. Phillips and Capt. Southack, in the Province galley, to Casco Bay, to exchange said Indians for English captives. In December, 1698, we returned to Boston, with several captives whom we had liberated, and I was dismissed the service, and desired to attend it in the spring [following]. I pleaded to be kept in pay, that I might have wherewith to support myself at school. I went into the country, to Rowley, where boarding was cheap, to practise what little I had attained at school.

"March, 1699, with the little of my wages that I could reserve, I paid for my schooling and board, and attended the service upon request, and was again put into pay, and went with Col. Phillips and Maj. Converse in a large brigantine up Kennebec river for captives. At our return to Boston, the Province galley being arrived from New York, with my lord Bellamont, and the Province truck put on board, I was ordered on board. We cruised on the eastern shore. In November, 1699, I was put out of pay, though I pleaded to be continued in it, seeing I must attend the service in the spring, and be at considerable expense in the winter for my schooling.*

"In the spring of 1700, I attended the service, and was under pay again. Aug. 27, a fort was ordered to be built at Casco Bay, which was finished the 6th of October following, and the province truck landed, and I was ordered to reside there as interpreter, with a captain, &c. Not long after, Gov. Dudley sent me a lieutenant's commission, with a memorandum on its back, 'No further pay but as interpreter at three pounds per month.'‡

---

manded one of the armed vessels of the Province. He d. March 14, 1702, being then not far from 80 years old.

Bomazeen was a Sagamore of the Canibas or Kennebecks, whose residence was at Norridgewock. He was a prime actor in the savage assault on Oyster River, now Durham, N. H., July 18, 1694; also on Groton, Kittery, and other places. Coming, with two others, to Pemaquid, Nov. 19, 1694, he was seized by Capt. March, the commander of the fort, and sent to Boston, where he was confined in prison more than four years. He came to Pemaquid under a flag of truce, and Capt. March has been censured for his seizure. But the flag of truce was a mere trick, and Bomazeen came only as a spy. The Indians were notorious liars as well as merciless savages. Certainly we need not waste our sympathy on such as Bomazeen, the murderer of helpless women and children. He was sent to Casco in the Province galley, and was exchanged in Dec. 1698, as stated in the next paragraph. At the same time and place, peace was made with the Eastern Sagamores, by Col. Phillips and Major Converse, who were commissioners to treat with the Indians. Williamson gives Jan. 7, 1699, as the date.

* Richard Coote, earl of Bellamont, arrived in Boston from New York, May 26, 1699. He was one of the first who embraced, in England, the cause of the Prince of Orange, in 1688. He was Governor, not only of Massachusetts, but of New Hampshire, and New York. He was very popular as a governor, and died in New York, March 5, 1700–1. [Drake's History of Boston, pp. 516–518.

‡ In this and the preceding paragraphs, the "province-truck" is mentioned. The explanation is this. To detach the Indians from the interest of the French, and to attach them to the English, the Government of Massachusetts established trading-houses among the Eastern Indians, where commodities, such as the Indians needed, were exchanged for their furs and peltry. These were called *truck-houses*, and those who had charge of them were called *truck-masters*. Three of these truck-houses were established about 1725, one at the fort on St. George's river, now Thomaston, one at Fort Richmond, in the present town of that name, on the Kennebec; and one at Fort Mary, in Saco. It appears from John Gyles's Narrative that this system, to some extent, had been inaugurated as early as 1699.

"Aug. 10, 1703. The French and Indians besieged our fort for six days."* [The fort was relieved on the 16th by the arrival of the Province galley under the command of Capt. Cyprian Southack.]

Between this date and the next he was married.

"May 19, 1704. I received a few lines from his excellency, directing me to leave my post, and accompany Col. Church on an expedition round the Bay of Fundy. September following, I returned to my post. [Pay the same as before, three pounds per month]‡

"April, 1706. There was a change of the chief officer at our garrison. [Casco.] I chose to be dismissed with my old officer [Major John March of Salisbury], which was granted."

After this, he spent several months in Salisbury, the residence of his wife; bought a dwelling-house there, and three-fourths of a saw-mill.

"The same year, 1706, His Excellency Gov. Dudley presented me with a captain's commission, and ordered Col. Saltonstall to detach fifty effective men to be delivered to me in order for a march.§

"May 1707, I entered on an expedition under Col. March, for Port Royal; at the termination of which I was dismissed.‖

"May 12, 1708. I received orders from His Excellency to go to Port Royal with a flag of truce to exchange prisoners, and brought off all. At my return, I was dismissed the service.

"In 1709, I received a commission, and Col. Noyes had orders to detach forty men, whom he put under me, with orders to join the forces for Canada. At Hull, August 1, 1709, I received orders from His Excellency to leave my company with my lieutenants, and go to Port Royal with a flag of truce to exchange prisoners. I brought away above one hundred prisoners. Soon after my return, our forces were dismissed, and I received no other consideration for my service than pay as captain of my company."

In the interval between 1709 and 1715, he resided in Salisbury, and was an "innholder" there.

---

* The fort at Casco was under the command of Major (afterwards Col.) John March of Salisbury, a brave officer, who d. before 1719. "The fierce Moxus" led the Indians. The entire force of the enemy was not less than 500 men. They would soon have taken the fort, had not Capt. Southack, in the province galley, arrived. [Williamson, Vol. II., pp. 43, 44.

‡ Col. Benjamin Church, the conqueror of Philip, sailed from Boston, May 21, 1704, with 550 men, in fourteen transports, under convoy of the Jersey, of 48 guns, Gosport of 32 guns, and the Province galley. They visited Matinicus, Mount Desert, Penobscot, Machias, Passamaquoddy, &c. He, also, in the language of Governor Dudley, destroyed all the settlements in the vicinity of Port Royal, and took 100 prisoners, and a large amount of plunder, with the loss of only six men. [Ibid. pp. 46–48.

§ Col. Nathaniel Saltonstall was grandson of Sir Richard Saltonstall of Watertown, and son of his son Richard of Ipswich. He was b. in Ipswich about 1640; H. C. 1659; town clerk of Haverhill, 1668–1700=32 years; d. May 21, 1707. He was one of the Council of Massachusetts, who, on the deposition of Sir Edmund Andros, took the government of the Colony into their hands. His eldest son, Gurdon Salstonstall, was Governor of Connecticut, 1708–1724. [Bond's Watertown, p. 921.

‖ Col. March sailed from Nantasket, May 13, with a force of 1000 men, in 23 transports; arrived at Port Royal on the 26th, and disembarked his men; but after a skirmish with the enemy, withdrew, June 7, in a disorderly manner, having accomplished nothing. March was sent back, with his forces, to Port Royal, in August, by Gov. Dudley, but all in vain. Port Royal and all Acadia were taken by Nicholson in Sept. 1710. It has ever since been in the possession of the English.

"August 1715. I received orders from His Excellency to build a fort at Pejepscot, [now Brunswick, Me.] . . . . . The fort was finished Nov. 25, 1715. My wages were very small, yet the proprietors ordered me only five pounds for my good services.* [While building the fort, which stood near where the bridge now is, between Brunswick and Topsham, he had some trouble with the Indians, who regarded the fort as intended to restrain and overawe them.]

"July 12, 1722. A number of Indians engaged Fort George [at Brunswick] about two hours, killing one person, and then drew off to killing cattle, &c. [The "village" of Brunswick, which, having been destroyed by the Indians in 1676 and 1690, had been resumed in 1714, was now again reduced to ashes.]

"Dec. 12, 1725. I was dismissed from Fort George. . . . . .

"Dec. 13, 1725. I was commissioned for the garrison at St. George river.‡

"September, 1726. I was detained [at Boston] some months from my post, by order of Gov. Dummer, to interpret for the Cape Sable Indians, who were brought in and found guilty. There was no other person in the province that had their language.§

"Nov. 28, 1728. I was commissioned for the peace [Justice of Peace.]‖

---

* The Pejepscot Proprietors. The Pejepscot purchase began with Richard Wharton, a merchant of Boston, who, in 1684, bought a large tract of land of Warumbee and five other Indian Sagamores on both sides of the Pejepscot river. Wharton died in 1714, and this purchase was sold by his administrator for only one hundred pounds, to a company, consisting of Adam Winthrop, (great-grandson of the first Governor Winthrop,) Thomas Hutchinson, (father of Governor Hutchinson,) Dr. Oliver Noyes, Stephen Minot, John Ruck, Edward Watts, Jonathan Mountfort, and two others, all of them, it is believed, wealthy men of Boston.

The Pejepscot Proprietors claimed from a point five miles above what are now known as Lewiston Falls, northeast, over to Kennebec river, and from said Falls west four miles, all the land south of this line down to Merrymeeting Bay; likewise the lands south of said Bay, between it and the ocean. This claim included the towns of Brunswick, Harpswell, Topsham, Lewiston, Bowdoin, Bowdoinham, Richmond, Lisbon, Poland, Durham, Danville, and several others. A modest claim, surely! Fort George was erected within their limits, and upon their petition, in 1715. Capt. John Gyles had command of this fort, built by him, at Brunswick, from this time till Dec. 12, 1725. He seems to have been a vigilant and faithful officer. Many letters from him to the Governor of Massachusetts Bay, are preserved among the Massachusetts Archives. He apprises the Governor, from time to time, of the intrigues of Vaudreuil, the French Governor of Canada, with the Eastern Indians, and generally with what was taking place among them. His Muster Rolls are also there. From a Muster Roll, dated Jan. 1723, we learn that he had Isaac Gardner as his lieutenant, and 28 men. His Muster Roll, June, 1724, gives, as his lieutenant, Samuel Eaton of Salisbury, and 24 men. The private men are called *centinels*. Capt. Gyles's pay was thirty shillings per week. The lieutenants' pay eleven shillings and three pence. See Mass. Archives, Vol. 51.

‡ Two strong block-houses, or timber-forts, had been erected, 1719, 1720, on the eastern edge of St. George's River. Here were mounted 12 or 15 pieces of cannon. The block-houses were connected by a covered way, 200 feet long. This was in the present town of Thomaston, in front of the mansion of Gen. Henry Knox of Revolutionary fame.

§ A Frenchman, named John Baptiste, his son, and three Indians, who, in August, 1726, seized a fishing vessel belonging to Plymouth, in a harbor in Nova Scotia, were overcome, carried to Boston, tried for piracy, condemned, and executed. [Williamson, History of Maine, Vol. II., p. 148.

‖ He was the first civil magistrate, it is believed, resident on the banks of St. George's River.

"I have had the honor to serve this Province under eight commanders-in-chief, governors, and lieutenant governors, from the year 1698 to the year 1736."*

A colony of Scotch-Irish, i. e. Irish protestants of Scottish descent, having been, in 1736, settled in the "Upper and Lower towns," on St. George's River, or the present towns of Warren and Thomaston; and it being a time of profound peace; the forts on St. George's River, Pemaquid, and other places, were to some extent dismantled, and the garrisons chiefly withdrawn.‡ Capt. Gyles, being then on the verge of sixty, accordingly retired from the military service, in June, 1737, and took up his residence at Roxbury, near Boston, among the connections of his wife, where he died in 1755, a. 77.

He was a man of stern, unbending virtue; a true patriot, and a sincere christian; upright in the discharge of duty, both to God and man. He served his country faithfully on a dangerous frontier, and was just and kind, yet ever vigilant, in his transactions with the aborigines.§ He was a man of energy and activity, and became possessed of considerable property, as appears from his will, and from many deeds on record. Some of these will now be quoted.

1706, Aug. 29. Josiah Wheeler of Salisbury, for £16, conveys to Lieut. John Gyles of Salisbury, a dwelling-house and a quarter of an acre of land in Salisbury. [Essex Deeds, 20:113.

---

* These were—

William Stoughton, who was Lieut.-Governor, and Acting Governor, from Nov. 17, 1694, to May 26, 1699.

Richard, Earl of Bellamont, Governor, from May 26, 1699, till his death, March 5, 1700–1.

Joseph Dudley, Governor, from June 11, 1702 to Nov. 1715, when he was removed.

William Tailer, Lieutenant-Governor and Acting Governor, from Nov. 1715, to Oct. 1716, when he was superseded.

Samuel Shute, Governor, from Oct. 1716, to Dec. 1722, when he embarked for England.

William Dummer, Lieutenant-Governor and Acting Governor, from Dec. 1722, to June 13, 1728.

William Burnet, Governor, from June 13, 1728, to Sept. 7, 1729, when he died.

Jonathan Belcher, Governor, from Aug. 8, 1730, to 1741, when he was removed.

‡ Samuel Waldo, of Falmouth, Me., son of Jonathan Waldo, a wealthy merchant of Boston, Colonel of the second Maine regiment, and Brigadier-General and second in command, under Sir William Pepperell, in the expedition against Louisburg in 1745, was a large proprietor of lands under the Muscongus patent, including the territory on St. George's River and the vicinity. It was chiefly by him that these Colonists were introduced, as also the German Colony at Broad Bay, now Waldoborough, in 1740, and afterwards. From him the County of Waldo derived its name. The fort at St. George's [Thomaston] was not wholly given up, but was strengthened and enlarged in 1740, and in subsequent years. The fact was similar with Fort Frederick, Pemaquid.

§ The following honorable testimonial is preserved in the Massachusetts Archives:

"In Council, Dec. 23, 1726.

"In consideration of Capt. John Gyles's good services to this Governm^{t} for many years past & his present usefulness to the Publick by Reason of his great Knowledge of the Indian Affairs & Customs:

"*Ordered*, that a Message be sent down to the Hon^{ble} House of Represent^{ves} To propose that an Augmentation be made to the said Capt. John Gyles's support & Encouragem^{t}. J. Willard, Secry."

At that time, the pay of Capt. Gyles was twenty shillings a week, which, as the currency was greatly depreciated, amounted to only a dollar and a quarter. The centinels (privates) had half that sum, besides their rations.

At this time he seems to have taken up his abode in Salisbury. This dwelling-house was on the "Meeting House Green," and was the abode of his family till his first wife's death, in 1720.

1706, Sept. 21. Joseph True, senior, [his wife's father] of Salisbury, house-carpenter, for £25, conveys to John Gyles of Salisbury, a parcel of land, six rods wide on the east side of Back River, and six rods wide on the west side of Back River, and north to a certain described extent; also three-fourths of the saw-mill now standing there. Also the privilege of making further use of the land and river, to erect other mills. [Ibid, 21 : 156.

1707–8, March 10. William Osgood, Jun., of Salisbury, sells to Capt. John Gyles of Salisbury, a strip of land twenty feet wide, the whole length of the drift-way. [Ibid, 21 : 213.

1711, Sept. 25. Robert Pike of York, physician, administrator of estate of Major Robert Pike, late of Salisbury, deceased, for £102, sells several parcels of land in Salisbury to Capt. John Gyles. [Ibid, 26 : 194.

1713, May 16. Capt. John Gyles, of Salisbury, innholder, for £102, quitclaims to Robert Pike of York, physician, the property described in the preceding deed. [Ibid, 25 : 230.

1714–15, Jan. 29. John Gyles of Salisbury, innholder, and Ruth his wife, for £20, sell to Capt. John Wadleigh of Salisbury the land he bought of Joseph True, Sept. 21, 1706, also one acre of land adjoining. [Ibid, 32 : 47.

1718, July 23. John Flanders of Salisbury, blacksmith, for ten pounds, sells to Capt. John Gyles of Salisbury, and now resident at Fort George, in Brunswick, in the County of York, one half of a nine acre lot in Salisbury. [Ibid, 39 : 28.

1719, July 2. John March, late of Salisbury, now of Newbury, for £7.5, conveys to Capt. John Gyles, late of Salisbury, now of Brunswick, in the County of York, all my right, title, &c., to certain lots of land, by virtue of my father, Col. John March's last will and testament. [Ibid, 39 : 28.

1721, April 22. John Gyles, formerly of Salisbury, now of Brunswick, (no wife) for £36, sells to Rev. Caleb Cushing, of Salisbury, two lots of land in Salisbury. [Ibid, 40 : 89.

1722, Oct. 4. John Gyles, of Brunswick, for £35, sells to Weymand Bradbury, Jun., of Salisbury, cooper, one acre of land in y^e^ Meeting House Green, so called, containing the Living which I formerly bought of Josiah Wheeler, and a certain grant of half an acre of land adjoining thereto, which was made to Weymond Bradbury, senior, by the Proprietors of s^d^ Salisbury, and since purchased by me, Together with the dwelling-house, orchard, &c. [Ibid, 58 : 153.

This document determines the place of his residence, in Salisbury. The house was standing in 1854, where he lived, and where he exercised the function of "innholder."

1746, April 4. Capt. John Gyles of Roxbury, for £80, in Bills of Credit sells to William Moody of Salisbury, yeoman, 15½ acres in the upper end of Moody's Pasture, so called. [Ibid, 92 : 197.

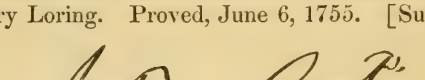
1738, March 30. Joseph Bill and Rebekah his wife, for £700 lawful money of New England, sell to John Gyles Esq. of St. George's River, in the Province aforesaid [Mass. Bay] a house and barn in Rox-

bury, with the lot of land adjoining, containing nine acres, bounded N. E. on a Town Way leading to Stony River; S. E. on land of Peter Stone; S. W. on land of Capt. Nicholas Davis; N. W. on the Country Road leading to Dedham. [Suff. Deeds, 56 : 95.

The currency was now so depreciated that it required 28 shillings to be equal to an ounce of silver. The price paid by John Gyles as above, was therefore equal to about 555 Spanish dollars; which would probably purchase as good an estate as 2500 dollars would at the present time.

1751, Nov. 9. John Gyles, Esquire, of Roxbury, makes his will. He constitutes his wife Hannah Gyles, and his son-in-law Nathaniel Loring, his Executors. Gives his grand-dau. Hannah Gyles, only child of his late son Samuel Gyles, twenty acres orchard and tillage land, and eleven acres of meadow and upland, situate in Salisbury, valued together at £500, Old Tenor.* Also gives her in money £100, Old Tenor.* Gives his son-in-law Nathaniel Loring his gun and sword. To his dau. Mary Loring, wife of Nathaniel Loring, he gives his negro girl Phebe. All the residue of his houses, lands, negro slaves, goods and chattels, in Roxbury and elsewhere, he gives to his wife Hannah Gyles, during her life; and after her death to descend to his son and daughter Nathaniel and Mary Loring. Proved, June 6, 1755. [Suff. Prob. 50 : 139.

[His autograph, from the Mass. Archives:]



A coat of arms descended from John Gyles, Esq., to Mrs. Hannah Gyles Jackson, the grand-daughter of his only son, Doctor Samuel Gyles. It is now in the possession of the family of her son, Isaac R. Jackson, Esq., of Philadelphia, who died at Copenhagen in 1842, while United States Chargé d'Affaires.

The children of John Gyles, Esq., were—by first wife—

674. †Samuel,[4] b. in Salisbury, June 30, 1706; m. Elizabeth True.

By second wife—

675. Hannah,[4] b. in Roxbury, Aug. 12, 1722; seems to have d. young.
676. †Mary,[4] b. in Boston, May 11, 1724; m. Nathaniel Loring.

668.

CHARLES GYLES,[3] son of John and Mary Gyles of Pemaquid, Salem, and Boston; b. in Boston, June 12, 1696; m. in Boston, July 30, 1717, MARY CRUFT, b. Dec. 22, 1698, dau. of Edward and Sarah Cruft of Boston.

He spent his life in Boston, where he followed the respectable employment of a "peruke-maker." In those days, the peruke or wig was

* In 1750, 45 shillings, Old Tenor, were worth only one Spanish dollar, and ten pounds of this currency were equivalent to just one pound sterling. Therefore, £500, Old Tenor, were equivalent to 222 2-9 dollars, and £100, Old Tenor=44 4-9 dollars.

worn by all gentlemen of elevated social position. It was an expensive article, costing not unfrequently as high as twenty pounds sterling, or a hundred dollars of our money; which was a much greater sum, relatively, than it is at present. The manufacture of it was therefore a profitable business. The writer still remembers the well-powdered wigs, and three-cornered hats, worn in the days of his early childhood.

1728, May 6. Daniel King of Boston and Anne his wife, for £200 in Bills of Credit, sell to Charles Gyles of Boston, barber, a house with the land, 34 feet by 44, at the north end of Boston, situated on a passage-way or alley six feet wide, leading into Charter Street. [Suff. Deeds, 42 : 277.

At this time, an ounce of silver was worth 18 shillings of the currency; so that the price paid for this estate was equivalent to 247 Spanish dollars. The same property was valued in 1757, at £66 lawful money, or 220 Spanish dollars.

His will, dated May 4, 1742, was proved Nov. 24, 1759; recorded Suff. Prob. 55 : 149. He mentions his children, Edward, Mary, Charles, John, Sarah, Robert, and Marcy. Appoints wife Mary and son Edward, Executors. The inventory of his estate, including "mansion-house," £66, and a pew in the gallery of Rev. Mr. Eliot's meeting-house [the New North, corner of Hanover and Clark Streets] was presented, Dec. 30, 1757, by Edward Giles, "surviving executor." [Suff. Prob. 52 : 439.

Hence it appears that Charles Gyles d. in 1757. His wife Mary d. Oct. 30, 1757, æ. 59. [Grave-stone in Copps Hill Burying Ground.

The children of Charles and Mary Gyles, all b. in Boston, were—

677. †Edward,[4] b. May 23, 1718; m. 1. Elizabeth Holland; 2. Abigail (Hartt) Treat.
678. †Mary,[4] b. March 26, 1720; m. Silas Atkins.
679. Charles,[4] b. May 1, 1722.
680. John,[4] b. June 4, 1724; d. in infancy.
681. †John,[4] b. Aug. 29, 1725; m. Mary Maverick.
682. Sarah,[4] b. Nov. 15, 1727; m. Joseph Trout of Boston, Oct. 12, 1752, by Rev. Andrew Eliot of the New North Church.
683. Robert,[4] b. Dec. 6, 1729.
684. Mercy,[4] b. Sept. 6, 1732.
685. Abigail,[4] b. Dec. 1737; d. July 2, 1740, a. 2 y. 7 mo. [Grave-stone.
686. William,[4] b. Sept. 14, 1743.

669.

WILLIAM GYLES,[3] brother of the preceding; b. in Boston, July 7, 1698; m. 1, in Boston, Sept. 8, 1720, Mary Codner, b. March 3, 1702, dau. of James Codner of Boston, cooper, and Mary his wife. She was a member of the Second Church or Old North, in Boston. 2, Anna Parker of Boston, March 9, 1726.

He was a ship-carpenter; spent his life in Boston, and d. there Sept. 22, 1730, a. 32. Dying intestate, his widow Anna was appointed administratrix, March 22, 1730–1. Inventory of personal estate £51.11.4, equivalent, at that time, to 57 Spanish dollars. There was no real estate. After subducting funeral charges, costs of administration, and allowance to the widow, the estate paid the creditors only one shilling and five pence on the pound. [Suff. Prob. 28 : 246, 259, and 29 : 184.

His children were—by first wife—

687. William,[4] b. July 14, 1721; m. Abigail Everton, in Boston, Jan. 3, 1754; by Rev. Andrew Eliot of the New North Church.
Feb. 24, 1743–4, William Gyles of Newport, R. I., son of William Gyles, late of Boston, and Mary his wife, which Mary was one of the children and heirs of James Codner, quitclaims to William Codner a house and land in Cross Street, Boston. [Suff. Deeds, 67 : 262.
688. Mary,[4] b. March 15, 1722–3; m. Henry Emmes, in Boston, July 7, 1743.
689. Elizabeth,[4] b. Dec. 25, 1724; m. Caleb Hacker, in Boston, July 21, 1748.

By second wife—

690. Samuel,[4] b. Feb. 28, 1728–9.
691. Benjamin,[4] b. Oct. 14, 1730.

Fourth Generation.

674.

Doctor SAMUEL GYLES,[4] (*John*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *Thomas*,[1]) only son of Capt. John Gyles, the Indian captive; b. in Salisbury, on the Merrimac, June 30, 1706; m. there, July 2, 1734, ELIZABETH TRUE of that place; perhaps his cousin. Married by Rev. Caleb Cushing.

Family tradition affirms that, while a member of Harvard College, "he was a room-mate of Judge Cushing of Salisbury, an ancestor of Hon. Caleb Cushing," and a son of Rev. Caleb Cushing, who was pastor of Salisbury 54 years. Unfortunately, I do not find the name of either on the Triennial Catalogue of that College, so that if either or both of them were members of that institution, the connection ceased without taking a degree.

He was a physician at Salisbury, and probably also in Brunswick, Me. He died in Brunswick, Feb. 11, 1738–9, in his 33d year. His grave-stone is still standing in Brunswick, with this inscription:

"Here lyes buried the
body of Doc. Samuel Gyles,
aged 32 years. Dec^{d} Feb^{y} y^{e} 11th
1 7 3 8."

He died intestate; at least, there is no will on record. The inventory of his estate is dated July 31, 1739, and it represents him as "late of Salisbury, deceas^{d}." [Essex Prob. 24 : 53.] He probably, therefore, did not *reside* in Brunswick, though buried there; or if he did, had not been there long. His widow Elizabeth, then of Newbury, m. Capt. William Allen of Salisbury, Oct. 10, 1745, and d. May 23, 1787, a. 73.

His grand-daughter, Mrs. Brown, who died in 1858, a. 90, had a mourning ring, commemorating his death; with an inscription, agreeing with the inscription on the grave-stone. In the summer of 1853, the city of Newburyport employed some laborers to grade a street in the

south part of said city, which was laid out about forty years before through a field once owned by his son-in-law, Capt. Jonathan Parsons. One of these laborers, in turning over the soil, picked up a silver shoe-buckle, marked SAMUEL GYLES. The inscription was perfect, and the buckle in perfect order. Mr. Samuel Mulliken, husband of his grand-dau. Phebe Parsons, then lived on the corner of the street, and he purchased the buckle of the finder.

The children of Dr. Samuel and Elizabeth Gyles, both born in Salisbury, were—

692. John,[5] b. Feb. 12, 1734–5; d. Sept. 9, 1736.
693. †Hannah,[5] b. May 25, 1738; m. 1, Jonathan Parsons; 2, Stephen Cross.

676.

MARY GYLES,[4] (*John*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *Thomas*,[1]) dau. of Capt. John Gyles, the Indian captive; b. in Boston, May 11, 1724; m. at Roxbury, June 18, 1746, NATHANIEL LORING, b. in Boston, June 11, 1713, son of Capt. Nathaniel Loring, who m. Susanna Butler of Boston, Dec. 13, 1699, and was one of the founders of the New Brick Church, Nov. 14, 1719, and chairman of the building committee.*

She was his second wife. His first wife, to whom he was married June 7, 1739, was Mary Gray, dau. of Edward Gray, who was the owner of the ropewalks where occurred the affray in which originated the "Boston Massacre."‡ By her, he had *Susanna*, b. March 4, 1742, who became *non compos mentis*, and was, after the decease of her father, under guardianship until her death in 1813, when the large estate passed to the Gray family.

Mr. Loring, it is said, kept a store on Queen [now Court] Street, Boston. In 1750, he was on the Grand Jury. He was a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company in 1758, and was one of the substantial citizens of Boston; officiating on the Committee of Public School Visitations during several years prior to 1767. He was one of the subscribers to Prince's "New England Chronology," a work

* The New Brick Church was formed by a secession from the New North Church—itself formed only five years before, in 1714—on occasion of a determined opposition made to the settlement of Rev. Peter Thacher as colleague with Rev. John Webb. The minority in the New North withdrew and constituted the New Brick. They erected a house of worship in Hanover Street, not far from the New North. It may easily be distinguished from all others by the figure of a *Cock* as a vane upon the steeple, originally placed there in derision of Rev. *Peter* Thacher. The Church was organized May 23, 1722, and on the same day Rev. William Waldron, b. 1697, son of Col. Richard of Portsmouth, N. H., and grandson of Major Richard Waldron of Dover (killed by Indians, June 27, 1689) was ordained its pastor. He d. Sept. 20, 1727. Rev. William Welsteed was ordained his successor, March 27, 1728. He d. Sept 29, 1753, a. 58, and was succeeded by Rev. Ebenezer Pemberton, D. D., who d. Sept. 15, 1777, a. 72. The New Brick Church and Society was united in 1777, with the Second Church or Old North, Rev. John Lathrop, D. D., pastor, whose meetinghouse, on the North Square, had been pulled down and used for fuel by the British in 1775. [Drake's Hist. of Boston, pp. 311, 545, 558.

‡ For the information given above respecting Nathaniel Loring, I am indebted to Mr. James S. Loring, in Geneal. Reg. Vol. VII., pp. 163, 164. It is proper here to remark that Drake, Hist. of Boston, p. 778, represents the "affray," March 3, 1770, as having occurred at the ropewalk of Mr. *John* Gray, Atkinson Street.

of great value, the first volume of which was issued in 1736. The List of Subscribers is supposed to include, in great part, the reading public of New England at that period. He was the guardian of his dau. Hannah, for property bequeathed by her mother's uncle, Joseph Heath of Roxbury, who gave her mother five hundred acres of land in Shrewsbury.* Mr. Loring died in 1770.

A silver tea-pot and sugar-bowl are still in existence, which belonged to Mrs. Loring, and were a present to her from her father. On one side are engraven the arms of the Gyles family, and under them the following inscription:—"Mary Loring—the gift of her father, John Gyles, Esq. 1728." These were, in 1854, in the possession of her grand-niece, Mrs. Mary Loring Brown, of Hallowell, Me. See pp. 131, 140. Mrs. Brown also had, at that time, a portrait of Mrs. Loring, in very good condition, representing a handsome woman; the dress, though a century old, quite becoming, and not unlike that of the present day. Mrs. Brown likewise had portraits of Mrs. Loring's daughters taken at an early age. All these relics are now (1862) in the possession of Miss Lucia P., dau. of Mrs. Mary Loring Brown [764].

The children of Nathaniel and Mary (Gyles) Loring, were—

694. Mary, b. June 4, 1748; d. young.
695. Hannah, b. Aug. 30, 1750.
696. John Gyles, b. March 25, 1753; d. young.

677.

EDWARD GYLES,[4] (*Charles*,[3] *John*,[2] *Thomas*,[1]) eldest son of Charles[3] and Mary (Cruft) Gyles of Boston; b. there, May 23, 1718; m. 1. Elizabeth Holland of Boston, June 28, 1743. 2. Abigail (Hartt) Treat, b. 1727, dau. of Ralph Hartt of Boston, and widow of Capt. John Treat.‡ Her children by John Treat were *Abigail*, b.

* Capt. Joseph Heath, b. Nov. 29, 1690, (see p. 122, *note*,) was of Roxbury, and was commandant of Fort Richmond on the Kennebec, 1724–7, and probably a longer period of time. He was an experienced surveyor and draftsman.

‡ John Treat was a Captain in the "Old French War," and was killed at the taking of Louisburg in 1758. He was a son or grandson of Rev. Samuel Treat of Eastham, Cape Cod. If a son, he was b. May 17, 1693. But probably he was a grandson. Rev. Samuel Treat was the eldest of twenty-one children of Robert Treat, who was a distinguished officer in "Philip's War," and Governor of Connecticut from 1683 to 1697, except when the charter was suspended by the usurpation of Andros, which was from October 31, 1687, to May 9, 1689. Rev. Samuel Treat was b. in Milford, Ct., in 1647 or 1648; grad. H. C. 1669; ord. pastor at Eastham, 1672; m. 1. March 16, 1674, Elizabeth Mayo, b. 1653, dau. of Samuel, and grand-dau. of Rev. John Mayo, all of Eastham. She d. Dec. 4, 1696, and he m. 2. Aug. 29, 1700, Abigail (Willard) Estabrook, dau. of Rev. Samuel Willard of Boston, and widow of Rev. Benjamin Estabrook. She d. Dec. 27, 1746. Mr. Treat d. March 18, 1716–17, æ. 69, at the time of the "Great Snow," when the snow fell six feet deep. He was a faithful and earnest preacher of the gospel, both to the white people, and to the Indians who lived near him. He gathered a church among the Indians, and many of them were worthy members of it. They loved and respected him as a father, and at his funeral bore his body to the grave. In 1693, within the limits of Eastham, then including Orleans, Brewster, Harwich, Wellfleet, Truro, and Provincetown, there were 505 Indians. He acquired their language, so as both to speak and write it with great facility. He was a strict Calvinist, an eminently holy and useful man. He was the father of thirteen children, whose names may be found in the Geneal. Reg. Vol. VII., p. 347. His dau. Eunice was mother of Robert Treat Paine, a signer of the Declaration of Independence, and grandmother, I believe, of Robert Treat Paine, the poet.

Dec. 29, 1747, m. Elias Parkman; *Samuel*, b. 1750. Of this Samuel Treat, we shall hear more soon. See below, and [782].

Edward Gyles spent his life in Boston, and was by occupation a painter. He appears to have been a man of energetic character, and to have held a respectable position in society. His will is dated Dec. 28, 1778; proved, Aug. 9, 1785; recorded, Suff. Prob. 84 : 240. He gives to his wife Abigail the use and improvement of all my estate, both real and personal, so long as she continues my widow. Provides for son Robert and dau. Abigail, who are now under age. They are each to have one half of the property, after their mother has done with it. To my eldest son, Edward Gyles, I give the sum of five shillings and no more, and the reason for my so doing is best known to myself. To my dau. Elizabeth D. S^{t} Prey, formerly Elizabeth Gyles, I give one silver can. This, with what I gave her at and before her marriage, is in full for her portion. Wife Abigail is appointed Executrix.

Edward Gyles died July 18, 1785, a. 67. His widow Abigail died May 10, 1790, a. 63.

The Inventory of Edward Gyles, painter, is dated Oct. 27, 1785. Amount, £380.5.9, equivalent to 1267 dollars. This includes a brick house and land on a passage way leading from Charter Street, £150= 500 dollars; also, 99 ounces of silver plate, at one dollar per ounce. [Suff. Prob. 84 : 336.

1790, July 13. Abigail Gyles, widow of Edward Gyles, having deceased, Thomas May of Boston, merchant, is appointed administrator *de bonis non* of the estate of said Edward, and Samuel Treat, administrator of said Abigail. [Ibid, 89 : 244, 246.

On settling the estate of Mrs. Abigail Gyles, it was found that after paying debts and expenses, sixty pounds—two hundred dollars—remained; which sum was equally divided between her daughters Abigail Parkman (by first marriage) Abigail May (by second marriage) and son Samuel Treat.

The children of Edward Gyles, were—by first marriage—

697. Edward,[5] b. April 8, 1744; living in 1778.
698. Samuel,[5] b. March 24, 1746; d. young.
699. Charles,[5] b. ——— 1749; d. May 16, 1754. [Grave-stone on Copps Hill.
700. †Elizabeth,[5] b. ———; m. Bennette Merlino de St. Pry.

By second marriage—

701. Samuel,[5] b. April, 1769; d. Oct. 25, 1773, a. 4 y^{s} 6 m^{o}. [Grave-stone, Copps Hill.
702. Abigail,[5] b. ———; m. Thomas May of Boston, May 19, 1788.
703. Robert,[5] b. ———.

678.

MARY GYLES,[4] (*Charles*,[3] *John*,[2] *Thomas*,[1]) sister of the preceding; b. in Boston, March 26, 1720; m. March 30, 1742, Silas Atkins of Boston, supposed to be a native of Truro. The marriage was performed by Rev. John Webb, of the New North Church.

They resided in Boston. He was a mariner, perhaps a shipmaster. He d. in 1778, intestate; and his son Silas was appointed administrator on his estate, Dec. 18, 1778. Their children were—

704. Mary, b. Feb. 1, 1742–3. Never married. During the siege of Boston, 1775, she remained and took charge of the house, while her parents and the other children were absent in the country. The house was in Prince Street, very near Charlestown Ferry. At the back of the house was Copps Hill. She was there at the time of the battle of Bunker Hill. From the top of Copps Hill, the preparations for the battle were distinctly seen. A British officer, with his wife and two children, stayed with her at her father's house at the time, before and long after the battle. She saw carts pass her house with wounded soldiers from that sanguinary encounter. Often, during the night, she heard the balls whistling over the house, and in the morning, the balls were sometimes found in the garden. One of her father's houses, near the ferry, was demolished for fuel for the British troops. On her father's return to town, he found his dwelling-house and furniture in as good order as when he left it. Mary Atkins died in 1802, a. 59.

705. †Sarah, b. Oct. 11, 1745; m. Nathaniel Howland.

706. †Silas, b. about 1747; m. Martha Howland.

707–716. Ten sons, names to the compiler unknown. Many of them died from home. Though some of them were married and had children, yet none of their descendants are now living.

717. Winifred, one of the youngest, m. John Otis,[5] b. July 9, 1754, d. July 11, 1832, a large landowner in Scituate. They had ten children, whose names may be found in the Otis Genealogy, in the Geneal. Reg. Vol. IV., p. 146. But Mrs. Abigail A. Quincy [793], a niece of Mrs. Otis, now, 1860, eighty-eight years of age, says there were seventeen children of John and Winifred Otis, some of whom are now living in Scituate.

681.

JOHN GYLES,[4] (*Charles*,[3] *John*,[2] *Thomas*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Boston, Aug, 29, 1725; m. Mary Maverick, dau of John Maverick. She was a descendant, it is believed, of Samuel Maverick, b. about 1602, the original possessor and inhabitant of Noddle's Island [now East Boston], whom Winthrop and his company found already settled there in 1630.*

He resided in Boston, and was a dealer in fancy goods. He died of camp-fever, contracted from the barracks of the British troops, who were at that time quartered near the place of his residence, shortly before Boston was declared by General Gage to be in a state of siege. [Sumner's History of East Boston, pp. 170, 173.

His children were—

718. Mary,[5] m. Dec. 19, 1771, Ebenezer Howard, a dealer in cabinet-ware.

719. Ann,[5] m. Adam Knox, a sea-captain.

720. Elizabeth,[5] m. Levi Lane, a merchant on Long Wharf, Boston.

721. †Sarah,[5] m. Joseph Mountfort, a sea-captain.

722. Mercy,[5] m. Nov. 14, 1784, Richard Roberts, a sea-captain, a native of Richmond, Va. He was lost at sea, in his vessel, about 1795. He had—
  723. *Richard*, d. in Boston, 1812, a. 25.
  724. *Elizabeth*, d. in Boston, 1805, a. 13.

725. } Two sons, who d. young.
726. }

* Samuel Maverick was also a Royal Commissioner, with Col. Richard Nichols, Sir Robert Carr, and Col. George Cartwright, who were sent over from England by Charles II., ostensibly to hear complaints and correct abuses, but in reality to crush the liberties of the country. The Commissioners arrived in Boston, in July, 1664.

Some have supposed that Samuel Maverick was a son of Rev. John Maverick, who came to New England in the Mary and John in 1630, and, with Rev. John Warham as colleague, was the first minister of Dorchester. But this statement is wholly discredited by Palfrey, in his History of New England. Rev. John Maverick d. Feb. 3, 1636–7, being about 60 years of age.

Fifth Generation.

693.

HANNAH GYLES,[5] (*Samuel*,[4] *John*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *Thomas*,[1]) only dau. of Doctor Samuel Gyles[4] of Salisbury; b. there, May 25, 1738; m. Aug. 26, 1756, Capt. JONATHAN PARSONS,[4] b. at Lyme, Ct., April 25, 1735, son of Rev. Jonathan Parsons,[3] formerly of Lyme, and then of Newburyport.*

He was at first a goldsmith; but soon exchanged that occupation for the more exciting scenes of the sea. He speedily rose to the position of master-mariner; and for temperance, sobriety, integrity and truth, as well as for courage and skill, was a fit model for imitation by his seafaring brethren. After a long season of spiritual darkness and distress—continuing eight years—the SUN OF RIGHTEOUSNESS shone brightly into his heart; and he joined in full communion with the First Presbyterian Church in Newburyport, Nov. 4, 1772. He carried his religion into all his conduct; had prayers daily on board of his vessel,

---

* Rev. JONATHAN PARSONS[3] was b. at West Springfield, Nov. 30, 1705; son of Ebenezer Parsons,[2] b. Nov. 17, 1668, who was son of BENJAMIN PARSONS,[1] one of the first settlers of Springfield.

He grad. Yale Coll. 1729; studied divinity with Rev. Elisha Williams, President of Yale College, and with that eminent theologian, Rev. Jonathan Edwards of Northampton; was ordained pastor at Lyme, Ct., March 17, 1730–1; dismissed, Oct. 1745; came to Newbury the following month, being invited thither by the advice of Whitefield; removed his family to Newburyport, March, 1746, and took charge of the First Presbyterian Church there, which had been formed on the third of January preceding, and which the revival had called into existence. He was an eminently devoted, faithful, and useful minister;* one who lived near to God, and had much of the influence of His Holy Spirit; a decided and distinguished friend of the Great Revival in 1740–3, and of the illustrious Whitefield.‡ The great evangelist, just named, died at his house on the morning of the Sabbath, Sept. 30, 1770, and was buried, according to his own desire, in front of his pulpit, where the precious remains still repose. Mr. Parsons, himself, died July 19, 1776, a. 71, and was buried by his side. He was twice married—1. to Phebe, dau. of John Griswold of Lyme, Ct., and sister of Gov. Matthew Griswold. She was a woman of superior understanding, and of eminent piety. She d. Dec. 26, 1770. 2. Mrs. Lydia Clarkson, widow of Andrew Clarkson, Esq., of Portsmouth, N. H. She d. April 30, 1778. Rev. Jonathan and Phebe Parsons were parents of Samuel Holden Parsons, b. May 14, 1737, a Major General in the Army of the Revolution, a brave and distinguished officer.

Rev. Jonathan Parsons was the author of several occasional sermons, originally issued in pamphlet form. Two volumes of his sermons, sixty in number, were printed in Newburyport, in 1781, by John Mycall, the husband of his grand-dau. Elizabeth Parsons [728]. For a Memoir of this eminent servant of Christ, see Rev. Dr. Sprague's Annals of the American Pulpit, Vol. III., pp. 47–52. See also, American Quarterly Register, Vol. XIV., p. 109, &c. See also, an Account of the Parsons Family, in Geneal. Reg., Vol. I., p. 363, &c. For an account of his labors in his parish in Lyme, during the Great Revival, 1741–2, see "The Great Awakening," by Rev. Joseph Tracy, Chap. XI.

---

* Not less than two hundred persons, it is supposed, were converted in Newburyport, through his instrumentality.

‡ Rev. George Whitefield was b. at Gloucester, Eng. Dec. 16, 1714.

which all were required to attend; and ever made DUTY his guiding star. He sometimes read the Bible through, in a single voyage; and made it the rule of his daily life. He was strict in his observance of the Sabbath; on that day he would never sail out of port; and never would buy or sell till the day was over. No fraud was ever suspected where his word was given. He was sympathizing in distress, and his hand was never slack in relieving affliction.

His voyages were chiefly to the West Indies. His last voyage was made in the schooner Bee. She sailed from Newburyport to Point-à-Petre, Guadaloupe; thence to Turk's Island; thence to Port-au-Prince, St. Domingo; thence homeward to the place first mentioned. On the passage from Point-à-Petre, he was attacked with a malignant fever, occasioned by daily attendance on an American captain there who died of that complaint; and died at sea, after an illness of nine days, on the evening of December 29, 1784, æ. 50.

Rev. John Murray, his minister, and the successor of his father in the pastoral office, preached a sermon in commemoration of his virtues, Feb. 27, 1785, which was printed at the request of the Marine Society. The text was the very appropriate passage in Heb. 6 : 19, "Which hope we have as an ANCHOR of the soul, both sure and steadfast, and which entereth into that within the vail." The discourse was a curious and ingenious performance, and very characteristic of the earnest, eloqent preacher. A copy of it, furnished to me through the kindness of Mr. Jacob Stone, a grandson of Capt. Parsons, has supplied some of the materials for this notice.

It appears from the sermon, that Capt. Parsons had also seen service in the army; he had "braved the dangers of the field" in his country's cause; taken by the enemy on the high seas, he had stood firm and undismayed before his captor, an admiral of high rank, pleading resolutely against insolence, injustice, and outrage, and to his firmness on such an occasion, his owners were indebted for the restoration of their property, and his crew for the saving of their lives. The special circumstances are not given.

After his death, his widow Hannah m. Col. Stephen Cross of Newburyport.* He was postmaster there.

The children of Capt. Jonathan and Hannah (Gyles) Parsons, were—

727. Samuel Gyles, b. 1757; drowned at the age of twelve in Merrimac River. Tradition says he was pushed off the wharf by a schoolmate, in wanton mischief.‡

---

* The father and grandfather of Mrs. Hannah (Gyles) Parsons were men of handsome property; but in consequence of a connection with some obnoxious tory, the family estates were, during the Revolutionary War, confiscated. After the establishment of our Independence, Capt. Parsons, her husband, made efforts to recover them, and nearly succeeded. There was a majority of only one in the legislature against the petition, and that one was the abovenamed Col. Cross, the member from Newburyport. Could he have foreseen his own marriage with the widow of Capt. Parsons, his vote might have been given the other way, and the property been saved.

‡ His grave-stone has the following, as a part of the inscription upon it: "Quis puer, quoad mores et sapientiam celestem morietur, etsi esset centum annorum." The Latin is difficult, but it may mean that the deceased, if truly virtuous and prepared for heaven, did not die prematurely.

728. Elizabeth, b. 1759; m. 1, Samuel Chandler, b. 1760; son of Rev. Samuel Chandler of Gloucester. He grad. H. C. 1779; was a teacher in Newburyport, and d. 1786. Their children were—

729. *Samuel* (Chandler), b. 1782. He lived in Medford; was a shipmaster, bold, fearless, resolute, daring. In Aug. 1823, he returned to Boston from a voyage to the Northwest Coast of America, in the brig Pearl, owned by Bryant & Sturgis. The brig touched at the Sandwich Islands, and brought home Mr. Daniel Chamberlain, wife, and six children, who went out as missionaries in 1819. Capt Chandler was lost at sea, 1827. His dau. Elizabeth Parsons (Chandler), b. 1825, m. Isaac A. Hatch, of Bangor, now a drygoods merchant in Boston. She was very amiable, and all who knew her loved her. She had a taste for literature, and was a frequent contributor to newspapers and magazines. Above all, she was a devout Christian. She d. 1857, a. 32.

730. *Elizabeth Parsons* (Chandler), b. 1784; d. 1786.

2, John Mycall, a native of Worcester, England, b. 1757, d. June 1, 1840, a. 83. He came to this country in 1775; for some time taught school at Amesbury; was a printer, and the Editor and Publisher of the Essex Journal and New Hampshire General Advertiser, a newspaper, printed at Newburyport, from about 1780 to 1790. He was also a book-publisher. He afterwards resided at Harvard and Cambridge; but died in Newburyport. He was generally called Master Mycall, from having been a teacher. He had a personal acquaintance with Isaiah Thomas, the father of American printing; also with Benjamin Franklin. His acquaintance with the latter resulted from an extensive knowledge of Electricity, which gave him opportunity, at times, to indulge in some severe practical jokes. He had an inexhaustible vein of humor, which he often gratified at the expense of others. He once published in his paper the death of a mechanic, who had promised to repair his chaise on a certain day, "if he was alive"; and failed of so doing. He was a great word-catcher, and caviller at inaccuracies in conversation. He was fond of anecdotes, and many anecdotes might now be related of him. But he was a man of good education, a proficient in science, and fond of music. He was a fine specimen of what the English call a *clever* man; ingenious, shrewd, dextrous, and useful in emergencies. He happened to be passing through Brattle Square, in Boston, when they had just placed the bell in the belfry of the meeting-house there. It was a large, heavy bell, the present one, weighing 4000 pounds; the people were quite proud of it, but *nobody could set it!* A crowd had collected to hear, and there was great disappointment, for what is a bell without being carefully set? He made his way through the crowd, and set the bell, much to their admiration. In his native city, it had been his amusement to ring bells, and he often stole away from school for that purpose; and he thus acquired the necessary sleight. He set up the first organ in Newburyport, and was himself the organist from about 1795 to 1801. He sent up the first balloon ever seen in Newburyport. He had his telescope, musical clocks, and a variety of other things, both curious and useful. He left considerable property to his wife.

731. Jonathan, b. 1761; unm.; lost at sea, during the Revolutionary War, in a "letter of marque."

732. Hannah Gyles, b. 1763; m. Abraham Jackson of Newburyport. He was b. 1748; d. 1823, a. 75. A man of vigorous intellect, and strongly marked character; an officer of the Excise under King George III., and retained his royalist sympathies through life, never fearing to express his opinions on the English government, and the causes which led to the American Revolution. A handsome fortune, acquired by him in trade and commerce, was much impaired by the depredations of the European belligerents, under the British Orders in Council, and the Berlin and Milan Decrees of Napoleon; also, by the "Great Fire" in Newburyport, May 31, 1811. Mrs. Jackson was attractive in person, amiable in temper, a fine singer, and was habitually governed

by firm religious principles. She died Nov. 23, 1827, a. 64. Their children were—

733. *Charlotte* (Jackson); unm., and still living, 1862.

Three children died in infancy, between Charlotte and Ellen.

734. *Ellen* (Jackson); m. 1829, Capt. George F. Pearson, a Post-Captain in the United States Navy. His last duty at sea was in command of the United States steam-frigate Powhatan, on a cruise to the East Indies, China, and Japan; from which he returned in August, 1860. Ho entered the Navy in 1815, and, having been in that service 45 years, has, by a recent law been placed upon the Retired List, though now retained in duty as commandant of the Navy Yard, Portsmouth, N. H. Mrs Pearson is a lady of quick intellectual perceptions, and extensive literary attainments. Their children have been—

735. Ellen Lavinia (Pearson), m., 1854, Capt. William Hearl Treadwell. She d. July, 1858.

736. Louisa (Pearson); unm.; d. at Portsmouth, 1846.

737. Elizabeth Herrick (Pearson).

738. *Isaac Rand* (Jackson), b. 1804; a man of brilliant parts, and of great promise; of highly cultivated mind, of refined taste, and remarkable for a pleasing and easy address, and graceful manners. He practised law in Philadelphia; moved in the best society, and exhibited great energy, courage and decision of character. He was equal to any emergency, and filled with credit every position in which he was placed. He was a devoted virtuoso, collecting minerals, coins, statuary, &c., and his natural taste for these pursuits was cultivated and strengthened by a residence of two years in Europe, and a pedestrian tour through Switzerland. He left the largest cabinet of minerals in the United States. He died at Copenhagen, July 27, 1842, æ. 38, at the time occupying the post of Chargé d'Affaires at the Court of Denmark, to which he had been appointed by President Harrison, who was his personal friend. He married, in 1833, Louisa Catharine Carroll, daughter of Charles Carroll of Philadelphia, only son of Charles Carroll of Carrollton, the last survivor of the signers of the Declaration of Independence. She is still living, a widow, in Philadelphia. Of their five children—Louisa, Harriet, Charles Carroll, Oswald, and Mary Ellen—Louisa died in 1854, and Oswald volunteered in the army at the commencement of this rebellion; has since been promoted to the rank of Captain, and, as an aid to General Keyes, has been with that general in all the recent battles in Virginia and Maryland. The other children are now with their mother in Philadelphia.

739. Lois, b. Feb. 9, 1765; m. May, 1797, Capt. Jacob Stone, b. Dec. 4, 1764, a respectable shipmaster and factor of Newburyport, engaged in the East and West India trade, from 1795 to 1806, after which he retired from the sea, and engaged in the pursuits of commerce on the shore. In 1799 he commanded the armed schooner Maria, owned by Abraham Jackson and Prout & Parsons, bound for the Mediterranean, with a cargo of coffee, valued at forty thousand dollars. She was captured by two French cruisers, after ("une résistance opiniâtre," was the expression used by the French commander, in his testimony before the Court of Admiralty) a stubborn resistance, carried into the Spanish port of Algesiras, and condemned. A portion of this loss, about one half, was recovered, under the Treaty between Spain and the United States, in 1819; the United States paying the claimants five millions of dollars, and gaining the territory and jurisdiction of Florida. He made the first entry of an East India cargo at Newburyport, imported in the brig Industry, in March, 1805.*

* The Industry was a brig of about 200 tons, owned by Abner Wood. The following is a copy of Capt. Stone's letter of instructions. Some of the names will be

He died June 23, 1831, a. 66. With a feeble constitution, and a delicate physical organization, Mrs. Stone had a large amount of energy and activity, and a courage that never faltered in danger or emergency. She had a remarkable sprightliness and vigor of intellect, cultivated and improved by reading and reflection, and tempered with practical good sense. A dark, bright, sparkling eye, flashing high thought and purpose, gave animated expression to her pale features. Plainness, truthfulness and sincerity, united with warmth and tenderness of feeling, were her characteristics. Religion was her constant theme, and her daily employment, gilding every act and duty; a principle of action, as well as an emotion of the heart. Calm, steady, yet fervent, it shone in her life, it graced and sustained her last moments, and still hallows her sleeping dust. Mrs. Stone died Aug. 12, 1828, a. 63. Their children were—

740. *Gyles Parsons* (Stone), b. Sept. 4, 1798; m. 1831, Sarah Mulliken [773]. Both are still living. He was a shipmaster for several years, and for the last twelve years has been Cashier of the Merchants' Bank in Newburyport. They have—

741. Charles Edward (Stone), b. ———, 1832.

---

recognized as those of leading merchants in that day, known through the commercial world:—

"*Newburyport, November* 14, 1803.

"Cap^{n} Jacob Stone,

Sir,

We the subscribers having freighted of Mr. Abner Wood the Brig Industry, of which you are Master, for a Voyage to be performed from this to the Isle of France, Batavia, &c. with Specie Dollars, for the purpose of procuring a Load of Coffee, our general Instructions to you are:

"That on your arrival at the Isle of France, if you can purchase Coffee at Twelve Dollars per French Hundred, including all charges, on board, you are to purchase, investing all our Money therein, with which you will return immediately to this Port.

"Shou'd Coffee be higher than this at the Isle of France, you are to proceed to Batavia, where if it is to be procured, it is not probable that the price will be so high, but that it will be proper for you to purchase. If, however, it shou'd be, that there is no Coffee to be had, or that the Price is so high, that Pepper, Sugar, Salt-Petre, or Cotton Goods wou'd pay us a greater profit [at] home, you are then to make your Purchases in the latter Articles, laying out our money in such proportion therein, as that we shall receive the greatest possible advantage therefrom.

"If Pepper is to be preferred, and it can be procured at a much less rate by going to Sumatra, you will proceed there for it. If Sugar, Salt-Petre, and Cotton Goods, are the best Articles, you are to proceed to Calcutta for them.

"In whatever Articles you may Invest our Money, you are to observe that it is all to be invested in the Heavy Articles, paying the greatest Freight, if the Brig will carry it; if not, as much is to be invested as the Brig will carry, and the residue in light goods.

"Herewith we hand you Bills of Lading of our Specie, containing on the backs thereof our Freight Agreement for the Brig.

"Wishing you Health and success, we are your Friends—

William Bartlet,	$18,000
Thomas Carter,	3,000
Oliver Putnam,	3,000
Anthony Davenport,	2,000
Samuel Foster,	2,000
Edward Rand,	1,000
Nicholas Johnson,	1,000
Abner Wood,	4,000
William Bartlet, for Sawyer & Wigglesworth,	2,000
Making in the whole,	$36,000

[Sawyer & Wigglesworth were merchants in Boston, on India Wharf; William Sawyer, H. C. 1788, d. 1859; Thomas Wigglesworth, H. C. 1793, d. 1855. William Sawyer was son of Dr. Micajah Sawyer of Newburyport.]

741*a*. Phebe Elizabeth Parsons (Stone).
741*b*. Margaret Marshfield (Stone).
All unmarried, and still living.
Three others have deceased.

742. *Jacob* (Stone), b. 1800; d. 1804.

743. *Charles* (Stone), b. Nov. 20, 1802; unm.; d. Nov. 13, 1826, a. 24. He was an apothecary; well instructed in his employment; faithful in duty; successful in business. He was a sincere Christian, and died trusting in Christ as his Saviour.

744. *Jacob* (Stone), b. Nov. 6, 1805; now, and for eighteen years past, Cashier of the Ocean Bank in Newburyport. To him the Compiler and the readers of this volume are mainly indebted for the information it contains touching the descendants of his honored grandparents, Jonathan and Hannah (Gyles) Parsons. He m. November 3, 1830, Eliza Atkins of Boston, dau. of Capt. Isaac Atkins, son of Capt. Henry Atkins, of Boston, who came from Truro, Cape Cod, and d. about 1834, a. 93. The wife of Henry Atkins was Mary Lombard of Truro. Their children are—

745. Eliza Atkins (Stone), b. April 19, 1832; m. Sept. 20, 1854, Brevet Capt. Charles G. Merchant of the United States Army; a native of New Hampshire; who graduated at West Point in 1843; served with credit through the Mexican war; was in some of the severe battles, as those of Molino del Rey and Chapultepec, and was twice breveted "for gallant and meritorious conduct"; after the war, was severely wounded in an encounter with the Camanches in Texas; and d. in Pascagoula, Miss., Sept. 4, 1855. Mrs. Merchant is still living in Newburyport. Their daughter—

746. Louisa Stone (Merchant) was born at Carlisle, Pa., Jan. 6, 1856.

747. Louisa Parsons (Stone), b. April 19, 1834; graduated at the Normal School, West Newton; a Teacher in the Albany Female Academy, N. Y.; m. Oct. 4, 1859, John Hopkins, merchant, New Bedford. They have one son—

748. Frederic Stone (Hopkins), b. Nov. 27, 1860.

749. George Frederic Pearson (Stone), b. April 24, 1836; m. July, 1861, Julia S. Spaulding, dau. of Rev. Ephraim and Julia (Brooks) Spaulding, Missionaries to the Sandwich Islands, from 1831 to 1837.* Mr. Stone is a merchant in Boston, and resides in Melrose. They have a daughter—

750. Mary Grant (Stone), b. Sept. 2, 1862.

---

* Rev. Ephraim Spaulding was b. in Ludlow, Vt., Dec. 10, 1802; experienced the converting grace of the gospel as early as 1815; grad. Midd. Coll. 1828, and pursued the full course in Theology at Andover, closing in 1831. At Andover, the compiler of this volume enjoyed the privilege of an intimate and endeared friendship with him, nurtured by similarity of tastes, pursuits, and prospects. About the first of January, 1831, both of our names, with those of Sherman Hall, David Belden Lyman, and Asher Wright, were signed to an offer of our services to the American Board, to go forth as missionaries to the heathen. He was married, in the autumn of that year, to Julia Brooks, of Buckland, Mass., b. April 7, 1810, a pupil of Miss Grant's and Miss Lyon's Seminary at Ipswich; was ordained as a missionary at New Bedford, Nov. 21, 1831, and on the 26th of the same month, sailed from that port in the ship Averick, Capt. Swain, with his wife, and Rev. Messrs. John S. Emerson, David B. Lyman, William Patterson Alexander, Richard Armstrong, Cochran Forbes, Harvey Rexford Hitchcock, and Lorenzo Lyons, and Doctor Alonzo Chapin (physician) and their wives, and Edmund H. Rogers, printer, as missionaries to the Sandwich Islands. The failure of Mr. Spaulding's health compelled him to return in June, 1837, and he died June 28, 1840. His widow resides in Melrose.

751. Henry Atkins (Stone), b. Jan. 7, 1838; unm.; a pioneer settler and farmer, in Township No. 3, Aroostook County, Maine; and now a patriotic soldier in the Eighth Regiment of Maine Volunteers, in General Mitchell's Division, at Beaufort, S. C. He now acts as Regimental Clerk.
752. Goodwin Atkins (Stone), b. July 12, 1841; grad. with honor at H. C. 1862; now Teacher of the High School, Concord, Mass.
753. Sophia May (Stone), b. Oct. 12, 1843.
754. Jacob (Stone), b. Aug. 18, 1845.
755. Sarah Goodwin (Stone), b. May 19, 1851; d. Sept. 2, 1851.

756. *Lois Parsons* (Stone), b. April 2, 1808; m. Oct. 27, 1831, Rev. Edward Henry Edes of Boston. He studied Theology at the Divinity School, Cambridge; was ordained pastor of the Unitarian Society at Eastport, Me., in 1831; was obliged to leave that place by reason of ill health; was installed at Augusta, Me., 1836, where he remained three years; was settled again, 1839, at Kennebunk, Me.; d. of consumption, May 31, 1845. He was an exemplary Christian, and a writer of considerable merit, and was much beloved by his people. A Memoir and a few Select Sermons of his were issued from the press, in 1846, under the supervision of Rev. Andrew P. Peabody, D. D., now (1862) acting President of Harvard University. Mrs. Edes is still living, and resides in Newburyport. Children—

757. Mary Gardiner (Edes), b. Oct. 1832; d. Sept. 1833.
758. Edward Henry (Edes), b. Jan. 1834; d. Aug. 1834.
759. Mary Gardiner (Edes), b. Aug. 1835; d. Sept. 1836.
760. Edward Henry (Edes), b. Nov. 12, 1836; now in the dry goods business in Boston.
761. Mary Olivia (Edes), b. Nov. 15, 1838; unmarried; resides in Newburyport.
762. Henry (Edes), b. May, 1842; d. Oct. 1844.

763. Mary Loring, b. 1768; m. about 1798, Nathaniel Brown, who d. about 1825. She spent most of her long life in Hallowell, Me., where she died Oct. 29, 1858, a. 90, the last survivor of her mother's numerous family. Her mind was above mediocrity, her perceptions clear, and her judgment uncommonly good. Her faculties continued unimpaired to the last, with only a slight and occasional failure of the memory.

Her piety was silent and unobtrusive, and always accompanied with a deep sense of personal unworthiness, yet her faith in the merits of a crucified Saviour, was strong and unwavering. She was much attached to the old-fashioned doctrines of the Cross, and this belief afforded her, in her last sickness, a peace which nothing could disturb. As one who saw her often in those closing days expressed it—Her death was beautiful as sunset, and peaceful as the fall of a leaf on a still October day. Her daughter and only child—

764. *Lucia Parsons* (Brown), unm.; is still living in Hallowell. Having enjoyed the advantages of a superior education, she has been for several years an approved and successful teacher in the higher and ornamental branches. She is an accomplished lady, with fine intellectual endowments, and is also an active, earnest Christian, foremost in every good enterprise, with head, and heart, and hand.

765. Samuel Gyles, b. 1773; unm.; was a very enterprising, active, intelligent, and successful merchant in Newburyport; a partner in business with William Prout, in the firm of Prout & Parsons. Although he died at the early age of 26, he acquired and left a handsome fortune, for that day. He had a good education and a taste for literature. To his sisters he was a favorite and dear brother, and they deeply lamented his untimely death. He died suddenly of yellow fever, caught from a West India trader in the harbor, July 22, 1799.

766. Phebe, b. Nov. 4, 1776; m. 1797, Samuel Mulliken, b. 1769; more than forty years Cashier of a Bank in Newburyport; first of the Newburyport Bank, then of the Merchants'. He resigned the office in 1850. He was an intelligent and faithful bank officer; a gentleman of the old school; well read in history and biography; and d. in 1858, a. 89. Mrs. Mulliken, through a life of much anxious care and constant ill health, was a quiet, amiable woman, and a devout Christian. She was gifted with a sweet voice in song. She rested from life's labor, with the gladness of a weary traveller, who has at last arrived at home, and her chamber of death was an illuminated passage to Heaven. She died Aug. 29, 1836, æ. 60.*

Those spiritual and sublime stanzas, from Mrs. Hemans, are most appropriately inscribed upon her tablet in the old church-yard in Newbury:—

Calm on the bosom of thy God,
Fair spirit! rest thee now;
E'en while with us, thy footsteps trod,
His seal was on thy brow.

Dust, to its narrow house beneath!
Soul to its place on high!—
They that have seen thy look in death,
No more may fear to die.

The children of Samuel and Phebe (Parsons) Mulliken, were—

767. *Hannah Gyles* (Mulliken), b. 1798; m. Hon. Micajah Lunt, an opulent, and highly respected citizen of Newburyport. He has been prominent in City, County, and State Affairs; President of the Merchants' Bank; a Director of the Eastern Railroad; a member of the State Senate, &c. He is largely engaged in commerce; and has probably been owner and manager of more tons of shipping, than any other gentleman in Newburyport. Mrs. Lunt was a matronly lady, of well-balanced mind, fine education, and agreeable manners. She visited Europe, in company with her husband. She d. 1829, a. 30. No children.

768. *Susannah* (Mulliken), d. 1856, unmarried.

769. *Nathaniel* (Mulliken), b. 1803; m. Adeline White, about 1829. He d. 1848, a. 45. Children—

770. Elizabeth (Mulliken), m. William Macy, merchant, of New Bedford.

771. Mary Adeline (Mulliken), m. Gilbert Allen, merchant, of New Bedford.

772. Thomas White (Mulliken), unmarried. All living in New Bedford.

773. *Sarah* (Mulliken), m. Gyles P. Stone [740].

774. *Phebe* (Mulliken), b. 1807; d. Nov. 26, 1828, a. 21.

775. *Caroline* (Mulliken), m. George Wise of Kennebunk, Me. Still living.

776. *Moses J.* (Mulliken), m. 1860, Sarah D. Gibbs, of Sandwich. He is a shipmaster in the European and East India trade. No children.

---

* All the six daughters of Capt. Jonathan and Hannah (Gyles) Parsons were women of superior excellence, of fine social qualities, of cultivated minds, and eminently religious. These ladies, while agreeing in the possession of an earnest Christian character, had each her peculiarities of mind and temperament. Mrs. Mycall was quick and impulsive, with great strength and tenacity of purpose; Mrs. Jackson, aspiring and ambitious, adorned her station in society; Mrs. Stone was artless, and plain-hearted, yet active and energetic; Mrs. Brown, stately, reserved, dignified, and self-reliant; Mrs. Mulliken, diffident, retiring, quiet, and sweet-tempered; Miss Lucia was kind and affectionate.

"These all died in faith," and the chamber where they met, and through grace divine vanquished the King of terrors, was quite on the verge of heaven, and seemed illuminated with its radiance. The savor of their piety, like choice perfume, still remains. May it ever remain with their descendants!

777. *Samuel Gyles Parsons* (Mulliken), unm.; a shipmaster. Resides in Newburyport.
778. *Lucia Parsons* (Mulliken), unm. Resides in Newburyport.
779. *Elizabeth Chandler* (Mulliken), unm. Resides in Newburyport.
780. Lucia, b. Oct. 1778; never married; d. Jan. 28, 1826, a. 47.
781. Jonathan, b. ——, 1780; unm.; d. at the Island of St. Bartholomew, in the West Indies, July 10, 1811, a. 31.

700.

ELIZABETH GYLES,[5] (*Edward*,[4] *Charles*,[3] *John*,[2] *Thomas*,[1]) dau. of Edward[4] and Elizabeth (Holland) Gyles of Boston; b. there. 175–; m. Feb. 22, 1778, BENNETTE CLAUDE MERLINO DE ST. PRY, So his name appears on the records, and in the documents before me; but the first name, if written in French, should be *Bénoit*, which answers in French both to Bennet and to Benedict.

There is not a little of mystery, perhaps we may call it romance, shrouding the history and character of the individual who was the husband of Elizabeth Gyles. He was of a distinguished and opulent family in France. Some who were well acquainted with his wife, say that he was a French Marquis. My principal informant, an intelligent descendant of his, says—"We know for certainty that he was a French nobleman of some order or other; and that he was an officer under Louis XVI. He was a native of Lyons, but his mother belonged to the nobility of Sardinia." He came to this country as early as 1775, probably in the former part of that year; possibly in 1774. This is inferred from a letter still extant addressed by a French gentleman, St. George de Viast, "to Dr. Joseph Warren, Present," introducing St. Pry to him as a person desirous of learning the English language; also from a bill of St. Pry against a certain individual, dated 1775. That he was settled in Boston in 1778, is evident, not only from his marriage as above given, but from the fact that he was taxed in Boston in that year. His tax then amounted to £6.0.10. In 1779, it was £61.14.2. In 1780, he owned extensive salt-works on Plum Island, near Newburyport, valued at 1500 dollars. He was a large ship-owner. He was on familiar terms with Count d'Estaing, Count de Grasse, and the Marquis de la Fayette. Repeatedly the French consul sent invitations (still in being) to him to repair to the consulate, "pour y délibérer sur des affaires qui concernent la nation." It seems that he made one or more voyages to France before his final return to that country. On one of these voyages, he and two other gentlemen were taken prisoners by the English, paroled, and sent to Newburyport. While there, he stayed at the house of Mr. Parsons. This was probably in July, 1780, as we find a bill from Dr. Micajah Sawyer against St. Pry for medical attendance at the house of Mr. Parsons in Newburyport. The wife of Capt. Jonathan Parsons, of that town, was a distant relative of Mrs. St. Pry; and it was probably at his house that St. Pry sojourned.

When the relatives of St. Pry in France heard that he had married a heretic, they were much displeased; but when they learned that his daughter had been named after his mother and sister (Eleanor, or Helena, these being equivalent names) and baptized by a Catholic priest (Matignon of Boston) they were so well satisfied that they sent to this child, afterwards Mrs. Treat, a ship richly laden with valuable presents, among which were a coach and horses, and a large sum of

money. These were all captured by the English fleet under Lord Howe, when within three days' sail of Boston.* Lord Howe wrote a saucy note to St. Pry, informing him that he was enjoying his luxuries.

St. Pry, during his residence in Boston, or shortly after, wrote an article, and had it printed over his signature in some Boston newspaper, perhaps the Columbian Centinel, accusing the French consul at Boston, whose name was de la Tume, or some similar name (it was pronounced as if spelled Toom) of complicity with the English. This made the consul a mortal enemy to St. Pry and to his family.

About the year 1783, St. Pry, at the request of his mother, returned to France, to obtain property left to him by some relatives. He expected before long to come back to Boston, with his property, and therefore made no adequate provision for the support of his family during a long absence. Contrary to their expectation and to his, he soon after died. The French consul now found ample opportunity to wreak his vengeance on the unoffending family of St. Pry. The relatives of the latter wrote letter after letter to Mrs. St. Pry, inviting her to come to France with her family; but the letters never reached her. It was afterwards found that nineteen of these letters had been addressed to her in the care of this villainous consul, and had all failed of their destination, although she lived in the same city. One of the letters contained a draft for ten thousand crowns, to pay her expenses, of which she never received a *sou*. At length, the friends in France sent a letter through the French consul at Philadelphia, at that time the seat of our Federal Government. He gave it to Hon. Fisher Ames, representative from the Suffolk district, with the request to see if there was such a family in or near Boston. Mrs. St. Pry got this letter, and was about to sail with her family, when the French Revolution, in its desolating progress, defeated the project. The title and estates of St. Pry were confiscated. A large amount of property, invested in the French funds, was converted to public uses. In addition to all these misfortunes, some ill-disposed persons got possession of all the valuable papers which belonged to St. Pry in this country, including his coat of arms and Family Record, and thereby obtained all the property which he had left in America. Mrs. St. Pry, therefore, found herself in circumstances of great want and distress, with no prospect of relief. The result was, she became of unsound mind, and put a period to her worldly troubles, about 1804, by drowning herself in the mill-pond, in Boston, near where the Leverett Street Jail afterwards stood. Her granddaughter Sarah, some years ago, met in Baltimore a French ecclesiastic, who knew the family of St. Pry, or at least knew of it; and he said it was a family of which one might well be proud.

The children of Mons. St. Pry, by his wife Elizabeth Gyles, were—

782. †Helena Merlino, b. Aug. 19, 1779; m. Samuel Treat.

783. Charles Francis, b. June 28, 1783. He was absent many years; visited his sister when he was about twenty-one years of age; went to sea, and was never heard of afterwards.

The name of the daughter appears on Boston Records as Eleanor Merlino de St. Pry, born Aug. 9, 1779. The name of the son appears as Charles Francis de Guerdig Merlino de St. Pry, b. June 28, 1783.

* We have the authority of Mrs. Treat for this statement. But was Lord Howe then in command of the British fleet in the American waters? We think not.

705.

SARAH ATKINS, (*Mary Gyles,*[4] *Charles,*[3] *John,*[2] *Thomas,*[1]) dau. of Silas and Mary (Gyles) Atkins of Boston; b. there, Oct. 11, 1745; m. Aug. 10, 1767, NATHANIEL HOWLAND of Boston. Married by Rev. Andrew Eliot of the New North Church, Boston.

Their children were—

784. Sarah, b. Nov. 16, 1768; m. 1789, Asa Whitaker. Their only child was—*Nathaniel Howland* (Whitaker), b. April 25, 1790; an auctioneer in Boston; d. Aug. 28, 1849; m. June 7, 1839, Nancy Wilson, widow of Ebenezer Alexander. Their only child is—Alexander Howland (Whitaker), b. Nov. 21, 1841.

785. Nathaniel, b. Feb. 14, 1770; never married; a ship-master, a man of property, and much respected. He d. Oct. 22, 1836, a. 66.

786. Silas Atkins, b. Jan. 15, 1772; d. Jan. 15, 1795, a. 23.

706.

Capt. SILAS ATKINS, (*Mary Gyles,*[4] *Charles,*[3] *John,*[2] *Thomas,*[1]) eldest son of Silas and Mary (Gyles) Atkins of Boston; b. there about 1747; m. MARTHA HOWLAND, sister of the abovenamed Nathaniel, and sister also of Joseph Howland of New York. He was a ship-master, and lived in Boston.

Their children were—

787. Martha, b. October, 1770; m. Capt. Robert Gray of Boston, a native of Tiverton, R. I., who, in the ship Columbia, under his command, crossed the bar of Columbia River, on the Northwest Coast of America, perhaps in the year 1790, and, in consequence of that fact, has been regarded as the "Discoverer of Columbia River." The river, at all events, received its name from the first ship that floated on its waters; and the incident at length became of intense interest and high value as the foundation, in negotiations with Great Britain, of a claim on the part of the United States, to the immense regions comprised in the State of Oregon and Territory of Washington. The ship Columbia was on a voyage to the Sandwich Islands and the Northwest Coast. Her return to Boston was warmly greeted. A company of artillery fired a salute; Governor Hancock and a large number of the principal citizens came down to meet Capt. Gray. He d. in one of the Southern ports of the United States. Mrs. Gray survived him nearly or quite half a century, and d. March 26, 1857, a. 86. Capt. Robert and Martha (Atkins) Gray were the parents of—

    788. Robert (Gray), b. d. at the age of 7 years.

    789. Martha Howland (Gray), b. May 31, 1796; m. Oct. 29, 1822, Jacob Bancroft of Boston; his second wife. His first wife was Frances Butterfield. She d. Oct. 28, 1821, a. 34. The present wife united with Park Street Church, Boston, Sept. 6, 1818, as he also did, June 2, 1822. Mr. Bancroft was formerly a dealer in dry goods in Boston, and is now a respectable inhabitant of that city. He has several children, but declines to furnish a record of his family for this volume.

    790. Elizabeth Dennis (Gray), b. Jan. 1, 1798; m. Charles Willey. He was formerly a merchant in Boston; now retired on a farm in South Windsor, Ct. She united with Park Street Church, April, 1820. Both are still living.

    791. Abigail Quincy (Gray), b. April 9, 1800; unm. United with Park Street Church, June 2, 1822. Still living.

    792. Mary Ann (Gray), b. May 18, 1801; unm. United with Park Street Church, Sept. 7, 1823. Still living.

793. Abigail, b. Aug. 10, 1772; m. John Williams Quincy,[6] son of Dr. Jacob[5] and Elizabeth (Williams) Quincy of Boston.* He was a merchant and notary public, in Boston, where he d. Jan. 20, 1834. She united with Park Street Church, April 28, 1834. Mrs. Quincy d. Aug. 24, 1861, a. 89. Their children were—

794. *Abigail B.* (Quincy), d. 1834? United with Park Street Church, Dec. 1817.

795. *John Williams* (Quincy), ; drowned, at ten years of age, at Freeport, Me., where his parents then lived.

796. *Martha Atkins* (Quincy), .unm. United with Park Street Church, Boston, Nov. 30, 1816. She is still living in New York City.

797. *Silas Atkins* (Quincy), ; m. Hannah H. Putnam of Boston. She is deceased. He is living. He united with Park Street Church, Feb. 25, 1834. He resided many years in Boston; now resides in Roxbury. They have an only child—Anna Winifred (Quincy).

798. *Thomas Dennie* (Quincy), b. June 1, 1807; m. Julia Child Bradford, dau. of William B. Bradford of Boston, and a descendant of Governor William Bradford. United with Park Street Church, April 29, 1842. He is a Commission Merchant on Commercial Street, Boston, and has long been Treasurer of the Seaman's Friend Society. He resides in Dorchester, and has a son and a daughter.

799. *John Williams* (Quincy), ; m. Catharine F. Allen, dau. of Hon. Stephen Allen of New York. He is a Hard-ware Merchant in New York City. He united with Essex Street Church, Boston, June 1, 1832. He is connected with various enterprises of benevolence. Mrs. Quincy d. Oct. 1, 1857, leaving an only child, a daughter, Kate A.

---

* The Pedigree of John W. Quincy is as follows:—

I. EDMUND QUINCY[1] came from England, with his wife Judith, in company with Rev. John Cotton, and arrived in Boston, Sept. 4, 1633. (See p. 78, *note.*) He was freeman, 1634; deputy to General Court same year, and received a grant of land at Mount Wollaston [now Quincy] where he d. soon after, a. 33. His only son—

II. EDMUND QUINCY,[2] b. 1627, m. 1, Joanna Hoar, sister of Leonard Hoar, M. D., President of Harvard College, by whom he had *Daniel* 1651, *John* 1652, *Joanna* 1654, *Judith* 1655, *Elizabeth* 1656, *Edmund* 1657, d. 1661, *Ruth*, *Experience*. 2, Elizabeth, dau. of Major Gen. Gookin, and widow of Rev. John Eliot of Roxbury. She d. Nov. 30, 1700. By the second marriage he had (besides *Mary*, b. 1684)—

III. EDMUND QUINCY,[3] b. 1681, in which line alone the name has been preserved. He grad. H. C. 1699; was Judge of the Supreme Court of Massachusetts, and agent for the Province in London, where he d. Feb. 23, 1738, greatly lamented. His wife was Dorothy, dau. of Rev. Josiah Flint of Dorchester. She d. Aug. 29, 1737. They had *Edmund*, b. 1703; *Elizabeth*, m. John Wendell; *Josiah*, b. 1709, the father of Josiah[5] the Patriot (b. Feb. 23, 1744; d. April 26, 1775) and grandfather of Josiah,[6] b. Feb. 4, 1772, H. C. 1790, Mayor of Boston, 1823–1828; President of Harvard University, 1829–1845; now living, at the age of 90.

IV. EDMUND QUINCY,[4] b. 1703, the eldest son of the preceding; H. C. 1722; d. 1788. He was Judge of the Court of Common Pleas. He m. Elizabeth Wendell, sister of John Wendell, already named, and had by her, *Edmund; Henry; Elizabeth; Abraham*, unm.; *Catharine*, unm.; *Sarah*, m. William Greenleaf; *Esther*, m. Jonathan Sewall; *Jacob; Dorothy*, m. 1, John Hancock, Governor of Massachusetts; 2, Capt. James Scott.

V. JACOB QUINCY,[5] a physician, m. Elizabeth Williams in 1760; d. at St. Eustatia, June 15, 1773. They had *Jacob*, m. Ann Bigelow; *Elizabeth Wendell*, m. Asa Clapp; *Mary*, m. James Kettell; *Abraham Howard*, m. Mary Holland; *John Williams*, m. Abigail Atkins; *Samuel Maverick*, m. Sally Smart, of Haymarket,[?] N. H. [Geneal. Reg., Vol. XI., pp. 71, 157.

The children of the last pair were—Sarah, m. Goodhue—both are dead; Eliza, m. Timothy Keith; Helen, unm.; Caroline, unm.; Nancy, m. Norton; Mary, m. Wood; Charles, deceased.

800. *Robert* (Quincy), d. young.
801. *Elizabeth Ann Williams* (Quincy), ; m. William Wales, a distinguished florist of Dorchester. United with Park Street Church, June 2, 1827. Both are now living in Dorchester.
801. *Mary Nash* (Quincy), ; m. John A. Perry of Manchester, N. H. United with Park Street Church, June, 1831.
802. Silas, b. about 1774; at twenty-two years of age went to South America, and settled there; m. in Buenos Ayres a lady of Spanish descent, and by her had twelve children, all of whom lived to maturity, and are supposed to be still living in that country. The father d. in 1832, a. 51.
803. Mary Gyles, ; m. Capt. Joshua Nash.
804. Sarah Burt, ; m. Oliver Farwell. He d. many years since. She is still living in New Boston, N. H.
805. Susanna, ; unmarried; died at the age of 21.
806. Winifred, ; unmarried. She united with Park Street Church, April, 1820. Is still living in Dorchester.

731.

SARAH GYLES,[5] (*John*,[4] *Charles*,[3] *John*,[2] *Thomas*,[1]) dau. of John[4] and Mary (Maverick) Gyles of Boston; b. there, 1759; m. 1777, JOSEPH MOUNTFORT of Boston, a sea-captain in early life; after which, for many years, he was in the Surinam trade. He was a son of Joseph, who was son of John, who was son of Edmund Mountfort, who, with his brother Henry, arrived in Boston from London in the ship Providence, in 1656. He left six sons and two daughters, and d. Aug. 14, 1690, æ. 61.*

Joseph Mountfort was a lieutenant in the Navy, under the brave Captain Manley, and was with him in several naval engagements during the Revolutionary War. He was also one of the party which destroyed the tea in Boston harbor, Dec. 1773. [Sumner's Hist. of East Boston, p. 170.] Mrs. Sarah (Gyles) Mountfort d. in 1836, a. 77.

The children of Joseph and Sarah (Gyles) Mountfort‡ were—

807. Joseph, b. ; m. Lucretia Harris; a ship-master; d. in Demarara many years ago.
808. John, b. 1788; m. June, 1828, Matilda D. McNeil of New Orleans. He was a Lieut. in the United States Artillery; was wounded in the battle at Little York, now Toronto, Canada West, under the command of Gen. Zebulon Pike, April 27, 1813, and distinguished himself at the battle of Plattsburg, Sept. 11, 1814, and in several other actions in that war. At the battle of Plattsburg, he commanded the artillery in Fort Brown,

---

* According to Dugdale's History of Warwickshire, this family is descended from Hugo de Montfort, a Norman, who commanded the cavalry of William the Conqueror, at the battle of Hastings. Edmund, and his brothers Henry and Benjamin, were merchants in Boston, the father of whom was one of the founders of the King's Chapel, of which he was Warden in 1690 and 1696. His warehouse stood at the corner of Peirce's Alley and Faneuil Hall Square. Messrs. Lane & Read long occupied this building, which has recently been torn down to give place to the present elegant cut granite structure. The warehouse of Henry Mountfort was on the opposite corner, on the site of the present Bite Tavern. This location, as per Drake's History of Boston, was long called "*Mountfort's Corner.*"

‡ Gen. Sumner, in his valuable History of East Boston, notices this family, but commits an error in giving to Joseph and Sarah (Giles) Mountfort a son "Captain George Mountfort, who died many years ago." It should be "Captain Joseph Mountfort." He also errs in saying that Col. John Mountfort and his brother Charles died in 1856.

and for gallant conduct on that occasion was made a Captain. He afterwards rose to the rank of Lieut. Colonel. He had a command in the Florida war, and resigned his commission in the army in 1838. After this he located himself at New Orleans, where he had married as above. A gunner's quadrant, used in the British artillery to determine the elevation of a cannon, was taken by him from among the slain in a British battery, immediately after the battle of Plattsburg, and is still preserved as a trophy. He died suddenly, in Boston, Oct. 22, 1851, while on a visit to that city, and preparing to embark for Europe, with his family, aged 63. He was buried with military honors, in the old family tomb, in Copps Hill Cemetery; since which his remains have been removed to the new family tomb at Mount Auburn. His only son, *John*, b. 1839, has resided for the past two years in Paris, to perfect his education. His only daughter, *Laura*, m. Stanford Emerson Chaillé, M. D., who grad. H. C. 1851, and resides in New Orleans. She d. in that city, 1858, leaving one child.

809. Charles, b 1791 ; m. Ann (Wilbur) Smith, widow of Capt. Charles Smith. He died Nov. 18, 1841, a. 50.

810. Napoleon Bonaparte, b. Dec. 1800 ; m. Mary Trull, dau. of Ezra Trull, a distiller, of Boston. She d. Oct. 1858. He has been Judge of the Police Court in New York City. Now, June, 1860, practises law in New York.

811. George, b. ———; unm. From 1850 to 1858, he was Consul of the United States, for all the ports in the Island of Candia. He now resides in Boston, with his sisters. He is still engaged in the trade of the Levant.

812. Sarah, b. ——— ; unmarried.

813. Elizabeth, b. ———; unmarried.

814. Rhoda, b. ———; unmarried.

782.

HELENA MERLINO DE SAINT PRY, (*Elizabeth Gyles*,[5] *Edward*,[4] *Charles*,[3] *John*,[2] *Thomas*,[1]) dau. of Bennette Merlino de St. Pry, by his wife Elizabeth Gyles; b. in Boston, Aug. 9, 1779; m. about 1800, SAMUEL TREAT, b. 1750, son of Capt. John and Abigail (Hartt) Treat. John Treat, as we have already stated, was a son or grandson of Rev. Samuel Treat of Eastham.

Samuel Treat was commissioned, Aug. 16, 1777, as lieutenant in a company commanded by David Bell. The commission is signed by the major part of the Council of Massachusetts Bay. He was stationed at Castle William, now Fort Independence, in Boston Harbor, from 1780 to 1789. There is also a commission, (conferring on him the rank of Captain,) preserved, with the other, among his descendants, signed by John Hancock, Governor, dated March 19, 1789. He was in the military service of the State of Massachusetts twenty-one years. He died May 1, 1806, and was buried with military honors.

He was thrice married; 1, to Eliza Brewer, who d. Jan. 6, 1786, a. 25. 2, In 1790, to Ann May, dau. of Aaron May of Boston; she d. 1795, a. 33. By the first marriage he had four children; by the second, five. 3, Helena Merlino de St. Pry.

Mrs. Treat resided during many years in Boston, or its vicinity. She made vigorous efforts to recover a portion of the inheritance in France to which she was justly entitled in right of her father, but was only partially successful. She was a woman of sincere and earnest piety, which was manifested through her long widowhood of nearly forty years. She d. in Pittsfield, N. H., Aug. 24, 1845. A sermon was preached at her funeral, Aug. 26, by Rev. Jonathan Curtis, pastor of

the Congregational Church in that place, from which some extracts are made in the foot-note below.*

Her children were—

815. Charles Francis, b ———. He was last heard from in 1845; being then on his way to Texas. It is supposed he was killed in the Mexican war.

816. Eliza Parkman, b. ———; m. Daniel Sanderson of Lowell. They reside at Pittsfield, N. H. Their children are—

817. *Daniel Parkman* (Sanderson), m. Elizabeth Norris, niece of Hon. Moses Norris, formerly United States Senator from New Hampshire.

818. *Sarah Amanda* (Sanderson), m. Wm. Wyman of Baltimore, Md.

819. *Charles St. Pry* (Sanderson), m. Anna Mack of Gilmanton, N. H.

820. *James Augustus* (Sanderson).

821. *Edward Oscar* (Sanderson).

822. Joseph Bennette, b. July 18, 1804; m. July 16, 1826, Mary Wellington, b. June 4, 1807, dau. of Joel Wellington of Watertown. Their children were—

823. *Mary Ellen*, b. May 11, 1827; m. Wm. Lake of Chichester, N. H.

824. *Frances Elizabeth*, b. Oct. 5, 1830.

825. *Edward Giles*, b. Oct. 27, 1833; d. Feb. 16, 1834.

826. *Anna Maria*, b. Feb. 27, 1835.

827. *Charles Henry*, b. March 31, 1837; d. June 12, 1840.

828. *Isabella Martha*, b. April 10, 1847.

829. James Augustus, (twin), b. April 13, 1806; m. Feb. 27, 1838, Dorothy Wentworth Harvey, dau. of Hon. John Harvey of Northwood, N. H., Representative, Senator, Judge of Court of Common Pleas, &c., by his wife Dorothy Wentworth.‡ They lived in Pittsfield, N. H. Children—

830. *John Harvey*, b. July 23, 1839; grad. at H. C. 1862. He has furnished most of the information respecting his great-grandfather St. Pry and his descendants.

831. *James Oberlin*, b. Feb. 5, 1841.

832. *Elizabeth Wentworth*, b. July 23, 1843.

833. *Helena Merlino*, b. May 3, 1849.

834. Sarah Amanda, (twin), b. April 13, 1806; m. Feb. 28, 1833, William White Wyman of Lowell, b. July, 1807, at Roxbury. Children—

835. *William* (Wyman), b. April 4, 1834; d. July 27, 1841.

836. *Mary Elizabeth* (Wyman), b. Oct. 8, 1840; d. April 23, 1842.

837. *Sarah* (Wyman), b. at Baltimore, Dec. 5, 1842.

838. *Charles* (Wyman), b. at Baltimore, July 5, 1845.

---

* "Though heiress of a princely fortune, yet by the chances of war, and the fraudulent dealings of unprincipled men, she never was able to realize but a small portion of it. A ship, richly laden, and intended as a present to her, while a child, was taken on its way to Boston, by the forces under Lord Howe. Of ten thousand crowns, sent in trust to the French consul for her, she never received a farthing. And the remainder of her large fortune, being invested in the French funds, during the changes and confiscations of the Revolution, became so involved, that after many years of trying litigation and effort, and even by the influence and aid of Albert Gallatin and Lafayette, she was able to obtain but a small portion of the large inheritance, which of right she should have received. The generous and noble Lafayette was an early and constant friend of the deceased. When visiting at her father's house, in her childhood, he used to dandle her upon his knee and carry her in his arms; and when he was last in this country, he greatly rejoiced to meet the widowed mother, whom he had thus fondly known and caressed in her childhood."

The facts here stated must have been communicated to Mr. Curtis by Mrs. Treat, and rest therefore on her authority.

I have an autograph letter from Lafayette to Mrs. Treat, dated Paris, Aug. 14, 1823, relating the efforts he had made for the recovery of her property, and his final, though partial, success. This letter, with the letter of Mrs. Treat, to which it is an answer, may appear in Appendix G.

‡ For the Pedigree of Dorothy Wentworth, see page 168.

FAMILY OF MATTHEW GILES,

OF DOVER, N. H.

841.

MATTHEW GILES[1] was of Dover, 1643; was taxed there, 1648. Our knowledge of him is very limited. We know not of any connection between him, and the persons already mentioned in this volume. Even the name of his wife has not come down to us. Nearly all that the compiler has been able to gather respecting him, and his descendants for three or four generations, is derived from the researches of Rev. Alonzo Hall Quint, pastor at Jamaica Plain, near Boston, but now Chaplain of the Second Regiment of Massachusetts Volunteers, as published in the Genealogical Register, Vol. VI., p. 259, and elsewhere.

Of fifty-six persons taxed in Dover, Oct. 19, 1648, Matthew Giles was rated the highest, being put down as worth £294.10. The whole amount taxed that year, in Dover, was £4062.4.

He lived at Oyster River, then a part of Dover, but now the town of Durham; was taxed there, 1657–1666. His inventory was entered in the Probate Court, June 30, 1668, and he probably died not long before.

At a Court held for the County of York, July 3, 1660, Matthew Giles had a cause as Plaintiff versus Matthews. [York Judicial Court Records, Vol. II., 36.

842.

MARK GILES,[2] probably son of Matthew, preceding, was of Cochecho [Dover], 1666–1675; was mortally wounded by a party of seven or eight Indians, at Dover, Aug. 11, 1704, when his son John was also killed. [Penhallow's Indian Wars, Cincinnati edition, 1859, p. 35.

Penhallow does not give the name of the son, and states that the son was wounded. But Quint says that John, son of Mark, was killed, Aug. 11, 1704.

Mark Giles[2] had two sons—

843. †Mark.[3]
844. †John.[3]

843.

MARK GILES,[3] son of Mark,[2] lived at Dover, and was constable there, in 1710. His wife was SARAH ———. Their children were—

845. Abigail,[4] b. July 18, 1698; m. Nathaniel Lamos. Their dau. *Deliverance* m. Stephen Varney.

846. Ann,[4] b. Oct. 1, 1702.
847. †Mark,[4] b. June 28, 1706; m. Lydia Tebbets.
848. Paul,[4] b. Dec. 1, 1708.
849. Sarah,[4] b. April 9, 1711.
850. Esther,[4] b. Nov. 21, 1713.

844.

John Giles,[3] brother of the preceding, and son of Mark.[2] Lived in Dover, and was killed at the same time with his father, Aug. 11, 1704. His wife was Mary ———. They had one son—

851 John,[4] b. Sept. 30, 1703.

847.

Mark Giles,[4] son of Mark[3] and Sarah Giles, was of Dover; m. Lydia Tebbets, b. Aug. 4, 1704, dau. of Joseph and Elizabeth Tebbets. Their children were—

852. Elizabeth,[5] b. May 2, 1737.
853. Mark,[5] b. June 22, 1739.
854. Lydia,[5] b. Dec. 15, 1741.
855. Paul,[5] b. July 20, 1743.
856. Joseph,[5] b. May 22, 1746.

[Was there a son Daniel, older than any of these?]

Thus far we are sustained by the Dover Records, and have gone on safe ground. As to what remains, I have this to say—the information is authentic, and the facts are in themselves true; but their connection with the preceding schedule is not so easy to ascertain. I have written to Durham, Rochester, Northwood, and Concord, in the State of New Hampshire; and to Sanford, Alfred, and Boothbay in the State of Maine, in all which towns descendants of Matthew Giles are supposed to have a present abode; but from none of them have I obtained satisfactory answers to my inquiries. From Durham, Rochester and Northwood, no reply whatever was received. Concord and Boothbay alone furnished *any* information which I can use. I have also made inquiries of persons residing in Boston who bear the name, and are presumed to be descendants of this family. They have readily given what information they possessed; but it did not connect itself immediately with the preceding; several links were wanting.

The information which follows may be useful to some future genealogist, who may undertake the work which I am now compelled to leave in an unfinished and fragmentary state.

857. Benjamin Giles was a member of the Council of New Hampshire, one year, 1776. He resided in Newport, N. H., and died Dec. 9, 1787, a. 70. [See Belknap's History of New Hampshire, p. 413.] He may have been a son of Mark Giles.[3]

858. Richard Giles of Londonderry enlisted, April 19, 1775, as a private in Capt. Ephraim Corey's Company, in Col. William Prescott's regiment. [Massachusetts Archives.

859. Mark Giles of Salem was a private in Capt. Benjamin Bowne's Company, in Col. Thomas Gardner's regiment. Enlisted, May, 1775. [Ibid.

860. John Giles of Sanford, Me., was a private in Capt. Samuel Leighton's Company, in Col. Ebenezer Francis's Regiment, October and November, 1776, at Dorchester Heights. [Massachusetts Archives.

John Giles of Sanford received, May 10, 1781, a bounty of £60, on engaging to serve in the Continental Army three years. [Ibid.

861. Daniel Giles of Sanford, Me., and Joseph Giles, Jun., of same place, were privates in Capt. John Smith's Company, which marched upon the "Lexington Alarm," April, 1775. [Ibid.

862. Joseph Giles of Sanford was a private, Paul Giles of Sanford was a corporal, in Capt. Morgan Lewis's Company—same "alarm." [Ibid.

Paul Giles and Daniel Giles, both of Sanford, enlisted, May 3, 1775, as privates, in Capt. Joshua Bragdon's Company, in Col. James Scammon's regiment. Both "enlisted in the Train, or Battery of Artillery, June 3." These were enlisted for eight months. [Ibid.

Paul Giles of Boothbay was a private in a company of foot, stationed at Boothbay, from July 14 to Dec. 31, 1775; also, from April 2 to Dec. 5, 1776. [Ibid.

Paul Giles of Sanford, and Paul Giles of Boothbay, were undoubtedly the same individual. I think he did not stay long at Boothbay, but settled at Lee, N. H., where he was a farmer, trader, and innholder, and where he died in 1824, a. 84. It seems highly probable that he was the son of Mark[4] and Lydia (Tebbets) Giles, b. July 20, 1743, as set forth in the preceding schedule [855]. Capt. Paul Giles[5] of Lee, N. H., had six children, of whom only one was married and had a family, viz.:—

863. †Paul,[6] b. Oct. 4, 1790; m. Sally Randall.

863.

Paul Giles,[6] son of Capt. Paul Giles[5] of Lee, N. H.; b. Oct. 4, 1790; m. Sally Randall, b. Aug. 3, 1789, dau. of Job Randall. He d. Jan. 16, 1855, æ. 65.

Their children—all b. in Lee, N. H.—were

864. Paul,[7] b. Nov. 29, 1812; farmer; lives in Durham, N. H.
865. William,[7] b. Sept. 19, 1814; farmer; lives in Kingston, N. H.
866. John,[7] b. Oct. 24, 1816; farmer; d. Sept. 9, 1857.
867. Susan,[7] b. Sept. 19, 1819; m. Edwin Stevens. They live in Durham, N. H., and have two sons and two daughters.
868. Elizabeth,[7] b. June 2, 1822; unmarried; d. Sept. 22, 1838.
869. Sally,[7] b. Nov. 21, 1824; supposed unmarried; d. Jan. 6, 1853.
870. Charles H.,[7] b. Sept. 24, 1827; carriage-smith; lives in Concord, N. H.; m. ———, only child of William and Mary (Campbell) Goudy, of Wakefield, N. H. They have had—
    871. William H.,[8] b. Aug. 9, 1852; d. July 30, 1854.
    872. Charles H.,[8] b. Jan. 9, 1859.
873. Job R.,[7] b. Aug. 6, 1829; carriage-smith; in June, 1860, had one child, three years old.
874. Joseph,[7] b. June 2, 1832; d. Jan. 6, 1856.

The following was received from Boothbay, in June, 1862:—

862.

Joseph Giles came to Boothbay, Me., from York. [This means, I presume, from Sanford, in the *County* of York.] He married Martha

Pinkham, before he came here. He bought a farm, near a place called "The Oven's Mouth," in Boothbay. He was a Revolutionary soldier, and a farmer. He died about the year 1821, aged about 84. [This date, being given from memory, after the lapse of forty years, may not be perfectly accurate. Joseph Giles of Boothbay was, probably, the brother of Capt. Paul Giles of Lee, and son of Mark[4] and Lydia (Tebbets) Giles of Dover [856]. If so, he was b. May 22, 1746. If he d. in 1821, he was then 75 years of age. If he was 84 when he died, he d. in 1830. Such a mistake in dates might easily be made.]

The children of Joseph and Martha (Pinkham) Giles were—

875. Paul,[6] ; unm.; d. in the hospital when a young man,—the effect of a broken leg.
876. Martha,[6] ; m. Ebenezer Sawyer, and removed to Isle au Haut, on the coast of Maine. They had several children, of whom one was *Betsey*, who lived in Boothbay some years, m. John Bacon, and moved to New Hampshire.
877. Mary,[6] ; m. Regulus Cunningham. They moved to Edgecomb, Me., where they lived to an advanced age. They had three sons and a number of daughters.
878. Abigail,[6] ; m. Benjamin Pinkham, a farmer, of Boothbay.
879. Joseph,[6] ; m. Sally Reed of Boothbay, and moved to St. George, Me. They had several children. He d. of disease of the heart, dropping down dead instantly.
880. †Samuel,[6] b. in Boothbay, 1776; m. Elizabeth Sherman.
881. John,[6] m. Mary Tebbets of Boothbay, and lived on a farm adjoining that of his father. He lived to an advanced age, fell on the ice, and died immediately. He had several children, some of whom are yet living.
882. Ann,[6] m. Mark Tebbets of Boothbay. They resided successively in Boothbay, Richmond, Me., and Boston It is supposed that she is still living. If so, she is the only survivor of the children of Joseph Giles.
883. Lydia,[6] m. John Tebbets of Boothbay. Had several children.
884. Hannah,[6] m. Isaac Lewis, a farmer, of Boothbay. She lived and died in Boothbay.

880.

Samuel Giles,[6] third son of Joseph and Martha (Pinkham) Giles; b. 1776; m. Elizabeth Sherman of Boothbay; was a farmer, by occupation, and spent his life in Boothbay. He was orderly sergeant of a military company in the war of 1812. He was a member of the Free-Will Baptist Church a number of years. He died of dropsy, Oct. 3, 1820, a. 44. His widow Elizabeth is still living, at an advanced age, with her eldest son, on the homestead. She has been a member of the Free-Will Baptist Church fifty years, or more.

Their children were—

885. Lydia,[7] b. Oct. 1, 1798; m. Jacob Toothaker of Boothbay, Sept. 1, 1826. Children—
    886. *Andrew D.* (Toothaker), b. Sept. 8, 1827; d. Sept. 12, 1828.
    887. *Samuel G.* (Toothaker), b. July 13, 1829; m. Annie E. Rines, March 27, 1852. They reside in Charlestown, Mass. He is in the service of the United States, in one of the gunboats.
    888. *Sarah E.* (Toothaker), b. Nov. 3, 1831; m. Charles Wylie, Jan. 4, 1854. She had one son, and d. March 27, 1861.
889. Charles,[7] b. Nov. 12, 1801; m. 1, Martha McFarland of Bristol, Me. She d. Aug. 29, 1851, a. 47. 2, Sarah N. Trask, a widow, of Wiscasset. His children, all born in Boothbay, were, by first wife—
    890. *Mary J.*,[8] b. Aug. 29, 1826; m. Charles E. Sherman of Edgecomb, Me., Sept. 8, 1850. They had two children, both now living. She d. of consumption, April 24, 1855.

891. *Aaron*,[8] b. Nov. 23, 1827; drowned, Oct. 1, 1830.
892. *William*,[8] b. May 29, 1830; a mason by trade; has been missing several years.
893. *Elizabeth A.*,[8] b. March 21, 1832; m. John Wylie, Sept. 16, 1855. They have one child, Rufus.
894. *Charlotte*,[8] b. Jan. 5, 1835; m. John A. Knight of Edgecomb, Me., March 8, 1858. They have two children.
895. *Rufus*,[8] b. Feb. 4, 1837; a mason by trade; d. July 20, 1860.
896. *Martha L.*,[8] b. Dec. 4, 1838; m. Isaac Pinkham of Boothbay, Dec. 19, 1860.
897. *Harvey*,[8] b. Aug. 21, 1840; he is in the Fourth Regiment of Maine Volunteers.
898. *Emmarilla*,[8] b. Oct. 9, 1843; had a fever, at five years of age, and took medicine, from the injurious effects of which her legs have become contracted, so that she has not since stood upright.

By second wife—

899. *Mary P.*,[8] b. Dec. 2, 1854.
900. *Francis S.*,[8] b. Nov. 11, 1856.

901. Elizabeth,[7] b. Jan. 15, 1807; resided in Boston, and was a member of the Essex Street Church, 1824–1828; m. John Bryer, a farmer, Nov. 20, 1828. Their children are—
    902. *Harriet S.* (Bryer), b. Nov. 11, 1829; resides in Boston; a seamstress.
    903. *Martha C.* (Bryer), b. Nov. 19, 1831; m. John S. Knight, a fisherman, of Westport, Me., Dec. 20, 1851. Children—
        904. Leonard F., b. Dec. 3, 1852.
        905. Olivia C., b. July, 1855.
        906. Flora, b. Aug. 1857.
        907. Lelia W., b. Oct. 1859.
        908. John, b. Jan. 1, 1862.
    909. *John* (Bryer), b. Aug. 15, 1834; a seaman; m. Mary E. Segur of Dresden, Me., Jan. 5, 1859. They have one son—
        910. Jesse Herbert, b. Aug. 11, 1861.
    911. *Samuel G.* (Bryer), b. Dec. 23, 1836; by occupation formerly a housewright, but now seaman on board barque Kingfisher, employed by the United States, in the Gulf of Mexico.
    912. *Charles A.* (Bryer), b. April 17, 1839; a mason; lives in Boothbay.
    913. *Elizabeth S.* (Bryer), b. Jan. 14, 1842; teacher in Charlestown, Mass.
    914. *Llewellyn R.* (Bryer), b. Sept. 20, 1844.

915. Samuel,[7] b. ——— 1809; a blacksmith, went out South West as far as Mississippi, and was a seaman when last heard from, which was thirty-four years since.

916. Benjamin P.,[7] b. July 15, 1811; lives in Boothbay; Justice of the Peace since 1853; m. Mary Merry, Sept. 15, 1833. Their children are, all b. in Boothbay—
    917. *George E.*,[8] b. Aug. 19, 1834; m. Margery Brewer, Nov. 3, 1854. Children—
        918. Cleaveland,[9] b. Sept. 8, 1855; d. March 20, 1857.
        919. Willie F.,[9] b. Nov. 22, 1857.
        920. Abby F.,[9] b. Sept. 9, 1859.
        921. Imogene,[9] b. Feb. 8, 1862.
    922. *Christa E.*,[8] b. May 31, 1836; m. William C. Pinkham, Feb. 24, 1861.
    923. *Paul C.*,[8] b. March 13, 1838; d. April 18, 1854.
    924. *John M.*,[8] b. October 2, 1841.
    925. *Frederic M.*,[8] b. April 25, 1843.
    926. *Henry K.*,[8] b. February 3, 1845.
    927. *Truman L.*,[8] b. July 27, 1847.
    928. *Byron D.*,[8] b. May 25, 1850.
    929. *James F.*,[8] b. January 3, 1852.
    930. *Benjamin M.*,[8] b. February 28, 1854.

931. *Mary C.*,[8] b. March 27, 1856.
932. *Edson C.*,[8] b. January 22, 1858.

933. Paul,[7] b. March 10, 1814; a housewright and joiner; m. Mary A. Pinkham, Feb. 14, 1839. Their children are—
934. *Mary E.*,[8] b. May 26, 1840, m. James F. Matthews of Boothbay, March 22, 1862.
935. *John P.*,[8] b. July 30, 1841.
936. *Charles E.*,[8] b. October 14, 1843; has furnished this account of the descendants of his great-grandfather, Joseph Giles.[5]
937. *Lydia Ann*,[8] b. November 16, 1845.
938. *Julia P.*,[8] b. April 16, 1848.
939. *Albion P.*,[8] b. August 17, 1851.
940. *Frank Lester*,[8] b. November 21, 1857.
941. *Nellie*,[8] b. February 22, 1860.

942. Elcazar S.,[7] b. April 1, 1816; Captain; m. Syrena Tebbetts, Oct. 28, 1841. Children—all b. in Boothbay—
943. *Sarah E.*,[8] b. September 1, 1842.
944. *Joseph R.*,[8] b. July 27, 1845.
945. *Helen J.*,[8] b. April 28, 1850.
946. *Norman P.*,[8] b. June 1, 1853.
947. *Samuel F.*,[8] b. November 6, 1855.
948. *James W.*,[8] b. March 19, 1858.
949. *Annie A.*,[8] b. March 2, 1862.

950. Martha,[7] b. ; m. Nathan Greenleaf of Westport, Me., September, 1833. They had three sons and two daughters.

951. Susan,[7] b. April 29, 1821; m. 1, Jonas Knight of Westport, Me., Oct. 30, 1842. He was a seaman, and d. in Westport, Oct. 18, 1845. 2, Moses Nason of Boothbay, where they lived some years, and then moved to Edgecomb. Her children are—
952. *James A.* (Knight), b. September 17, 1843.
953. *Ameer F.* (Knight), b. June 26, 1845.
954. *Lydia* (Nason), b. October 2, 1847.
955. *Elizabeth* (Nason), b. January 27, 1849.
956. *Albertine* (Nason), b. October 13, 1851.
957. *William J.* (Nason), b. July 9, 1859.

The following was received from Concord, N. H.:—

958.

Daniel Giles[5] of Exeter, married ——— Magoun of Exeter, went to Cape Breton with the Colonial forces, in the French war, and was killed at the storming of the fort.

[This Daniel Giles may have been an elder son of Mark[4] and Lydia Giles of Dover, born, perhaps, in 1732. See page 152. If so, and if he was killed at the second capture of Louisburg, in 1758, by Amherst and Wolfe, he was 26 years of age at the time of his death.]

He left three children—

959. Daniel[6] ; m. ———; was a Revolutionary soldier, and died in the army. [Perhaps he was the Daniel Giles of Sanford, whose name we have already noticed, as found in the Massachusetts Archives [860.] He had one son—
960. *James*, m. —— Roberts, and settled in Vermont.

961. Sally,[6] d. young, and without issue.

962. Nicholas,[6] m. 1, ——— Smith; 2, ——— Hersey; settled in Sanbornton, N. H. His children were—by first wife—
963. *Daniel*,[7] d. young, and without issue.
964. *Josiah*,[7] m. settled in Portsmouth, N. H. Children—
965. Susan, and 966. Dorothea, neither of whom had issue.

967. *Benjamin*,[7] d. young.
968. *Elijah*,[7] d. young.
969. *Susan*,[7] d. young.
970. *Sally*,[7] d. young.
971. *Tabitha*,[7] d. young.
972. *Reuben*,[7] d. young.
973. *Abigail*.[7]
974. *Nicholas*,[7] m. ——— Emerson; settled in Sanbornton, N. H. Children—
975. Emerson,[8] m. ——— Blake; settled in Sanbornton, N. H., and had five children—
976. Mary E.[9] 977. Cyrus.[9] 978. Albert.[9]
979. Frank Nicholas.[9] 980. Helen.[9]
981. Sally.[9]
982. Josiah,[8] m. ——— Spaulding; settled in Connecticut, and had four children—
983. Charles S.[9] 985. Charlotte.[9]
984. William H.[9] 986. Josiah E.[9]
987. Moses,[8] d. young.
988. Nicholas[8]; lives in Concord, N. H., and furnished this account.
989. Reuben,[8] m. —— Stanyan, and settled in Laconia, N. H.

Children of Nicholas Giles[6] [962], by second wife—
990. *Daniel*.[7] 991. *Betsey*.[7]

Nicholas Giles[8] [988] of Concord, N. H., who furnished this account, believes his great-grandfather, Daniel Giles,[5] was a descendant of Mark Giles of Dover.

The following was received from Mr. Alonzo M. Giles of Boston:—

992.

Nathaniel Giles settled in Nottingham, N. H. He had three sons.

993. Nathaniel, m. ———, probably in Northwood, N. H.
[Nathaniel Giles of Northwood, m., April 7, 1805, Mary Hoit, dau. of Daniel and Mary Hoit of that place. [Hoyt Genealogy.]
994. John, m. Phebe Kenniston of Brookfield, N. H. He d. about 1827. They were the parents of—
995. *John C.*, b. in Northwood, N. H., now living in Somerville, near Boston. He is the father of—
996. John French Giles, a printer, of Somerville, who was a private in the Somerville Light Infantry, Company I. of the Fifth Regiment of Massachusetts Volunteers—three months' men. This Company was in the battle of Bull Run, July 21, 1861.
997. Joseph J. Giles, of Somerville, was a private in the same Company, at same time, and was, perhaps, a brother of John.
998. *Joseph*, drowned in Saco river.
999. *Charles*. 1000. *Mehitable*. 1001. *Phebe*. 1002. *Betsey*.
1003. Charles, b. 1770; d. 1822, a. 62. Resided in Brookfield, N. H.; m. 1, Catharine Piper of Tuftonborough, N. H.; 2, Mary Warren of Brookfield, N. H., who is now living.

Children by first wife—
1004. *Shepard*. 1007. *Maria*. 1009. *Charles*.
1005. *Hannah*. 1008. *Lois*. 1010. *Betsey*.
1006. *Stephen*.

Children by second wife—
1011. *Silas Munroe*.
1012. *Alonzo Madison*; resides at No. 1 Snowhill Street, Boston; superintendent of the Boston Gas Works; has been two years a Representative of Boston, in the Legislature of Massachusetts.
1013. *Sophronia*. 1015. *Lorenzo*. 1017. *John*.
1014. *Mahala*. 1016. *Chandelar*. 1018. *Livonia*.

[1019. Benjamin Giles m. Lucinda Hoit, b. Oct. 19, 1807, dau. of Philip Hoit, of Northwood, N. H., brother of Mary Hoit, who was the wife of Nathaniel Giles, above. [Hoyt Genealogy.

1021.

Paul Giles came from New Hampshire, and settled in Belfast, Me., about 1810. His wife was Elizabeth Webster of Boscawen, N. H. He was a tanner by trade, and died in 1824, being lost in the wreck of a vessel from St. John, N. B., bound for Belfast.

His children were—

1022. Chandler, unmarried; a seaman; d. of yellow fever, beyond sea.
1023. Plummer, unmarried; a sailmaker and seaman.
1024. Susan, m. Capt. Josiah Simpson of Belfast, a shipmaster.
1025. Hannah, m. Robert Quimby of Belfast.
1026. Olive, m. William T. Colburn of Belfast.
1027. Charles, m. Eunice Bass Salmon of Belfast. He was a private in the Fourteenth Regiment of Maine Volunteers, and was killed, Aug. 5, 1862, in the attack made by the rebel forces on Baton Rouge, La. His widow resides in Boston. Children—
    1028. *Julia Antoinette*, b. June 22, 1844.
    1029. *Edwin Paul*, b. August 12, 1849.
    1030. *Florence*, b. February 11, 1853.

OTHER PERSONS OF THE NAME OF GILES.

GILES is not a common name in this country. It appears evident that most of the persons by whom it is borne are descendants, either of EDWARD GILES[1] of Salem, or of MATTHEW GILES[1] of Dover, N. H. Most of the living descendants of Thomas Gyles of Pemaquid, of James Gyles of New Jersey, and of John Gyles of Boston, bear other names.

Mr. James Savage, in his great work, the Genealogical Dictionary, which includes the first three generations of New England people, gives no information of any other persons of this name, than those mentioned in the foregoing pages.

Nevertheless, the compiler of this volume has found the names of some persons bearing this name, whom he cannot connect with the lines of pedigree already drawn, and who must therefore be noticed in this place.

On the 13th page of this volume, a deed is quoted, which is found on record in the Essex Registry, at Salem, liber 21, folio 30. In that deed, which is dated Feb. 8, 1708–9, John Giles of Beverly, "for love, good-will and natural affection," conveys to his son Eleazar Giles, and his son-in-law, John Wheeler, a certain parcel of land in Beverly, "formerly belonging to my father-in-law JOHN GILES of the town and county aforesaid."

There are three suppositions touching this record, which may be entertained: 1. There was, living in Salem, between 1650 and 1670, a man bearing the name of JOHN GILES. Two grave objections exist to this supposition: first, in no other record is such a man mentioned; secondly, "for the sake of natural affection," is it likely that land, once belonging to John Giles, father of the first wife, should be given to the grandchildren of John Galley, father of the second wife, while a child of the first wife was yet living? 2. By a clerical error in the record, the name of *John* Giles is put for THOMAS Giles. It has already been shown, pp. 7, 101, that, in 1650, there was a Thomas Giles in Salem, whose daughter became the wife of Thomas Very of Gloucester. Not improbably, another daughter was the first wife of John Giles of Beverly. 3. By a clerical error in the record, the name of John *Giles* is put for John GALLEY. On this supposition the property of John Galley was transmitted to his grandchildren; which would seem altogether the natural and proper course.

After much consideration, I adopt the last of these suppositions. Such a clerical blunder could not well occur in these more careful days. But clerical blunders are sometimes found in the early records. E. g., in another deed, dated in 1706, and recorded in the same Salem Registry, [37 : 193] *Ebenezer* Giles is put for *Eleazar* Giles. Such things are sore vexations to the genealogist.

But who could be the father of Daniel Gyles of Salem, fisherman, who was skipper of the ketch Margaret of Salem, and was taken at Canso, Sept. 17, 1689, by two French frigates?

Who was the father of Robert Gyles, who m. Margaret Barrett, in Boston, Feb. 17, 1692–3?

Who was the father of Elizabeth Giles of Billerica, who was m. to Jonathan Baker of Woburn, Jan. 3, 1694–5? The bridegroom was b. in Woburn, April 2, 1674. [Wob. Records.

"John, son of Valentine and Mary Giles of Boston, was b. Aug. 10, 1680." [Boston Records.] Who was the father of Valentine Giles?

These persons may have been children or grandchildren of early emigrants to this country, perhaps of the John Giles of Salem mentioned in the deed from John Giles of Beverly, quoted above, if there was such a man; or of Thomas Gyles of Salem, or of Matthew Giles of Dover. Another supposition may be made, viz., that they themselves were recent emigrants from England. But this is less probable.

We find a Francis Gyles, in Boston, between the years 1712 and 1725. He was a "perriwig-maker." He bought, Nov. 25, 1712, for £125, "a piece of pasture land fronting northerly on Bennet Street in Boston 40 feet, and 102 feet in depth." [Suff. Deeds, 26 : 274.] May 1, 1713, for £80, he bought another piece of pasture land fronting northerly on Bennet Street, there measuring 30 feet, and 70 feet in depth. [Ibid, 27 : 124.] The second piece of land he sold, Nov. 28, 1719, for £134, in Bills of Credit. [Ibid, 34 : 117.] The first piece of land he sold, Oct. 6, 1725, for £160, current money of New England, to Peter Papillon,* of Boston, merchant. [Ibid, 40 : 229.] No house is mentioned.

I find no other mention of Francis Gyles in any document.

In the Mass. Archives, Vol. 63, 341–394, is a voluminous account of several trials for piracy, before a Court held in Boston, May 12, 1724, and some days after. The following facts appear from this record: John Fillmore, Isaac Lassen, *Henry Gyles*, Charles Ivemey, John Bootman, Edward Cheeseman, John Coombs, and Henry Payne, also John Baptiste and Peter Taffery, were put on trial for piracy, charged with having plundered sundry vessels, ten or twelve in number, whose names are mentioned, and whose cases are particularly described. It appeared that all these ten men were found on board of a piratical vessel, commanded by the notorious pirate, John Phillips. But the indictment and their trial seems to have been *pro formâ*, for the purpose of establishing their innocence, and for the purpose also of bringing out the real facts of the case, which were to be used for the conviction of the actual pirates; for it was clearly proved that the ten men above named were taken by force out of vessels pursuing an innocent business, and that they continued in the piratical craft only through compulsion. Andrew Harradine [Haraden] master of the sloop Squirrel [of Annisquam] deposed that he was taken by John Phillips the pirate, April 14, 1724, about twelve leagues southeast of the Isle of Sables. He related the particu-

* In June, 1722, Capt. Peter Papillon commanded a ship, fitted out by the Government of Massachusetts, to go in quest of pirates who had been seen off Block Island. [Drake's History of Boston, p. 564.

lars of the capture, and fully exonerated the ten men mentioned above from any voluntary connection therewith. His testimony being confirmed by that of others, these men were acquitted. They were then admitted to give evidence against the surviving real pirates, William Phillips, William White, John Rose Archer, and William Taylor, who were accordingly found guilty. It appeared that John Fillmore and Henry Gyles were taken, Feb. 7, 1724, out of a ship bound from London for Virginia, and compelled by the pirate, Capt. John Phillips, to serve on board his own vessel. The other acquitted men were taken out of other vessels, and "forced to go with the pirates," being threatened with instant death if they refused: Phillips presenting a loaded pistol, and uttering the most violent language to them. John Nutt, the master [sailing-master] of the pirate vessel, obliged Henry Gyles to keep a journal, "he being an artist," [or man of some education.] But "he was always contriving to get away," and often told Fillmore and Cheeseman that he would escape, if possible. After the capture of the Squirrel, a plan was formed for retaking the vessel, and subduing the pirates. The parties to this design were Haraden, Fillmore, Gyles, Lassen, Ivemey, Bootman, also Edward Cheeseman, an English ship-carpenter. Cheeseman threw overboard Nutt, the sailing-master. Fillmore struck John Burrell, the boatswain, on the head with the carpenter's broad axe, while Haraden and others dispatched the Captain (John Phillips) and James Sparks the gunner. Lassen took hold of Capt. Phillips's arm, and held him, when Haraden struck him with an adze on the head and killed him. Lassen was an Indian man who had been by the pirates taken out of a schooner, near Newfoundland, and forced to join them. John Baptiste and Peter Taffery were Frenchmen, and, not being well acquainted with the English tongue, had a separate trial, but were acquitted. John Rose Archer [aged 27] and William White [aged 22] were executed on Bird Island, in Boston Harbor, June 2, following. Thus far the Archives.

Babson has given an account of this affair, in his History of Gloucester, pp. 286–288. Drake has also noticed it in his History of Boston, p. 570. There is, moreover, an account furnished by Fillmore himself, printed at Aurora, N. Y., in 1837, and copied, with additions, into the Genealogical Register, Vol. XI., pp. 62–64. These several accounts are incomplete, and do not perfectly harmonize, though they agree in the essential facts. E. g., Fillmore says—"Harridon was so overcome with fear that he durst not engage to assist;" and again, "Harridon, being overcome with fear, could not conceal his trepidation." Whereas it appears from the evidence given at the trial, as well as from the account published in the Boston Gazette, May 4, 1724, only two days after the arrival of the pirate vessel in Boston, that Haraden struck down Philips with an adze and killed him.

Fillmore's account was drawn up many years after the affair, and apparently from memory: whereas the account given on the trial was while the transaction was but a few days old.*

* John Fillmore, who is repeatedly mentioned above, was b. in Ipswich, March 18, 1702, m. Mary Spiller of that town, Nov. 28, 1724, and soon after removed to Franklin, Ct., then a part of Norwich, where he d. Feb. 22, 1777, a. 75. By second wife, Dorcas Day, he had Nathaniel, b. March 20, 1739–40, who was father of

The Squirrel was taken by Phillips, April 14, 1724. The next day, Phillips and his whole crew, ten in all, besides the impressed men, went on board the prize, a fine new vessel, with all their stores. The same day, Haraden, with several other prisoners, conspired to destroy the pirates and deliver themselves. Upon the 18th of the same month, this design was executed by the eight men who were privy to it. The four principal pirates—the officers—were killed in a few minutes' time; four others submitted, and were brought into port as prisoners. The vessel arrived in Boston, May 3. Two pirates, William White, and John Rose Archer, were executed on Bird Island; the others were sent to England, and executed there.*

I have not been able to ascertain to what place Henry Gyles belonged, or whether he had any connection with the Giles families settled in America.

We find the following in the Massachusetts Archives.

Samuel Giles of Swanzey, Mass., enlisted for the war in the Sixteenth Massachusetts (Col. Henry Jackson's) regiment of Continental troops, and served 46 months and 21 days.

Samuel Giles was a private in a company of militia from the County of Berkshire, October 11 to October 28, 1781, who marched to reinforce Gen. Stark. See p. 34, *note*.

Samuel Giles was, in June, 1776, drafted to go to Nantasket to drive the ships out of Boston harbor.

Thomas Giles of Boston enlisted, March 11, 1780, as a private in Col. Sheldon's regiment of dragoons, during the war. See p. 44, *note*.

David Giles was a seaman on board the brig Hazard, commanded by Capt. John F. Williams, in the service of the State of Massachusetts Bay, from July 10, 1779, to Sept. 6, 1779, one month, 28 days.

James Giles was a private in a regiment which marched about Oct. 1, 1777, to reinforce Gen. Gates's army. Service, from Sept. 26 to Nov. 9. See p. 16, *note*.

From the Boston Records.

Emanuel Perero and Elizabeth Gyles married in Boston, Nov. 30, 1739, by Rev. Thomas Prince.

Michael Butler and Jane Gyles married in Boston, Jan. 11, 1753, by Rev. Dr. Henry Caner of King's Chapel.

Thomas Giles and Anne Evans m. in Boston, Dec. 10, 1752, by Rev. William Hooper of Trinity Church.

Nicholas Nay and Anne Gyles m. in Boston, July 5, 1773, by Rev. Mather Byles of Christ Church.

Edward Langford and Mary Gyles m. in Boston, June 9, 1761, by Rev. Samuel Checkley of the New South Church.

Hannah Gyles d. in Boston, Feb. 1773. See p. 121.

Nathaniel, b. in Bennington, Vt., April 19, 1771, who was father of MILLARD FILLMORE, b. in Locke, N. Y., Jan. 7, 1800, Ex-President of the United States. [Genealogical Register, Vol. XI., pp. 141–145.

* Drake's History of Boston says—*Six* pirates submitted, who were tried, condemned and executed. The Genealogical Register, at the place quoted, says, three were executed in Boston, June 2, and three executed in England. The Archives speak of only four tried in Boston, and two executed there.

Mrs. ——— Giles d. in Boston, April, 1795, a. 70.

Miss Maria Gyles d. in Boston, June, 1791, a. 20.

Mary Gyles d. in Boston, June 27, 1791, a. 20, "grand-dau. of Mr. Warland."

Margaret Giles d. in the Alms House, Boston, May 21, 1805, a native of Rhode Island. See p. 38, [156.]

Hitty Giles d. in the Alms House, Boston, May 13, 1811, a. 27.

Mary Giles d. in Boston, Sept. 2, 1814, a. 77, of old age. Buried in the Atkins tomb, Old Burying Ground.

Charles Giles d. in Boston, April 12, 1811, a. 2.

Lydia Giles d. in Boston, Oct. 19, 1812, a. 23, in family of Widow White.

Edward, son of Edward Giles, d. in Boston, Jan. 27, 1815, a. 8 months.

John Giles d. in Boston, Nov. 26, 1805, a. 33. Probably a native of England.

Hannah Giles d. in Boston, Aug. 12, 1805, a. 26, wife of John Giles, a native of Plymouth, Eng.

The will of Charles Giles of Boston, mariner, is dated Aug. 8, 1800; proved, Dec. 22, 1801; recorded, Suff. Prob. 99 : 604. Gives to Robert Woodson of Boston, laborer, all his wages and money, which shall be found due; also his chest, clothing, &c. Signs with his mark ×. Probably a native of England.

Ira Giles, a farmer, m. Sarah Leland, b. 1808, dau. of William and Reliance (Higgins) Leland. They live in Mariaville, Me. [Leland Genealogy, p. 160.

John Giles, of New Market, N. J., m. Nov. 6, 1824, Sarah R. Morse. b. May 30, 1804, dau. of Anthony Morse. [Morse Genealogy, p. 136,

At Gainesville, N. Y., July 28, 1854, Miss Lydia Giles was riding out with her brother and sister, when the horse suddenly started, and threw the party out. Lydia's dress caught in the top of the carriage, and she was thus drawn, head downwards, near half a mile. She survived about three hours. [Papers of the day.

There was a Daniel Giles in Lincoln, Mass., in 1855. [Ibid.

"Died, in New Salem, Mass., Feb. 20, 1860, Hannah, widow of Daniel Giles, aged 84." [Ibid.

Rev. John Giles, b. in Caerleen, Monmouthshire, Eng., 1758, was one of the ministers of Newburyport, where he d. Sept. 28, 1824, a. 66. He was a flaming democrat; used to pray for the success of "thy servant Napoleon"!! He preached a Fast Sermon, which his people greatly admired, and which was published. It was proved to be a wholesale plagiarism from one of Tom Paine's political tracts! This was his only attempt at authorship.*

---

* Rev. John Allen Giles, D. C. L. [Doctor of the Civil Law] is a clergyman of the Church of England, and formerly Fellow of Corpus Christi College, Oxford. He is a very learned man. He edited many of the works included in the "Patrologiae Cursus Completus," of J. P. Migne, a vast collection of about sixteen hundred Latin Ecclesiastical writers, mostly of the Romish Church, who flourished during the first twelve centuries of the Christian era. This Collection is in the Boston Public Library. The Compiler made a Catalogue of it in 1858; it forms a part of the General Catalogue.

Rev. Henry Giles is a distinguished lecturer, residing, I believe, in Bucksport, Me. I think he is a native of England.

Judge Giles, of the United States Circuit Court for the District of Maryland, decided, in July, 1859, the famous India Rubber Case of Horace H. Day of New York, and others, versus John Stellman and others, involving the right to the manufacture and sale of India Rubber fabrics, under a patent granted to Charles Goodyear, for fourteen years, in 1844, and renewed for seven years more, in 1858.

From the Massachusetts Register for 1862.

Charles H. Giles, Salem, was a private in the Mechanic Light Infantry, Company A., in the Fifth Regiment of Massachusetts Volunteers, 1861. These were three months' men. This company was in the battle of Bull Run, July 21, 1861.

Nathan R. Giles of Newburyport was a private in the Cushing Guards, Company A, in the Eighth Regiment of Massachusetts Volunteers, of three months' men, in 1861. Now, 1862, musician in the Twentieth Regiment.

Eleazar Giles of Beverly was Second Lieutenant of the Beverly Light Infantry, Company E, in the same Regiment. See p. 43.

Isaac W. Giles of Attleborough is a sergeant in Company I, (Dean Guards) in the Seventh Regiment of Massachusetts Volunteers, three years' men.

George W. Giles of Attleborough is a private in Company C, in the Twenty-Sixth Regiment, Col. Jones.

Charles H. Giles of Lawrence is a private in Company F, same Regiment.

Israel Giles of Salem is a private in Company A, in the Nineteenth Regiment.

John H. Giles of South Danvers is a private in Company H, same Regiment.

Edward Giles of Marblehead is a private in Company H, in Twenty-Fourth Regiment.

E. A. Giles of New Salem is a private in Company B, in the Twenty-Seventh Regiment.

Sumner S. Giles of Athol is a private in Company E, in the Thirtieth Regiment.

Tradition reports that a branch of the GILES family settled in Portsmouth, Virginia. Capt. Samuel Giles, of Gloucester [254] on a certain voyage, had, as a passenger, an individual of this Giles family of Virginia, and learned from him that his own family and that of Capt. Giles, were originally one. But how much this information was worth, cannot now be ascertained.

I copy the following from Allen's Biographical Dictionary, for the information of my readers; though I do not think that the Giles family will derive any additional lustre from so unsound a statesman, and so unscrupulous a politician.

"GILES, William Branch, governor of Virginia, was for many years a member of Congress. He was a Representative, as early as 1796. In 1802, he voted for the repeal of the judiciary law; and in 1812 he voted for the war. He was elected to the Senate in January, 1811,

and resigned his office in October, 1815. He was again a candidate for election to the Senate, in 1825; but his rival, Mr. Randolph, was chosen. In 1826, he was chosen Governor, and continued in office till 1829. He died at his residence, the Wigwam, in Amelia County, December 8, 1830, at an advanced age. He published a Speech on the embargo law, 1808; in November, 1813, Political Letters to the People of Virginia; a Series, signed A Constituent, in the Richmond Enquirer of January, 1818, against the Plan for General Education; in April, 1824, a singular Letter of Invective against President Monroe and Henry Clay, for their 'hobbies'—'the South American Cause, the Greek Cause, Internal Improvements, and the Tariff.' In November, 1825, he addressed a Letter to Chief Justice Marshall, disclaiming the expressions, but not the general sentiments, in regard to Washington, ascribed to him in the Debate of 1796, in [Marshall's] Life of Washington, V., 722."

There is a Giles County in Virginia, and one in Tennessee.

THOMAS GILES was b. at Shipton Mallet, Somersetshire, England. He left that place, married a Guy, and settled at Tilbury, Gloucestershire, Eng. They had eight children, viz.: *Thomas*, who came to America, and d. a few years since at Pulaski, N. Y., a. 92; *John*, b. March 7, 1777; *Richard*, never married, died about 1810; *William*, came to America, and d. at Blackstone, R. I., about 1853; *Mary*, m. a Vanstane, and d. at Tilbury, Eng.; *Sarah*, m. a Mills; *Maria*, m. a McDonald; *Catharine*, m. a Hume, and was supposed to be living in London, in 1859. John Giles, the second of these children, b. 1777, m. Betty Morse, who d. in England, about 1824. He came to America, and d. at East Greenwich, R. I., about 1849, a. 72. They were the parents of John Giles, b. in Tilbury, Eng., November 8, 1802; removed thence, when young, to Leicester, Eng.; m. Maria Cooper, a native of Leicester; came to America, about 1820; father of Maria, b. 1822; George, b. 1824; Edwin, b. 1826; John T., b. 1830. John Giles, father of the last-named children, was living in Woodstock, Ct. in 1859.

The following persons reside in Wisconsin:—
Hiram H. Giles, Stoughton, Dane Co., State Senator in 1857.
Sylvester Giles, same place.
Emerson F. Giles, same place.
Joseph Giles, Sheriff, Jefferson, Jefferson Co.
John Giles, Milwaukee.
Robert Giles, Milwaukee.
William Giles, Juneau.
Mrs. Elizabeth Giles, Spring Green, Walworth Co.
Robert Ross Gyles, Madison, Dane Co.
Mrs. Mary Gyles Gault, his daughter, same place.

The following persons reside in Chicago, Illinois:—
Charles Giles, Richard Giles, Thomas W. Giles, William Giles.

To about half of these persons, in Wisconsin and Illinois, I addressed letters of inquiry, but received no answer.

ADDENDA.

Page 16, note. It is there stated, from the Salem Records, that Eleazar Giles and Rebecca Muchmore, were married, January 27, 1762. Rebecca Giles, widow of Eleazar Giles, and *dau. of Capt. John White*, with eight others, were drowned by the upsetting and sinking of the Custom-House boat, in Salem harbor, June 17, 1773. It appears, from the words in italics, that she was a widow when married to Eleazar Giles, having had a first husband—Muchmore.

Family of JOHN GILES[4] [62], pp. 37, 38.

April 3, 1755. John Giles of Medford, for £53.6.8 [=$177.78] sold his house in Medford to Samuel Hall. [Midd. Deeds, 52 : 615.] At this time, or soon after, probably, he removed to Woburn.

His son Edward Giles[5] [153] had the following six children:—

153½. Susanna,[6] b. 1752. See p. 38.
154. Hannah,[6] b. 1754. See p. 38.
†Edward,[6] b. about 1756; m. 1, Martha Kinnon; 2, Roxana Loomis.
John,[6] b. about 1758; never married.
155. Mary,[6] b. 1760; m. Joseph Nash. See p. 38.
Margaret,[6] b. about 1763; m. ——— Wilson; lived in Windsor, Ct.

Of the two eldest daughters, Susanna and Hannah, one m. —— Pike, and lived in Charlemont; the other m. ——— Taylor, and lived in Buckland. But which dau. was Mrs. Pike, and which was Mrs. Taylor, the compiler does not know.

Edward Giles[6] lived in Charlemont, and had, by first wife, Martha Kinnon—

†John,[7] b. in Charlemont, May 14, 1790; m. Almira Avery.
Margaret.[7]

By second wife, Roxana Loomis, of Windsor, Ct.—

Whitman,[7] d. many years ago.
Henry,[7] supposed to be still living in Charlemont.
Emily,[7] deceased.
Roxana,[7] supposed to be still living in Buckland.

John Giles,[7] son of Edward[6] and Martha (Kinnon) Giles, m. Almira Avery, about 1812. She is still living. He d. in Hamilton, Ohio, July 8, 1844. Their children were—

Chauncey,[8] b. May 11, 1813; a clergyman of the New Jerusalem Church, in Cincinnati, able, influential, and respected.
Almira Avery,[8] b. March 4, 1817.
Caroline,[8] b. —— 1819.
James,[8] b. January 8, 1821.
Maria Avery,[8] b. —— 1823.
Edward,[8] b. —— 1825.
Ellen Maria,[8] b. May, 1827; d. 1859.

Family of JOHN GILES[4] [74], p. 40.

It is now ascertained, Nov. 1862, that John and Martha (Pitman) Giles of Beverly had four children, who lived to mature years, and three of them, at least, married, and had families. Their names are—

John,[5] m. Mary Corning, and settled in New Salem, N. H.
Sarah,[5] m. John Ellenwood (of Beverly?) and settled in Maine.
Edmund,[5] was a seafaring man; what became of him, and whether he was married, is not known.
Lydia,[5] m. Amos Merrill, and settled in Windham, N. H.

A mistake has probably been made on p. 40, in saying that John[5] [164] and Sarah[5] [164½] died in 1737. The only authority for saying so is Col. Hale's MS., which affirms that John Giles lost three children in 1737, but does not give their names. John and Sarah lived to maturity, as has been now ascertained.

The children of John[5] and Mary (Corning) Giles of New Salem, N. H., afterwards of Londonderry, N. H., were—

Mary,[6] b. Sept. 16, 1758; m. James Boyes, and settled in Londonderry.
Sarah,[6] b. Nov. 22, 1760; never married.
Ebenezer,[6] b. Feb. 8, 1763; lived and died in his native town, Londonderry; was a man of eminent piety.
Lydia,[6] b. April 3, 1765; m. William Boyes, and settled in Londonderry.
John,[6] b. April 2, 1767; lived in his native town, and died at an early age.
Elizabeth,[6] b. March 17, 1769; m. Capt. James Moore; settled in Dorchester, N. H., and were parents of Dr. *Ebenezer Giles Moore*, an esteemed physician of Concord, N. H. They died at an advanced age.
Samuel,[6] b. July 22, 1771.
Benjamin,[6] b. April 28, 1774.
Hannah,[6] b. Feb. 11, 1777; unmarried; d. a. 18.
Nathaniel,[6] b. April 22, 1780; is now living in Danbury, N. H. He has been Deacon of the Baptist Church there many years.

May not Richard Giles of Londonderry (p. 152) have been connected with this family?

Page 42. The widow of Capt. Eleazar Giles [91] was living in 1810. Sarah Giles, Executrix of Eleazar Giles, late of Beverly, mariner, for $50, sold, in 1810, to the town of Salem, the landing-place on the east side of Beverly Bridge. [Essex Deeds.

Page 61. In the revival of 1803, at Kingsborough, not only Samuel Giles, but his wife and son Jennison, then eighteen years of age, became pious. Both father and son are reckoned among those who have contributed to give to the village of Gloversville its high character for industry, thrift, and enterprise, as well as for morality and religion. That village contained, in 1830, only fourteen dwelling-houses. It now contains five hundred dwelling-houses, and three thousand inhabitants. See p. 93. There are three houses of public worship, Congregational, Baptist, and Methodist; an Academy, Bank, and Printing Office, where a newspaper is issued, called the Gloversville Standard. Samuel and Jennison Giles, previous to 1830, owned a considerable part of its territory. From 1816 to 1828, it was generally, and appropriately, called *Stump City*. A post-office being located there in 1828, it received, at the suggestion of Jennison Giles, the more euphonious name of Gloversville.

Page 81. Eben Giles was b. June 9, 1819. Philenda Beach was born Oct. 4, 1786. There are no *deacons* in Presbyterian Churches. Jennison Giles was a Deacon in the Kingsborough Church when it

was Congregational; when it became Presbyterian, he was chosen *Ruling Elder.*

Page 86. Mary Orinda Vinton, originally named Mary Marshall Vinton, dau. of the compiler of this volume, was married, Oct. 23, 1862, to Henry Chase Stevens, of Centreville, a village in Barnstable.

Page 87. William Vinton Alden, brother-in-law of the compiler, died of apoplexy, Oct. 22, 1862, a. 53. He was in usual health on the morning of the 20th, and was struck down in a moment, while writing at his desk; was conveyed to his residence in a state of insensibility, and so remained till he expired, at 6 A. M., on the morning of the 22d.

WENTWORTH PEDIGREE. See page 150.

I. WILLIAM WENTWORTH[1] came from England and settled at Exeter, N. H., as early as 1639. He was of the same family as Sir Thomas Wentworth, earl of Strafford, the obnoxious minister of Charles I., who was executed for treason in 1641. He was one of the thirty-five men who combined at Exeter, Aug. 4, 1639, "to erect and set up among themselves such a government as should be, according to their best discerning, agreeable to the will of God." He removed to Dover previous to 1650, and remained there till his death, March 16, 1696–7, at the age of 88, or upwards. He was a ruling elder in the church at Dover, and also preached at Exeter and elsewhere, even when more than 80 years of age. His sons were, *Samuel*, (father of John,[3] who was Lieut. Gov., 1717–1729, and grandfather by him of Benning,[4] who was Governor, 1741–1766), *Paul, John, Sylvester, Gershom, Ephraim, Benjamin, Ezekiel.*

II. EZEKIEL WENTWORTH,[2] the last named of these sons, was taxed in Dover, 1672. His children were (Col.) *Paul, Thomas, John, Gershom, Elizabeth,* m. Brown, *Tamson,* m. Hayes, *William, Benjamin.*

III. BENJAMIN WENTWORTH,[3] the youngest of these children, lived in Dover, was a Captain in 1722, and d. in 1731. His wife Elizabeth survived him 48 years, and d. in Oct. 1779. Their children were—*John,* b. March 30, 1719; *Elizabeth,* b. Feb. 15, 1721, m. Mark Wentworth; *Abigail,* b. Feb. 12, 1723, m. Ichabod Rollins; *Mary,* b. July 29, 1725.

IV. JOHN WENTWORTH,[4] the eldest of these children, lived in Dover, was Col. of the Second New Hampshire Regiment, in 1772; Speaker of the House of Representatives, after 1771; President of the First Revolutionary Convention, held in Exeter, July 21, 1774; State Councillor, 1776–1781; Judge of the Court of Common Pleas for Strafford County, 1773; Judge of the Superior Court, 1776–1781. He d. May 17, 1781, a. 61. He m. 1, Dec. 9, 1742, Joanna Gilman, b. July 14, 1720, dau. of Judge Nicholas Gilman of Exeter; she d. April 3, 1750. 2, Oct. 16, 1750, Abigail Millet, dau. of Judge Thomas Millet of Dover; she d. July 15, 1767, a. 45. 3, June 1, 1768, Elizabeth (Wallingford) Cole of Dover; she d. July 11, 1776. By the first wife he had four children; by the second, eight; by the third, two. The second child of John and Joanna (Gilman) Wentworth, was—

V. JOHN WENTWORTH,[5] b. July 17, 1745; H. C. 1768; of Dover; was Delegate to the Continental Congress; member of both branches of the the State Legislature; member of the Committee of Safety, &c. He d. Jan. 10, 1787, a. 42. He m. July, 1771, Margaret, dau. of Joseph Frost of Newcastle, N. H. Their children were—*John,* b. April 5, 1772, unm.; *Margaret,* b. May 27, 1773, unm.; *Elizabeth,* b. Aug. 9, 1774, m. Hon. Daniel M. Durell, a lawyer of Dover; *Joseph,* b. Dec. 23, 1775, unm.; *Meshech Weare,* b. June 17, 1777, unm.; *Dorothy,* b. June 24, 1779, m. Jan. 10, 1815, Hon. John Harvey, in the text of page 150. She d. at Northwood, N. H., Dec. 28, 1849. [Geneal. Reg., Vol. IV., pp. 321–331.

THE GOULD FAMILY OF STONEHAM.*

FIRST GENERATION.

1.

JOHN GOULD[1] was admitted a freeman of the Massachusetts Colony, May 2, 1638. He lived in Charlestown; not on the peninsula, to which the name is now confined, but in that section of the old town which was known as "Charlestown-End," and was incorporated as the town of Stoneham, Dec. 17, 1725. He was probably one of the earliest inhabitants of Stoneham.

There was a John Gould, who, with his wife Grace, each of the age of 25 years, embarked for America in the Defence from London, July 7, 1635. They were from Towcester, in Northamptonshire. It has been supposed that *this* John Gould was the father of the Gould family of Stoneham. This is by no means certain. The officer whose duty it was to record the names of the emigrants from Old to New England, in 1635, would hardly have made the mistake of writing *Grace*, instead of *Mary*, as the name of John Gould's wife. Yet, if any of the readers of this Sketch should be inclined to think that the father of the Stoneham Goulds brought with him from London a wife GRACE, in 1635; that she died shortly after their arrival; and that he then married a second wife, MARY; there is certainly nothing to forbid the supposition. The matter must be left in doubt: the probabilities are perhaps equal on both sides.

MARY, the wife of John Gould, died Sept. 28, 1642. [Charlestown Records.] He then married JOANNA ———, who survived him, and died, Aug. 27, 1697, aged ONE HUNDRED YEARS.‡

John Gould—or *Gold*, as the name appears in his will—seems to have died in the year 1690. His will is dated Jan. 3, 1688–9; proved, July 2, 1690; recorded, Midd. Prob. 7 : 85. He says nothing of his

---

* This family is not allied with any other families of which sketches are given in this volume. It is introduced here for other reasons. Mr. Savage, in his Genealogical Dictionary, gives the names of twenty or more, among the early settlers of New England, who bore the name of GOULD, or GOLD.

‡ Her age is thus given on the Charlestown Records, with this note, added by the transcriber: "This age is demonstrated to have been about ten years less." We respect the judgment of the transcriber, as an experienced genealogist, but we cannot accept of his "demonstration" in this case. He believed the husband of this old lady to be the same person as the John Gould, who embarked in the Defence, in 1635, being then 25 years of age, and on this ground, apparently, discredited the positive statement of the Charlestown Records. But we have shown that this supposition is not clear of difficulties; and we know, from other sources, that Joanna Gould was about one hundred years old in 1697.

wife, though living. He speaks of his sons John Gold, Daniel Gold, and Thomas Gold. The last (Thomas) seems to have deceased, some time before; for he is mentioned only in connection with the testator's "grandson, Thomas Gold, son of my son Thomas Gold," then under 21 years of age. The testator's son-in-law, John Birbene, is also mentioned. His estate is bounded, in part, by Thomas Cutler's fence—"that is the north line;" "south on y^e^ River; east on y^e^ Pond." As Thomas Cutler lived in Stoneham, near the line of South Reading, there can be no doubt that JOHN GOULD,[1] the testator, also lived in the present territory of Stoneham.

His children were—by first wife, Mary—

2. Mary,[2] bap. Jan. 29, 1636–7.
3. Sarah,[2] bap. Dec. 15, 1637; m. April 2, 1660, John Burbeen, of Woburn. She d. May 14, 1670. Children—
   Mary, b. July 2, 1661. *John*, b. Aug. 9, 1663. *James*, b. May 15, 1668.
4. Elizabeth,[2] bap. Feb. 17, 1640.
5. Abigail,[2] bap. Sept. 26, 1642; m. April 1, 1669, William Rogers. They probably lived in Stoneham; as we find a William Rogers, either the same, or their son, who was taxed there in 1726.

By second wife, Joanna—

6. Hannah,[2] b. Oct. 26, 1644; m. Thomas Elliot, June 10, 1675.
7. John,[2] b. Jan. 21, 1646–7; d. March 8, 1647.
8. †John,[2] b. Aug. 5, 1648; m. 1, ——; 2, Martha ——.
9. Thomas,[2] b. ——; had a son *Thomas*,[3] as mentioned in the will, already quoted.
10. †Daniel,[2] b. 1653; m. Dorcas ——.

SECOND GENERATION.

8.

JOHN GOULD,[2] son of John[1] and Joanna Gould of Stoneham, then part of Charlestown; b. about 1652, if we may credit his grave-stone, but Aug. 5, 1648, according to the record of his birth; m. 1, ———; 2, MARTHA ———.

He lived in "Charlestown-End," now Stoneham, and seems to have been a large landholder. He died Jan. 24, 1711–12, a. about 69, according to the grave-stone; about 70, according to Charlestown Record. He was buried in the Old Cemetery in South Reading; there being then no burial-place in Stoneham.

His will is dated Jan. 2, 1711–12; proved, in part—i. e. part of the will was established, the remainder being in dispute among the heirs—Feb. 11, 1711–12; recorded, Midd. Prob. 13 : 4. His will makes it evident that he resided within the present territory of Stoneham. He speaks of wife Martha, and son Samuel, who are appointed Executors. He mentions eldest son John, son Thomas, other children, Abigail, Daniel, Mehitabel, Jeremiah, Mary, Abraham, Isaac. The overseers of the will are Joshua Eaton and Kendall Parker. We learn from the *Probate* of the will that Ebenezer Knight m. Mary Gould, a daughter of the testator, and that Benjamin Geary m. Abigail Gould, another daughter. Abraham and Isaac were minors. John, Abigail, Jeremiah, Daniel, Mehitabel, and Mary, were "children of y^e^ first venter;"

Samuel, Abraham, and Isaac, "of y^e 2^d venter." "Tho^s Gould lives in Connecticut Colony at *Willingly*," [Killingly.]

We make out therefore the following schedule of the children of John Gould—by first wife:—

11. †John,[3] b. about 1672; m. Sarah ——.
12. Abigail,[3] ——; m. May 15, 1693, Capt. Benjamin Geary of Stoneham; a wealthy citizen, and selectman of Stoneham several years.
13. †Thomas,[3] ——; m. Ruth Wyman of Woburn.
14. †Daniel,[3] b. 1682; m. 1, Sarah Grover; 2, Abigail Richardson.
15. Mehitabel,[3] ——; m. James Hay of Stoneham, and d. March 23, 1721.
16. Jeremiah,[3] ——. He is mentioned in his father's will, and in the settlement of the estate; which is all we know of him.
17. Mary,[3] ——; m. Ebenezer Knight, of Stoneham.

By second wife—

18. Samuel,[3] ——. We know nothing more of him than is stated above.
19. †Abraham,[3] b. 1692; m. Mary ——.
20. Isaac,[3] ——. We know nothing further of him.

10.

DANIEL GOULD,[2] son of John and Joanna Gould; b. 1653; m. DORCAS ———. She was b. 1656; and died June 5, 1730, æ. 74. [Grave-stone.] She lies buried next her son David, and near her son Daniel.

He lived in Stoneham, and died intestate, March 25, 1697, a. 44.

His widow Dorcas was appointed administratrix, April 16, 1697. The inventory includes 90 acres at the *homestall*, valued at £225; 29 acres near the homestall, valued at £29; one quarter part of a saw-mill, £8; 500 acres on the North of Merrimack, £25; one negro man, about twenty years old, £35; and moveables; all amounting to £424.15. The estate is credited "for keeping his ancient mother for seven years last past, at £10 per year, she being now near 100 years old, £70."* [Midd. Prob. 9 : 69, 70.

We know of no other children of his than the following:—

21. †Daniel,[3] b. 1688; m. Susanna Pearson, 1710.
22. †David,[3] b. 1691; m. Elizabeth Green, about 1715.

Probably there were others, whose names are not preserved.

THIRD GENERATION.

11.

JOHN GOULD,[3] (*John*,[2] *John*,[1]) eldest son of John Gould,[2] of Stoneham, b. about 1672; m. SARAH ———.

He spent most of his life in Stoneham, and is known as John Gould, senior, on the early Stoneham Records. He was a member of the church in that town, but not from its formation. Was taxed in Stoneham, 1726 and 1727. He removed to Southborough previous to December, 1742. His children were—

---

* Here is full confirmation of the statement in Charlestown records, respecting the age of widow Joanna Gould. But she must have been about 56 years old when her son Daniel was born.

23. Sarah,[4] b. Jan. 31, 1694–5; m. John Howe of Stoneham, Feb. 13, 1717–18.
24. †John,[4] b. July 3, 1697; m. Judith Walker of Woburn.
25. Thomas,[4] b. March 11, 1699–1700.
26. †Benjamin,[4] b. March 31, 1702; m. Elizabeth Watkins of Concord.
27. Abigail,[4] b. April 21, 1706; m. John Tidd of Woburn, Nov. 6, 1729.
28. Elizabeth,[4] b. Jan. 21, 1708–9; died young.
29. Mary,[4] b. March 16, 1711–12.
30. Lydia,[4] b. July 29, 1714; m. John Clemens of Stoneham, Feb. 10, 1735.
31. Elizabeth,[4] b. Nov. 29, 1717.

13.

THOMAS GOULD,[3] (*John*,[2] *John*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Stoneham, about 1680; m. Aug. 1, 1721, Ruth Wyman,[3] b. April 17, 1697, dau. of Nathaniel,[2] son of Francis Wyman,[1] one of the first settlers of Woburn. For a Sketch of the Wyman Family, see Genealogical Register, Vol. III., pp. 35–38. See also, Vinton Memorial, pp. 383, *note*.

It appears from Midd. Prob., 13 : 4, that at the date of the probate of his father's will, Feb. 11, 1711–12, he (Thomas) lived in Killingly, Ct., a town then newly settled, to which several other people, about that time, removed from Stoneham and its vicinity. (See Vinton Memorial, pp. 402, 404, 415, 417.) And yet, in the record of his marriage, 1721, he is said to be "of Charlestown," and the birth of his first child is recorded in Charlestown; which seems to prove that he then lived in Stoneham. Moreover, the Act of the Legislature, by which Stoneham was incorporated, Dec. 17, 1725, provides that the Town of Stoneham "should have and enjoy that tract of land lying within the bounds [of Stoneham] commonly called and known by the name of Gould's Farm, now under lease to Messrs. Thomas and Daniel Gould, containing one hundred and ten acres, or thereabouts." June 13, 1711, Thomas Gould of Charlestown—the same man—for £40, conveys to John Vinton of Charlestown, ten acres of land in Charlestown, "near Doleful Pond." In Dec. 1710, he also sold land in Charlestown to the same John Vinton. [Midd. Deeds, 16 : 113, and 23 : 352.

It would seem, therefore, that he removed to Killingly, in 1711, but afterwards came back to Stoneham; and again moved away. We have notice of only one child of his, viz.—

32. Ruth,[4] b. in Stoneham, July 27, 1722.

14.

Deacon DANIEL GOULD,[3] (*John*,[2] *John*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Stoneham, 1682; m. 1, in Woburn, Oct. 21, 1702, Sarah Grover of Stoneham, b. 1682, probably sister of Thomas Grover of that place. She d. Dec. 4, 1745, æ. 64. [Grave-stone.] 2, April 15, 1747, Abigail Richardson,[4] of Woburn, b. April 18, 1709, dau. of William[3] and Rebecca[3] (Vinton) Richardson of that place. See Vinton Memorial, p. 29.

He was an original member of the Church in Stoneham, formed July 2, 1729. He was chosen deacon, Nov. 27, 1730. The other deacon, then chosen, was Daniel Green. [Ibid, p. 403.] He was also a leading man in the town, and was often chosen on important committees.

His will is dated June 10, 1756; proved, March 23, 1761; recorded, Midd. Prob. 27 : 296–299. He mentions his wife Abigail, and "confirms and establishes a written covenant made with her before marriage." He makes very particular provision for her;—a good cow, the use of the west room, and so much of the back room as she has occasion for; also 13 bushels of Corn, 2 bushels of Rye, 60 pounds of Pork, 40 pounds of Beef, half a bushel of Beans, half a bushel of Turnips, half a bushel of Potatoes, five cords of Wood, cut fit for her fire and laid near her door, and as much Cyder and Apples as she wants.* This provision to be made and continued to her for two years next after the testator's decease, and no longer. He gives his Real Estate to his two grandsons, Joseph Bryant and Daniel Bryant; also to them his money-bills, bonds, notes, accounts, live-stock, farming utensils, &c. He gives to his grandson, Daniel Bryant, my negro man, Obediah. He also makes some provision for his grand-daughter, Hannah Bryant.

He d. March 7, 1761, æ. 79. His widow, Abigail, d. Jan. 1771, æ. 65. [Grave-stones.

His children, both by first wife, were—

33. Sarah,[4] b. Aug. 29, 1706; m. Joseph Bryant of Stoneham. He was taxed there, 1727, and was an original member of the church there. Their children were, *Joseph*, b. 1730; d. 1810; a colonel in the militia, and a leading man in the town of Stoneham; town clerk, Justice of the Peace; Representative to General Court, in July, 1775. Also, *Daniel*, b. 1732, d. 1779; *Hannah*; *Sarah*, who d. July 16, 1741, a. 5 years, 11 months; *John*, who d. Dec. 5, 1745, a. 3 months.
34. Daniel,[4] b. June 10, 1709; d. Oct. 25, 1734, æ. 26.

19.

ABRAHAM GOULD,[3] (*John*,[2] *John*,[1]) half-brother of the preceding; b. in Stoneham, 1692; m. MARY ———.

He spent all his days in Stoneham. Of the church in that town, he was an original member; as were his brother Daniel, his brother-in-law, Ebenezer Knight, his cousins Daniel and David Gould, and Joseph Bryant, already mentioned.‡ He d. Sept. 4, 1776, æ. 84. His wife Mary d. Aug. 5, 1764, "a. about 65." [Grave-stones.

Their children were—

35. Mary,[4] b. Nov. 10, 1725; d. Dec. 14, 1726.
36. Samuel,[4] b. June 3, 1727; d. June 24, 1727.
37. †Abraham,[4] b. March 1, 1728–9; m. 1, Mary Flowers; 2, Mary Deadman; 3, Mary Brown; 4, Tabitha Pratt.
38. Joseph,[4] b. Dec. 30, 1730.
39. Mary,[4] b. Feb. 1, 1732–3; m. Jonas Parker of Reading; *published*, Feb. 13, 1750–1.

---

* These details will give a general idea of the way of living in those days, common among the farmers of our country towns. It seems that potatoes were not so much an article of diet then as afterwards. The dwelling-house was wooden, of one story, with two rooms in front, separated by an entry, and with a large room in the rear, which extended back of both the other rooms, and was used for kitchen, dining-room, and for the general purposes of the family.

‡ The six names here given, and the following, are appended to the original covenant, July 2, 1729: Ephraim Larrabee, Jacob Howe, Edward Bucknam, Jonathan Griffin, Samuel Sprague, Ebenezer Parker, Thomas Cutler. So that about half of the original male members of the Stoneham Church were of the Gould family.

40. Samuel,[4] b. Oct. 27, 1735.
41. Daniel,[4] b. July 24, 1737; d. young.
42. William,[4] b. Jan. 11, 1739–40.
43. Daniel,[4] b. Oct. 14, 1742.

21.

Lieut. DANIEL GOULD,[3] (*Daniel*,[2] *John*,[1]) son of Daniel[2] and Dorcas Gould of Stoneham, b. 1688; m. Dec. 26, 1710, SUSANNA PEARSON[3] of Reading, b. Aug. 10, 1690, dau. of John[2] and Tabitha (Kendall) Pearson of that place, and grand-dau. of John Pearson,[1] who was of Lynn, 1637, and afterwards of Reading.

He lived in Stoneham, near the line of the present town of South Reading. In 1766, he petitioned to be set off to the town of Reading, alleging that it would be more convenient for him to attend public worship there, &c. It seems strange that he should have waited, before making such a request, till he was 78 years of age. The petition was not granted.

To distinguish him from his cousin Deacon Daniel Gould, he was called Daniel Gould, Junior, till he was long past the meridian of life. As such, he is known on the early Stoneham records. He was a leading man in that town, and was town clerk from the organization of the town in Feb. 1725–6 to March, 1747–8, a period of twenty-two years. He was then succeeded by his son-in-law, Capt. Jonathan Green, who held that office twenty-five years. Mr. Gould was also chosen clerk of the church at its organization, July 2, 1729. But we cannot say much in praise of the manner in which those early records were kept.

He died at the age of ONE HUNDRED YEARS, March 8, 1788.

His wife Susanna d. March 29, 1757, æ. 67.

Their children were—

44. Susanna,[4] b. Aug. 14, 1714; m. June 17, 1736, William Green,[4] b. in Malden, May 17, 1715, son of William[3] and Elizabeth (Farmer) Green of that place. See Vinton Memorial, p. 418. He d. in 1772, æ. 58. She d. 1790, a. 76.
45. Dorcas,[4] b. Nov. 20, 1716; m. Peter Hay of Stoneham, Feb. 14, 1737–8. She d. May 26, 1813, "a. 96 years, 6 months, and 10 days." [Grave-stone.
46. Sarah,[4] b. July 8, 1719; m. Jan. 22, 1744–5, Capt. Jonathan Green, b. Nov. 23, 1719, a prominent citizen of Stoneham; selectman, twenty years; town clerk and town treasurer, twenty-five years. See Vinton Memorial, p. 419. She d. in child-bed, Feb. 25, 1745–6, "a. 26 years, 7 mos., 18 days." [Grave-stone.
47. Tabitha,[4] b. Nov. 14, 1721; m. Nathan Parker of Reading, June 16, 1741.
48. †Daniel,[4] b. Feb. 23, 1723–4; m. 1, Ruth Bancroft; 2, Mary Upham.
49. Hannah,[4] b. Feb. 6, 1726–7; m. Phineas Sprague of Malden, Dec. 6, 1748. [Sept. 21, 1748, according to Malden Records.]
50. Joseph,[4] b. Feb. 3, 1728–9; d. Sept. 25, 1730.
51. Joseph,[4] b. June 21, 1731; m. Mary Madelock of Malden; *published*, Nov. 26, 1756. They seem to have lived in South Reading. "Joshua, son of Joseph and Mary Gould, drowned Aug. 25, 1772, a. 3 years, 3 mos., 7 days." [Grave-stone in South Reading.]
52. Ebenezer,[4] b. Sept. 4, 1734; probably unm.; d. Aug. 8, 1790.

22.

DAVID GOULD,[3] (*Daniel*,[2] *John*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Stoneham, 1691; m. about 1715, ELIZABETH GREEN,[3] b. in Malden,

Nov. 16, 1687, dau. of Samuel[2] and Mary (Cook) Green. Samuel[2] was a son of THOMAS GREEN[1] of that place. See Vinton Memorial, p. 399.

He resided in Stoneham all his days; and, with his brother Daniel, was a member of the Church there, from its formation. He d. April 3, 1760, æ. 69. His wife Elizabeth d. April 18, 1753, æ. 64. [Gravestones.

His will is dated Jan. 10, 1760; proved, April 14, 1760; recorded, Midd. Prob., 23 : 194–200. He leaves property to grandson David Gould, then under 21 years of age, son of my son David Gould; to grand-daus. Mary Lynde and Lydia Lynde, who are under 18 years of age; dau. Mary Lynde; grand-daus. Elizabeth Damon and Mary Damon; grandson Daniel Gould, brother of David, under 21 years of age; grand-daus. Esther Gould and Sarah Gould, sisters of Daniel, who are also minors. Son Jacob Gould is appointed Executor.

His children were—

53. †David,[4] b. Nov. 2, 1716; m. 1, Esther Green; 2, Sarah Richardson.
54. Elizabeth,[4] b. Sept. 4, 1718; d. Sept. 7, 1719.
55. Elizabeth,[4] b. Sept. 7, 1721; m. Jabez Damon of Stoneham, Nov. 22, 1744. They had *Elizabeth*, and *Mary*.
56. Mary,[4] b. April 6, 1724; m. Jacob Lynde of Malden, March 28, 1746. They had *Mary*, and *Lydia*.
57. †Jacob,[4] b. Oct. 14, 1726; m. Elizabeth Holden of Stoneham.

FOURTH GENERATION.

24.

JOHN GOULD,[4] (*John*,[3] *John*,[2] *John*,[1]) eldest son of John and Sarah Gould; b. in Stoneham, July 3, 1697; m. Nov. 29, 1715, JUDITH WALKER, b. March 16, 1691–2, dau. of Samuel and Judith (Howard) Walker of Woburn. Samuel Walker, b. Jan. 25, 1667–8, was son of Samuel and Sarah (Read) Walker, all of Woburn.

He resided in Stoneham till some time previous to Dec. 3, 1742, at which date he and his father were living in Southborough, as appears by a bond then given by them to the town of Stoneham for the maintenance of Abigail Howe; who, as I suppose, was a sister of our John Gould.[4] He was taxed in Stoneham, 1726 and 1727.

His children, born and recorded in Stoneham, were—

58. John,[5] b. Oct. 3, 1716.
59. Judith,[5] ——; m. July 4, 1738, Samuel Grover of York, Me., probably a native of Stoneham.
60. Elizabeth,[5] b. Aug. 26, 1720.
61. Jonathan,[5] b. Dec. 12, 1722.
62. Thomas,[5] b. May 21, 1725.
63. Caleb,[5] b. July 1, 1728.

26.

BENJAMIN GOULD,[4] (*John*,[3] *John*,[2] *John*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Stoneham, March 31, 1702; m. ELIZABETH WATKINS, of Concord, March 24, 1723–4.

He was living in Stoneham at the incorporation of that town in 1725, and was taxed there in 1726 and 1727.

I find no record of his death or removal. I suppose he died in Stoneham in 173–, and that the following refers to his widow—"Widow Gould died Feb. 1801, aged 92." [Stoneham Records.

The children of Benjamin and Elizabeth Gould were—

64. †Benjamin,[5] b. Feb. 25, 1724–5; m. Hephzibah ———.
65. Sarah,[5] b. May 20, 1727.
66. Lydia,[5] b. Oct. 6, 1731.

37.

Capt. ABRAHAM GOULD,[4] (*Abraham*,[3] *John*,[2] *John*,[1]) eldest son of Abraham[3] and Mary Gould; b. in Stoneham, March 1, 1728–9; m. 1, 1754, MARY FLOWERS of Stoneham, b. 1731, *published*, Feb. 13, 1754. She d. April 9, 1771, a. 40. 2, 1773, (pub. June 18) MARY DEADMAN of Salem, b. 1742; d. Jan. 6, 1787, æ. 45. 3, 1788, (pub. Jan. 4) MARY BROWN of Reading, b. 1740; d. of small-pox, May 26, 1793, a. 53. [Grave-stones.] 4, 1797, (pub. April 8) TABITHA PRATT of Reading, b. 1744; d. April 5, 1831, æ. 87, [Grave-stone], or April 4, 1832. [Town Record.

He spent all his days in Stoneham, and d. there, Jan. 9, 1821, æ. 92. The Records of the Church, on mention of his death, describe him as "a man full of faith and of the Holy Ghost." He and his four wives lie side by side, in the Old Cemetery, in Stoneham.

By first wife he had—

67. Mary,[5] b. May 1, 1755; m. Dr. John Hart, a surgeon in the army of the Revolution, and afterwards, for many years—till after 1820—a physician in South Reading. They were *published*, Dec. 28, 1778.

48.

DANIEL GOULD,[4] (*Daniel*,[3] *Daniel*,[2] *John*,[1]) son of Lieut. Daniel and Susanna (Pearson) Gould; b. in Stoneham, Feb. 23, 1723–4; m. 1, 1752, (pub. Nov. 15) RUTH BANCROFT of Lynn, b. Aug. 9, 1731; and d. Aug. 22, 1758, "aged 27 years and 13 days." [Grave-stone.] 2, Dec. 9, 1762, MARY UPHAM of Stoneham, who d. of small-pox, June 3, 1793, æ. 52. [Ibid.] She was probably one of the Upham family of Malden.

He lived and died in Stoneham. In the Town Records, made in the earlier part of his life, he is called "Daniel Gould the third," to distinguish him from his father and his father's cousin, Dea. Daniel Gould.

He d. March 14, 1797, a. 73. [Grave-stone.

His children were—by first wife, Ruth—

68. Ruth,[5] b. Oct. 17, 1753; m. 1773, (pub. June 4) Elijah Richardson,[5] b. May 4, 1741, son of Reuben[4] and Esther (Wyman) Richardson of Stoneham. See Vinton Memorial, p. 390. She d. Sept. 1811, a. 58. He d. May 20, 1832, a. 91.

By second wife, Mary—

69. †Daniel,[5] b. March 11, 1767; m. Eunice Coates.
70. Charles,[5] b. Dec. 27, 1779.

53.

DAVID GOULD,[4] (*David*,[3] *Daniel*,[2] *John*,[1]) eldest son of David[3] and Elizabeth (Green) Gould; b. in Stoneham, Nov. 2, 1716; m. 1, Feb. 11, 1740–1, ESTHER GREEN,[4] eldest dau. of Dea. Daniel[3] and Mary (Bucknam) Green of Stoneham. See Vinton Memorial, p. 403. She d. Feb. 8, 1752. 2, 1754 (pub. Dec. 20) SARAH RICHARDSON of Woburn, b. Feb. 28, 1723–4, dau. of Jonathan[3] and Abigail (Wyman) Richardson. Her father Jonathan was son of Samuel[2] and Sarah, and grandson of SAMUEL RICHARDSON,[1] all of Woburn. See Vinton Memorial, p. 382.

He resided in Stoneham, but from some cause was long absent in parts unknown. In his father's will, dated Jan. 10, 1760, it is said—"My son David Gould is absent, and is supposed to be dead." It was provided, that if he should return, he should share in the estate. We hear nothing further concerning him. No grave-stone in the Old Cemetery marks the place of his burial.

His children were—by first wife, Esther—

71. †David,[5] b. July 7, 1741; m. Dorcas ———.
72. Esther,[5] b. Nov. 22, 1744; m. Cornelius Baker of Grafton, May 13, 1763.
73. Daniel,[5] b. Feb. 5, 1746–7; m. Martha Nichols of Reading, 1765.
74. Mary,[5] b. July 10, 1751; d. Aug. 15, 1753.

By second wife, Sarah—

75. Sarah,[5] b. March 31, 1755.
76. Abigail,[5] b. Oct. 17, 1758.

57.

JACOB GOULD,[4] (*David*,[3] *Daniel*,[2] *John*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. Oct. 14, 1726; m. in Woburn, Nov. 25, 1751, ELIZABETH HOLDEN, b. Feb. 22, 1730–1, dau. of Samuel and Elizabeth Holden of Stoneham. She d. Aug. 6, 1775, a. 44. [Grave-stone.

He spent his days in Stoneham; and died there, June 14, 1801, a. 74. [Ibid.

His children were—

77. Elizabeth,[5] b. March 2, 1752; m. 1768 (pub. Nov. 12) Thomas Knight, b. Jan. 26, 1748–9, son of Elisha and Sarah Knight of Stoneham.
78. †Jacob,[5] b. March 30, 1754; unm.; murdered for money, Nov. 26, 1819, a. 65.
79. Thomas,[5] b. Oct. 2, 1755; d. March 15, 1756.
80. Mary,[5] b. July 18, 1757; unm.; d. Nov. 21, 1836, a. 79.
81. Lydia,[5] b. Nov. 17, 1759.
82. †Thomas,[5] b. April 27, 1761; m. Hannah Hill of Stoneham.
83. David,[5] b. June 5, 1763; unm.; d. July 6, 1834, æ. 71.
84. Nathan,[5] b. March 20, 1768; m. 1789 (pub. Jan. 15) Abigail Evans of Woburn.
85. Susanna,[5] b. June 21, 1772; m. April 11, 1793, Jesse Converse of Woburn.

FIFTH GENERATION.

64.

BENJAMIN GOULD,[5] (*Benjamin*,[4] *John*,[3] *John*,[2] *John*,[1]) son of Benjamin[4] and Elizabeth Gould; b. in Stoneham, Feb. 25, 1724–5; m. HEPHZIBAH ———.

They lived in Stoneham, but moved away to parts unknown. Their children, born and recorded in Stoneham, were—

86. Nathan,[6] b. July 26, 1747.
87. Ebenezer,[6] b. July 30, 1750.
88. Benjamin Parker,[6] b. April 6, 1753.

69.

DANIEL GOULD,[5] Esq. (*Daniel,*[4] *Daniel,*[3] *Daniel,*[2] *John,*[1]) son of Daniel[4] and Mary (Upham) Gould; b. in Stoneham, March 11, 1767; m. EUNICE COATES.

He resided through his whole life in Stoneham; was a leading man there; a Justice of the Peace; and the first representative sent by that town to the Legislature of Massachusetts, from its incorporation in 1725 to 1806, with two exceptions, viz. Capt. John Vinton in 1734, and Col. Joseph Bryant in 1775.

He d. May 1, 1831, a. 64. His wife Eunice d. Feb. 27, 1826, a. 60. [Grave-stones.] Their children were—

89. Daniel,[6] b. Jan. 17, 1789. He was a physician in Malden, now deceased.
90. Mary Upham,[6] b. Dec. 25, 1792; m. April 9, 1807, Capt. William Richardson,[6] b. Jan. 30, 1786, son of Thaddeus[5] and Lydia[6] (Vinton) Richardson of Stoneham. For her family, see Vinton Memorial, p. 207. She is still living in Stoneham, 1862.
91. Eunice,[6] b. March 12, 1797; m. Eli A. Yale of Lynn, Nov. 20, 1823.
92. Lucinda,[6] b. Feb. 26, 1802; m. March 1, 1824, David Tilton, Esq., a native of Sanbornton, N. H. They have resided in Sanbornton, in Lynn, and in Stoneham. They are now, 1862, living in Stoneham. Their children are *Lucinda, Horace.*
93. Abraham,[6] b. Nov. 7, 1805, m. Mary Sprague of Malden; a physician in Lynn.
94. Sophronia,[6] b. Feb. 21, 1808; m. Nov. 25, 1830, Samuel Sweetser of Boston.

71.

DAVID GOULD,[5] (*David,*[4] *David,*[3] *Daniel,*[2] *John,*[1]) eldest son of David[4] and Esther[4] (Green) Gould; b. in Stoneham, July 7, 1741; m. DORCAS ———.

He lived in the southeast part of Stoneham, and d. there, Feb. 17, 1834, æ. 93. She d. Oct. 13, 1831, a. 93. [Grave-stones.

Their children were—

95. Daniel,[6] b. July 20, 1765.
96. Joseph,[6] b. May 23, 1767; unm.; d. Nov. 28, 1800, a. 33.
97. Mary,[6] b. Aug. 15, 1772; d. Jan. 21, 1791, a. 18.
98. Elizabeth,[6] b. Dec. 3, 1777; m. Asa Holden of Billerica, July 10, 1834. She d. April 2, 1841, a. 63. [Grave-stone in Stoneham.

78.

JACOB GOULD,[5] (*Jacob,*[4] *David,*[3] *Daniel,*[2] *John,*[1]) eldest son of Jacob[4] and Elizabeth (Holden) Gould; b. in Stoneham, March 30, 1754; never married.

His name is connected with one of the most tragical events which have occurred in the County of Middlesex. He, and his brother David and sister Mary, all unmarried, and all quite advanced in years, composed a family by themselves, living in the southeast part of Stoneham, east of Spot Pond, and on the old road to Medford and Boston. Being

rather penurious in their habits, they were supposed to have a large amount of silver coin in their possession. There is no reason to doubt that information of this fact had extensively gone abroad, and that by some means it had become known among the convicts in the State Prison at Charlestown.

On the evening of Nov. 26, 1819, about eight o'clock, the humble dwelling of the Goulds in Stoneham was entered by three men, who determined to obtain their money. Jacob Gould was stabbed in several places, and died in about five hours. His brother David and sister Mary were wounded, but survived many years. The family were robbed of about one thousand silver dollars.

The impression made by this event on the town and the whole vicinity, is indescribable. Astonishment, alarm, and terror, sat on every countenance. Whose dwelling could be secure from such a visit? Every possible effort was immediately made to discover the perpetrators, and bring them to justice. Suspicion soon fell heavily on a man of the name of Daniels, formerly belonging to Boston. He had just been discharged from the State Prison, and either he or an accomplice had been in the town a few days before, inquiring into the circumstances and habits of the family; whether they had money, whether they kept weapons, &c. He was speedily arrested, and committed to the County Jail in East Cambridge. The evidence against him appeared so conclusive, that just before his trial was to occur, he hanged himself in his cell. Another man, named Phillips, was arrested on suspicion, but got clear.

"The Stoneham murder" is remembered with a strange and painful interest to this day; and the grave-stone of Jacob Gould in the Old Cemetery still commemorates the awful event.

82.

THOMAS GOULD,[5] (*Jacob*,[4] *David*,[3] *Daniel*,[2] *John*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Stoneham, April 27, 1761; m. Aug. 29, 1790, HANNAH HILL, b. Jan. 24, 1760, dau. of James and Susanna Hill of Stoneham.

He lived in the southeast part of Stoneham, east of Spot Pond, and was a man of property. He d. Sept. 22, 1838, "aged 77 years, 4 mos. 26 days." [Town Record.] His wife Hannah d. Sept. 1, 1828, a. 68. [Grave-stone.] They lie buried in a small private Cemetery, belonging to the families of Thomas Gould, Elijah Richardson, and Thaddeus Richardson, and adjacent on the west to the Old Cemetery in Stoneham.

The children of Thomas and Hannah Gould were—

99. Thomas,[6] b. —— 1791; m. Nov. 17, 1836, Pamela (Waite) Andrews, a widow, of Malden. He d. June 5, 1848, a. 57. They had—
    100. *Thomas*,[7] b. Sept. 17, 1838.
101. Susanna,[6] b. —— 1794; unm.; d. of cancer, Aug. 2, 1837, æ. 43.
102. James Hill,[6] b. ——; m. Jan. 23, 1818, Hephzibah Lynde, daughter of Dea. Jabez Lynde of Stoneham. Their only child was
    103. *Hephzibah*,[7] b. 1822, d. Dec. 18, 1852, a. 30. [Grave-stone.
104. Jacob,[6] b. ——; m. May 3, 1821, Phebe Catharine Parker of Stoneham. Both are deceased. Their children have been—
    105. *Phebe*,[7] b. ——; m. Issachar W. Langley, Jan. 1, 1844.

106. *Jacob Parker*,[7] b. May 15, 1822; unm.; studied at the Military Academy, Norwich, Vermont; afterwards Instructor there; has been a leading man in Stoneham, and deservedly confided in by his fellow-citizens there. Not long after the commencement of the present war, he raised a company of volunteers, and marched at their head to the field of action; now, 1863, Major and commander of the Thirteenth Regiment of Massachusetts Volunteers in the service of the United States. A brave, skilful and accomplished officer. He is a member of the Congregational Church in Stoneham.

107. *Levi*,[7] b. Nov. 25, 1823; m. ——; lives in the house formerly occupied by his father.

108. *Catharine Elizabeth*,[7] } twins, b. May 3, 1833.
109. *Mary Susanna*,[7] }

110. *Hannah Hill*,[7] b. Oct. 2, 1837; m. Lucius Bucknam; d. ——.

111. *Abby*,[7] b. June 16, 1842; d. Sept. 14, 1843.

112. *Orator*,[7] b. Aug. 8, 1843.

113. Levi,[6] b. May 3, 1800; m. Elizabeth W. Chadbourne of ———, Maine. He was a physician, an active christian, and a most estimable man; practised medicine in Dixmont, Me., and in Melrose. He d. in Melrose, Jan. 6, 1850, æ. 50. His wife Elizabeth d. April 4, 1849, æ. 46. They lie buried in the private Cemetery, already mentioned.

114. Hannah,[6] b. ——; unm. She lives, 1862, on the old homestead.

NOTE TO PAGE 169.

Since the foregoing was in type, the compiler has received from the transcriber of the Charlestown Records, Mr. Thomas B. Wyman, the following evidence that Joanna Gould, wife of JOHN GOULD,[1] was not so old by ten years as is stated on the aforesaid records, in the record of her death, as quoted on page 169 :—

In a deposition, dated "6 (2) 1658," that is, April 6, 1658, "Johanna Gould, aged fiftie years, or thereabouts, deposes," &c. At the same time, her husband's age is stated to be forty-seven. In another deposition, dated in 1676, Johanna Gould's age is said to be sixty-seven. This evidence, of course, is decisive. The age of Joanna and her husband, therefore, will correspond nearly with the age of John and Grace, who were passengers in the Defence, in 1635; and the probabilities incline to the supposition that John Gould the husband of Grace, and John Gould the husband of Joanna, were one and the same person. I may add that it now appears that Joanna Gould was 45 years of age when her son Daniel was born; instead of 56, as the Charlestown Records would require us to believe.

THE HOLMES FAMILY OF MARSHFIELD.

INTRODUCTORY STATEMENTS.

THERE were several families among the early settlers of New England, who bore the name of HOLMES. We find a George Holmes in Roxbury, who was made freeman, May 22, 1639; and died December 18, 1645. His children were Joseph, Nathaniel, Deborah, and Sarah. There was a John Holmes of Portsmouth, whose wife was a dau. of Thomas Walford of Mishawum [Charlestown.] There was a Thomas Holmes in Hingham in 1637; and another Thomas Holmes in New London in 1665. David Holmes of Dorchester had wife Jane, son David, and daughter Margaret, and died in 1666. Robert Holmes of Cambridge, 1636, was freeman June 2, 1641; his wife was Jane, and his children John, Elizabeth, Sarah, Joseph. Richard Holmes was at Rowley, in 1643: he was born in 1610.

Obadiah Holmes, originally from Preston in Lancashire, England, was admitted to the Church at Salem, March 24, 1639; became a Baptist, and was for this offence excommunicated; went to Rehoboth, where he had an allotment of land in 1645; was arrested with several others at Lynn, on Sunday, July 20, 1651, for attending a Baptist meeting; was carried to Boston the next day, and imprisoned till September; then taken out and whipped with exceeding severity in State Street; removed to Newport, and was a minister there in 1652; died Oct. 16, 1682, a. 76. He had eight children, and his descendants were in 1790 estimated at five thousand. For a further account of him, see Backus's History of New England, and Benedict's History of the Baptists.

Lieut. WILLIAM HOLMES was at Plymouth, in Oct. 1632, at the time of Governor Winthrop's visit to that place, and with others accompanied the Governor ten miles on his return. He was sent by the authorities at Plymouth, in October, 1633, with an armed force to reëstablish a trading-house on Connecticut river, in opposition to the plans of the Dutch, who claimed that fine region. He built a "truck-house" at the place afterwards known as Windsor, which he fortified with a palisade. He instructed the people of Plymouth and Duxbury, 1635, in the use of arms; was an officer in the Pequod war, 1637; afterwards went to England, where he served in the civil war; came back to America, and died at Boston, Nov. 12, 1649. His will, dated on the day of his death, makes no mention of wife or children, but leaves a plantation in the island of Antigua to Margaret and Mary Holmes, daughters of his deceased brother Thomas Holmes, who were then in Antigua; and his

farm in Scituate to Rachel and Bathsheba Holmes, two other daus. of his said brother, who were then living in London, if they should afterwards come over to New England. In the record of his will at Plymouth, he is called "Major William Holmes." [Old Colony Records, Vol. II., p. 60.] It appears from the Old Colony Records, 1654, that he had lands on the Marshfield side of the North River. At that date, Job Hawkins of Boston appeared as a claimant of those lands, and was allowed to take possession, until a better claim should be established.

It is thought probable that his niece Mary Holmes afterwards came to New England, and settled in Scituate. The marriage of Mary Holmes with Thomas Tilden, his second wife, is recorded in Marshfield under date of Jan. 24, 1664. There is some probability, moreover, that "Major William Holmes" was uncle or cousin to William Holmes of Marshfield, whose posterity we are about to record.

John Holmes[1] was taxed at Plymouth in 1633 and 1634, and was freeman in the latter of these years. He was often messenger to the General Court. We find his name on the list of those in Plymouth, who were "able to bear arms," in 1643. He was the father of John Holmes,[2] who had a grant of land in Duxbury, 1665, and was afterwards of Plymouth; m. Nov. 20, 1661, Patience, dau. of John Faunce, the Plymouth Pilgrim, who came in the Ann, 1623, [and died Nov. 29, 1653] and sister of the venerable elder, Thomas Faunce; and had John,[3] b. March 22, 1663; Nathaniel[3]; Ebenezer[3]; Thomas[3]; Joseph[3]; Desire,[3] m. John Churchill; Richard[3]; Patience,[3] m. Nov. 27, 1712, Ichabod Cushman of Middleborough; Mehitabel[3]; Sarah[3]; George[3]; the last five being minors in 1700. The father of this numerous family died in the summer of 1697. [Plym. Prob. 1 : 347.] He had a brother Nathaniel[2] who m. Mercy Faunce at Plymouth, Dec. 29, 1667. Nathaniel Holmes[2] d. at Plymouth, July 25, 1727, a. 84. His wife Mercy d. Feb. 11, 1731–2, a. 81.

From John Holmes[1] of Plymouth and William Holmes[1] of Marshfield, most of the families bearing the name of Holmes in the Old Colony are descended. So far as the present writer is aware, they have always sustained a high character for intelligence, thrift, and all the moral virtues.

For the information of readers at a distance, we would state, that Marshfield is a town in Plymouth County, Massachusetts, about thirty miles southeast from Boston; having Scituate on the north, Pembroke on the west, Duxbury on the south, and the ocean on the east. Kingston lies immediately south from Duxbury, and separates it from the town of Plymouth. Halifax joins Kingston on the west. Pembroke was taken from Duxbury in 1711–12, and Halifax was formed in 1734, of portions of Pembroke, Plympton, and Middleborough. The town last named extends from Plympton and Halifax to Rochester. Marshfield was the residence, in the olden time, of the Winslow family, and more recently, the residence and burial-place of Daniel Webster.

The materials for the ensuing sketch have been derived from many different sources, among which it would be unjust not to name the researches of Dr. Ezekiel Holmes of Augusta, Me., editor of the Maine Farmer; of Abraham Holmes, Esq., of South Abington, and his grandfather of the same name, who died in 1839; and of Miss Marcia A.

Thomas of Marshfield. The compiler has also personally examined the Old Colony and Probate Records at Plymouth.

FIRST GENERATION.

1.

WILLIAM HOLMES[1] must have been born in 1592, if the record of his death in Marshfield is to be credited. He was of Scituate as early as 1641, and perhaps some few years previous. He was on the list of those in Scituate "able to bear arms," in 1643; was one of the "Conihasset planters"* in 1646; and freeman of Plymouth Colony in 1658. In 1661 he removed across the North River into Marshfield; settled next south from Goodman Carver and Goodman Dingley, near the Lindall estate. There he died Nov. 9, 1678, "being 86 years old," as the records say. His widow ELIZABETH d. Feb. 17, 1688–9, a. 86.

There seems to be a degree of probability that he was a cousin or nephew of Major William Holmes, of whom we have spoken in the Introduction to this Sketch; but whether he was a kinsman of that Abraham Holmes who was wounded and taken prisoner at Sedgemoor, July 6, 1685, and soon after executed, it is impossible even to conjecture. For the affecting story, see Macaulay's England, Vol. I., Chap. V.

His will is dated March 4, 1677–8; proved Feb. 25, 1678–9; and may be found in the Old Colony Records, Vol. IV., p. 2. He bequeaths to his wife, whose name, however, he does not give, one third part of all my housings, lands, chattels, and moveables, after my debts and funeral charges are payed, to be enjoyed by her during her widowhood; but in case of her marrying [she was then 75 years of age!] I bequeath to her five pounds to be paid her by my two sons, Israel and Isaac; and I do give unto my two sons Israel and Isaac [not only their mother's third, but also] two thirds of my whole estate. And I do give to my two sons Josiah and Abraham five shillings each; and to my daughters Elizabeth, Mary, Sarah, and Rebecca twenty shillings a yeare, each of them; and I do give unto all my grandchildren that are now extant five pounds, to be equally divided among them. And I do hereby appoint and constitute my two beloved sons Israel and Isaac to be my executors, &c. In immediate connection with the will, the Records say—"William Holmes of Marshfield deceased Nov. 8, 1678." The Inventory is dated Nov. 25, 1678; the personal estate amounting to £70.

In this will, the testator does not mention his son John, for the reason, as I conceive, that John was then deceased. Another reason probably was, that John had already received, in the cost of his education, his full proportion of the father's estate. But John's children were no

* The "Conihasset Planters" were a company of twenty-six individuals, who in 1646 purchased a tract of land in Scituate "extending three miles up into the woods from the high-water mark," and a considerable distance along the shore. They were an Association of Proprietors, who conducted their affairs in the manner of a corporation; employing clerks, surveyors, committees, and agents, till 1715. [Deane's Scituate.] Their Records are still preserved in the office of the town clerk of Scituate. Their last meeting on record was in 1767.

doubt included in the phrase, "all my grandchildren." It is worthy of note that the testator mentions Josiah before Abraham, seeming to imply that Josiah was older than Abraham, which was doubtless the fact.

His children were—

2. †John,[2] ———; m. Mary Wood.
3. †Josiah,[2] ———; m. Hannah Sampson.
4. †Abraham,[2] bap. 1641; m. 1, Elizabeth Arnold. 2, Abigail Nichols.
5. †Israel,[2] bap. 1642; m. Desire (Dotey) Sherman.
6. †Isaac,[2] bap. 1644; m. Anna Rouse.
7. Sarah,[2] bap. 1646.
8. Rebecca,[2] bap. 1648.
9. Mary,[2] bap. 1655; m. ——— Cheney of Newbury. "Dismissed to the Church in Newbury, Aug. 28, 1698, Mary Holmes, now Cheny." [Chh. Records.] Mary Holmes m. in Watertown, Oct. 7, 1691, Peter Cheney.
10. Elizabeth,[2] bap. 1661; m. Nov. 23, 1702, Thomas Bourne; his second wife. His first wife was Elizabeth Rouse, m. April 18, 1681, and d. April 9, 1701. She was sister of Anna Rouse, already mentioned.

SECOND GENERATION.

2.

Rev. JOHN HOLMES,[2] presumed to be the eldest son of William Holmes[1] of Marshfield; b. probably in England; m. Dec. 11, 1661, MARY WOOD, dau. of John Wood of Plymouth.*

He was ordained in 1659, as pastor of the church in Duxbury; being the second minister of the second church in Plymouth Colony. He succeeded Rev. Ralph Partridge, the first minister, who was settled there in 1637, and who was eminent for talents and learning, as well as for deep piety. Mr. Partridge died a few days before the probate of his will, which took place May 4, 1658. Mr. Holmes, who was doubtless well known to the people of Duxbury, as having been brought up in Scituate, a neighboring town, seems to have been desired by them immediately to fill the place of their deceased pastor; and this was probably the reason why the name of Mr. Holmes is not found in the

* He is designated on the Records as "John Wood alias Atwood"; and must not be confounded, as he often has been, with John Atwood, gentleman, formerly of London, the Assistant of Plymouth Colony in 1638, and Treasurer thereof till death; who d. in 1643, and left no issue. See the will of the latter, in Genealogical Register, Vol. IV., p. 173.

It is no where recorded that Rev. John Holmes of Duxbury was a son of William Holmes of Marshfield; but the evidence is such as to remove all reasonable doubt. The father of the Duxbury minister must have been a resident in the Old Colony, for a reason which may be deduced from a grant made to Rev. John Holmes from the Court, June, 1675, of land in Pinguine-hole [in Sandwich], "in the right of his father." His father's name is not mentioned in the Order of Court, [Old Colony Records, Court Orders, Vol. V., p. 118.] But it is clearly implied therein that the father lived in the Old Colony. The father could not have been John Holmes of Plymouth, the messenger of the General Court, for this man had a son John, the husband of Patience Faunce, and the father of eleven children. See Introduction to this Sketch. There was no man in the Old Colony who could be the father of the Duxbury pastor, save William Holmes of Marshfield. The similarity of names confirms the position now assumed. William Holmes had a son Isaac, and we find an Isaac among the children of Rev. John Holmes.

Catalogue of Graduates of Harvard College. It is known, however, that in 1658 he was "studying at Cambridge under President Chauncy," a former minister of Scituate.

He was much respected as a minister, and was endeared to his people by the humility and meekness of his character. His pastorate was peaceful and happy; and, so far as we can now judge, productive of none but desirable results.*

Rev. John Holmes died December 24, 1675. His will is dated Dec. 16, 1675; it was exhibited to the Court holden at Plymouth in March, 1675–6; and is found in the Old Colony Records, Wills, Vol. III., Part I., p. 169. He describes himself as "teacher of the Church of Christ at Duxburrow"; gives to his eldest son Joseph all my lattin and Greek books; gives to wife Mary, during her natural life, all my houses and lands in Duxburrow, with all my moveables, excepting, &c. Gives to my three children, Joseph, Mary, and Isaac, all my estate that my said wife shall die possessed of, to be equally divided amongst them. Appoints wife Mary, executrix. "I doe Request my trusty and well-beloved friends, Mr. John Alden and Mr. Constant Southworth to be the overseers of this my last will and testament." Witnesses, Josiah Standish, John Tracye.

His widow Mary became the third wife of Major William Bradford, a distinguished officer in "Philip's war," son of Gov. William Bradford, and himself Deputy Governor from 1682 till the arrival of the new Charter, 1692, except during the usurpation of Andros. She died Jan. 6, 1714–15.

The children of Rev. John Holmes were—

11. †Joseph,[3] b. July 9, 1665; m. 1. Sarah Sprague. 2. Mary Brewster.
12. Mary,[3] b. ———; is mentioned in her father's will, but of her we have no further knowledge. •
13. †Isaac,[3] b. 1674; m. Mary Allerton.

3.

JOSIAH HOLMES,[2] son of William Holmes[1] of Marshfield; m. March 20, 1665–6, HANNAH SAMPSON,[2] dau. of Henry Sampson of Duxbury. See Sampson Family, in the sequel.

He resided a long time in Duxbury and Marshfield. He was a surveyor of highways in Duxbury, 1681, and constable, 1683. He was of Marshfield in 1696, as appears from a list of the male members of the church in that town at the settlement of Rev. Edward Tompson in that year.‡ The list is contained in the Church Records, and names

* In 1667, Nathaniel Soule was brought before the Court, charged with abusing Mr. Holmes "by many false, scandulous, and approbiouse speeches;" and was sentenced to make a public acknowledgment, to pay a fine of twenty pounds, and sit in the stocks at the pleasure of the Court. The latter part of the penalty was remitted at the urgent solicitation of Mr. Holmes. Soule confessed that he had been guilty of "wickedly speaking, and with a high hand contumeliously villifying and scandulizing Mr. John Holmes," and added, "this my wickedness in soe speaking of soe godly a man, is greatly aggravated in that it hath a tendency to the hinderence of the efficacye of that great and honorable worke of the preaching of the Gospell, unto which he is called." [Winsor's History of Duxbury, p. 179.

‡ He was son of deacon Samuel, and grandson of Rev. William Tompson, both of Braintree; was born in that town April 20, 1665; H. C. 1684; ordained pastor in Marshfield, Oct. 14, 1696; died March 16, 1704–5, æ. 40.

Josiah Holmes before his brother Abraham. This circumstance, together with the fact that William Holmes, in his will, places the name of Josiah before that of Abraham—thus, "my two sons Josiah and Abraham"—and the more important fact that Josiah was married in 1665,—induce the belief that Josiah was the elder of the two; and this notwithstanding the Church Records of Scituate represent Josiah as having been baptized in 1650, and Abraham in 1641. Probably there is an error of ten years in the former case; no unusual affair in records.

Josiah Holmes, and his brothers Abraham and Isaac, removed to Rochester before 1700; probably in 1697 or 1698; and were among the early settlers of that town.

The children of Josiah Holmes were—

14. Hannah,[3] b. Oct. 11, 1667.
15. Darbous,[3] b. Aug. 4, 1669.*
16. Josiah,[3] b. Aug. 13, 1672; m. ———; lived in Rochester, in the same house with his father. He lived to old age. His children having all died young, he adopted James Cowing as his heir, who had lived with him from boyhood.
17. Mary,[3] b. Nov. 5, 1674.
18. †John,[3] b. May 28, 1678; m. Susanna Randall.
19. †William,[3] b. Jan. 18, 1679–80; m. Bathsheba ———.

4.

ABRAHAM HOLMES,[2] son of William Holmes[1] of Marshfield; bap. 1641; m. 1, Elizabeth Arnold, dau. of Rev. Samuel Arnold, who was pastor of the Church in Marshfield from 1659 to 1693; and died there Sept. 3, 1693. She died May, 1690. 2, in 1695, Abigail Nichols of Hingham.

He lived in Marshfield till about 1698, when he removed to Rochester, with his brothers Josiah and Isaac. His brother-in-law Samuel Arnold, (b. at Yarmouth, 1649) with a number of others from Marshfield and Duxbury, were already there; and Samuel Arnold, the younger, was ordained their pastor in 1684. Abraham Holmes was town treasurer of Rochester in 1698. His house stood a fourth of a mile southeast from Snow's Pond, on the westerly side of the road. He died April 17, 1722, a. 82. His grave-stone is still standing in the Old Cemetery at Rochester Centre, and is perfectly legible.

His children, all by first wife, were—

20. Elizabeth,[3] b. 1666.
21. Isaac.[3]
22. Bathsheba,[3] m. Jan. 21, 1691, Samuel Doggett, son of Thomas Doggett, his second wife. His first wife was Mary Rogers, m. Jan. 24, 1682. She d. 1690. Samuel and Bathsheba Doggett had *Elizabeth, Ebenezer, Bathsheba, John, Isaac,* who were all baptized Sept. 27, 1702; also *Lydia, Persis, Seth, Abigail.*
23. Rose,[3] m. March 22, 1698–9, Thomas Blanchard of Andover. The records speak of her as "of Marshfield" at the time of her marriage.
24. Susanna.[3]
25. †Experience,[3] b. 1681; m. Patience Nichols.

---

* I take this name from Winsor's History of Duxbury. Mr. Savage, in his Genealogical Dictionary, calls it (very properly) an impossible name. Probably it is a blunder of the Town Clerk for *Dorcas.*

5.

ISRAEL HOLMES,[2] brother of the preceding; bap. 1642; m. Nov. 24, 1681, DESIRE (DOTEY) SHERMAN, dau. of Edward Dotey, who came a youth in the Mayflower in 1620, and widow of William Sherman, Jun., all of Marshfield. She was married to Sherman, Dec. 25, 1667. He d. 1679.

If Israel Holmes had a wife before his marriage with Desire Sherman, nothing is now known of it.*

He spent his youth in Scituate, and his manhood in Marshfield. He was, with Joseph Trouant, "cast away, sailing into Plymouth Harbor, Feb. 24, 1684–5, and drowned, and was buried at Plymouth." [Marshfield Records.

His widow married for her third husband, Alexander Standish,[2] son of Capt. Miles Standish[1] of Duxbury. He d. 1702. She d. 1723, and her remains rest in the Old Cemetery at Marshfield, near the Church of the First Parish, among the family of her first husband, Sherman. She had five children by the first husband, two by the second, and three, Desire, Thomas, and Ichabod (Standish) by the third.‡

The children of Israel and Desire Holmes were—

26. †Israel,[3] b. Feb. 4, 1682–3; m. Elizabeth Turner.
27. †John,[3] b. Jan. 15, 1684–5; m. 1, Joanna Sprague. 2, Sarah Thomas.

6.

Capt. ISAAC HOLMES,[2] brother of the preceding; bap. 1644: m. April, 1678, ANNA ROUSE, dau. of John and Anna (Pabodie) Rouse of Duxbury and Marshfield. She d. Nov. 30, 1715, a. 64 years, 6 months. [Grave-stone.] Her grave-stone is still standing in the Old Cemetery at Rochester Centre.

He removed from Marshfield to Rochester, about 1697, with his brothers Josiah and Abraham. He settled about half a mile southwest from Abraham, on land not long ago owned and occupied by Capt. Jonathan Vaughan. Josiah lived about half a mile southerly from Isaac.

He was Captain of the Company of militia in Rochester.

His will is dated April 29, 1723; proved May 1, 1724; recorded Plym. Prob. 4 : 415. He speaks of himself as "well stricken in years." He mentions "my eldest sons Ebenezer and Cornelius"; of whom Ebenezer is the eldest of the family; "my two youngest sons Isaac and Josiah," and my son Isaac's wife Sarah. He died therefore in 1724, a. 80.

His children, as recorded in Marshfield, were—

28. Abigail,[3] b. Oct. 21, 1680; d. 1683.
29. †Ebenezer,[3] b. April 25, 1683; m. Hannah ———.

---

* There is an error in the Genealogical Register, Vol. VI., p. 348, which marries Israel Holmes to Anna Rouse in 1678. It should be *Isaac*.

‡ Her dau. Experience Sherman, b. 1678, m. Miles Standish,[3] her step-son. He inherited the homestead of his father and grandfather at Captain's Hill in Duxbury, where he died 1739. His widow Experience lived till 1744, and is supposed to have been the last individual bearing the name of Standish, who occupied that beautiful locality.

30. John,[3] b. Nov. 18, 1686.
31. Cornelius,[3] b. Nov. 10, 1688.
32. Mercy,[3] b. Jan. 1, 1690.
33. †Isaac,[3] b. April 5, 1693; m. Sarah ———.
34. Josiah,[3] b. July 23, 1696; m. May 12, 1721, Hannah Sherman of Marshfield, and had *Hazadiah*,[4] b. Dec. 3, 1721.

As Hon. Abraham Holmes [177] knew nothing of any of these children, except Isaac—knew not even that Capt. Isaac Holmes had such children—it seems to be a matter of plain inference that none except Isaac had in his day, descendants in Rochester.

THIRD GENERATION.

11.

JOSEPH HOLMES,[3] (*John*,[2] *William*,[1]) son of Rev. John Holmes[2] of Duxbury; b. there July 9, 1665; m. 1, SARAH SPRAGUE,[3] dau. of Samuel Sprague[2] of Duxbury, Representative of Duxbury, and Secretary of the Colony, who was son of William[1] of Hingham, 1636. 2, MARY BREWSTER, b. in Kingston, Feb. 10, 1678–9. She was a dau. of Wrestling,[3] son of Love,[2] son of Elder William Brewster.[1]

He lived for many years in Kingston near Duxbury line, on the place where Elisha Brewster now lives. In 1713 he exchanged farms with Wrestling Brewster, his wife's brother, and thenceforth lived on a farm in Kingston, near Plymouth line, owned and cultivated in 1850 by Pelham Brewster; where he died, June 26, 1753, a. 88. His widow Mary died April 17, 1761, a. 82.

His will is dated June 2, 1733; proved Aug. 10, 1733; recorded Plym. Prob. 6 : 382. He mentions wife Mary and son John; also children Joseph Holmes, Ephraim Holmes, Mary Dingley, Sarah Bearce, Abigail Turner, Jonathan Holmes, Micah Holmes, Kezia Holmes.

His children were—by first wife—

35. John,[4] b. ———. He is said to have lived in Marshfield. But those who make this statement, have confounded him with another John Holmes [27], son of Israel, who did live in Marshfield, and m. Joanna Sprague, 1710.

By second wife—

36. †Joseph,[4] b. Oct. 4, 1696; m. Rebecca Waterman.
37. Wrestling,[4] b. Feb. 8, 1698; d. young.
38. †Ephraim,[4] b. March 14, 1699; m. Sarah Tilden.
39. †Mary,[4] b. June 4, 1701; m. Jacob Dingley of Marshfield.
40. Sarah,[4] b. April 11, 1703; m. John Bearce of Halifax.
41. †Abigail,[4] b. July 18, 1705; m. Israel Turner of Pembroke.
42. †Jonathan,[4] b. July 5, 1709; m. 1, Mary Waterman; 2, Rebecca Tilden.
43. †Micah,[4] b. April 11, 1714; m. Rebecca Bradford.
44. Lydia,[4] b. June 5, 1717; d. young.
45. Kezia,[4] b. March 23, 1719; m. Isaiah Thomas, and removed to Newport, R. I.

13.

ISAAC HOLMES,[3] (*John*,[2] *William*,[1]) son of Rev. John Holmes of Duxbury; b. there 1674; m. MARY ALLERTON.

He lived in Kingston, near Blackwater Pond, on the place now, or not long since owned and occupied by Benjamin Sampson. He died there, April 11, 1738, a. 64. All of his surviving children moved away, and none of his descendants, it is said, now reside in Kingston.

His will is dated March 30, 1738; proved May 3, 1738; recorded Plym. Prob. 7 : 404. He mentions wife Mary; son Isaac, then under 21 years of age; and daus. Hannah Everson, Mary Phillips, Zerviah Chandler, Susanna Holmes.

His children were—

46. Hannah,[4] ——; m. —— Everson.
47. Mary,[4] ——; m. [John ?] Phillips.
48. Zerviah,[4] ——; m. —— Chandler.
48½. Susanna.[4]
49. Isaac,[4] ——; m. Mary ——; was a soldier in the "Old French War." His will, dated May 3, 1756, states that he was then "bound on the Expedition to Crown Point." It is likely that he never returned, for the probate of his will is dated Nov. 1, 1756. [Plym. Prob. 14 : 182.] Children—
    49½. *Benjamin,*[5] b. July 18, 1747; d. Aug. 13, 1748.
    50. *Isaac,*[5] b. July 10, 1749.
    51. *Benjamin,*[5] b. Sept. 13, 1754.
    52. *Sally,*[5] b. Oct. 14, 1756.
53. Benjamin,[4] ——; d. young.

18.

JOHN HOLMES,[3] (*Josiah,*[2] *William,*[1]) son of Josiah Holmes[2] of Marshfield; b. May 28, 1678; m. SUSANNA RANDALL, according to the testimony of her grand-daughter Betsey Holmes [139]; though Deane, in his History of Scituate, p. 288, gives her name as Susanna Briggs.

He resided at Holmes Hill, so called, in East Pembroke, near Marshfield. His wife Susanna d. Oct. 22, 1732.

His children were—

54. †Josiah,[4] b. Sept. 26, 1715; m. Sarah Rogers.
55. Mary,[4] b. April 29, 1717; m. Nathaniel Sampson,[4] b. Feb. 22, 1716, son of Nathaniel[3] of Duxbury. He d. 1783.
56. Deborah,[4] } twins, b. June 22, 1719, { m. —— Delano.
57. Ruth,[4] } { m. —— Bourne.
58. Abigail,[4] b. Feb. 21, 1720; m. 1, April 5, 1744, Josiah Bourne, Jr.; 2, Solomon Cushman.
59. Lemuel,[4] b. Nov. 24, 1723; removed to Boston.
60. Jacob,[4] b. April 13, 1726; m. ——; died at sea.
61. Nathaniel,[4] b. Dec. 8, 1729; m. the widow of his brother Jacob.

19.

WILLIAM HOLMES,[3] (*Josiah,*[2] *William,*[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Marshfield, Jan. 18, 1679–80; m. BATHSHEBA ——.

He lived in Pembroke, in a section of that town, it would seem, which was set off, July 4, 1734, to form, in conjunction with portions of Plympton and Middleborough, the town of Halifax.

He died probably in 1760, and his widow Bathsheba probably in the earlier part of 1763.

June 2, 1760. William Holmes, late of Halifax, having deceased, Robert Waterman of Halifax is appointed administrator. [Plymouth Prob. 15 : 522.

Amount of inventory, June, 1760, £35.3; all of which was personal estate; which induces the belief that he had previously divided his real estate among his children.

The will of Barshaba [Bathsheba] Holmes, widow of William Holmes of Halifax, is dated Dec. 25, 1762; proved April 4, 1763; recorded Plym. Prob. 16 : 436. She gives to [eldest] son William Holmes, a cow. To sons Simeon Holmes and Hezekiah Holmes, eight shillings each. To the children of my dau. Lydia Tilden, deceased, eight shillings. To my dau. Hannah Bears [Bearce], the wife of Joseph Bears; to my dau. Zilpha Holmes; to my dau. Elizabeth Holmes, the wife of my son William Holmes; to my dau. Jane Holmes, the wife of Capt. Ephraim Holmes; [a small sum to each.] Noah Cushing of Halifax, executor.

The children of William and Bathsheba Holmes were—

62. †William,[4] b. ———; m. Elizabeth ———.
63. †Simeon,[4] b. Nov. 3, 1721; m. Abiah Sturtevant; lived in Plympton.
64. Jane,[4] b. 1724; m. Capt. Ephraim Holmes[5] of Halifax.* She d. 1775, a. 51½ years. [It is erroneously stated in the former part of this volume, pp. 56, 59, that Ephraim Holmes was a brother of Hezekiah Holmes. He was his brother-in-law.]
65. Lydia,[4] b. ———; m. ——— Tilden; lived in Hanover, Mass. She died before 1762. Children—
Jane. *Mary.* *Friend.*
66. †Hezekiah,[4] b. Jan. 25, 1727–8; m. Mercy Bisbee.

---

* The Pedigree of Capt. Ephraim Holmes is as follows:—

I. JOHN HOLMES,[1] who was taxed at Plymouth, 1633 and 1634; freeman, 1634; was messenger of the General Court, and was on the list of those in Plymouth "able to bear arms," in 1643.

II. JOHN HOLMES,[2] also of Plymouth; m. Nov. 20, 1661, Patience Faunce. He d. in the summer of 1697. For his numerous family see the Introduction to this sketch.

III. JOHN HOLMES,[3] b. March 22, 1663; settled in Middleborough, where he died in 1728, æ. 66.

IV. JOHN HOLMES,[4] b. 1694; of Middleborough; m. Elizabeth ———, and had *Ephraim*,[5] b. April 19, 1719; *John*,[5] b. April 25, 1721; *Sarah*,[5] b. Oct. 21, 1724; *Betty*,[5] b. Sept. 24, 1727. John Holmes,[4] the father of these four children, d. in Middleborough, Feb. 14, 1729–30, æ. 36. He and his father probably lived in that portion of Middleborough which was set off in 1734 to form the town of Halifax. After his death, his widow Elizabeth m. Jacob Thomson of Middleborough.

V. EPHRAIM HOLMES,[5] his eldest son, b. 1719, was the husband of Jane Holmes[4] in the text. He chose Jacob Thomson for his guardian, March 14, 1733–4. [Plym. Prob. 7 : 6.

Ephraim Holmes was a Captain of the Province troops in His Majesty's service in several campaigns for the reduction of Canada, 1759–1762. See Massachusetts Archives.

Nathaniel Holmes[4] of Middleborough, who was doubtless an uncle of Ephraim, and son of John Holmes,[3] m. June 6, 1717, Martha Cushman,[4] bap. 1691, dau. of Deacon Elkanah Cushman of Plympton, and had *Nathaniel*,[5] b. June 21, 1718; d. 1779; *Jedidiah*,[5] b. May 19, 1720; *Jabez*,[5] b. Sept. 13, 1723; *Elkanah*,[5] b. Aug. 1, 1725; *John*,[5] b. April 20, 1727.

Thomas Holmes[4] of Middleborough, presumed to be a brother of Nathaniel,[4] m. April 1, 1731, Mary Sproat; had a dau. *Experience*,[5] b. Feb. 12, 1731–2. He had a brother Benjamin. Thomas d. in the autumn of 1733. Will dated Sept. 8; proved Dec. 20, 1733.

Jedidiah Holmes[5] of Middleborough, son of Nathaniel,[4] m. Ruth Barrows, Dec 12, 1746; and had *Joanna*,[6] b. April 20, 1747; *Martha*,[6] b. April 25, 1749; *Mary*,[6] b. Dec. 13, 1753; *Samuel*,[6] b. Dec. 21, 1758; *Ruth*,[6] b. Sept. 12, 1761.

67. Hannah,[4] b. ——; m. Joseph Bearce; lived in Pembroke; had a son who was a lieutenant in the Revolutionary war; besides other children.
68. Zebulon,[4] b. ——; a soldier in the "Old French War."
69. Zilpah,[4] b. ——; never married; lived to old age.

25.

EXPERIENCE HOLMES,[3] (*Abraham*,[2] *William*,[1]) son of Abraham[2] and Elizabeth (Arnold) Holmes; b. in Marshfield, 1681; m. PATIENCE NICHOLS.

He settled just within the line of Dartmouth, in what was afterwards Fairhaven, on a farm which was afterwards known as the Parish Farm, having been purchased by the parish for the use and occupancy of Rev. Thomas West.* He died in 1715, a. 34. His widow married Dea. Ephraim Wood, who lived in Middleborough, near the slitting mill, sometimes called Oliver's Works. By him she had *Manasseh* and *Bathsheba*. *Manasseh* m. a Pomeroy, and had Pelham, Manasseh, Thomas, Nichols, and Sarah, who m. a Haskell. *Bathsheba* m. Col. Ebenezer Sproat, the owner of a fine farm, an innkeeper, colonel in the militia, and many years Representative of the town of Middleborough; their children were, Mary, who m. William Torrey, Esq.; Ebenezer, b. 1752, a Colonel in the Army of the Revolution;‡ Bathsheba, m. Cyrus Keith, Esq.; Thomas, m. a Briggs from Pembroke; James, a lawyer, of Taunton; Samuel, an invalid; Earl, who lived in Ohio, and was never married.

Mrs. Patience Wood survived her second husband.

---

* Rev. Thomas West was the first pastor of the Third Parish in Rochester, in the northwest part of that town; was installed there about 1758. He was previously colleague pastor with Rev. Experience Mayhew, on Martha's Vineyard. He d. in Rochester in 1790. He was father of Rev. Dr. Samuel West, of Hollis Street Church, Boston.

‡ Col. Ebenezer Sproat, b. 1752, entered the army as Captain, and soon rose to the rank of Major, in the Tenth Massachusetts Regiment, commanded by Col. Shepard. In 1778, he was Lieutenant-Colonel in Gen. John Glover's brigade of four regiments, which was stationed at Providence. He was then said to be the tallest man in the brigade, being six feet and four inches high, with limbs perfectly correspondent. Of the perils of the war he largely partook, being engaged in the battles of Trenton, Princeton, Monmouth, and many others. His superior excellence as a disciplinarian attracted the notice of the Baron Steuben, who appointed him Inspector of the Brigade.

In January, 1781, a dangerous mutiny broke out in the New Jersey line, stationed at Pompton, N. J., and a detachment of five hundred men was ordered out to suppress it. Of this detachment Col. Sproat was second in command, Gen. Robert Howe being the chief.

After the war, he lived for some time in Providence, and married Catharine Whipple, daughter of Commodore Abraham Whipple. They had but one child, a daughter, who married Solomon Sibley, Esq., of Detroit. Col. Sproat was one of the leaders in the enterprise of settling the present State of Ohio, and was one of the party, forty-eight in number, which arrived at the mouth of the Muskingum on the 7th of April, 1788, and commenced the town of Marietta, the first white settlement in that State. He was known to the Indians as the Big Buckeye, from which originated the term now applied to all the people of Ohio. He was sheriff of the County fourteen years, till removed from office under the administration of Jefferson in 1802, for his political opinions, being a Federalist of the Old School, the School of Washington. He died suddenly, in the full vigor of health, in February, 1805. His name was held in grateful remembrance by all ho knew him. [Hildreth's (S. P.) Early Settlers of Ohio.

The children of Experience and Patience Holmes were—

70. †Elizabeth,[4] ——; m. Jethro Ashley.
71. †Sarah,[4] ——; m. Elias Miller of Middleborough.
72. †Experience,[4] } twins (posthumous), } m. Hannah Sampson.
73. An infant, } b. May 29, 1716, } d. very soon.

26.

ISRAEL HOLMES,[3] (*Israel*,[2] *William*,[1]) son of Israel and Desire Holmes of Marshfield; b. there, Feb. 4, 1682–3; m. ELIZABETH TURNER,[3] dau. of Daniel Turner,[2] who was son of Humphrey Turner,[1] all of Scituate.

They lived and died in Marshfield, and their memorial-stones are still in a state of good preservation. "Mrs. Elizabeth, wife of Israel Holmes, died Jan. 23, 1754, aged 72. Israel Holmes died Sept. 7, 1760, aged 78." [Church Records.

They seem to have had a son—

74. Israel.[4] "He resided on the olden Holmes estate in South Marshfield. Having no children, he gave it to his next neighbor, Col. Anthony Thomas, to support himself and wife [from the proceeds] during their life. It is now owned by Mr. Charles Sampson, whose second wife was great-grand-dau. of Col. Anthony Thomas." [Letter of Miss M. A. Thomas.

27.

JOHN HOLMES,[3] (*Israel*,[2] *William*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Marshfield, Jan. 15, 1684–5; m. 1, May 11, 1710, JOANNA SPRAGUE, dau. of Secretary Samuel Sprague of Duxbury. 2, Sept. 8, 1720, SARAH THOMAS, dau. of Samuel Thomas of Marshfield.*

He died Jan. 23, 1748. His wife Sarah lived to be ONE HUNDRED YEARS of age.

The children of John and Sarah (Thomas) Holmes were—

75. Thomas,[4] b. Oct. 15, 1720; m. Oct. 12, 1748, Lydia White, a great-grand-daughter of Peregrine White. They settled near Stockbridge's mills in Scituate. They had—
    Benjamin,[5] b. April 10, 1749; m. Kezia Cudworth.
    Sarah,[5] b. Feb. 8, 1751; m. Benjamin James; parents of the late Dr. Elisha James of Scituate, and grandparents of Benjamin James, now of South Boston.
    Faith,[5] b. Feb. 10, 1753, m. —— Bartlett.
    Christina,[5] b. April 27, 1755.
    Thomas,[5] b. March 4, 1758.
    Lydia,[5] b. March 25, 1760; m. —— Clapp.
76. Sarah,[4] b. Sept. 17, 1722; m. Aaron Simmons, Jan. 14, 1749.
77. Samuel,[4] b. Nov. 20, 1724; m. Zeruiah Simmons, 1757. They had—
    Isaac,[5] ——; m. Bethiah Thomas of Marshfield. They removed to Winthrop, Me. They had a family, and lived to an advanced age.
    Martha,[5] ——; m. —— Mitchell.
    Susanna.[5]

* Some have supposed that Joanna Sprague was the wife of John Holmes[4] [35], son of Joseph[3] and Sarah (Sprague) Holmes of Kingston. But Joanna Sprague and Sarah Sprague were sisters; and it cannot be believed that John Holmes[4] [35] would marry his own aunt.

An additional ground of support for the statement in the text is this: Samuel Sprague, Junior, the brother of Sarah and Joanna Sprague, married Bethiah Thomas, the only sister of Sarah Thomas, second wife of John Holmes[3] [27.] Nothing was more common, in those days, than such double alliances. Whether John Holmes[3] [27] had children by Joanna Sprague is not known.

78. Lydia,[4] b. April 24, 1729; never married; died at the age of ONE HUNDRED YEARS.
79. Ruth,[4] b. Jan. 3, 1735; never married; died at an advanced age.
80. John,[4] b. March 14, 1738; m. Bathsheba Walker, 1772. They had—
Mary,[5] b. Oct. 25, 1772; m. Aaron Sampson.
Nancy,[5] b. Dec. 19, 1775; m. Amos Sherman.
Sarah,[5] b. Jan. 25, 1780; m. Japhet Mitchell. She is still living, 1862.
John,[5] b. ——; m. Margaret Porter. They left a number of sons.

29.

EBENEZER HOLMES,[3] (*Isaac*,[2] *William*,[1]) eldest son of Capt. Isaac[2] and Anna (Rouse) Holmes of Rochester; b. in Marshfield, April 25, 1683; m. HANNAH ———.

They lived in Rochester. Their children were—

81. John,[4] b. Aug. 19, 1717.
82. Barnabas,[4] b. May 5, 1719.
83. Ebenezer,[4] b. Sept. 3, 1720; m. April 5, 1744, Abigail Newcomb of Pembroke.
84. Seth,[4] b. Dec. 22, 1721.
85. Rebecca,[4] b. March 8, 1722–3.
86. Lydia,[4] b. Feb. 22, 1724–5.
87. Hannah,[4] b. Dec. 17, 1727.

33.

ISAAC HOLMES,[3] (*Isaac*,[2] *William*,[1]) brother of the preceding, b. in Marshfield, April 5, 1693; m. SARAH ———.

He lived in Rochester; was a blacksmith; and easily irritated. When at work over his anvil, if the iron did not easily assume the shape he desired, he would say, "I'll smash you," and throw it and his hammer across the shop; then would stand still, scratch his head, and say, "I'm a fool, I think;" pick up the hammer and iron and go to work again. He was very deaf, which was supposed to be occasioned by the noise of his drum, having, when young, been a drummer in his father's company. He was one of those that united in forming the parish in the northwest part of the town of Rochester.*

He died about the year 1747. His children were—

88. A daughter,[4] ——; m. —— Goodspeed.
89. Sarah,[4] ——; m. —— Williams, and moved to Western Massachusetts.
90. Mercy,[4] ——; m. John Perry; they lived and died in Assawampset, a locality in Middleborough.
91. Abigail,[4] ——; m. Elijah Parker.

* About the time of Isaac Holmes's death, a minister of the name of Pell preached in that parish, though he was never settled there. This minister had on one side of his face a mark resembling the impression of a man's hand, of which he gave the following account: When young, as he was taking a morning's walk, he saw in the road before him a young woman of pleasing form and motions, and quickened his steps to overtake her. When he came up, he accosted her with—"Good morning, ma'am; well overtaken!" She turned round, and he found she was an utter stranger. She made no reply, but with her open hand gave him a severe slap on the side of his face, and left him. The slap left an impression on his face, which remained ever after. He was seized with a kind of stupor, and what became of her he could not tell. This story he told, and none ever doubted it; for he was considered a very pious man.

I have given this story from the MS. of Hon. Abraham Holmes [177], who received it from an aunt of his, one of Mr. Pell's hearers. It may pass as a specimen of the stories which were often circulated among our worthy, but too credulous progenitors.

FOURTH GENERATION.

36.

JOSEPH HOLMES,[4] (*Joseph*,[3] *John*,[2] *William*,[1]) son of Joseph[3] and Mary (Brewster) Holmes of Kingston; b. Oct. 4, 1696; m. May 20, 1731, REBECCA WATERMAN, b. Oct. 9, 1710, dau. of Robert and Mary Waterman of that section of Plympton, which in 1734 became a part of Halifax. He lived in Kingston, and occupied the homestead.

His will is dated April 22, 1756. He mentions wife Rebecca and son Joseph; also sons Lemuel, Melatiah, John, and Thomas, these four being under twenty-one years of age; likewise daus. Lydia, Rebecca, *Susanna*, Anna. [Plym. Prob. 14 : 132]. The name *Susanna* is probably a clerical error for Laurana.

He d. April 26, 1756, a. 60. His widow m. Rev. William Rand, who was b. in Charlestown, 1700; H. C. 1721; minister of Sunderland, 1724–1745, and of Kingston, 1746–1779; d. March 1779, six weeks after his marriage.

The children of Joseph and Rebecca Holmes were—

92. Mary,[5] b. Feb. 21, 1732; d. May 22, 1735.
93. †Joseph,[5] b. Oct. 20, 1733; m. Jemima Adams.
94. Lydia,[5] b. Nov. 9, 1736; never married.
95. Rebecca,[5] b. Jan. 17, 1738; m. her cousin Jonathan Holmes [121].
96. Laurana,[5] b. April 7, 1740; m. October 31, 1771, Stetson Bradford[6] of Kingston, b. Feb. 17, 1739, son of Capt. Robert[5] and Sarah (Stetson) Bradford. Robert[5] was son of John,[4] who was son of John,[3] who was son of Major William,[2] and grandson of Gov. William Bradford.[1] See Genealogical Register, IV., p. 237. She had four sons and two daus., and d. March 13, 1825, æ. 85.
97. Lemuel,[5] b. Feb. 11, 1742; d. April 6, 1771, æ. 29.
98. Jedidiah,[5] b. Jan. 1, 1744; d. Feb. 18, 1744.
99. †Melatiah,[5] b. March 30, 1745; m. Elizabeth Bradford.
100. Anna,[5] b. July 16, 1748; m. Paul Bailey of Scituate, March 8, 1769.
101. John,[5] b. Jan. 14, 1751; unm.; was master of a vessel, and d. in Virginia, or North Carolina, March 20, 1772, a. 21.
102. †Thomas,[5] b. Jan. 28, 1755; m. Deborah Delano.

38.

EPHRAIM HOLMES,[4] (*Joseph*,[3] *John*,[2] *William*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. March 14, 1699; m. Jan. 1, 1733–4, SARAH TILDEN of Marshfield, b. 1703.

He lived in Kingston, at the locality known as Blackwater, on the place afterwards owned and occupied by his grandson Nathaniel Holmes[6] [225]. The house which he built in 1733, in which he was married, and where he lived and died, is yet standing. He was a large land-owner, and a principal proprietor of the forge on Hall's Brook, in the northwest part of Kingston, long since demolished; also of the Upper Iron Works.

He d. Nov. 10, 1780, a. 81. His wife d. March 27, 1773, a. 70.

Their children were—

103. †Ephraim,[5] b. Oct. 31, 1734; m. Zeruiah Bryant.
104. Sarah,[5] b. March 23, 1740–1; m. David Carver of Marshfield, November 23, 1775.
105. †Levi,[5] b. Nov. 28, 1747; m. Lydia Bradford.

39.

MARY HOLMES,[4] (*Joseph*,[3] *John*,[2] *William*,[1]) sister of the preceding; b. June 7, 1701; m. JACOB DINGLEY[4] of Marshfield, who also lived in Duxbury. He was son of John[3] and grandson of Jacob,[2] who was son of John,[1] all of Marshfield. He d. Dec. 24, 1772, a. 69.

Their children were—

106. Abner (Dingley), b. Jan. 31, 1732; m. Ruth ———. (?)
107. Mary (Dingley), b. Nov. 10, 1735; m. Simeon Cook, Jan. 1, 1756.
108. Sarah (Dingley), b. April 11, 1742.
109. Abigail (Dingley), b. May 5, 1745.
110. Jacob (Dingley), b. ———; m. Susanna ———. She d. March 17, 1782.

41.

ABIGAIL HOLMES,[4] (*Joseph*,[3] *John*,[2] *William*,[1]) sister of the preceding; b. July 18, 1705; m. ISRAEL TURNER[5] of Pembroke. He was son of Japhet,[4] who was son of Japhet,[3] son of John,[2] son of Humphrey Turner,[1] who settled in Scituate, 1633.

He d. Sept. 24, 1760. She died Oct. 25, 1787, æ. 83.

Her children were—

111. Deborah (Turner), b. June 20, 1731; m. Israel Cozzens.
112. Jonathan (Turner), b. March 24, 1732; m. Mary Bonney.
113. Abigail (Turner), b. May 7, 1735.
114. Priscilla (Turner), b. Dec. 31, 1736; m. Isaac Phillips.
115. Betty (Turner), b. May 27, 1739; m. Robert Barker.
116. Christiana (Turner), b. June 20, 1741; m. Pool Spear.
117. Israel (Turner), b. April 6, 1743; m. Elizabeth Hall.
118. Daniel (Turner), b. Feb. 7, 1744.
119. Elisha (Turner), m. Sarah Keen.

42.

JONATHAN HOLMES,[4] (*Joseph*,[3] *John*,[2] *William*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. July 5, 1709; m. 1, MARY WATERMAN of Plympton, who was b. Feb. 25, 1715–16, and d. Jan. 26, 1749–50, a. 34. 2, Dec. 19, 1752, REBECCA TILDEN, b. April 27, 1705, sister of Sarah, his brother Ephraim's wife.

He lived in Kingston, on the place where his grandson Lewis Holmes [259] has since lived, near the Upper Iron Works, of which he owned a part. He was a "bloomer," and was overseer of the forges in Kingston.

He d. Aug. 5, 1787, a. 78. His wife Rebecca d. Dec. 12, 1791, æ. 87.

His children, all by first wife, were—

120. Abigail,[5] b. Oct. 18, 1734; m. John Bearce of Kingston. They lived on the north side of Jones River Pond, on the place where John and Ichabod Bearce lived in 1850. They had six children. He d. July 16, 1806, a. 80. She d. Jan. 10, 1810, æ. 75 years, 3 months.
121. †Jonathan,[5] b. April 27, 1736; m. his cousin Rebecca Holmes [95].
122. Charles,[5] b. Aug. 1, 1741; d. Aug. 8, 1741.
123. †Robert,[5] b. June 16, 1743; m. Abigail Howland.
124. Mary,[5] b. May 1, 1745; m. Oct 9, 1766, James Morton of Plympton, afterwards of Chesterfield, in Western Massachusetts.
125. †Jedidiah,[5] b. March 4, 1749; m. Sarah Adams.

43.

MICAH HOLMES,[4] (*Joseph*,[3] *John*,[2] *William*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. April 11, 1714; m. Jan. 31, 1753, REBECCA BRADFORD,[6] b. Dec. 31, 1730, sister of Stetson Bradford, who m. Laurana Holmes, his brother's daughter.

They lived in Kingston, on the place afterwards occupied by Col. Charles Holmes [241] and since that by his son James W. Holmes. The family afterwards removed to Woodstock, Vt. She d. Sept. 25, 1778.

Their children were—

126. Abigail,[5] b. Oct. 17, 1753.
127. Kezia,[5] b. Feb. 4, 1755.
128. Orpah,[5] b. March 16, 1757.
129. Rebecca,[5] b. Aug. 11, 1760.
130. Micah,[5] b. Nov. 4, 1762.
131. Oliver.[5]
132. Israel.[5]

54.

JOSIAH HOLMES,[4] (*John*,[3] *Josiah*,[2] *William*,[1]) eldest son of John[3] and Susanna (Randall) Holmes of Pembroke; b. Sept. 26, 1715; m. SARAH ROGERS of Marshfield.

They seem to have lived in East Pembroke, near Marshfield.

Their children were—

133. Abigail,[5] b. Sept. 7, 1737; m. Jonathan Joice.
134. Mercy,[5] b. Oct. 5, 1739; m. Obadiah Damon, 1761.
135. Ruth,[5] b. July 29, 1745; never married; died at the age of 87.
136. Josiah,[5] b. July 12, 1748.
137. Molly,[5] } twins, b. May 4, 1756.
138. Lydia,[5] }
139. Betsey,[5] b. June 5, 1758; d. April, 1856, æ. 98. She had an old Family Bible, from which this record and that of her grandfather Holmes's family, [18] were transcribed.

62.

WILLIAM HOLMES,[4] (*William*,[3] *Josiah*,[2] *William*,[1]) eldest son of William[3] and Bathsheba Holmes of Pembroke; b. there about 1720; m. ELIZABETH ———.

He removed from Pembroke to Winchester, N. H., about 1765. He lived there till about 1785, when he removed with his son Stetson to Hartland, Vt., on Connecticut River. He was a man of odd, eccentric character, and full of low wit, specimens of which are still retained in the memories of the aged. His children were—

140. †Stetson[5]; m. Anna ——; removed to Hartland, Vt., about 1785.
141. Prentice.[5]
142. Zebulon[5]; was a soldier of the Revolution.
143. Ruth.[5]
144. †Absalom[5] (probably); m. Deborah Williams.
145. Elizabeth[5] (probably); m. Stephen Maine, Esq., in Hartland, Jan. 29, 1804.

There were several other daughters, whose names are unknown.

63.

SIMEON HOLMES,[4] (*William*,[3] *Josiah*,[2] *William*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. Nov. 3, 1721; m. ABIAH STURTEVANT of Plympton.

He lived for a time in Plympton, but appears to have soon moved away, as no record of his family appears on Plympton Records, and no will or settlement of his estate appears on the Probate Records at Plymouth.

66.

HEZEKIAH HOLMES,[4] (*William*,[3] *Josiah*,[2] *William*,[1]) son of William[3] and Bathsheba Holmes of Pembroke, the part afterwards included in Halifax; b. Jan. 25, 1727–8; m. 1755, MERCY BISBEE,[5] b. Oct. 28, 1736, O. S., dau. of John[5] and Abiah (Bonney) Bisbee of Pembroke.*

---

* Hezekiah Holmes of Pembroke was a Lieutenant in His Majesty's service, in the Company under the command of Capt. John Loring, in the Expedition against Crown Point, from Feb. 18 to Oct. 27, 1756.

Hezekiah Holmes of Pembroke was a First Lieutenant in His Majesty's service, in a Company of Foot, under the command of Capt. Abel Keen, in the Regiment of Col. Thomas Doty, raised by the Province for the reduction of Canada, from March 13 to Nov. 25, 1758, at £5 per month. [Mass. Archives.

The pedigree of MERCY BISBEE is as follows:—

I. THOMAS BISBEE[1] came from Sandwich, Eng., with six children and three servants, and settled at Scituate as early as 1634. He was admitted freeman of Plymouth Colony, Jan. 2, 1637–8. The name in the early records is *Besbeach, Besbetch, Besbitch, Besbege, Beesbeech*, &c. "Goodman Besbitch joyned the Church in Scituate, April 30, 1637; and was invested into the office of Deacon, Feb. 22, 1637–8." [From an original MS. of Rev. John Lothrop, first pastor of Scituate, afterwards of Barnstable, printed in the Genealogical Register, Vol. IX., p. 280, and X., p. 37.

He was of Duxbury, 1638, and representative of that town in 1643. Afterwards he was of Marshfield. Of his six children we know the names of only *Elisha*,[2] and *Alice*,[2] who m. John Bourne, and d. 1686.

II. ELISHA BISBEE[2] was a cooper by trade, though in his will he calls himself "glover." He was on the list of those in Scituate "able to bear arms," 1643. He kept a ferry and a tavern in 1644. His children were *Hopestill*,[3] b. 1645; *John*,[3] b. 1647; *Mary*,[3] b. 1648, m. Jacob Beals; *Martha*,[3] m. Jonathan Turner, 1667; *Elisha*,[3] b. 1654, d. 1715; *Hannah*,[3] b. 1656, m. Thomas Brooks, 1687.

His will is dated April 6, 1688; proved June 4, 1690; recorded Plym. Prob. 1 : 64. He calls himself Elisha Besbey, senr., glover, of Marshfield; mentions eldest son Hopestill Besbey and wife, to whom he gives land in Marshfield and in Scituate, up the North River. Mentions also my son John Besbey's children; my son Elisha Besbey's children; children of my daughter Mary Beals, wife of Jacob Beals; children of my daughter Martha Turner, deceased, wife of Jonathan Turner; children of my daughter Hannah Brooks, wife of Thomas Brooks.

III. HOPESTILL BISBEE,[3] b. 1645; m. SARAH ———. He was of Marshfield, and died there intestate, Nov. 12, 1695. His widow Sarah was appointed administratrix, Feb. 18, 1695–6. Before Dec. 4, 1696, when she rendered her account, she had changed her name to *Lincoln*.

IV. JOHN BISBEE,[4] son of Hopestill Bisbee, was b. 1688. He was a farmer; lived in Pembroke, and died there, intestate, 1774, a. 86. His son Jonah was appointed administrator, Feb. 7, 1774. His son,

V. JOHN BISBEE,[5] b. about 1710, m. ABIAH BONNEY, dau. of James Bonney of Pembroke.* He was a farmer; lived in Pembroke, and died about 1756.

The children of John Bisbee, by his wife Abiah Bonney, were—

Abner,[6] b. 1734; removed to Springfield, Vt. Children—

Elizabeth,[7] m. David Toles; lived in Windsor, Vt.; no children.
Abner,[7] lived in Springfield, Vt.; had five sons and two daughters.
John,[7] lived in Springfield; removed to Newport, Vt.; had issue.
Elisha,[7] lived in Springfield; had twelve children.
Elijah,[7] lived in Springfield; had two daughters.
Gad,[7] moved to Newport, Vt.
Sally,[7] m. Benjamin Toles; lived in Weathersfield, Vt.; had 12 children.

Mercy,[6] b. Oct. 28, 1736; m. HEZEKIAH HOLMES, in the text.

Sarah,[6] b. ———; unmarried.

---

* James Bonney, the father of Abiah Bonney, died in the winter of 1723-4. He left a widow, Desire; a son James, who was of age; a dau. Abiah, and sons Job and Elijah; these three being minors above fourteen years of age in 1726, when Nehemiah Cushing was appointed their guardian.

He was a blacksmith, and very ingenious at his trade; a man of robust health, and of great physical power. He also possessed a vigorous understanding and a sound judgment, united with a fondness for

---

Elizabeth,[6] b. about 1740; m. John Thompson; lived for a time in Halifax, Mass.; removed to Springfield, Vt.; thence to Kingsborough, N. Y. Her children were—

John Bisbee (Thompson), d. in Vermont, after the removal of his parents to Kingsborough.

Peter (Thompson), never married; joined the Society of Friends.

Cynthia (Thompson), never married.

James (Thompson), never married; died in middle age.

† *William* (Thompson), m. Belinda Reeve. See his Family in the sequel.

Barzillai (Thompson), "went to the Western country" [perhaps Western New York]; died many years ago, without issue.

Calvin (Thompson), settled in Western New York.

Joseph (Thompson), settled in Western New York.

Sarah (Thompson), m. Elijah Foster; lived in Sherburne, Chenango Co., N. Y. She died, leaving two daughters.

Elizabeth (Thompson), m. Pelatiah Shepard of Kingsborough, N. Y. They removed to Wisconsin. They had—

Elizabeth (Shepard), unmarried; died at the age of about 30.

Stephen (Shepard), b. at Kingsboro', N. Y., July 26, 1800; embarked at Boston, Nov. 3, 1827, with a company of missionaries, for the Sandwich Islands; arrived at Honolulu, March 31, 1828; was in the service of the A. B. C. F. M. as missionary printer, till his death, which took place at Lahaina, July 6, 1834. His wife was Margaret C. Slow of Champion, N. Y., b. in ———, Pa., March 6, 1801. She returned to this country with two children, Jan. 6, 1835.

John Bisbee (Shepard), m. Rachel Willis; they have four or five children; and live in Delavan, Walworth Co., Wisconsin.

Lucinda (Thompson), m. Jacob Mead; settled in Palatine, N. Y.; had two sons, Isaac and Charles.

Chloe (Thompson), m. Richard Horth; had four sons and two daughters; lost her husband, and now (1862) lives with her children in Cattaraugus County, New York.

John,[6] b. 1750; moved to Springfield, Vt., and Hubbardton, Vt. Children—

Roxana,[7] m. ——— Lathrop; settled in Sudbury, Vt.; had several children.

Belinda,[7] m. ——— Goodell; lived in Sudbury or Hubbardton, Vt.; had two children.

Rispah,[7] m. Ezekiel Newton; lived in Weathersfield, Vt.; one child.

Charles,[7] lived in Bethany (?); had one son, a teacher at St. Albans, Vt., and elsewhere.

Jason.[7]

Jotham,[7] was an officer in the war of 1812.

Polly,[7] m. Frederic Hopkins; settled in Norwich, Chenango Co., N. Y.; had ten children.

William Thompson, son of John and Elizabeth (Bisbee) Thompson, in the foregoing series, lived in Kingsborough, N. Y. He was not possessed of much worldly property, though respectably connected. He married Belinda Reeve, a relative of Tapping Reeve of Litchfield, Ct., Chief Justice of Connecticut. After her husband's death, Mrs. Thompson resided at Whitestown, Oneida Co., N. Y. Their children were—

Sarah, who m. a Rowe, removed to the Black River Country [near the east end of Lake Ontario?] and died soon after.

William, a wayward youth, went to the far West.

John, b. July 17, 1799. See below.

Abner, d. many years since, in Florida, N. Y.

Belinda, m. Aaron Smith.

Mary, resides in Ohio.

Eliza, m. Josiah Houghton; resides in Ohio.

David, resides in Ohio.

Rev. John Thompson, the third of these children, deserves special notice, both on account of the excellence of his character, and the remarkable experience through

reading and a taste for poetry. A poetic paraphrase by him of the 137th Psalm, is still remembered. He was a selectman of Pembroke, and held other town offices. He was an officer in the "Old French War," as appears from the Massachusetts Archives, as quoted in the note below. He was also an officer, for about two years, in the war of the Revolution.

---

which the Providence of God led him. He was born in Kingsborough, July 17, 1799. When about ten years old, he went to live with that most worthy man, Deacon Samuel Giles, whose wife was a cousin of his father. Deacon Giles's house was from this time his home. Here he was treated as a child, and trained up in habits of industry and in the fear of the Lord. He became much attached to the family; was as a dutiful son to Mr. and Mrs. Giles, and a kind, affectionate brother to their daughter Sarah, the only child remaining at home.

In the summer of 1819, in a time of religious revival, he became a subject of the renewing grace of God, and united himself, in December of that year, to the Congregational (now Presbyterian) Church in Kingsborough, Rev. Elisha Yale, D. D., pastor. Very soon after, he conceived the purpose of preparing himself to go as a missionary teacher to the Indians of our country. Dr. Yale, however, thought it desirable that he should obtain a thorough education, and he assented. I have his own declaration, that he "commenced a course of liberal study that he might be prepared to preach Christ to the heathen." He fitted for College with Dr. Yale, who gave him his tuition; other friends of Christ—especially Deacon Giles—gave him his board; Mrs. Giles, her daughter, and other ladies, furnished his clothing. He entered the Sophomore class in Middlebury College, September, 1823, and graduated there in 1826. While a member of College, he paid a portion of his expenses by teaching school in vacation. Having pursued a course of Theological study two years at the Seminary at Princeton, N. J., he was licensed to preach in September, 1828, by the Presbytery of Albany, and shortly after ordained at Kingsborough a missionary to the heathen. His teacher and patron, Dr. Yale, preached the Sermon on the occasion, and gave the Right Hand of Fellowship.

Having previously been accepted as a missionary of the A. B. C. F. M. he embarked at New York, December 16, 1828, in the ship Saluda, Capt. Jennings, for Charleston, S. C., on the way to the Cherokee country, the scene of his future labors. He arrived at Carmel, the missionary station to which he was destined, Jan. 23, 1829. Among the dark sons of the forest, who had already arisen to a degree of civilization, and to some knowledge of the Gospel, under the self-denying labors of the missionaries, he spent more than three years of faithful, earnest toil. His exertions in their behalf were cut short by the violent interference of white men, more savage than the Indians themselves. The people of Georgia had long coveted the lands of the Cherokees, and now determined to obtain possession of them, though secured to the rightful owners by many solemn treaties. The laws of Georgia were extended over the Cherokee Territory, and all persons residing within those limits received notice to swear allegiance to the State aforesaid or to quit the country. The missionaries, who were residing there under the authority of the United States, resolved to do neither. Mr. Thompson, therefore, was arrested by a band of ruffians, appropriately styled "The Georgia Guard," on the 8th of July, 1831; and on one of the hottest days of the year, in that Southern climate, he was chained to the tail of a cart, and compelled to travel at an equal pace with the horses, or be dragged through mud and water, over the roughest roads, till his feet bled profusely and were badly swollen. What little property he had was taken from him. He was thrown into prison, and detained for some time; suffering great hardship and ill treatment from the Georgia Guard. He was released and arrested three times; and remained in prison in all, three months. At length, he was allowed to depart and return to the North, but without anything to supply his wants by the way. Such was the boasted chivalry of the South! Such the brutal character of slave-holders! Notwithstanding this infamous treatment, he would have continued to labor among the Cherokees—a service he greatly loved; but the failure of his wife's health, and the impossibility of her recovery if she remained there, constrained him to seek a more northern clime. By great effort, he reached, in April, 1832, with his wife and children, the State of Ohio, where he remained some years, laboring, as he could, in the cause of his Master.

On the 5th of April, 1840, he commenced his labors as pastor of the Congregational Church in Winchester, N. H. Here he spent six years in faithful service in

He lived in Pembroke till about the year 1773, when he removed with his family to Springfield, Vt. He afterwards removed to Kingsborough, N. Y., where he d. Jan. 14, 1814, a. 86. His wife Mercy d. at the residence of her son, Orsamus, in Pomfret, Chautauque Co., N.Y., March 1, 1821, æ. 85.

Their children, all born in Pembroke, were—

151. Lucinda,[5] b. April 24, 1756; m. Ichabod Wadhams; she d. Sept. 30, 1811.
152. †Orsamus,[5] b. Oct. 11, 1757; m. Ruth Webb.
153. Cynthia,[5] b. June 24, 1760; d. May 23, 1761.
154. Laurana,[5] b. Jan. 17, 1762; m. Dea. Samuel Giles. See pp. 55–62 of this volume.
155. Abiah,[5] b. Jan. 6, 1765; m. William Bragg; lived in Springfield, Vt.; no children.
156. Abner,[5] b. May 6, 1766; d. in 1777, in the 12th year of his age.

---

the Gospel; and won the esteem and confidence of all by his upright life and kind, affectionate demeanor. There he closed his earthly career, April 3, 1846, æ. 47.

Mr. Thompson married, Nov. 20, 1828, Ruth Bateman Johnson, b. at Shoreham, Vt., May 23, 1805, dau. of William and Mary (Bateman) Johnson of that place. Their children were—

Mary Eliza, b. in Georgia, Dec. 1, 1829; formerly a teacher in Mrs. Willard's Seminary, in Troy, N. Y., now wife of S. B. Saxton, flour merchant, of Troy.
William Johnson, b. in Georgia, Aug. 16, 1831; d. Aug. 18, 1831.
Edwin Johnson, b. in Middlebury, Ohio, Oct. 7, 1833; resides in Minnesota, a teacher; m. Ellie P. Armstrong of Shoreham, Vt. They have two children.
George Bates, b. in Middle Granville, N.Y., Jan. 12, 1839; resides in Troy, N.Y.

Mrs. Thompson, widow of Rev. John Thompson, died Aug. 3, 1854, after years of suffering, from diseases aggravated by the privations and toils of her missionary life.

The Compiler trusts that he may be indulged in what is to him a very pleasant reminiscence. In May, 1823, I left my commercial employment in Philadelphia, and returned to my native city, Boston, for the purpose of engaging in studies preparatory to the ministry of the Gospel. I took Kingsborough, N. Y., in my way, and passed a very happy week in the family of my mother's uncle, Deacon Samuel Giles. While there, I called, one day, at the house of Rev. Mr. Yale to see some young men who were under his tuition preparing for College, with the expectation of devoting their lives to the same blessed work of preaching salvation to a dying world. In a small room, in Mr. Yale's house, which was used for the purpose, I found Ebenezer C. Beach, John Thompson, Samuel W. Cozzens, and John Jason Owen, all of them from families in moderate circumstances, residing in Kingsborough or the vicinity. Beach and Thompson entered Middlebury College in Sept., 1823; Cozzens and Owen, a year after. All of them became useful and worthy ministers. Beach was settled as pastor of the Presbyterian Church in Lysander, N. Y., and has never changed his field of labor, but still remains there, though, as he has been suffering from great deafness during some years past, he may have been compelled to retire from official duty. He was son of Amos and Olive Beach of Kingsborough. See p. 82 of this volume. Of Thompson, I have already spoken in full. Cozzens and Owen were class-mates of mine at the Seminary at Andover, 1828–31. Cozzens was settled in the ministry at Marblehead and Milton, near Boston, and is now acting pastor at Weybridge, Vt., a town adjacent to Middlebury. His wife was a dau. of Dr. Bass of Middlebury, and a sister of the wife of Rev. Justin Perkins, D. D., the founder of the Mission of the A. B. C. F. M. to the Nestorians in Persia. Owen has greatly distinguished himself as Editor and Annotator of Greek Classics, such as the Anabasis of Xenophon, the Iliad and Odyssey of Homer, and some of the books of the New Testament. His edition of the Anabasis is used as a text book in our best Academies, and his Iliad and Odyssey in Harvard and other Colleges, and his judgment as a Commentator is greatly respected. He is Professor of the Greek and Latin Languages in the Free Academy in the City of New York; and has received the Honorary Degrees of D. D. and LL. D.

70.

ELIZABETH HOLMES,[4] (*Experience*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *William*,[1]) dau. of Experience Holmes[3] of Rochester; m. JETHRO ASHLEY, b. Jan. 11, 1706–7, son of Joseph and Elizabeth Ashley of Rochester.

They lived for sometime in Rochester on a part of her father's farm, and at length removed to the "Nine Partners" in the State of New York, where the family embraced the Moravian system of religion, and all, save the youngest daughter, Elizabeth, removed to Bethlehem in Pennsylvania, a place wholly inhabited by Moravians. The daughter Elizabeth was living, in 1784, near a place called Livingston's Manor, New York. The children of Jethro and Elizabeth (Holmes) Ashley were—

157. Fear (Ashley).
158. Patience (Ashley).
159. Othniel (Ashley); was a soldier of the Revolution, and fell in the disastrous retreat from New York in 1776.
160. Noah (Ashley).
161. Nichols (Ashley).
162. Elizabeth (Ashley).

71.

SARAH HOLMES,[4] (*Experience*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *William*,[1]) sister of the preceding; m. ELIAS MILLER.

They lived, after her father's death, for sometime in the house which he occupied. Her mother lived with her, after the death of Dea. Wood, her mother's second husband. Thence they removed to Middleborough, near the Four Corners.

Their children were—

163. Sarah (Miller), m. Isaac Cushman. They had four sons, none of whom were living in 1836; and five daus. all of whom were then living, three of them widows.
164. Elias (Miller), m, widow Ling, (?) sister of E. L. Bennett. No children.
165. Abraham (Miller), m. 1, Susanna Tucker of Milton; within a year after marriage, she and her child died. 2, —— Macomber.
166. Hannah (Miller), m. Zebulon Learned; had only *Olive*, who became the wife of Dr. Samuel Shaw of Bridgewater. They had John (Shaw), a Senator in the Legislature of Mass., and Sarah (Shaw), a teacher in the Bridgewater Academy.
167. Isaac (Miller), d. a bachelor, on his birth-day, April, 1827, 84 years old.
168. Jacob (Miller), m. Deborah Soule; had several children; removed to the District, now State of Maine; lost his wife and m. again.
169. Eliphalet (Miller), d. young.
170. Elizabeth (Miller), b. 1750; unm.; a very fine girl; d. 1773, a 23.
171. Olive (Miller), d. young.

72.

EXPERIENCE HOLMES,[4] (*Experience*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *William*,[1]) posthumous son of Experience Holmes[3] of Rochester; b. there May 29, 1716, O. S., answering to June 9, N. S.; m. Dec. 13, 1737, HANNAH SAMPSON,[4] b. Nov. 4, 1715, dau. of Abraham Sampson[3] of Duxbury, "who lived on the north side of Bluefish river at the going on to Powder Point."

After his mother's second marriage, he lived with his grandfather during the remainder of the life of the latter. After this, he lived with Rev.

Peter Thacher, minister from 1709 till 1744, of the First Church in Middleborough. After his marriage, he occupied the homestead of his father in Rochester. Here his first child, Susanna, was born. His next place of residence was in Sniptuit, a locality in Rochester, on the westerly part of the Bacon farm. This house was struck with lightning, and was famed for being haunted, and for strange and preternatural noises. He had several other places of residence in the vicinity. From 1757 to 1782 he occupied and owned a farm, about one hundred rods west of Mr. Chaddock's meeting-house, in the Third Parish in Rochester, in the N. W. part of that town.

He was a man of small size, and never weighed more than 136 pounds, but was agile and quick in his motions, and in wrestling, which was then considered a great accomplishment, few could excel him. He was expert in handling a gun, and fond of hunting and fowling, which he sometimes pursued to excess, and to the injury of his health. His education had been neglected; but he had strong reasoning powers; was well acquainted with the Bible and well read in polemical divinity, so that few clergymen could baffle him in argument. He had a ready flow of animal spirits, though at times, and for a year or two together, it was altogether the reverse. He possessed a good share of native wit, and was prompt at repartee. In 1762, he with many others left the Third Parish in Rochester and embraced Baptist sentiments.*

He died March 14, 1794, æ. 78. His wife Hannah died Nov. 30, 1797, a. 82.

Their children were—

172. †Susanna,[5] b. 1739; m. Hezekiah Purington.
173. James,[5] b. 1741; d. Sept. 1754, a. 13, of the *throat distemper*, which spread through the County, and was extremely fatal. There were few families but lost one or more children.
174. †Bathsheba,[5] b. 174–; m. Joseph Rounceville.
175. †Elizabeth,[5] b. Sept. 30, 1746; m. Job Sherman.
176. Experience,[5] b. Aug. 14, 1749; unm; d. of pleurisy, April 14, 1768.
177. †Abraham,[5] b. June 9, 1754; m. Bethiah Nye.

FIFTH GENERATION.

93.

JOSEPH HOLMES,[5] (*Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *John*,[2] *William*,[1]) eldest son of Joseph[4] and Rebecca (Waterman) Holmes of Kingston; b. there, Oct. 20, 1733; m. Nov. 29, 1770, Jemima Adams of Kingston, b. Oct. 6, 1746, dau. of John and Thankful (Washburn) Adams. John Adams, b. June 14, 1714, was son of Francis Adams, who was b. in England, 1677, came to America about 1692, and d. in Kingston, April 16, 1758. [Adams Genealogy.

He lived on the old homestead in Kingston. He d. Feb. 8, 1822, æ. 89. His wife Jemima d. Jan. 3, 1821, æ. 75.

* Hon. Abraham Holmes mentions, incidentally, that in his father's time, and about the time of his own birth, 1754, the price of a day's work of a common laborer was 33 cents, and the price of a bushel of Indian corn fifty cents.

Their children were—

178. Lemuel,[6] b. Oct. 15, 1771; m. Patience Harlow of Plymouth. Children—*Henrietta*,[7] *Melinda*,[7] *Lemuel*.[7]
179. †Joseph,[6] b. Dec. 1, 1772; m. Lucy Holmes [256].
180. Pelham,[6] b. Nov. 10, 1774; m. Nov. 11, 1799, Mary Lobdell of Plympton, who was b. July 24, 1777, and d. Aug. 19, 1840. He died by his own hand, Sept. 8, 1831, æ. 57. They had one son.
    181. *Pelham*,[7] m. Mary Sturtevant.
182. Clarissa,[6] b. Jan. 31, 1779; m. June, 1803, Lemuel Bryant of Plympton. He d. Oct. 31, 1825, a. 53 y. 7 m. 11 d. They had *Adeline, Eliza H., Alvin, Mary, Edwin, Lemuel, Clarissa.*
183. Pamela,[6] b. March 8, 1781; m. Dec. 5, 1805, Capt. Robert McLaughlin of Kingston. They lived on the place where Pelham Brewster, their son-in-law, afterwards lived, now owned by Joseph Holmes. It was the place where her father, grandfather and great grandfather lived, but not the same house. She d. March 10, 1816, a. 35. He was b. June 12, 1770, and d. Dec. 28, 1836, a. 66. They had—
    184. *Pamela* (McLaughlin); m. 1, John McLaughlin. 2, ——— Streeter. Live in California.
    185. *Mary* (McLaughlin); m. 1, Spencer Holmes. 2, Ferdinand Hull. All dead.
    186. *Lucia* (McLaughlin); m. James W. Holmes.
    187. *Ann* (McLaughlin), b. Oct. 22, 1808; m. Pelham Brewster. She d. Nov. 18, 1857.
188. Polly,[6] b. Sept. 24, 1783; m. Solomon Leach of Titicut Parish, Middleboro'. She d. Dec. 9, 1850. They had *Marshall; Milton*, drowned at New Orleans; *Alexander*, lost at sea; *Catharine, Harrison.*

99.

MELATIAH HOLMES,[5] (*Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *John*,[2] *William*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Kingston, March 30, 1745; m. Jan. 31, 1771, ELIZABETH BRADFORD,[5] b. Sept. 23, 1747, dau. of Simeon Bradford[4] of Kingston, and grand dau. of Ephraim,[3] who was son of Maj. William, and grandson of Gov. William Bradford.[1]

He lived in Kingston, near Jones River Pond, on the place where his son Melatiah afterwards lived. He d. Jan. 19, 1827, æ. 82. His wife Elizabeth d. Feb. 9, 1825, æ. 78.

Their children were—

189. †William,[6] b. 1772; m. 1, Nancy Holmes [242]; 2, Eunice Alexander.
190. Bartlett Bradford,[6] b. 1775; d. young.
191. †John,[6] b. ——; m. 1, Sally Brooks; 2, Caroline F. Swan.
192. Susanna,[6] b. June 20, 1779; m. Benjamin Delano of Kingston. They lived in that part of Kingston, which is known as "Rocky Nook." Their children were—
    193. *Eliza* (Delano).
    194. *Augusta* (Delano).
    195. *Benjamin* (Delano).
    196. *Susanna* (Delano).
    197. *Joshua* (Delano).
    198. *Augustine* (Delano).
    199. *Lucy* (Delano).
    200. *Catharine* (Delano).
201. Elizabeth,[6] b. ——; m. Oliver Sampson of Kingston. They removed to Winchester, N. H., where they lived about ten years, and then moved to Boston. She d. 1852. Children—
    202. *Judith* (Sampson).
    203. *Maria* (Sampson).
    204. *James* (Sampson), b. May 1812; d. in Winchester, Aug. 9, 1819, a. 7 years, 3 mos. [Grave-stone.
205. Prudence,[6] b. 1782; m. Ira Chandler of Duxbury. She d. July 2, 1830, a. 48. One son—
    206. *Bartlett* (Chandler).
207. Melatiah,[6] b. Dec. 1783; m. 1, Jan. 20, 1811, Lucy White of Pembroke, who was b. 1786, and d. June 8, 1838, a. 52. 2, Sarah Clapp of Boston, Aug. 18, 1839. He d. Sept. 30, 1861. She is still living. No children.

102.

THOMAS HOLMES,[5] (*Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *John*,[2] *William*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. Jan. 28, 1755; m. DEBORAH DELANO of Duxbury, who was b. July 25, 1765, and d. Nov. 20, 1828, a. 63.

He lived in Kingston on the place occupied afterwards by Nathaniel Waterman; and d. Feb. 24, 1828, a. 73.

Their children were—

208. Olive,[6] b. March 24, 1796; m. March 27, 1822, Uriah Bartlett of Kingston. She d. June 21, 1850, a. 54. Children—
    209. *Mahala* (Bartlett), b. Oct. 13, 1823; m. Stephen Holmes [346].
    210. *Frederic William* (Bartlett), b. Jan. 8, 1826; m. Jan. 1, 1855, Adelia Hunter of New York. He is a physician in Buffalo, N. Y.
    211. *George* (Bartlett), b. Sept. 19, 1827; m. July 17, 1853, Susan H. Richardson of Kingston. He was killed by the falling of a bowlder, while digging for gold in California, June 28, 1854.
    212. *Ichabod* (Bartlett), b. Sept. 29, 1829; m. Caroline F. Gould of Oldtown, Me. He is an officer at the Sandwich Islands under the Native Government.
    213. *Thomas Holmes* (Bartlett), b. Oct. 4, 1831; m. 1855, Caroline E. Fuller of Kingston. He died Jan. 12, 1859.
    214. *Robert Bruce* (Bartlett), b. March 16, 1833; unm. 1863.
    215. *Eugene* (Bartlett), b. June 7, 1835; d. Oct. 26, 1862.
216. Beriah,[6] b. July 16, 1798; unm.; d. at Boston of the cholera.
217. Thomas,[6] b. Jan. 29, 1800; m. Sept. 3, 1837, Hannah Gurney of Sandwich.
218. Isaac Bartlett,[6] b. Feb. 7, 1802; unm.; d. Feb. 4, 1830.
219. Araunah Fullington,[6] b. July 13, 1804; unm.; d. May 29, 1831.
220. †Gaius,[6] b. Sept. 13, 1806; m. 1, Mary Faunce; 2, Lydia Shields.
221. Amasa,[6] b. Aug. 12, 1810; unm; d. at sea, Jan. 30, 1834.

103.

EPHRAIM HOLMES,[5] (*Ephraim*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *John*,[2] *William*,[1]) elder son of Ephraim[4] and Sarah (Tilden) Holmes of Kingston; b. there, Oct. 31, 1734; m. Oct. 31, 1765, ZERUIAH BRYANT of Plympton, who was b. July 24, 1739.

He lived in the old homestead, since occupied by his son and grandson, both named Nathaniel.

He d. June 23, 1808, æ. 74. His wife d. Jan. 27, 1809, æ. 70.

Their children were—

222. †Tilden,[6] b. Oct. 28, 1766; m. Eunice Bearce.
223. Ephraim,[6] b. Sept. 23, 1768; unm.; d. March 23, 1795, a. 26½.
224. Zeruiah,[6] b. Jan. 25, 1771; m. Feb. 24, 1790, Levi Walker of Marshfield. She d. April 5, 1857. They had three sons and three daughters.
225. †Nathaniel,[6] b. Aug. 9, 1773; m. Asenath Chandler.
226. Ezekiel,[6] b. Feb. 7, 1776; d. Aug. 22, 1793, a. 17½.
227. Stephen,[6] b. Oct. 27, 1780; unm.; he built a house on the north part of his father's farm, where he still lives, 1862.

105.

LEVI HOLMES,[5] (*Ephraim*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *John*,[2] *William*,[1]) brother of the preceding, b. at Kingston, Nov. 28, 1747; m. April 19, 1770, LYDIA BRADFORD,[5] b. June 7, 1749, dau. of Benjamin[4] and Zeresh (Stetson) Bradford of Kingston. Benjamin[4] was son of Israel,[3] who was son of Major William,[2] and gr. son of Gov. Wm. Bradford.[1]

Lydia Bradford was the youngest and only survivor of eight children, six of whom died of the terrible "throat distemper" in 1748, and one had already died in 1745.

He lived in Kingston, near Hall's Brook, on the hill westward from where his brother Ephraim lived. The house has since been taken down.

He d. May, 1795, æ. 48.

His children were—

228. Zeresh,[6] b. Jan. 23, 1772; m. Jan. 4, 1795, Asa Phillips of Duxbury. She d. March, 1795.
229. Sally,[6] b. Dec. 13, 1773; unm; d. May, 1843, æ. 70.
230. Bradford,[6] b. March 1, 1776; m. Feb. 24, 1803, Betsey Bartlett of Kingston. They lived in Duxbury, and had nine children. She d. June 19, 1836.
231. Lydia,[6] b. April 26, 1779; m. July 2, 1805, Esaias Peterson[5] of Duxbury. He was b. Dec. 12, 1782, son of Nehemiah,[4] son of Reuben,[3] son of Jonathan,[2] son of Joseph[1] Peterson, all of Duxbury. They lived in Duxbury, and had eight children.
232. Mercy,[6] b. Sept. 10, 1781; m. July 1, 1802, Nathan Delano of Duxbury, afterwards of Plympton. They had eight children.
233. Levi,[6] b. Feb. 8, 1784; m. Anna Oldham, b. March 15, 1789, dau. of John and Elizabeth (Chandler) Oldham, all of Duxbury. He lived in Duxbury, and d. in 1827, a 43.
234. Lucy,[6] b. May 12, 1787; m. March 12, 1806, James Polen of Plymouth.
235. Sylvester,[6] b. Nov. 19, 1789; *she* m. Levi Chandler of Duxbury.
236. Charlotte,[6] b. Oct. 30, 1792; m. Peter Ashley, of foreign birth. No children.

121.

JONATHAN HOLMES,[5] (*Jonathan*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *John*,[2] *William*,[1]) eldest son of Jonathan[4] and Mary (Waterman) Holmes of Kingston; b. April 27, 1736; m. in 1763, (*published* July 16) his cousin REBECCA HOLMES[5] [95]; b. Jan. 17, 1738, dau. of Joseph[4] and Rebecca (Waterman) Holmes.

They lived in Kingston, near Jones River Pond, also called Silver Lake, on the place where Cephas Waterman has since lived. He d. Oct. 18, 1806, a. 70. She d. June 30, 1811, a. 73.

Their children were—

237. †Heman,[6] b. Aug. 24, 1764; m. 1, Mercy Bass. 2, Polly Bailey.
238. Christiana,[6] b. July 17, 1766; m. Jan. 20, 1788, Capt. Elkanah Cook of Kingston, who was b. May 17, 1759. She d. Feb. 27, 1796, æ. 30. Children—
    239. *Heman* (Cook). 240. *Martin* (Cook.)
241. †Charles,[6] b. Jan. 26, 1769; m. Rebecca Briggs of Halifax.
242. Nancy,[6] b. Oct. 26, 1771; m. William Holmes [189].
243. †Daniel,[6] b. Feb. 2, 1774, m. 1, Aminta Day. 2, Mercy Day, her sister.
244. Rebecca,[6] b. June 8, 1777; never married. She owned a house, on the north side of Jones River Pond, in Kingston, where she kept a store of goods. On an extremely cold day, Dec. 16, 1835—the day of the Great Fire in New York—it was burned down. She was many years blind, and d. Jan. 26, 1849, a. 71 years, 7 months.
245. Sophia,[6] b. Dec. 19, 1781; m. Lewis Holmes [259].

123.

ROBERT HOLMES,[5] (*Jonathan*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *John*,[2] *William*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Kingston, June 16, 1743; m. November, 1772, ABIGAIL HOWLAND, born August 19, 1748.

He lived in Kingston on the hill, eastward from the Upper Iron Works on Jones River. He d. Nov. 19, 1817, a. 74 years, 5 months. She d. Oct. 7, 1820, a. 72.

Their children were—

245½. Mary,[6] b. Sept. 5, 1773; m. Oct. 15, 1810, Dea. Oliver Whitten of Hanson. He d. Jan. 13, 1834, a. 68. She d. Feb. 4, 1824. Children—
John Addison (Whitten), b. Sept. 1811; m. Almira Fish.
Amanda (Whitten), b. April, 1813; m. Hiram Munroe.

246. †Robert,[6] b. Jan. 14, 1780; m. 1, Lydia Phillips. 2, Nancy White.

247. Charlotte,[6] b. March 19, 1782.

248. Samuel,[6] b. Aug. 3, 1784; unm.; d. July 28, 1833, æ. 48.

125.

JEDIDIAH HOLMES,[5] (*Jonathan*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *John*,[2] *William*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Kingston, Feb. 21, O. S., equivalent to March 4, 1749, N. S.; m. Jan. 21, 1773, Sarah Adams, b. Jan. 7, 1752, O. S., dau. of John and Thankful (Washburn) Adams of Kingston, and sister of Jemima, who m. Joseph Holmes [93].

He lived in Kingston, near the Upper Iron Works, on the place where his father lived, and where his son Lewis has since lived. He d. Oct. 12, 1829, æ. 80 yrs. 7 mos. 8 dys. She d. March 5, 1837, a. 85.

Their children were—

249. †Jedidiah,[6] b. Aug. 2, 1773; m. 1, Marcia Drew. 2, Priscilla Wilder.

250. Melzar,[6] b. Dec. 8, 1774; m. Oct. 13, 1800, Betsey S. Beal of Kingston. He d. at Batavia, Nov. 15, 1813, æ. 39. Children—
251. *Augustus*.[7] 254. *Mary*.[7]
252. *Gustavus Melzar*,[7] d. at sea. 255. *Elisha*.[7]
253. *Elizabeth*.[7]

256. Lucy,[6] b. Oct. 9, 1776; m. Joseph Holmes,[6] her cousin [179].

257. Elisha Turner,[6] b. Aug. 9, 1778; m. Elizabeth Ball of Charlestown. He d. Sept. 5, 1860, a. 82. She d. May 27, 1855. They had one child, a daughter. He was the first that carried the "Stars and Stripes" into the Black Sea.

258. †Spencer,[6] b. Jan. 13, 1781; m. 1, Judith McLaughlin. 2, Lucy (Sampson) Pearce.

259. †Lewis,[6] b. May 15, 1783; m. his cousin Sophia Holmes [245].

260. Henry,[6] b. Dec. 28, 1784; m. Mary Wilder of Middleborough. He d. April 2, 1852, a. 67. She d. Jan. 14, 1848. He was a lawyer; lived and d. in Maine. Children—
261. *Lucy*,[7] m. William C. Allen of Alfred, Me. They had—
Henry (Allen); resides in New York City.
Weld N. (Allen); grad at the Naval Academy, Annapolis. Now, 1863, Lieutenant commanding a United States gunboat, blockading Mobile.
262. *Columbus*,[7] lived in New York City.

263. Bartlett,[6] b. March 25, 1787; d. at his father's house in Kingston, April 26, 1827, a. 40.

264. Harvey,[6] b. Nov. 27, 1789; m. Lydia Cushing of Kingston. He d. Feb. 10, 1844, a. 54. Three children.

265. Cornelius,[6] b. June 6, 1792; d. March 3, 1793.

266. †Martin,[6] b. March 7, 1794; m. Dec. 3, 1818, Mary Turner Johnson of Kingston, who was b. April 22, 1793. Two children.

140.

STETSON HOLMES,[5] (*William*,[4] *William*,[3] *Josiah*,[2] *William*,[1]) son of William[4] and Elizabeth Holmes; b. in Pembroke about 1750; m. Anna ———.

He removed from Pembroke to Winchester, N. H. about 1765; thence to Hartland, Vt., about 1785, where he had the following children:—

267. Lucinda,[6] b. March 7, 1786.
267½. Clorinda,[6] b. Sept. 29, 1787.
268. Vina,[6] b. Oct. 6, 1789.
269. Ruth,[6] b. July 27, 1791.
269½. Arnold,[6] b. April 7, 1793.
270. Anna,[6] b. March 7, 1794.

144.

ABSALOM HOLMES,[5] (*William*,[4] *William*,[3] *Josiah*,[2] *William*,[1]) presumed to have been a son of William[4] and Elizabeth Holmes, because he is found on the records of Hartland, Vt., as the father of the children whose names follow; and because no other family of the name of Holmes appears there, save the family of Stetson Holmes[5] [140], who is known to have been a son of William[4] and Elizabeth [62]. Absalom Holmes m. DEBORAH WILLIAMS, Feb. 7, 1789, at Hartland. Their children were—

271. Mary,[6] b. Feb. 24, 1790.
271½. Hannah,[6] b. June 23, 1792.
272. Sarepta,[6] b. July 16, 1794.
273. William,[6] b. Aug. 10, 1796.
273½. Helena,[6] b. June 19, 1801.
274. Samuel W.,[6] b. July 13, 1803.

152.

ORSAMUS HOLMES,[5] (*Hezekiah*,[4] *William*,[3] *Josiah*,[2] *William*,[1]) son of Hezekiah[4] and Mercy[6] (Bisbee) Holmes; b. in Pembroke, Oct. 11, 1757; m. Feb. 18, 1780, RUTH WEBB, dau. of Disbro and Jerusha (Wood) Webb of Charlestown, N. H.*

Orsamus Holmes has given an interesting account of himself, and of his services and sufferings in the Revolutionary war. This account having been printed in the former part of this volume, pp. 56, 57, before this History of the Holmes Family was contemplated, need not here be repeated in full. It appears that in May, 1775, being then a resident in Pittsfield, Mass., and in the eighteenth year of his age, he enlisted as a private in a regiment of Provincial troops, commanded by Col. Easton. This regiment, in the autumn of that year, formed a part of the army of General Montgomery, in the invasion and nearly accomplished conquest of Canada. The soldiers suffered much from fatigue, sickness, and the inclemency of the season. The small-pox broke out among them, and many died. The assault on Quebec, upon the last night of the year, 1775, failed; and Montgomery was killed. On the arrival of reinforcements to the enemy, early in May following, the American forces were compelled to a hasty evacuation of the Province. In Nov. 1776, the regiment was called to the assistance of the main army under Washington, then lying at Morristown, N. J. On the 31st of Dec., at the expiration of his term of enlistment, Orsamus Holmes went home to his father at Springfield, Vt., having been absent three years.

On the invasion of Burgoyne, July, 1777, the militia of Vermont were called out, and Orsamus Holmes again appeared among the defenders of his country. He next enlisted in Col. Herrick's regiment,

* Jerusha, the widow of Disbro Webb, m. Jacob Sartwell. Ruth Webb had a brother, Joseph Webb, who m. Betsey Williams; they lived for a time in Weathersfield, Vt., and removed to the Black River, (in State of New York?)

which was constantly employed in the scouting service. Venturing too far, on the night of Nov. 12, he was taken prisoner; conveyed to St. Johns, Montreal, and Quebec. With some others, he made his escape, by night, July 26, 1778, from the prison-ship in which he was confined. Before he could reach the New England settlements, he was retaken and carried back to Montreal. Again, on the night of Sept. 18, 1778, he escaped by leaping from a window of his prison, and after much fatigue and hardship, arrived at a frontier settlement at Moncktton, Vt.

After this, he retired from the tumult of war, to the peaceful abode of his father in Springfield, Vt., where he entered on married life, as already stated. He settled on a farm in Springfield, and lived there until 1793, when he removed with his family to Sherburne, Chenango Co., N.Y.* He resided in the latter place till March, 1805, when he moved to Pomfret, Chautauque Co., N. Y. He was one of the earliest pioneers of that County. A notice of him and of his daughter Ruth, may be found in Orsamus Turner's History of the Holland Purchase, p. 510. He held the office of Postmaster, and was an elder in the Presbyterian Church in that town. He continued to reside there until 1833, when he moved with his wife to the town of Killbuck, in Holmes Co., Ohio, where his son Abner had preceded him. He died Aug. 26, 1835, æ. 78. His wife Ruth died Oct. 7, 1835. Both are buried in the village of Oxford, in the same County.

Their children were—

Born in Springfield, Vt.—

275. †Alanson,[6] b. March 11, 1781; m. Olive Lee.
276. †Abner,[6] b. April 10, 1783; m. Betsey Young.
277. †Brilliant,[6] b. Oct. 22, 1785; m. John Scott.
278. Origen,[6] b. March 7, 1788; unm.; d. in Pomfret, N. Y., Jan. 1, 1806.
279. †Ruth,[6] b. Sept. 20, 1790; m. John Ellis Marshall.
280. Augustine,[6] b. Jan. 31, 1793; d. Jan. 24, 1802.

Born in Sherburne, N. Y.

281. †Myron,[6] b. May 19, 1795; m. Sally Taylor.
282. †Asher,[6] b. Sept. 28, 1797; m. Eliza Elmore.
283. †Laurana,[6] } twins, b. March 10, 1800; { m. Lewis Wooster.
284. William,[6] } { d. May 12, 1800.
285. †Augustine,[6] b. June 4, 1803; m. Sarah Ley.

172.

SUSANNA HOLMES,[5] (*Experience*,[4] *Experience*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *William*,[1]) eldest child of Experience[4] and Hannah (Sampson) Holmes of Rochester; b. 1739; m. Feb. 11, 1763, HEZEKIAH PURINGTON.

She survived her husband, and d. suddenly, Dec. 31, 1808, a. 69.

Her children were—

286. Elias (Purington), left no sons.
287. Hezekiah (Purington), served in the Revolutionary War; was in Gen. Brooks's family; afterwards studied medicine with Dr. Foster; settled as a physician in North Carolina; fell into a state of ill health; returned to the North and died, leaving in N. C. a widow, and a daughter.
288. *Hannah*, m. a Benson, who settled at New Salem, but removed to the far West.

* An interesting account of the HOLMES Family may be found in Hatch's History of Sherburne, N. Y., published at Sherburne in the Spring of 1862.

289. John (Purington), a physician in North Carolina.
290. Hannah (Purington); m. Consider Benson; removed to New Salem.
291. Elizabeth (Purington), m. 1, Capt. Lot Crapo, who was lost at sea. 2, Jesse Martin, Esq. She is still living, 1863. No child.
292. Henry (Purington), m. ———; left a number of children.
293. Judith (Purington), m. a son of Perez Clark; went to New Salem; d. a widow.
294. James (Purington), m. ——; had children; is living in Mattapoisett, 1863.

174.

BATHSHEBA HOLMES,[5] (*Experience*,[4] *Experience*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *William*,[1]) sister of the preceding; b. 174–; m. April, 1767, JOSEPH ROUNCEVILLE, Esq. She was his second wife.

They lived in Middleborough. She d. Jan. 1772, and was interred in the Nelson burying ground near the Pond, in that town.

Her children were—

295. John (Rounceville), b. Sept. 1768; settled in Tioga Co., N. Y.
296. Rosamond (Rounceville), m. ——— Putnam.
297. Royal (Rounceville), m. the daughter of a rich Quaker farmer in Washington, N. H., had a family, and died there.

175.

ELIZABETH HOLMES,[5] (*Experience*,[4] *Experience*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *William*,[1]) sister of the preceding; b. Sept. 30, 1746; m. Sept. 5, 1768, JOB SHERMAN, eldest son of John Sherman of Rochester.

They lived some years on Walnut Plain, in Middleborough, about 1½ mile west from the Spruce Meeting House, so called. Thence they removed to Oxford, and after a year or two returned to Rochester; whence they removed to Foxborough, where he died 1837, a. 93. His wife d. some years previous.

Their children were—

298. Susanna (Sherman), b. June, 1769; unm; living in 1836, with her father.
299. Obed (Sherman), m. ———; had children; d. before 1836.
300. Job (Sherman), m. ———; had no child; d. before 1836.
301. John (Sherman), m. ———; had children; living in 1836 in Foxborough, which town he had represented in the Legislature; Justice of the Peace.
302. George (Sherman), m. ———; d. before 1836, leaving a widow and one child.
303. Stephen (Sherman), m. ———; had children; living in Foxborough, in 1836.
304. Holmes (Sherman), unm.; living, 1836.
305. Elizabeth (Sherman), unm.; was living with her father and sister in 1836.

177.

Hon. ABRAHAM HOLMES,[5] (*Experience*,[4] *Experience*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *William*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Rochester, on his father's birth-day, Sunday, June 9, 1754; m. Dec. 26, 1776, BETHIAH NYE, b. Feb. 16, 1759, dau. of Ichabod and Bethiah (Blackwell) Nye, all of Rochester.*

---

* The NYE FAMILY.

ICHABOD NYE in 1720, and previously, lived where Sampson's Tavern now is (or was in 1836) in Middleborough. Here his son Ichabod was born in 1719. In 1722, he sold his place, and purchased a farm in Rochester, not far from where Ebenezer Holmes lived in 1836. His wife was a BONUM, a name now apparently

Mr. Holmes was admitted to the Bar of Plymouth County, at the April Term, 1800. He was then nearly forty-six years of age. He

---

extinct, unless Burnham has succeeded to it. Her grandfather lived in Plymouth. Here Mr. Nye lived and died; and his grave-stone is still to be seen in the Old Cemetery at Little Neck, so called, in Rochester, with three other grave-stones, bearing the name of Ichabod Nye; father, son, grandson and great grandson.

His children were—

SAMUEL—"removed to Ware, or somewhere near it, where he lived to old age, and died." His children were—

Ebenezer; John; a dau. m. Capt. Samuel Briggs of Rochester, who sold his place to Rev. Oliver Cobb, and moved to the State of New York; another dau. m. Joseph Barr, lived and died in New Braintree; another dau. m. Lot Whitcomb, a native of Rochester, who settled in New Braintree; another dau. m. James Barr, lived and died in New Braintree; another dau. m. ——— Cummings; she was living in Ware in 1836.

GEORGE, m. Sarah Blackwell, dau. of Caleb Blackwell.* She d. at Rochester, about 1762, leaving two sons, John and Philip. Not long after her death, or about 1765, he sold his farm to his brother Ichabod, and removed to New Braintree. Here he had a second, a third, and a fourth wife. His third wife was a widow Fenton. His fourth wife, a widow Gilbert of Brookfield. He was an independent farmer, had a large stock of cattle, and a large dairy. By his second wife, he had a dau. Sarah, who m. Simeon Gilbert, who was an innkeeper in Oakham, and removed to the West. His son John, m. a Witherell, whose mother was a Delano. John and his wife died in middle age. They had a son, Col. *Pliny Nye* of North Brookfield; his wife was a dau. of Ebenezer Nye. This Ebenezer was a son of the second Ichabod, and cousin of John Nye. See below. Philip Nye, son of George, m. Persis Pollard. He was a respectable man; in easy circumstances; died in middle age, leaving several sons.

ICHABOD, b. Sept. 22, 1719; m. 1, Jan. 1745, Bethiah Blackwell, b. Jan. 1723, dau. of Caleb Blackwell, and sister of Sarah, his brother George Nye's wife. She d. Oct. 1767, a. 44. 2, Mary Spooner of Dartmouth, the part now Fairhaven. His children were—by first wife—

Caleb, b. Nov. 1745; d. Sept. 1754, of the terrible *throat distemper*.

Jonathan, b. May 22, 1748; m. 1, Margaret Barr, Feb. 16, 1775. 2, Widow Mary Ayers, Oct. 1816. He d. Nov. 28, 1832. By first wife, he had *Ichabod, Jonathan, Polly, Margaret, Lois, Asenath, Kezia.*

George Bonum, b. Nov. 15, 1750; m. March 12, 1792, Sarah Handy, b. July 25, 1752. He d. Dec. 30, 1832. Children—

Caleb, b. May 31, 1773; d. Jan. 22, 1777.

Sarah, b. June 9, 1775; d. April 7, 1851; m. Oct. 26, 1794, Barnabas Blankenship. Children—

John Bates (Blankenship), b. July 26, 1795.

Barnabas Bates (Blankenship), b. March 1, 1799; had his name changed by an Act of the General Court, to Barnabas Bates Nye.

Bethiah, b. July 22, 1777; d. Aug. 2, 1777.

Ichabod, b. May 30, 1790; d. July 25, 1813.

Seth, b. June 17, 1755; d. Sept. 1755, of throat distemper.

Ichabod, b. July 20, 1756; d. June 9, 1776. He was accidentally shot by a gun, not known to be loaded. His grandmother Nye, d. the same day.

Bethiah, b. Feb. 16, 1759; m. Hon. ABRAHAM HOLMES. She d. Dec. 14, 1832.

Ebenezer, b. July 20, 1761; m. June, 1790, Lucy Wood. He d. Dec. 28, 1838.

Of these children there was but one death for more than 70 years, and no death for 56 years. Then *three* of them died within 34 days.

A daughter, m. ——— Tilson. They removed to Ware. He died early, leaving her with a son, Edmund. She continued a widow to advanced age.

A daughter, m. Benjamin Clapp. They had two sons, Ichabod and Increase, and four daus., one of whom, m. John Briggs, son of Cornelius Briggs; another

---

* Caleb Blackwell came from Sandwich to Rochester some time before 1700. He was a town officer of Rochester, in 1698, and very often presided at town meetings as Moderator. He died in

had previously been President of the Court of Sessions, and though not regularly educated for the profession, the members of the Bar voted his admission in consideration of "his respectable official character, learning, and abilities, on condition that he study three months in some attorney's office." He might be called, with great propriety, a self-made lawyer. He continued in practice till August, 1835, when eighty-one years of age, with a considerable degree of reputation and success. Even when thus advanced in life, he was a regular attendant upon the sessions of the Courts, and was regarded as an acute and learned lawyer. In his intercourse with the Bar, he was courteous and familiar, especially toward the younger members. He was full of anecdote and traditional lore, abounding in wit and humor. His mind was well stored with facts, relating to the older members of the Bar, and so late as June, 1834, when eighty years of age, he delivered a very interesting address at New Bedford, to the Bar of Bristol County, in which he discoursed of the rise and progress of the profession in Massachusetts, with sketches of the early lawyers, of the necessity of such an order of men, and upon the duties of the profession.

He was a member of the Executive Council of Massachusetts, for the political year May 1821–22, and May 1822–23, when Governor Brooks was in office. After his decease, the members of the Bar of the Counties of Bristol, Plymouth, and Barnstable, at a meeting held at Plymouth, Oct. 25, 1839, paid a most respectful tribute to his talents, learning, and character; and adopted a resolution expressing a high sense of his professional worth; as a man "whose mind was enriched with various learning, whose memory was a repository of the most valuable reminiscences; whose legal attainments gave him high professional eminence; and whose social qualities were an ornament of the circle of friendship during a long life of integrity and usefulness."

He collected for the entertainment of his children a large mass of information touching the several families from which they were descended; of which the present writer has availed himself, through the kindness of his grandson Abraham Holmes, Esq., of South Abington.

He spent his life in Rochester; and died Sept. 7, 1839, a. 85. His wife Bethiah died Dec. 14, 1832, æ. 74.

Their children were—

306. Bathsheba,[6] b. May 18, 1779; unm.; died February 1, 1853.
307. †Rosalinda,[6] b. Aug. 10, 1784; m. Anselm Bassett, Esq.
308. †George Bonum Nye,[6] b. March 1, 1788; m. Elizabeth Valentine.
309. †Charles Jarvis,[6] b. May 9, 1790; m. 1, Cynthia Crocker, 1814.
2, Louisa Haskell, 1830.

---

m. Joel Ellis; another, Charity, m. 1, Resolved White, who was drowned; 2, Daniel Vaughan; another, m. Stephen Delano; she was a widow, in 1836.

1763. His wife was a Taber from Dartmouth. They had *Jane*, who d. unm.; *Sarah*, m. George Nye; *Bethiah*, m. his brother, Ichabod Nye; *Alice*, m. Nicholas Crapo of Rochester. Caleb Blackwell was one of the main pillars of the Parish formed in the Northwest part of Rochester, about 1750, of which Rev. Thomas West was the first pastor, installed, 1758, father of Rev Samuel West, D. D., first of Needham, afterwards pastor of Hollis Street Church, Boston.

SIXTH GENERATION.

179.

JOSEPH HOLMES,[6] (*Joseph*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *John*,[2] *William*,[1]) son of Joseph[5] and Jemima (Adams) Holmes of Kingston; b. there, Dec. 1, 1772; m. Nov. 11, 1799, his cousin, LUCY HOLMES[6] [269], b. Oct. 9, 1776, dau. of Jedidiah and Sarah (Adams) Holmes, also of Kingston. She d. Feb. 7, 1862, a. 85.

He grad. Brown University, 1796; but turned his attention to the pursuits of navigation and commerce, in which he has been eminently successful. He has been a large ship owner. It is said that he was by far the largest stockholder in the Old Colony and Fall River Railroad Corporation. He was said moreover to be the most wealthy man in Plymouth County.

He died at his residence in Kingston, nearly opposite the Unitarian Church, April 8, 1863, at the advanced age of ninety.

His children are—

310. †Alexander,[7] b. March 31, 1803; m. Eliza Ann Holmes, [389.]
311. Paraclete,[7] b. Oct. 3, 1804. He has been a shipmaster; is now President of an Insurance Company in Boston.
312. †Edward,[7] b. Sept. 15, 1806; m. 1, Eliza Bryant; 2, Abigail Bosworth.
313. †Horace,[7] b. Jan. 4, 1809; m. 1, Ann G. Bradford; 2, Betsey Ward; 3, Nancy Stetson.
314. Lucy Eveline,[7] b. Dec. 28, 1812; m. Capt. William S. Adams, b. March 12, 1808, son of Charles and Mary C. (Sampson) Adams of Kingston. Resides in Kingston; has been a shipmaster more than 20 years.
315. Cornelius,[7] b. Oct. 29, 1814; unm.; a farmer.
316. Pamela,[7] b. Sept. 7, 1816; m. Joseph Sampson Beal, Esq., of Kingston.

189.

WILLIAM HOLMES,[6] Esq., (*Melatiah*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *John*,[2] *William*,[1]) eldest son of Melatiah[5] and Elizabeth (Bradford) Holmes of Kingston; b. there, 1772; m. 1, NANCY HOLMES[6] [242], b. Oct. 26, 1771, dau. of Jonathan[5] and Rebecca Holmes. She d. Dec. 11, 1831, a. 60. 2, May 24, 1834, Mrs. EUNICE ALEXANDER, widow of Luther Alexander of Winchester, N. H.

He was an Iron Founder at Windsor Locks, Ct., but removed thence to Winchester, N. H., with Oliver Sampson, the husband of his sister Elizabeth. He was a man of intelligence, enterprise, and influence, and did considerable business. He was a Surveyor of land, and Justice of the Peace. His second marriage was fortunate for him, as he was reduced in property, and the lady was possessed of a handsome estate. In the latter part of his life, he became the subject of mental derangement. He died Nov. 22, 1846, a. 74. His widow is still living, Dec. 1862, at the age of 80.

His children, b. in Kingston, and by first wife, were—

317. William,[7] b. 1804; unm.; d. in Winchester, N. H., April 3, 1826, æ. 22.
318. †Erastus,[7] b. Nov. 3, 1808; m. 1, Sarah J. E. Hunter. 2, Kate Williams.

Mr. Holmes also had an adopted daughter, Aminta Day Holmes [368], a niece of his first wife.

191.

Hon. JOHN HOLMES,[6] (*Melatiah*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *John*,[2] *William*,[1]) son of Melatiah[5] and Elizabeth[5] (Bradford) Holmes of Kingston; b. there, March 28, 1773; m. 1, Sept. 22, 1800, SALLY BROOKS, b. at Dighton, Feb. 23, 1773, dau. of Noah and Hannah Brooks of Scituate. She d. at Alfred, Me., Dec. 6, 1835, æ. 63.

2, July 31, 1837, at Thomaston, Me., CAROLINE F. (KNOX) SWAN, widow of James Swan, son of Col. James Swan of Boston, and youngest daughter of Major General Henry Knox, a distinguished commander in the Revolution, and President Washington's first Secretary of War. She d. a widow, in Thomaston, in October, 1851.

His early life was passed as a manufacturer, in the extensive Iron Works of his father in Kingston. A college student, who was teaching school in the village, struck with the intelligence he discovered, advised his father to have him educated. He was prepared for college under the instruction of Rev. Zephaniah Willis of Kingston. He entered Brown University, one year in advance, and graduated at that institution in 1796. He studied law with Benjamin Whitman of Hanover, who was then in full practice in the Old Colony. Admitted to the Bar in 1799, he established himself as a lawyer, in September of that year, in Alfred, then a district of the town of Sanford in Maine, and incorporated as a town in 1808. The titles to land in that part of the country, much of which had been recently peopled, were then in an unsettled state; many actions were brought in the Courts, and much legal talent was called into exercise. These cases brought Mr. Holmes into extensive and lucrative practice. For several years he was the leader of the York Bar. Yet he was not a lawyer of the first order; he was not profound as a thinker, nor deeply read as a scholar, and his reputation seemed to rest chiefly on his ready wit and quickness at rejoinder and repartee. He never allowed his temper to be discomposed, and was found an equal, if not in argument, at least in the adroitness with which he managed his cases, to the ablest members of the profession in that region.

After eleven or twelve years of successful practice of the law, his ambition led him to abandon that noble profession for the keen competition and unworthy methods of party politics. Originally a federalist of the school of Washington, but finding that side unpopular in Maine, he suddenly forsook his old associates, and in 1811, became the advocate of the national administration, and the war measures of Clay and Madison. At the very next election he was chosen representative from Alfred to the Legislature of Massachusetts, and a member of the Senate in 1813. He immediately became an ardent and active leader of the party he had espoused. The suddenness of his change of sentiment, and the zeal he now exhibited against the cause he had so many years upheld, became the subject of severe rebuke on the part of his former associates. In 1816, he was chosen to represent the York District in Congress, and was reëlected in 1818 without opposition. He had a principal hand in the measures which resulted in the separation of Maine from Massachusetts. He sanctioned, if he did not invent, that new arithmetic which found in five-ninths of the *aggregate majorities* in the several towns the requisite five-ninths of the *whole number* of votes

cast in the then District of Maine, for or against separation. This strange arithmetic did not satisfy the Legislature of Massachusetts, nor the great body of intelligent people; and the separation was therefore deferred two or three years. When at length, after much effort, the separation was accomplished, in 1820, Mr. Holmes was elected the first Senator in Congress from the new State, and continued to hold that honorable station till 1827. In 1828, he was again elected to the Senate for the unexpired term of Judge Parris, who was appointed to the bench of the Supreme Court of Maine. In 1833, his Congressional life ceased.

"Few persons have had their ambition more fully gratified than Mr. Holmes. The road of public life was freely opened before him, and he appeared to have attained whatever in that direction he most desired. That he acquired a very exalted or enviable reputation cannot be truly asserted. That he derived from his public honors as much satisfaction as he would have acquired in the quiet progress of his profession, we do not believe."

He removed, after his second marriage, to Thomaston, where he resided the principal portion of the time till 1841; when, having been appointed District Attorney of the United States, he divided his residence between Portland and Thomaston. He died at Portland, July 7, 1843, a. 70.

The preceding sketch is abridged from a Biographical Memoir of Mr. Holmes, contained in a "History of the Law, the Courts, and the Lawyers of Maine," by Hon. William Willis of Portland, just published.

His children, all by first wife, were—

319. William Bradford,[7] b. Sept. 16, 1801; m. 1835, Phœbe Little of Castine, Me. He d. Dec. 1850. Left no children.
320. Sarah Ann,[7] b. March 21, 1805; m. June 4, 1828, Hon. Daniel Goodenow, afterwards Judge of the Supreme Court of Maine. She d Nov. 2, 1840. Children—
    Ann Augusta (Goodenow), b April 15, 1829; m. May 30, 1853, Rev. William H. Willcox, pastor of the Bethesda Church in Reading.
    John (Goodenow), b. Sept. 25, 1832; a lawyer; resides in Alfred, Me. President of the Senate of Maine, 1861–2.
    Henry Clay (Goodenow), b. June 23, 1834; a lawyer; resides in Lewistown, Me.; m. Dec. 4, 1860, Mary Brown of Bangor, Me.
    Sarah Brooks (Goodenow), b. Aug. 1840; d. Jan. 8, 1841.
321. Hannah Stetson,[7] b. May 8, 1808; unm; resides in Topsfield, Mass.
322. Charles Henry,[7] b. Oct. 30, 1810; m. March 20, 1836, Harriet Josephine Emerson, b. Jan. 22, 1813; d. Sept. 7, 1839. He resides in Topsfield.

220.

GAIUS HOLMES,[6] (*Thomas*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *John*,[2] *William*,[1]) son of Thomas[5] and Deborah (Delano) Holmes of Kingston; b. there, Sept. 13, 1806; m. 1, Aug. 5, 1829, Mary Faunce, dau. of Stephen Faunce of Kingston. She d. Oct. 5, 1839, a. 37. 2, Lydia Shields.

His children were, by first wife—

323. Mary Sampson,[7] b. April 29, 1830; m. 1, ——— Donelly; 2, James E. Stillman. She d. at Plymouth, March 10, 1860.
324. Araunah Thomas,[7] b. Sept. 18, 1833; unm.; d. May, 1856.
325. Olive,[7] b. Jan. 12, 1837; m. John S. Chandler.
326. Amasa D.,[7] b. July 18, 1839; d. Nov. 21, 1839.

By second wife—

327. Lydia T.,[7] b. April 17, 1841.
328. Sarah,[7] b. Aug. 16, 1842.
329. Gaius,[7] b. Oct. 5, 1844.

222.

TILDEN HOLMES,[6] (*Ephraim*,[5] *Ephraim*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *John*,[2] *William*,[1]) eldest son of Ephraim[5] and Zeruiah (Bryant) Holmes of Kingston; b. Oct. 28, 1766; m. Dec. 4, 1791, EUNICE BEARCE of Pembroke, who was b. July 6, 1767.

He lived in the northwest part of Kingston, near Hall's brook. The compiler remembers him as a worthy member, in 1838–9, of the Orthodox Church, and a constant attendant on religious meetings, on weekdays as well as on the Sabbath, albeit he had to walk two miles, and was "well stricken in years." He d. Sept. 10, 1842, æ. 76. His wife Eunice d. Sept. 21, 1853, a. 86 years, 2 months, and 15 days.

Their children were—

330. Polly,[7] b. Nov. 4, 1792; m. March 20, 1813, Joseph Aldrich of Middleborough. They had nine children.
331. Zeruiah,[7] b. Sept. 30, 1794; m. Hosea Aldrich of Middleborough. She d. March 15, 1854. They had five children.
332. Eunice,[7] b. about 1796; d. young.
333. Eunice,[7] b. Dec. 18, 1797; m. Oct. 4, 1849, Charles Simmons of Kingston. No children.
334. Ephraim,[7] b. May 9, 1800; m. Oct. 19, 1835, Abigail Aldrich of Middleborough. They lived in Kingston; had no children.
335. Desire,[7] b. Aug. 29, 1802; d. Nov. 16, 1818.
336. Elizabeth,[7] b. Sept. 28, 1804; m. Charles Washburn of Bridgewater. They lived in Kingston; had no children.
337. †Joseph,[7] b. Sept. 3, 1809; m. 1, Elmira McLaughlin; 2, Rebecca D. Chandler.

225.

NATHANIEL HOLMES,[6] (*Ephraim*,[5] *Ephraim*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *John*,[2] *William*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Kingston, Aug. 9, 1773; m. Dec. 27, 1798, ASENATH CHANDLER of Duxbury, who was b. July 14, 1777.

He lived in Kingston, at Blackwater, in the house built by his grandfather in 1733, and occupied by his grandfather and father. He, his father, and grandfather, had each but one daughter.

He d. Nov. 7, 1848, a. 75. His wife Asenath d. March 2, 1857, æ. 80.

Their children were—

338. †Nathaniel,[7] b. Nov. 27, 1799; m. Hannah Church Taber.
339. †Ezekiel,[7] b. Aug. 24, 1801; m. Sarah E. Benson.
340. Asaph,[7] b. Feb. 20, 1804; m. Sally Curtis Johnson of Kingston, March 8, 1832. They lived at Kingston, where he d. March 19, 1845. No children.
341. †Philip Chandler,[7] b. Dec. 21, 1805; m. Sarah Ann Davis.
342. †Asenath,[7] b. Dec. 22, 1807; m. John Mitchell.
343. †Allyn,[7] b. Aug. 14, 1809; m. Hannah J. Sawyer.
344. Patrick,[7] b. Aug. 28, 1811; d. April 25, 1818.
345. Seth,[7] b. Jan. 17, 1814; received on the head a kick from a horse, which caused permanent mental derangement. He d. at the Hospital in Brattleboro, Vt., May 21, 1859.

346. †Stephen,[7] b. Sept. 10, 1815; m. Mahala Bartlet [209].
347. Harvey,[7] b. Jan. 10, 1818; d. May 10, 1818, a. 4 months.
348. Henry Smith,[7] b. Oct. 21, 1821; unm.; d. Aug. 20, 1842, æ. 21.

237.

HEMAN HOLMES,[6] (*Jonathan*,[5] *Jonathan*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *John*,[2] *William*,[1]) eldest son of Jonathan[5] and Rebecca[5] Holmes of Kingston; b. there, Aug. 24, 1764; m. 1, MERCY BASS, dau. of Dea. Benjamin Bass of Hanover. She was b. Sept. 14, 1766, and d. June 9, 1794, a. 27. 2, POLLY BAILEY of Scituate, who was b. March 16, 1777, and died Jan. 10, 1854.

He lived in Plymouth, and d. May 8, 1810, a. 45 years, 8 months, 15 days.

His children were—by first wife—

349. Heman,[7] b. March 31, 1793; m. Mary B. Watts of Boston. He d. in Illinois, March 6, 1844. Children—
    350. *Mary W.*,[8] b. Aug. 7, 1826; d. April 6, 1828.
    351. *Maria Frances*,[8] b. Oct. 11, 1835; m. Feb. 10, 1856, Charles Dyer, Hanover, where they reside. They have—
        Charles Heman (Dyer,) b. Jan. 28, 1857.
        Francis Waldo (Dyer,) b. June 5, 1862.
352. †George Bass,[7] b. April 16, 1794; m. Maria Holmes [361].

By second wife—

353. Bailey,[7] b. Sept. 13, 1801; m 1831, Mrs. Fanny Cook of Scituate. He d. Oct. 29, 1833. One child—
    354. *Sally*,[8] b. 1832; m. —— Hardwick; reside in Lawrence, Kansas.
355. †Henry,[7] b. Nov. 24, 1803; m. Laura Beard
356. Daniel,[7] b. March 3, 1806; m. Joanna Lord, Boston, April 19, 1832. They reside in New York City.
357. Francis,[7] b. Sept. 19, 1808; d. Oct 19. 1809.
358. Francis,[7] b. June 22, 1810; m. Nancy Brown, Seabrook, N. H., Nov. 3, 1835. They reside in East Boston.

241.

Col. CHARLES HOLMES,[6] (*Jonathan*,[5] *Jonathan*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *John*,[2] *William*,[1]) son of Jonathan[5] and Rebecca Holmes; b. in Kingston, Jan. 26, 1769; m. Jan. 28, 1796, REBECCA BRIGGS,[6] dau. of Rev. Ephraim and Rebecca (Waterman) Briggs of Halifax.*

---

* Pedigree of REBECCA BRIGGS:—

I. CLEMENT BRIGGS,[1] arrived at Plymouth from England, in the Fortune of 55 tons, Nov. 9, 1621. His wife was JOANN ALLEN. They settled in Weymouth. Their son—

II. RICHARD BRIGGS,[2] was an early settler of Taunton. He m. REBECCA HASKINS of Lakenham, Aug. 15, 1662. They were the parents of—

III. Dea. RICHARD BRIGGS,[3] who lived in Mansfield; was deacon of the Church there; and was father of—

IV. Dea. RICHARD BRIGGS,[4] also deacon of the Church in Mansfield; his wife was ABIGAIL ANDROS. He d. 1789, a. 79. She d. 1812, a. 98. They were the parents of—

V. Rev. EPHRAIM BRIGGS,[5] b. in Mansfield, 1735; H. C. 1764; m. REBECCA WATERMAN, dau. of Dea. Robert Waterman; ordained pastor of the Congregational Church in Halifax, April 29, 1767; and continued pastor there thirty-two years, till his death, Dec. 22, 1799, a. 64. His wife Rebecca, d. 1841, a. 90. She was a descendant from ROBERT CUSHMAN, who procured the Mayflower for the voyage of the Plymouth Pilgrims in 1620, and embarked with them, though

He lived in Kingston; was a colonel of the militia, and held many offices of trust. He d. Feb. 19, 1845, a. 76.

His children were—

359. Charles,[7] b. Sept. 10, 1797; d. Dec. 8, 1797.
360. †Christiana,[7] b. Oct. 11, 1798; m. John Tillson.
361. Maria,[7] b. April 24, 1801; m. George B. Holmes [352].
362. †Charles,[7] b. Jan. 17, 1804; m. Susan S. Wyman.
363. †Lucia,[7] b. Nov. 3, 1806; m. Lucius Kingman.
364. †Hiram,[7] b. March 8, 1809; m. 1, Beulah P. Tufts; 2, Sarah E. Gilbert.
365. James Wheaton,[7] b. June 8, 1811; m. Lucia McLaughlin of Kingston. Children—
Lucia,[8] b. Sept. 6, 1838.
Anne Maria,[8] b. June 26, 1841.
366. †John Martin,[7] b. Nov. 5, 1813; m. Sophia C. Wyman.
367. †George Briggs,[7] b. Oct. 28, 1816; m. Margaret J. Richey.

243.

DANIEL HOLMES,[6] (*Jonathan*,[5] *Jonathan*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *John*,[2] *William*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Kingston, Feb. 2, 1774; m. 1, March 21, 1801, AMINTA DAY, b. Dec. 7, 1775; d. Jan. 11, 1811. 2, MERCY DAY, b. Sept. 28, 1783; d. Aug. 25, 1815. They were sisters, and daus. of Joel[5] and Mercy (Chapin) Day of Springfield. Joel was a son of Jonathan[4] of Springfield, who was gr. grandson of ROBERT DAY[1] of Hartford. [See Day Genealogy.

---

obliged to return in the Speedwell. They had six sons, five of whom were graduates at Harvard and Brown Universities, and were all settled in the ministry; the other was a respectable physician. Their names follow:—

1. Rev. Ephraim Briggs,[6] b. 1769; H. C. 1791; ord. pastor, Chatham, 1796, and preached till only three days before his death, which occurred July 22, 1816, a. 47.

2. Rev. William Briggs,[6] b. 1771; grad. Brown Univ., 1794; ord. pastor, Kittery, Me.; preached a few years in Kittery, and retired to Bridgewater, where he d. 1848, a. 77.

3. Rev. Isaac Briggs,[6] b. May 7, 1775; grad. Brown Univ., 1795; ord. pastor, York, Me., 1797, where he remained eight years; installed pastor, Boxford, Sept. 1808, and continued there twenty-five years, being dismissed, Dec. 3, 1833. He preached at Chatham as a "stated supply," two years, 1834 to 1836. He then removed to North Rochester, where he remained as pastor of a small Society twenty-three years; his services being chiefly gratuitous. He relinquished his charge in 1858, and died at East Morrisania, N. Y., Feb. 22, 1862, a. 87 years, 9 months. The present writer succeeded him in the ministry at Chatham, and remembers him as a worthy, a kind-hearted, a truly good man.

4. Rev. Richard Briggs,[6] b. 1782; grad. Brown Univ. 1804; ord. pastor, Mansfield, May 24, 1809; was dismissed on account of impaired health and mental derangement, Dec. 8, 1834; d. July 5, 1837, a. 55.

5. Rev. Charles Briggs,[6] b. Jan. 17, 1791; H. C. 1815; ord. pastor, Lexington, April 28, 1819; was dismissed July 28, 1835, that he might become the Secretary and General Agent of the American Unitarian Association. He is still living; resides in Roxbury; and preaches occasionally. All the other clerical members of this family were, I believe, of the Orthodox faith.

6. John Briggs,[6] M. D., b. 1794; received his education at Phillips Exeter Academy; was a practising physician in Dedham many years; d. 1843, a. 49.

Rebecca (Briggs) Holmes,[6] sister of the foregoing, and widow of Col. Charles Holmes, is still living, at the age of ninety, in the family of her dau. Maria, the wife of George B. Holmes of Providence, R. I. She retains in a remarkable degree her mental and physical faculties; employs herself in knitting for the soldiers of our army, and well remembers her mother as employed in the same manner for the soldiers of the Revolution.

He resided at Alfred, Me., and died there, Sept. 10, 1815, a.
His children were—by first wife, Aminta—

367½. Joel Day,[7] b. March 3, 1802; d. July 28, 1810.
368. Aminta Day,[7] b. March 31, 1803. She was adopted by her uncle William Holmes [189]; and m. Dec. 16, 1821, Thurston Andrews, son of a Baptist minister in Hinsdale, N. H. She had five sons; her husband died in 1836; she went to Boston, and died there, Oct. 15, 1850, a. 47. At the time of her death, she was First Matron of the "Home for Aged and Indigent Females" in Boston.
369. Sophia,[7] b. Nov. 17, 1805.
370. †George Francis,[7] b. Jan. 24, 1807; m. Rhoda Ann Baldwin.
370½. Harriet,[7] b. Nov. 17, 1808; d. Dec. 24, 1809.
371. Heman,[7] b. July 1, 1810; d. Dec. 17, 1810.

By second wife, Mercy—

372. †Joel Day,[7] b. April 3, 1813; m. Marandis D. Bennett.
372½. William,[7] b. Jan. 18, 1815; d. Aug. 24, 1815.

246.

ROBERT HOLMES,[6] (*Robert*,[5] *Jonathan*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *John*,[2] *William*,[1]) son of Robert[5] and Abigail (Howland) Holmes of Kingston; b. there, Jan. 14, 1780; m. 1, March 22, 1812, Lydia Phillips of Pembroke, the part afterwards included in Hanson. She was b. April 7, 1786; d. Oct. 2, 1820. 2, July 9, 1826, Nancy White of Pembroke, who was b. Aug. 4, 1797, and d. Aug. 21, 1842. She is called Anna, on the town record of Pembroke.

He lived on the hill, eastward from the Upper Iron Works on Jones River, in Kingston; and d. Oct. 12, 1852, a. 72 years, and 9 months.
His children were—by first wife—

373. Ira,[7] b. Sept. 24, 1813; m. Jan. 27, 1846, Margaret Lee, who was b. April 26, 1826. They had—
374. *Margaret*,[8] b. Sept. 11, 1847.
375. Robert Waterman,[7] b. April 5, 1817.
376. Lydia Phillips,[7] b. Aug. 14, 1820; d. Dec. 23, 1820.

By second wife—

377. Lydia,[7] b. June 10, 1827; m. Dec. 2, 1849, Benjamin Thomas, b. March, 1820. They had—
378. *Benjamin F.* (Thomas), b. April 22, 1852.
379. Samuel,[7] b. Sept. 4, 1833; m. Nov. 20, 1856, Mary Reed, b. May 9, 1836. They had—
380. *George Elmer*,[8] b. June 27, 1861.

249.

Deacon JEDIDIAH HOLMES,[6] (*Jedidiah*,[5] *Jonathan*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *John*,[2] *William*,[1]) eldest son of Jedidiah[5] and Sarah (Adams) Holmes of Kingston; b. Aug. 2, 1773; m. 1, Sept. 20, 1795, Marcia Drew of Kingston, who was b. April 29, 1774, and d. May 13, 1800, a. 26. 2, Oct. 18, 1801, Priscilla Wilder, dau. of Nathaniel Wilder of Middleborough. She died Dec. 3, 1844, a. 66.

He owned the Lower Iron Works on Jones River in Kingston, and his residence was near the same. He d. April 15, 1862, æ. 88 years, 9 months, 13 days.
His children were—by first wife.—

381. Sarah Adams,[7] b. May 12, 1797; m. Wiswall S. Stetson. Children—
382. Judith S. (Stetson), b. Aug. 1, 1817.
383. Lorenzo (Stetson), b. Aug. 18, 1819; d. at sea, Feb. 1846.
384. Marcia H. (Stetson), b. Aug. 21, 1821.
385. Elizabeth E. (Stetson), b. Aug. 11, 1823.
386. Sarah A. (Stetson), b. July 3, 1828.
387. Marcia Drew,[7] b. April 24, 1800; m. George Holmes.

By second wife—

388. Eveline,[7] b. April 26, 1803; d. May 16, 1806.
389. Eliza Ann,[7] b. Jan. 31, 1805; m. Alexander Holmes [310].
390. Christopher Columbus,[7] b. Dec. 9, 1812; d. Jan. 25, 1814.
391. Christopher Columbus,[7] b. Sept. 14, 1817; m. Elizabeth Rich. They live in Milton, and have no children. He is a physician, and about 1860 was commander of the Independent Corps of Cadets in Boston.

258.

SPENCER HOLMES,[6] (*Jedidiah*,[5] *Jonathan*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *John*,[2] *William*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Kingston, Jan. 13, 1781; m. March 24, 180–, JUDITH MCLAUGHLIN of Kingston, who was b. Feb. 26, 1779, and d. Aug. 2, 1818, æ. 40. 2, Jan. 3, 1820. LUCY (SAMPSON) PEARCE, a widow, dau. of Oliver Sampson of Kingston. She was b. Nov. 17, 1784, and d. June 5, 1842, a. 57 years, 7 months, 19 days.

He lived near Blackwater Pond in Kingston, but the births of his children are recorded in Plympton. He d. June 16, 1846, a. 65 years, 5 months.

His children were—by first wife—

392. Spencer,[7] b. Nov. 8, 1805; m. Mary McLaughlin of Kingston. He lived in Kingston, and d. Oct. 3, 1840, æ. 35.
393. Judith,[7] b. Oct. 4, 1807; m. Thomas Soule of Duxbury.
394. Jedidiah,[7] b. July 22, 1810.

By second wife—

395. Lucy Sampson,[7] b. June 6, 1821; m. Lewis Gray.
396. Mary A.,[7] b. Aug. 15, 1823; m. 1, Parker Baker. 2, Capt. Otis Baker.
397. Alphonso,[7] b. ———; m. ———.

259.

LEWIS HOLMES,[6] (*Jedidiah*,[5] *Jonathan*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *John*,[2] *William*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Kingston, May 15, 1783; m. May 20, 1810, his cousin, SOPHIA HOLMES,[6] [245] b. Dec. 19, 1781, dau. of Jonathan[5] and Rebecca[5] Holmes, who were themselves cousins.

He lived in Kingston, on the place where his father and grandfather had lived. He d. April 29, 1853, æ. 70. His wife Sophia d. May 11, 1850, æ. 69.

Their children were—

398. Lewis,[7] b. May 6, 1811; d. Sept. 16, 1814.
399. Sophia Ann,[7] b. May 15, 1813; unm., resides in Providence, R. I.
400. Horatio Lewis,[7] b. Oct. 24, 1815; m. 1, Sept. 30, 1840, Mary Gladding, who d. Feb. 5, 1842. 2, Nov. 25, 1845, Nancy Hardenburg; both of Providence, R. I.

Child by second wife—

401. *Henry L.*,[8] b. Sept. 26, 1846.

402. Almira,[7] b. Aug. 7, 1821; d. Oct. 7, 1826.
403. †William Henry,[7] b. June 13, 1824; m. Harriet Handy of Providence.

260.

HENRY HOLMES,[6] (*Jedidiah*,[5] *Jonathan*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *John*,[2] *William*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Kingston, Dec. 28, 1784; m. March 1, 1813, MARY WILDER, b. Jan. 17, 1785, dau. of Nathaniel Wilder of Middleborough.

He grad. Brown Univ. 1806; was a lawyer; and resided in Alfred, Me. He d. April 2, 1852, æ. 68. His wife Mary d. Nov. 14, 1847, æ. 63. Their children were—

404. Lucy Maria,[7] b. Jan. 1, 1814; m. Dec. 29, 1830, Hon. William Cutter Allen of Alfred, Me., who was b. Jan. 25, 1795; and d. in Washington City, Aug. 12, 1859, a. 64. He was by profession a lawyer; Register of Probate for the County of York, Me., from 1827 to 1838; Representative of Alfred, in the Legislature of Maine, 1839, 1843, and 1844; Senator 1845; Judge of Probate from 1847 to 1854; and Special Agent of the Post Office Department at Washington, from 1854 to 1859. Children—
    405. *Ann* (Allen), b. Oct. 17, 1831; d. Dec. 5, 1832.
    406. *Henry Wilder* (Allen), b. Oct. 18, 1834; grad. at Dartmouth Coll., 1854; a lawyer in New York City.
    407. *Weld Noble* (Allen), b. March 27, 1837; grad. at the U. S. Naval Academy, Annapolis, 1855; now, 1863, a Lieut. Commanding a gunboat in the U. S. Navy.
408. Christopher Columbus,[7] b. Oct. 16, 1817: m. Nov. 23, 1852, Emma Windust of New York City. He was a merchant in New York City, and d. Oct. 31, 1862, a. 45. Children—
    409. *Henry*,[8] b. ——— 1853; d. in infancy.
    410. *Mary*,[8] b. Aug. 29, 1854.
    411. *Emma Wilder*,[8] b. Jan. 23, 1857.
    412. *Alfred Columbus*,[8] b. June 23, 1859.

266.

MARTIN HOLMES,[6] (*Jedidiah*,[5] *Jonathan*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *John*,[2] *William*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. March 7, 1794; m. Dec. 3, 1818, MARY TURNER JOHNSON of Kingston, who was b. April 22, 1793. Their children were—

413. Martin,[7] b. Oct. 12, 1819; d. Oct. 28, 1819.
414. †Lothrop Turner,[7] b. March 29, 1824; m. Elizabeth Washburn.

275.

ALANSON HOLMES,[6] (*Orsamus*,[5] *Hezekiah*,[4] *William*,[3] *Josiah*,[2] *William*,[1]) eldest son of Orsamus[5] and Ruth (Webb) Holmes; b. in Springfield, Vt., March 11, 1781; m. OLIVE LEE, dau. of Uriel Lee of Sherburne, Chenango Co., New York.

He removed from Sherburne to Pomfret, Chautauqua Co., New York, where he resided till his death, Jan. 3, 1818. His widow d. Aug. 31, 1827. Their children are—

415. Joseph Ellicott,[7] ——; a Civil Engineer by profession. He is now, 1862, in London, and represents with credit to the country and to himself, the interests of the American Exhibitors at the present World's Fair, in that city. He is married, and has a daughter.
    416. *Fidelia*,[8] ——; m. ——— Taylor. No issue.
417. Miranda,[7] m. ——— Wilcox; resides in Napoli, Cattaraugus County, N. Y.
418. Zelotes Lee,[7] is a Presbyterian Clergyman, and m. ——— Nichols, the dau. of a planter in South Carolina. He is a resident of Laurens, S. C., and Professor of Mathematics and Natural Philosophy in the Laurens Female Institute. He has several children.

276.

ABNER HOLMES,[6] (*Orsamus*,[5] *Hezekiah*,[4] *William*,[3] *Josiah*,[2] *William*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Springfield, Vt., April 10, 1783; m. BETSEY YOUNG.

He removed, in 1832, from Chautauqua County, to Killbuck, Holmes Co., Ohio, and resided there a few years, when he moved to Mason County, Illinois, where he settled on a farm, and died Feb. 17, 1859.

He has numerous descendants. His children were—

419. Laurana,[7] ——; m. ——
420. Zelmon,[7] ——; unm.; d. ——;
421. Janet,[7] ——; m. ——; has children.
422. Harriet.[7]
423. Sophia.[7]
424. Devillo.[7]
425. Allen E.[7]
426. Caroline.[7]
427. Sarah.[7]

277.

BRILLIANT HOLMES,[6] (*Orsamus*,[5] *Hezekiah*,[4] *William*,[3] *Josiah*,[2] *William*,[1]) sister of the preceding; b. in Springfield, Vt., Oct. 22, 1785; m. JOHN SCOTT.

He was an innkeeeper in Mayville, Chautauqua Co., N. Y., for some time. They removed thence to Ogle Co., Illinois, and settled on a farm near Dixon. They both died many years since.

Their children were—

428. Sophia (Scott), b. Feb. 9, 1809; m. Sept. 16, 1828, Edward Y. Hickcox, who was b. June 8, 1804. Children—
    429. *Sophia* (Hickcox), b. Oct. 11, 1829; m. March 12, 1853, James C. Cary, a lawyer, residing in San Francisco; one child—
        430. Harriet (Cary), b. Feb. 20, 1854.
    431. *Edward* (Hickcox), b. April 5, 1831.
    432. *Harriet* (Hickcox), b. Dec. 7, 1832; died Aug. 21, 1841.
    433. *John Scott* (Hickcox), b. Nov. 10, 1835.
    434. *Seth H.* (Hickcox), b. Dec. 30, 1840.
    435. *Benjamin* (Hickcox), b. May 31, 1842; d. June 2, 1842.
    436. *Millicent Marshall* (Hickcox), b. Jan. 18, 1844.
437. Seraphina (Scott), m. David Welty. They reside in Illinois, and have—
    438. *John* (Welty.)
    439. *Addie* (Welty.)
    Several others, names unknown.
440. Sarah (Scott), m. —— Hickcox.

279.

RUTH HOLMES,[6] (*Orsamus*,[5] *Hezekiah*,[4] *William*,[3] *Josiah*,[2] *William*,[1]) sister of the preceding; b. Sept. 20, 1790; m. Sept. 12, 1810, Dr. JOHN ELLIS MARSHALL,[6] b. in Norwich, Ct., March 18, 1785, son of Thomas and Sarah (Egerton) Marshall of that place.*

---

* The MARSHALL FAMILY, of Norwich, Ct.

There were several original emigrants to these shores, of the name of Marshall; and the name is now quite common in the United States.

I. EDMUND MARSHALL,[1] came from England, about 1636. He was admitted freeman of Massachusetts, May 17, 1637. It is supposed that he emigrated from the Old Country with Rev. Richard Blinman, who is said, perhaps inaccurately, to have been a Welshman, who was minister of Chepstow, England, and

He was adopted, when an infant, on the death of his mother, by Daniel Ellis, son of Rev. John Ellis, who was minister of West Farms, (then a part of Norwich, but now and since 1786, the town of Franklin, Ct.,) from 1752 to 1779, and who died in said Franklin, in 1805. He went to school to Rev. Samuel Nott, D.D., the successor of Mr. Ellis; and resided in Franklin, and in Norwich, until 1808. He studied medicine with Dr. Philemon Tracy of Norwich, and was licensed to practise by the Connecticut Medical Society, Aug. 3, 1808.

He first settled in Oxford, Chenango County, N. Y., in 1808, and remained there until the autumn of 1809, when he removed to Mayville, Chautauqua County, in the same State. On the organization of that County, Feb. 9, 1811, he was appointed its first clerk, and held the office until he moved, in March, 1815, to Buffalo, where he continued to

---

came to New England through the influence of Governor Winslow of Plymouth Colony. Mr. Blinman, or Blynman, preached at Marshfield, the residence of Gov. Winslow, for some brief time after his coming over, and was the first minister of that place; although that honor has been commonly assigned to Rev. Edward Bulkley, son of Rev. Peter Bulkley of Concord. Mr. Blinman, however, removed to Gloucester in 1641; and subsequently to this removal became a freeman of Massachusetts Colony, Oct. 7, 1641. Mr. Blinman preached at Gloucester about seven years, and in 1648, went to New London, Ct., where he was the first minister, and where he remained ten years. He is styled "a godly, able minister." He went to New Haven, in 1658, and after a short residence there, returned to England, and died at Bristol, "in a good old age."

Edmund Marshall, it appears, removed to New London, with Mr. Blinman, either in 1648, or as others think, in 1651.

II. John Marshall,[2] son of Edmund, came with his father to New London, and settled there.

Of Edmund Marshall and his son John, our knowledge is very limited, and we are not sure that they belong in this pedigree. What now follows is matter of record.

III. Abial Marshall,[3] we suppose to have been a son, possibly a grandson, of this John Marshall, though we have no positive proof of it. There seems however to be no reasonable doubt of the fact. He m. at New London, Nov. 18, 1708, Abiah Hough, b. 1690, third dau. of Capt. John and Sarah (Post) Hough of New London. They settled at Norwich. He is mentioned in Miss Calkins's History of Norwich, p. 155, as owner of land there in 1729.

The children of Abial and Abiah (Hough) Marshall, all b. in Norwich, were—

Anne,[4] b. Aug. 16, 1711; m. May 23, 1729, Noah Abel of Norwich. Children—*Jabez, Caleb, Thomas, Lucy, Abiah, Hannah.*

Sarah,[4] b. Sept. 7, 1713; d. July, 1719.

Abial,[4] b. Sept. 30, 1715; m. 1, July 12, 1743, Anne Waterman. 2, Sybil ——. He d. at Bozrah, in 1799.

John,[4] b. March 25, 1718.

Sarah,[4] b. April 12, 1720; m. Dec. 26, 1743, Capt. James Hyde, b. Feb. 28, 1707, second cousin to her mother. They had five sons and one daughter, all of whom except one (Rev. Simeon Hyde, minister of Deerfield, N. J.,) married and had large families. The Rev. and venerable Charles Cleveland of Boston, born June 21, 1772, whom we still see in our streets, pursuing his benevolent labors as minister and almoner to the poor of our city, is her grandson. His son Charles Dexter Cleveland of Philadelphia, formerly Professor of Latin in the University of New York, a distinguished scholar and classical annotator; William E. Dodge, of the firm of Phelps, Dodge, & Co., an eminent and prosperous merchant of New York, well known for his princely donations to every benevolent enterprise; Margaret Cleveland, wife of Lewis F. Allen of Buffalo; the late Judge James Hyde of Richfield Springs; and many other respectable names, are among her descendants.

IV. Thomas,[4] b. July 1, 1724; m. March 23, 1750, Anne Manwaring, b. Nov. 20, 1725, dau. of Oliver and Hannah (Hough) Manwaring of New London. She was his first cousin, her mother Hannah Hough being sister of Abiah Hough,

reside till his death. He was commissioned by Gov. Clinton, as Clerk of Erie County, March 2, 1819, and held that office about two years. He was commissioned by Gov. Tompkins, Feb. 29, 1812, Surgeon of Col. McMahan's Regiment of Chautauqua County Volunteers, and served with the regiment on the Niagara frontier during the years 1813 and 1814.

He had an extensive practice and a high reputation as a physician and surgeon; and was an elder in the First Presbyterian Church in Buffalo. A copious obituary notice of him may be found in the Buffalo Medical Journal, Vol. VI., p. 382. There are also notices of him in the American Almanac for 1841, and in Allen's American Biography.

He died Dec. 27, 1838, a. 53. His widow, Mrs. Ruth Marshall, still survives, 1863, and resides with her son in Buffalo.

Their only child was—

442. †Orsamus Holmes (Marshall), b. Feb. 1, 1813; m. Millicent Ann De Angelis.

---

his mother. They settled at Norwich, where he d. April 26, 1761, æ. 37, and where she d. Jan. 26, 1799, æ. 74. Their children, all b. in Norwich, were—

Lucretia,[5] b. Jan. 19, 1751; d. Aug. 17, 1753.

John,[5] b. June 14, 1753; d. July 23, 1753.

Lucretia,[5] b. Dec. 14, 1754; unm.; d. Jan. 3, 1774.

Sarah,[5] b. Sept. 20, 1757; m. June 24, 1784, Capt. Silas Goodell. They settled at Norwich, and had—

Charles, b. 1785. Lucretia, b. 1789.
William, b. 1786; drowned, 1796. William, b. 1795.
Nancy Ann, b. 1787. Oliver, b. 1797. Sally.

V. *Thomas*,[5] b. June 29, 1759; m. 1, May 27, 1784, Sarah Egerton,[5] dau. of Benjamin Egerton of Norwich, Ct.* They settled at Norwich, where she d. April 21, 1785, leaving one child. 2, June 13, 1787, Freelove Egerton. These two wives, though bearing the same name, do not seem to have been related. He d. Feb. 8, 1829, æ. 70. His children, all b. in Norwich, were—

By first wife, Sarah Egerton—

John Ellis,[6] b. March 18, 1785; m. Ruth Holmes,[6] in the text.

By second wife, Freelove Egerton—

Thomas,[6] b. May 4, 1790; d. Feb. 1822, without issue.
William,[6] b. April 10, 1793; d. Oct. 14, 1808, without issue.
Sarah Egerton,[6] b. May 6, 1797; d. ——.
Anne Manwaring,[6] b. June 11, 1800; d. ——.
Freelove,[6] b. Sept. 21, 1806; d. Nov. 21, 1806.
Lucy Freelove,[6] b. Aug. 14, 1812.

Anne,[5] b. ——, 1761; d. March 27, 1786, æ. 25.

---

* Pedigree of Sarah Egerton:—

I. Richard Edgerton,[1] of Saybrook, m. April 7, 1653, Mary Sylvester; moved to Norwich, Ct., and died March, 1692 Their son,

II. Richard Edgerton,[2] m Elizabeth Scudder. Their son,

III. Joseph Edgerton,[3] m Elizabeth Haskins. All the above lived in Norwich, Connecticut, as did also,

IV Benjamin Edgerton,[4] son of Joseph and Elizabeth, b. Sept. 20, 1726; d. Aug. 13, 1800; m. Susanna Griswold, b. Jan. 25, 1730. or June 29, 1730, dau of Joseph and Sarah (Durkee) Griswold; grand dau. of Capt Samuel and Susanna (Huntington) Griswold, and gr. gr. dau. of Lieut. Francis Griswold of Saybrook and of Norwich, who was b. at Kenilworth in England, and d. at Norwich, Ct., Oct. 1671

The children of Benjamin and Susanna (Griswold) Edgerton were—

Susanna,[5] b. June 29, 1756; m. Nathan Chappel.
Lucy,[5] b. Feb. 19, 1759.
Benjamin,[5] b. Sept. 28, 1761.
Sarah,[5] b Feb. 17, 1764; m. Thomas Marshall, as above
Joseph,[5] b. May 16, 1766.
Giles,[5] b. Oct 5, 1771.

The family of Edgerton now commonly omit the *d* from the name.

281.

MYRON HOLMES,[6] (*Orsamus,*[5] *Hezekiah,*[4] *William,*[3] *Josiah,*[2] *William,*[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Sherburne, Chenango County, N. Y., May 19, 1795; m. 1, SALLY TAYLOR. 2, ———. 3, ———.

He was a farmer, residing in Pomfret, Chautauqua County, N. Y., until 1835, when he removed to Will County, in the northeast part of Illinois, not far from Lake Michigan, and settled on a farm adjoining his brother Asher. He now resides, with his third wife, in Joliet, in the same County. He has a numerous family. We have the names of only the following:—

443. Corydon.[7]
444. Diantha.[7]
445. Velona.[7]
446. Rush.[7]

282.

ASHER HOLMES,[6] (*Orsamus,*[5] *Hezekiah,*[4] *William,*[3] *Josiah,*[2] *William,*[1]) brother of the preceding; b. Sept. 28, 1797; m. ELIZA ELMORE, dau. of James Elmore, of Sherburne, N. Y.

He lived in Pomfret, now Sheridan, Chautauqua County, N. Y., until 1835, with the exception of two or three years' residence in Smyrna, Chenango County, N. Y. He moved, in 1835, to Will County, Illinois, and settled on a farm on the south side of Hickory Creek, six miles east from Joliet. He died about 1858. His widow survives. Their children are—

447. James.[7]
448. Myron.[7]
449. Eliza.[7]

283.

LAURANA HOLMES,[6] (*Orsamus,*[5] *Hezekiah,*[4] *William,*[3] *Josiah,*[2] *William,*[1]) sister of the preceding; b. in Sherburne, N. Y., March 10, 1800; m. LEWIS WOOSTER.

She removed, with her husband, about 1818, first to Great Valley, N. Y., then to Girard, Pa.; then to Killbuck, Ohio, and finally to Marquette County, Wisconsin, in 1836. She d. Sept. 17, 1862. Mr. Wooster, who is a farmer, still survives. They have several married children. We have the names of—

450. John (Wooster).
451. Alanson (Wooster).
452. Malvina (Wooster).
453. Mary (Wooster).
454. Augustine (Wooster).
455. Sarah (Wooster).

285.

Dr. AUGUSTINE HOLMES,[6] (*Orsamus,*[5] *Hezekiah,*[4] *William,*[3] *Josiah,*[2] *William,*[1]) youngest son of Orsamus[5] and Ruth Holmes; b. in Sherburne, N. Y., June 4, 1803; m. SARAH LEY, dau. of William Ley of Meyerstown, Pa.

He studied Medicine with Dr. John Ellis Marshall in Buffalo, and with Dr. John F. Gray, the distinguished Homeopathist—but before

he abandoned Allopathy—in New York. When licensed to practise, he settled at Meyerstown, Lebanon Co., Pa., and practised in that and the adjoining town of Pine Grove, in Schuylkill Co. He was resident in the latter town at the time of his death, Oct. 18, 1849. He was a member of the Pennsylvania Legislature, and at one time Superintendent of the Canals and Public Works of that State. His widow still survives him. They had no children.

307.

ROSALINDA HOLMES,[6] (*Abraham*,[5] *Experience*,[4] *Experience*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *William*,[1]) dau. of Abraham[5] and Bethiah (Nye) Holmes of Rochester; b. there, Aug. 10, 1784; m. Jan. 13, 1811, ANSELM BASSETT, Esq., attorney-at-law.

Mr. Bassett was fitted for College at the Academy or School kept in the North Precinct of Rochester ("Sniptuit"), by Rev. Calvin Chaddock, then minister of that place, afterwards of Hanover. He grad. at Brown Univ. 1803; studied law with Hon. Abraham Holmes, whose dau. he married. Immediately after his marriage, he removed to Columbia, in the County of Washington, Me. After a residence there of between two or three years, he settled, Oct. 1813, in Westport, Mass., where he remained till 1832, when he was appointed Register of Probate for the County of Bristol. He then removed to Taunton, where he still resides, 1863.

Mrs. Rosalinda Bassett d. Sept. 1846, a. 62.

Their children have been—

456. Thomas Holmes (Bassett), b. at Columbia, Me., Dec. 30, 1811; d. in Louisville, Ky., 1835, on his return from New Orleans.
457. Charles Jarvis Holmes (Bassett), b. in Westport, July 10, 1814; m. 1, Jan. 1840, Emeline D. Seabury, dau. of John W. Seabury of Taunton. She d. April 1, 1842. 2, 1845, Nancy Gibbs of Bridgewater, who d. May 12, 1848. 3, ——— French of Pawtucket. He is Cashier of Taunton Bank.
    Children by first wife—
    458. *Sarah Seabury* (Bassett), b. Nov. 1840.
    459. *Charles Anselm* (Bassett), } twins, b. April 1, 1842, and baptized
    460. *John Seabury* (Bassett), } at their mother's funeral.
    By second wife—
    461. *Louisa* (Bassett), b. Oct. 1846.
    By third wife—
    462. *Frank* (Bassett).
    463. *Rufus* (Bassett).
464. George Fitz Henry (Bassett), b. June 21, 1817; d. Oct. 7, 1820.
465. Cynthia Crocker Holmes (Bassett), b. Aug. 25, 1821; unm.; of Taunton, 1863.
466. Elizabeth Martin (Bassett), b. Dec. 19, 1824; unm.; of Taunton, 1863.

308.

GEORGE BONUM NYE HOLMES,[6] Esq., (*Abraham*,[5] *Experience*,[4] *Experience*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *William*,[1]) son of Abraham[5] and Bethiah (Nye) Holmes of Rochester; b. there, March 1, 1788; m. Jan. 3, 1813, ELIZABETH VALENTINE, b. Feb. 17, 1796, daughter of

Thomas and Abigail (Paine) Valentine of Freetown.* He was admitted to the Plymouth Bar, April, 1809; commissioned as a Justice of the Peace, in 1812. After having been in the practice of law a few years at Assonet (Freetown), and Fall River, he relinquished the profession and entered the United States Navy. He d. ———. His wife Elizabeth d. at Newport, R. I., July 19, 1841.

Their children were—

467. Amanda Malvina,[7] b. Dec. 19, 1813; d. March 31, 1815.
468. †Abraham,[7] b. June 23, 1816; m. Susan Blake.

309.

Hon. CHARLES JARVIS HOLMES,[6] (*Abraham*,[5] *Experience*,[4] *Experience*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *William*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. at Rochester, May 9, 1790; m. 1, Oct. 17, 1814, CYNTHIA CROCKER. She d. Aug. 17, 1828, a. 40. 2, 1830, LOUISA HASKELL, dau. of Ebenezer and Bathsheba (Crocker) Haskell. She d. Oct. 11, 1846, æ. 44.

He studied law in the office of his father in Rochester, and was admitted to the Plymouth Bar, in 1812, just before the commencement of the second war with Great Britain. He practised his profession in his native town more than a quarter of a century; identified with the feelings and interests, and enjoying the confidence of his fellow citizens. He represented Rochester in the Legislature of Massachusetts in the years 1816, 1817, 1819, 1820, 1824, 1826, 1827, 1831, 1832. He was a Senator from Plymouth County, in 1829 and 1830; a member of the Executive Council, in 1835, and an Elector of President and Vice President in 1836. He filled all these offices while residing in Rochester.

In December, 1838, with a view to more extended professional practice, he removed to Taunton. In 1842, he was appointed by President Tyler, Collector of the Customs for Fall River; to which place he removed his residence. He remained there till towards the close of his life. He filled at various periods other offices of some importance, as Master in Chancery, Commissioner of Bankruptcy, &c.

All the duties of these offices he faithfully discharged. He was a man of ardent friendships, genial temperament, of a high sense of honor. His intellectual powers were strong and well cultivated, although he was not educated at college. He was a careful reader of the English classics, and a thorough student of the law. In political life, he was ardent, sanguine, strong in his convictions, and indefatigable in maintaining them. He wrote his own epitaph, closing with these words: "By profession a lawyer; by practice a peace-maker."

He died at Fall River, May 13, 1859, a. 69. He was buried in the same Cemetery in Rochester, where repose the remains of his father, grandfather, great grandfather, and gr. gr. grandfather; five generations.

---

* Lot Strange had a dau. Philippa, who became the wife of John Payne. Their son, John Payne, m. Barbara Rice. Their dau. Abigail was the wife of Thomas Valentine, whose dau. Elizabeth married George Bonum Nye Holmes, in the text.

His children were, by second marriage, and b. in Rochester—

469. Emma Louisa,[7] b. Nov. 4, 1830; m. Aug. 20, 1856, Daniel Stillwell of Fall River, son of Daniel and Sarah (Richmond) Stillwell. Children—
   470. *Louisa Holmes* (Stillwell), b. April 17, 1858.
   471. *Sarah Richmond* (Stillwell), b. Nov. 21, 1861.
472. Charles Jarvis,[7] b. March 4, 1834; m. May 4, 1858, Mary A. Remington, dau of Joshua and Joanna (Lawton) Remington. He is Cashier of the Wamsutta Bank, Fall River. Children—
   473. *Mary Louisa*,[8] b. May 15, 1859.
   474. *Anna Covell*,[8] b. March 5, 1861.

SEVENTH GENERATION.

310.

ALEXANDER HOLMES,[7] (*Joseph*,[6] *Joseph*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *John*,[2] *William*,[1]) eldest son of Joseph[6] and Lucy[6] Holmes of Kingston; b. there, March 31, 1803; m. ELIZA ANN HOLMES[7] [389], b. Jan. 31, 1805, dau. of Jedidiah[6] and Priscilla Holmes.

He resides in Kingston; has long been President of the Old Colony and Fall River Rail Road, whose affairs he has managed with much ability and success.

His children are—

475. Joseph Alexander,[8] b. June 20, 1832.
476. Frank Henry,[8] b. May 7, 1837.

312.

EDWARD HOLMES,[7] (*Joseph*,[6] *Joseph*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *John*,[2] *William*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Kingston, Sept. 15, 1806; m. 1, ELIZA BRYANT, who died, Dec. 15, 1842. 2, ABIGAIL BOSWORTH of Plympton.

He has been a mariner and ship-builder; now resides in Kingston.

His children, by first wife, were—

477. Ann Eliza,[8] b. Feb. 2, 1839.
478. Edward Kent,[8] b. Jan. 20, 1841.
479. Lemuel Bryant,[8] b. Nov. 24, 1842; was drowned, May 5, 1862, by the upsetting of his boat in the harbor; Levi Prince and Daniel Ripley being drowned at the same time.

By second wife—

480. Abigail B.[8]
481. Paraclete W.[8]
482. Lucy.[8]

313.

HORACE HOLMES,[7] (*Joseph*,[6] *Joseph*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *John*,[2] *William*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. Jan. 3, 1809; m. 1, Oct. 21, 1837, ANN GURLEY BRADFORD, who d. March 29, 1838. 2, BETSEY WARD of Middleborough, who d. Sept. 4, 1844. 3, 1849, NANCY STETSON.

He resided in Kingston, and d. Jan. 17, 1855. His children were—

By first wife—

483. Horace Gurley,[8] b. March 25, 1838; d. Oct. 8, 1838.

By second wife—

484. Mary Ward,[8] b. July 27, 1842.
485. Lucy,[8] deceased.

By third wife—

486. Gray.[8]

318.

Dr. ERASTUS HOLMES,[7] (*William*,[6] *Melatiah*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *John*,[2] *William*,[1]) son of William[6] and Nancy Holmes; b. in Kingston, Nov. 3, 1808; m. 1, Sept. 14, 1837, SARAH JANE ELIZA HUNTER, b. Sept. 14, 1811; d. May 23, 1851. 2, July 22, 1852, KATE WILLIAMS, b. July 23, 1831.

He grad. at a College in Western New York; studied medicine; settled at Mina Villa, Montgomery County, N. Y. He is now a practising physician in Auriesville, in the same County.

His children were, by first wife, Sarah—

487. William Jay,[8] b. Sept. 13, 1838; resides in the City of New York; is Deputy Superintendent of the New York and Erie Telegraph.
488. Harriet Waters,[8] b. April 2, 1840; d. Jan. 2, 1841.
489. Hector Hunter,[8] b. Feb. 5, 1842; d. April 6, 1844.
490. Frank,[8] b. Jan. 23, 1845.
491. Heber,[8] b. Sept. 6, 1847.
492. Robert Hunter,[8] b. July 17, 1850.

By second wife, Kate—

493. Anna Putnam,[8] b. July 15, 1855.
494. Charles Erastus,[8] b. March 9, 1860.

337.

JOSEPH HOLMES,[7] (*Tilden*,[6] *Ephraim*,[5] *Ephraim*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *John*,[2] *William*,[1]) youngest son of Tilden[6] and Eunice Holmes of Kingston; b. Sept. 3, 1809; m. 1, Dec. 20, 1835, ELMIRA MCLAUGHLIN of Kingston, who died in 1842. 2, Sept. 5, 1849, REBECCA D. CHANDLER of Barré, Vt.

His children were, by first wife—

495. Elmira E.,[8] b. March 9, 1837; d. Feb. 28, 1854.
496. Charles H.,[8] b. April 5, 1839.
497. John Tilden,[8] b. Jan. 1841; d. Aug. 1842.

By second wife—

498. Sarah Semantha,[8] b. Aug. 1, 1850.
499. John Tilden,[8] b. Dec. 7, 1852.
500. Frank Doten,[8] b. Sept. ——; d. Nov. 15, 1862.
501. Harriet Farnum,[8] b. May 1, 1857.
502. Albert Curtis,[8] b. Nov. 28, 1860.
503. Rebecca,[8] b. Sept. 15, 1862.

338.

NATHANIEL HOLMES,[7] (*Nathaniel*,[6] *Ephraim*,[5] *Ephraim*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *John*,[2] *William*,[1]) eldest son of Nathaniel[6] and Asenath (Chandler) Holmes of Kingston; b. there, Nov. 27, 1799; m. Sept. 24, 1830, HANNAH CHURCH TABER of Washington, N. H., who was b. Nov. 13, 1803.

They reside at Boston. Their children, born in Boston, all of whom, except the eldest, died young, were—

504. David Wilson,[8] b. July 9, 1831; m. May 1, 1856, Mary Anna Chesley Wedgewood. He is engaged in mercantile business in Boston. To him the compiler is much indebted for information embodied in this Genealogy.
505. Sophronia Johnson,[8] b. Oct. 23, 1832; d. Aug. 20, 1833.
506. William Hassam,[8] b. Jan. 22, 1835; d. Sept. 8, 1843.
507. Calvin Magoun,[8] b. May 24, 1837; d. Dec. 2, 1837.
508. Julia Maria,[8] b. Aug. 29, 1839; d. Jan. 19, 1842.
509. Julia Hannah,[8] b. March 12, 1843; d. Aug. 4, 1843.
510. Sarah Spencer,[8] b. May 15, 1846; d. April 29, 1847.

339.

Dr. EZEKIEL HOLMES,[7] (*Nathaniel*,[6] *Ephraim*,[5] *Ephraim*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *John*,[2] *William*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Kingston, Aug. 24, 1801; m. Aug. 14, 1825, SARAH ELIZABETH BENSON of Livermore, Me., who was b. July 21, 1800.

He graduated at Brown Univ. 1821; took the degree of M. D. at Bowdoin Coll., 1824; practised medicine for a time; is now editor of the Maine Farmer, an agricultural paper, printed in Augusta, Me. He resides in Winthrop, Me. He was a candidate for Governor in 1853.

His children are—

511. Patrick Henry,[8] b. May 31, 1826; m. Jan. 31, 1852, Mary W. Hilliard of Pembroke, Me. She d. Oct. 1860, a. 30.
512. Sarah Elizabeth,[8] b. June 12, 1831; m. Aug. 6, 1849, Samuel Dexter Bessé of Wayne, Me.

341.

PHILIP CHANDLER HOLMES,[7] (*Nathaniel*,[6] *Ephraim*,[5] *Ephraim*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *John*,[2] *William*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Kingston, Dec. 21, 1805; m. Sept. 9, 1833, at Boothbay, Me., SARAH ANN DAVIS of Kennebunkport, Me. She was b. May 26, 1813.

He conducts an Iron Foundry and Machine Shop in Gardiner, Me. His children are—

513. George M.,[8] b. June 14, 1835; m. Lizzie E. Lord.
514. Philip Henry,[8] b. April 23, 1845.

342.

ASENATH HOLMES,[7] (*Nathaniel*,[6] *Ephraim*,[5] *Ephraim*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *John*,[2] *William*,[1]) only dau. of Nathaniel and Asenath Holmes, and sister of the preceding; b. in Kingston, Dec. 22, 1807; m. Nov. 21, 1827, JOHN MITCHELL of Kingston, who was b. Feb. 18, 1802.

They reside in Kingston. Their children are—

515. Benjamin Ransom (Mitchell), b. March 21, 1828.
516. Julia Ann (Mitchell), b. March 20, 1836.
517. Cordelia Frances (Mitchell), b. Oct. 17, 1844; d. Sept. 11, 1848.

343.

ALLYN HOLMES,[7] (*Nathaniel*,[6] *Ephraim*,[5] *Ephraim*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *John*,[2] *William*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Kingston, Aug. 14,

1809; m. Jan. 28, 1838, HANNAH JORDAN SAWYER of Webster, Me., who was b. March 11, 1811.

They live in Kingston, at Blackwater, on the old homestead, which has been the family mansion during four whole generations.

Their children are—

518. Asenath Ann,[8] b. Nov. 11, 1838; d. at Gardiner, Me., Sept. 3, 1840.
519. Allyn,[8] b. Dec. 17, 1841; of the Fourth Regiment of Massachusetts Volunteers; d. at Baton Rouge, La., March 28, 1863. He was a young man of good principles, and of great promise.
520. John Quincy,[8] b. Aug. 15, 1843; d. Aug. 1, 1844.
521. Hannah Frances,[8] b. Aug. 30, 1845.
522. Abby,[8] b. April 16, 1850; d. young.
523. Abby Eldora,[8] b. Feb. 20, 1853.

346.

STEPHEN HOLMES,[7] (*Nathaniel*,[6] *Ephraim*,[5] *Ephraim*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *John*,[2] *William*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Kingston, Sept. 10, 1815; m. MAHALA BARTLETT [209], daughter of Uriah and Olive (Holmes) Bartlett of Kingston.

They reside in Kingston. Their children have been—

524. Henry Smith,[8] b. Aug. 12, 1843. Of the Fourth Regiment Mass. Vols.
525. Susan Brigham,[8] b. Oct. 28, 1845.
526. Carrie Brooks,[8] b. Oct. 23, 1847.
527. Olive Bartlett,[8] b. Sept. 17, 1849.
528. Asenath Chandler,[8] b. March 20, 1851.
529. Ichabod,[8] b. Nov. 22, 1852; d. Oct. 8, 1853.
530. Addie Eugenia,[8] b. Aug. 25, 1854.
531. George Bartlett,[8] b. May 24, 1856.
532. Nathaniel Stephen,[8] b. Oct. 17, 1857; d. Sept. 8, 1859.
533. Frederick,[8] b. March 17, 1859.

352.

GEORGE BASS HOLMES,[7] (*Heman*,[6] *Jonathan*,[5] *Jonathan*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *John*,[2] *William*,[1]) son of Heman[6] and Mercy (Bass) Holmes of Kingston; b. April 16, 1794; m. Oct. 15, 1822, his cousin MARIA HOLMES[7] [361], dau. of Col. Charles Holmes of Kingston. They reside in Providence, R. I.

Their children were—

534. Maria Waldo,[8] b. Jan. 14, 1824.
535. Rebecca Briggs,[8] b. March 20, 1830; m. Charles J. Dow, Boston, Dec. 10, 1851. He d. at Brooklyn, N. Y., Dec. 10, 1859, a. 40.
536. George Heman,[8] b. April 14, 1832; d. Aug. 17, 1833.
537. Lucy Ames,[8] b. Dec. 3, 1835.
538. Henry Greene,[8] b. June 24, 1840; d. Nov. 24, 1842.
539. Amelia Frances,[8] b. July 23, 1842; d. April 3, 1846.
540. William Preston,[8] b. July 15, 1844; d. Sept. 16, 1845.

355.

HENRY HOLMES,[7] (*Heman*,[6] *Jonathan*,[5] *Jonathan*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *John*,[2] *William*,[1]) son of Heman[6] and Polly (Bailey) Holmes; b. Nov. 24, 1803; m. Nov. 21, 1827, LAURA BEARD of Keene, N. H.

He d. March 16, 1850. She d. Aug. 4, 1847.

Their children were—

541. Mary Amanda,[8] b. Oct. 5, 1828; m. July 2, 1859, Charles Danforth of Concord, N. H.

[1] b. in Hills-

542. Heman Henry,[8] b. Aug. 3, 1830; d. Nov. 23, 1832.
543. Lucy Goodnow,[8] b. March 15, 1833; d. Feb. 28, 1836.
544. Laura Frances,[8] b. March 20, 1836; m. Dec. 24, 1857, Burrill H. Kittredge of Nelson, N. H.

360.

CHRISTIANA HOLMES,[7] (*Charles*,[6] *Jonathan*,[5] *Jonathan*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *John*,[2] *William*,[1]) dau. of Col. Charles[6] and Rebecca (Briggs) Holmes of Kingston; b. Oct. 11, 1798; m. Oct. 8, 1822, JOHN TILLSON of Halifax, who was b. March 13, 1796, and d. at Peoria, Illinois, May 11, 1853.

Their children were—

545. Charles Holmes (Tillson), b. Sept. 15, 1823; resides in St. Louis, Mo.
546. John (Tillson), b. Oct. 12, 1825; m. Oct. 22, 1851, Ann Eliza Wood, dau. of John Wood of Quincy, Ill. He is now, 1862, Colonel of the 107th Illinois Regiment of Volunteers. Children—
    547. *Ann Eliza* (Tillson), b. Sept. 25, 1852.
    548. *Ada Maria* (Tillson), b. Feb. 16, 1854.
    549. *Carrie* (Tillson), b. Jan. 17, 1856.
    550. *John Wood* (Tillson) b. Sept. 15, 1859.
551. Robert Hiram (Tillson), b. at Hillsboro', Ill., Oct. 22, 1830; resides in New York City.
552. Christiana Holmes (Tillson), b. at Brookline, Mass., Feb. 25, 1838; resides in Quincy, Ill.

362.

CHARLES HOLMES,[7] (*Charles*,[6] *Jonathan*,[5] *Jonathan*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *John*,[2] *William*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Kingston, Jan. 17, 1804; m. Dec. 1, 1831, SUSAN S. WYMAN.

They reside in St. Louis, Mo. Their children have been—

553. Susan Maria,[8] b. Nov. 22, 1832; d. July 1, 1833.
554. Charles Francis,[8] b. April 20, 1836; m. Mary L. Parry, Oct. 7, 1859. They reside in St. Louis. Children—
    555. *Charles Edwin*,[9] b. April 15, 1860; d. July 12, 1860.
    556. *Laura*,[9] b. Nov. 28, 1861.

363.

LUCIA HOLMES,[7] (*Charles*,[6] *Jonathan*,[5] *Jonathan*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *John*,[2] *William*,[1]) sister of the preceding; b. in Kingston, Nov. 3, 1806; m. LUCIUS KINGMAN.

She d. Nov. 21, 1845. Her children were—

557. Adeline (Kingman), b. Sept. 6, 1836; d. Sept. 7, 1838.
558. Ada (Kingman), b. April 15, 1838; d. Sept. 6, 1838.
559. Lucius (Kingman), b. Sept. 11, 1839; belongs to the Second Regiment of Kansas Cavalry.
560. Lucia (Kingman), b. Nov. 16, 1841; d. Nov. 14, 1843.
561. Eugene (Kingman), b. Aug. 8, 1843.
562. Ambrose (Kingman), b. Nov. 18, 1845; d. same day.

364.

HIRAM HOLMES,[7] (*Charles*,[6] *Jonathan*,[5] *Jonathan*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *John*,[2] *William*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Kingston, March 8, 1809; m. 1, Sept. 8, 1842, BEULAH P. TUFTS of Charlestown, Mass., who d. Sept. 22, 1853, a. 31. 2, Dec. 12, 1855, SARAH E. GILBERT of Gloucester, Mass.

1809. ..ey have resided at several places in Illinois, and now reside in ..eoria, in that State. Their children have been—

563. A son, b. at Audubon, Ill., May 29, 1843; d. June 1, 1843.
564. Hiram,[8] b. at Hillsboro', Ill., Sept. 15, 1844.
565. Beulah,[8] b. at Cedar Point, Ill., Oct. 1, 1846; d. Aug. 26, 1847.
566. Beulah,[8] b. July 29, 1848.
567. Horace,[8] b. Aug. 7, 1850.
568. Christiana,[8] b. March 27, 1853; d. Aug. 12, 1853.
569. Edward Dolliver,[8] b. at Lasalle, Ill., April 1, 1861.

366.

JOHN MARTIN HOLMES,[7] (*Charles*,[6] *Jonathan*,[5] *Jonathan*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *John*,[2] *William*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Kingston, Nov. 5, 1813; m. Nov. 13, 1838, SOPHIA C. WYMAN.

He d. at St. Louis, Jan. 9, 1852; a. 38 years, 2 months. His children were—

570. Edward Wyman,[8] b. Sept. 28, 1839; d. Oct. 16, 1849.
571. Susan Frances,[8] b. Aug. 9, 1841.
572. Ellen,[8] b. April 7, 1846.
573. John Martin,[8] b. Jan. 25, 1848.
574. George,[8] b. Nov. 9, 1849.
575. Rebecca Waterman,[8] b. Dec. 31, 1851; d. at Hillsboro', Ill., Feb. 5, 1863.

367.

GEORGE BRIGGS HOLMES,[7] (*Charles*,[6] *Jonathan*,[5] *Jonathan*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *John*,[2] *William*,[1]) youngest child of Col. Charles[6] and Rebecca (Briggs) Holmes; b. in Kingston, Oct. 28, 1816; m. May 9, 1850, MARGARET J. RICHEY of Peru, Illinois.

They reside at Topeka, Kansas. Their children have been—

576. Rebecca Briggs,[8] b. March 7, 1851.
577. Ella Maria,[8] b. May 22, 1854; d. April 19, 1857.
578. Susanna Richey,[8] } twins, b. June 23, 1855.
579. Christiana Tillson,[8] }
580. Ella Maria,[8] b. Dec. 3, 1860; d. Sept. 18, 1861.
581. A child, b. Dec. 3, 1862.

370.

GEORGE FRANCIS HOLMES,[7] (*Daniel*,[6] *Jonathan*,[5] *Jonathan*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *John*,[2] *William*,[1]) son of Daniel[6] and Aminta (Day) Holmes; b. at Alfred, Me., Jan. 24, 1807; m. RHODA ANN BALDWIN of New York City, who was b. June 6, 1810.

They resided in New York City. Their children have been—

582. Aminta B.,[8] b. Aug. 1, 1834.
583. George F.,[8] b. Dec. 12, 1836; m. Mary A. Jeffries.
584. Ellen W.,[8] b. Feb. 12, 1843.
585. Henry D.,[8] b. June 3, 1848.

372.

JOEL DAY HOLMES,[7] (*Daniel*,[6] *Jonathan*,[5] *Jonathan*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *John*,[2] *William*,[1]) son of Daniel[6] and Mercy (Day) Holmes; b. in Alfred, Me., April 3, 1813; m. MARANDIS D. BENNETT of Wilbraham, Mass., who was b. Dec. 29, 1826.

They reside in Hillsborough, Illinois. Their children, all b. in Hillsborough, have been—

586. Mary M.,[8] b. Jan. 13, 1845.
587. Morrill D.,[8] b. Sept. 5, 1848.
588. Joel F.,[8] b. Dec. 29, 1849.
589. Lucy N.,[8] b. Feb. 9, 1852; d. Aug. 14, 1852.
590. Edward,[8] b. Aug. 16, 1854; d. Aug. 30, 1854.
591. Alice A.,[8] b. March 28, 1857; d. Sept. 13, 1857.

403.

WILLIAM HENRY HOLMES,[7] (*Lewis*,[6] *Jedidiah*,[5] *Jonathan*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *John*,[2] *William*,[1]) son of Lewis[6] and Sophia Holmes; b. in Kingston, June 13, 1824; m. Oct. 5, 1847, HARRIET HANDY of Providence, R. I.

They reside in Providence. Their children have been—

592. Isabel Barber,[8] b. Dec. 9, 1848; d. Aug. 11, 1853.
593. William Lewis,[8] b. May 31, 1851.
594. Mary Ella,[8] b. July 22, 1853.
595. George Henry,[8] b. June 13, 1858.

414.

LOTHROP TURNER HOLMES,[7] (*Martin*,[6] *Jedidiah*,[5] *Jonathan*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *John*,[2] *William*,[1]) son of Martin[6] and Mary Turner (Johnson) Holmes; b. April 29, 1824; m. ELIZABETH WASHBURN, who was b. in Kingston, Oct. 18, 1831.

They reside in Providence, R. I. Their children have been—

596. Mary E.,[8] b. March 3, 1849; d. Jan. 3, 1861.
597. Emma F.,[8] b. Sept. 1, 1850; d. March 26, 1851.
598. Edgar D.,[8] b. Nov. 23, 1851.
599. An infant son, d. March 11, 1856.

442.

ORSAMUS HOLMES MARSHALL,[7] Esq., (*Ruth Holmes*,[6] *Orsamus*,[5] *Hezekiah*,[4] *William*,[3] *Josiah*,[2] *William*,[1]) only son of Dr. John Ellis Marshall and of Ruth Holmes his wife; b. Feb. 1, 1813; m. Feb. 20, 1838, MILLICENT ANN DE ANGELIS, dau. of Judge Pascal Charles Joseph De Angelis of Holland Patent, Oneida County, N. Y., by his wife, Elizabeth Webb, dau. of William Webb of Haddam, Ct.*

He was fitted for College by Dr. Andrew Yates in his Polytechny at Chittenango, Madison County, N. Y.; graduated at Union College in 1831; and after attending a course of study in Yale College Law School, was admitted to the Bar of the State of New York in 1834. Ever since that time he has continued to reside in the City of Buffalo, as a practising Attorney and Counsellor at Law.

---

* Judge De Angelis, was born, Oct. 14, 1763, in the Island of St. Eustatia, in the West Indies. He was married to Elizabeth Webb, March 8, 1791. His father's name was Constant Petit De Angelis, a native of Naples, a younger son of a noble family, and early destined for the Church. Disliking that profession, he left his home, and subsequently resided at Cayenne, where he married his wife, whose name was Hannah Le Moyne. Judge De Angelis died at Holland Patent, Oneida Co., N. Y., Sept. 8, 1839. He was a Judge of the Court of Common Pleas of that County.

His children are—

600. John Ellis[8] (Marshall), b. Aug. 5, 1839; grad. Yale College, 1861; joined the army in the autumn of that year, as First Lieutenant in the Second Regiment of New York State Artillery, and Aid-de-Camp on the Staff of Brig. Gen. W. F. Barry, Chief of Artillery in the Army of the Potomac; with whom he passed through the trials and dangers of the Peninsular Campaign, displaying much ability, courage, and energy. He has just been appointed (March, 1863) Assistant Adjutant General, with the rank of Captain, in the office of the Inspector of Artillery at Washington.
601. Charles De Angelis[8] (Marshall), b. Nov. 14, 1841.
602. Elizabeth Coe[8] (Marshall), b. June 4, 1847.

468.

ABRAHAM HOLMES,[7] (*George B. N.*,[6] *Abraham*,[5] *Experience*,[4] *Experience*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *William*,[1]) only son of George B. N. Holmes; b. June 23, 1816; m. May 23, 1844, SUSAN BLAKE, b. Jan. 8, 1814, dau. of Samuel and Susanna (Bates) Blake of Abington.

He has resided, since 1843, in South Abington. Their children are—

603. George Nye,[8] b. Feb. 4, 1845.
604. Samuel Blake,[8] b. July 17, 1846.
605. Susan Elizabeth,[8] b. July 11, 1848.
606. Sally Blake,[8] b. Feb. 18, 1851.
607. Mary Robinson,[8] b. May 21, 1853; d. Nov. 19, 1856.
608. William Ennis,[8] b. June 29, 1855; d. Aug. 15, 1856.
609. Benjamin Blake,[8] b. Oct. 13, 1857.

The following record of the family of Myron Holmes [281], was received from him after the sheet containing the imperfect account, on page 224, was printed:—

MYRON HOLMES,[6] b. May 19, 1795; m. 1, May 15, 1817, SARAH TAYLOR, who d. July 3, 1847. 2, April 8, 1849, MARY JANE GRANT, who d. ———. 3, ———. The name of the third wife does not appear.

His children, by first wife, were—

610. Orilla,[7] b. March 10, 1818; m. Jan. 25, 1837, Herman B. Benedict of Booneville, Missouri. She d. Sept. 2, 1838.
611. Diantha,[7] b. Sept. 2, 1819; m. Jan. 4, 1838, Seymour Ensign of Chautauqua County. She died April 4, 1844.
612. Vallona,[7] b. June 27, 1822; m. in 1839, Herman B. Benedict, her brother-in-law. Children—
    613. *Annetta* (Benedict). 615. *Marion* (Benedict).
    614. *Herbert* (Benedict). 616. *Lillian* (Benedict).
617. Corydon,[7] b. March 11, 1827; m. Sept. 26, 1847, Mary E. Conant. Children—
    618. *Ida.*[8] 619. *Emma.*[8]
620. Rush,[7] b. June 27, 1833; d. July 14, 1849.

By second wife—

621. Addison L.,[7] b. 185–. 622. Myron D.,[7] b. 185–.

☞ Further information respecting the descendants of WILLIAM HOLMES[1] of Marshfield, is solicited from persons who may possess the same. It may be transmitted to the Compiler, at South Boston, Mass., or to Mr. David W. Holmes, care of Ross & Pearce, Liberty Square, Boston.

THE JENNISON FAMILY.

PRELIMINARY REMARKS.

The compiler of this volume, who is a descendant of the Jennison family, had begun to investigate its history and had written out a Memoir, occupying a dozen pages quarto, as long ago as March, 1852. A year afterwards, it accidentally came to his knowledge, that Dr. Bond of Philadelphia had compiled a brief account of the Jennisons; and a proof-sheet containing this account was put into his hands. Finding therein some errors and deficiencies, he wrote to Dr. Bond on the subject; and the result was the enlarged and corrected account, which is inserted in the Second Part of that most elaborate and admirable work, The Watertown Genealogies, pp. 801–814, prepared for it by the present writer and his esteemed friend, Rev. Edwin Jennison, whom he had the pleasure of introducing to the author of the volume just referred to.

The account of the Jennisons, which has already appeared in Dr. Bond's work, does not render the ensuing Memoir unnecessary. In the following pages, large additions have been made; many errors have been corrected; a new and better arrangement has been introduced; and a copious Index at the end of the volume will enable the reader to find any name without loss of time. Dr. Bond's work has no Index; a most serious deficiency.

To the ensuing Memoir, a few notices of the name as existing in England are here prefixed. The number might be greatly increased.

Thomas Ward, a papist in the sixteenth century, published a Poem, entitled "England's Reformation," recounting the persecutions, as he regarded them, suffered by the Roman Catholics, and the secularization of the abbeys and other religious houses under Henry VIII. In this connection, he says—

> "The learned abbot Farringdon,
> And Commissary Peterson,
> John Beck, abbot of Colchester,
> And Jennison, renowned in war,
> Were put to death ———," etc.

This Jennison, he adds in a note, "was a Knight of Malta."

The following is an extract from "The History of Popish Sham Plots," etc., printed London, 1682:—

"We must not here forget, how Mr. Tho. Jennison, a Jesuite, and then in Newgate for the Plot (though dead since) endeavored to frighten his brother, Mr. Robert Jennison, from prosecuting his discovery, by charging him, in a letter he wrote to him, with the blood of an innocent man, and a kinsman, perjury, perfidiousness, apostasy, imitating, yea, outdoing Judas himself, and then devoting him to destruction, in several verses collected out of the Psalms. But he, being wholly innocent of all these crimes, slighted this vain and empty thunder; for as birds flying, so the curse causeless shall not come; and his brother could not pervert him, though he did the Holy Scriptures." Pp. 39, 40.

This Robert Jennison, it appears, was "a Gentleman of Gray's Inn," who bore testimnoy, in 1678, in concurrence with Oates, Bedloe, Prance, Dugdale, and others, to the existence of a Popish plot to murder King Charles II., set fire to London, murder the Protestants, and elevate the Duke of York to the throne.

Thoresby, in his Diary, speaks of Sir Ralph Jenison of Newcastle, in 1681, and of Walworth Hall, "a delicate seat of the Jenisons," near Peirce Bridge.

The niece and heiress of Sir Matthew Jenison married Sir Samuel Gordon, who was created a baronet in 1764. They were the parents of Sir Jenison William Gordon, "customer," or collector, of the port of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, who died in 1831, aged 84.

FIRST GENERATION.

Among the early settlers of Watertown, were two who bore the name of JENNISON, William and Robert. They were brothers.

The New England families, now bearing this name, are all, it is believed, descendants from Robert. But as William was the more eminent of the two, and as he occupies an honorable place in the early history of the country, this Memoir would not be complete without some notice of him.

WILLIAM JENNISON,[1]* the elder of the two brothers, came from England in the fleet, and probably in the ship Arbella, (properly *Arabella*) with Winthrop, in 1630. No notice has been discovered of either wife or children.

His name appears on the list of those who first signified their "desire to be made freemen," Oct. 19, 1630; and he was admitted freeman on the 18th of May following; the earliest date of the admission of any persons of the Colony. There is no reason to doubt that he came to Watertown at its earliest planting, and that he was one of the forty men, who with "that excellent knight," Sir Richard Saltonstall, united

* He wrote his name JENISON; so did his brother Robert; and this continued to be the prevailing orthography during the first four generations. But as the name is now invariably written JENNISON, and was sometimes so written in the early times, we shall so write it throughout.

in the formation of the church there, July 30, 1630. He was a leading man in that town, and was chosen selectman, from 1634 to 1644, with the exception of one year. He was one of the first three Commissioners for Watertown, appointed in 1638, "to end small causes"; and he appears to have held this office, by re-appointments, until his return to England. The Colonial Records show that the Court had great confidence in his capacity and integrity. He received numerous appointments on committees, of which he was often chairman, for determining boundaries between towns, and for laying out new towns; also to consider questions of taxation, Indian affairs, and contested land claims.

The prefix "Mr." was commonly attached to his name; it was then an honor sparingly bestowed. He was Deputy, or Representative, of the town in the General Court, from 1635 to 1642; also 1645.

Aug. 16, 1631, "Mr. William Jennison was chosen," by the Court, "Ancient [Ensign] to Capt. Patrick." Captain Daniel Patrick of Watertown, had been a soldier in the Prince's Guard in Holland. He and Capt. John Underhill of Boston, were appointed, in Sept. 1630, to have the charge of military affairs in the Colony, which office they continued to hold till 1637. Mr. Jennison was Ensign till March 9, 1636–7, when he was chosen Captain of the Watertown Train-band; which office he held till his return to England. He was, so far as we are informed, the *first* captain of that train-band, or company; the order for the organization of the military force of the Colony in three regiments, composed of town companies, having been passed only in the December previous.

Mr. John Oldham having been murdered in July, 1636, by the Pequod Indians, a force of ninety men was sent from the Colony of Massachusetts Bay, in September following, to punish those Indians for that atrocity. This force was placed under four commanders, of which Ensign Jennison was one. In May, 1637, Captain Jennison was appointed by the Court one of four commissioners for providing men, munitions, and provisions, for this dangerous war. He was an original member of the "Great Artillery Company," incorporated March 13, 1638–9, which has long and favorably been known as "The Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company."

He had a homestall of fifty acres, on the north side of what is now Mount Auburn Street, between Common and School Streets, a little to the south of Strawberry or School-House Hill. This was much larger than the average of the homestalls or home-lots, assigned to the first settlers by the freemen of the town. Few of them exceeded sixteen acres. Probably, Capt. Jennison had at first a smaller lot, afterwards increased by grant or purchase to fifty acres. We find, indeed, that he was grantee of eleven lots, of which he had sold seven before 1644. Besides his homestall, he had 220 acres of land in Watertown. The Court also granted him, Sept. 3, 1638, two hundred acres of land, in what was afterwards Framingham.

About 1645, he sold his homestall to Rev. John Knowles, who had been ordained, Dec. 9, 1640, as the colleague pastor of the Rev. George Phillips, over the Church in Watertown. Soon after this, Capt. William Jennison went to England, where he resided during the remainder of his life. He was "of Colchester, Old England," April

8, 1657, when his brother Robert, as his attorney, conveyed to Edmund Rice two hundred acres of land in Framingham, granted to him in 1638, by the General Court, as already stated; bounded west by the Dunster farm, north by Sudbury line, east by Watertown line, south by Dedham bounds. Watertown at that time included Waltham, Weston, and most of Lincoln. This conveyance shows that William Jennison was living in England, in 1657, and renders it probable that the Jennison family came from Colchester, in Essex. At what time he died, we are not informed.

For a view of Capt. Jennison's character and worth, see Winthrop, II. 176.

He was a staunch friend of civil and religious liberty; and sometimes a sufferer for this cause. He was fined £20 by the Court, Oct. 6, 1634, "for upbraiding the Court with injustice, uttering these words, 'I pray God, deliver me from this Court;' professing he had waited from Court to Court, and could not have justice done him." This, of course, was an arbitrary and high-handed proceeding. At the next Court, April 7, 1635, this fine was remitted. Not far from this time, he was arraigned for privately expressing his opinion in reference to the course pursued by the British Parliament. He refused to vote for the condemnation and banishment of Mrs. Anne Hutchinson, in 1637.

The foregoing notice of William Jennison is gathered chiefly from Bond's Watertown Genealogies.

1.

ROBERT JENNISON,[1] brother of the preceding, was, as already stated, the ancestor of the existing New England families. He was probably several years younger than William. His name is not on the earliest list of Watertown Proprietors (Feb. 1636–7), but he was certainly there at that time, or very shortly after, as he had a daughter born in that town, April 1637; the earliest notice of him which has been discovered. He was admitted freeman, in May, 1645.

He was grantee of six lots of land, in Watertown. His homestall of six acres was in the angle where Cambridge Road and Bank Lane began, a little to the east from Mill Bridge.* Besides this, we find him in 1644, in possession of eighty-five acres; and he afterwards seems to have been the possessor of much more.

In a deed given by him, Aug. 10, 1672, he calls himself "yeoman." His will is dated Sept. 15, 1683, with a codicil, April 2, 1687; proved Oct. 7, 1690; recorded Midd. Prob. 7 : 99. He gives to his wife his whole estate, during her natural life; to his dau. Michal Warren, forty shillings; to his son-in-law George Read, twenty shillings; to his grandson William Jennison, forty acres of land, "which was my brother's, formerly granted to him by this town;" to his grandson Robert Jennison, thirty acres of my farm, "which was formerly my brother William Jennison's." After the wife's death, his son Samuel is to have the whole estate, except as above given. His son Samuel Jennison is appointed Executor. Inventory taken July 24, 1690.

---

* His homestall was east of the lowest falls on Charles River, at the head of tide-water. "Cambridge Road," i. e., the road to the College, is now called Mount Auburn Street.

22

He died July 4, 1690.

He was twice married; 1, to ELIZABETH ———, who d. Oct. 30, 1638, a. 30. 2, to GRACE ———, who d. Nov. 26, 1686.

His children were—by first wife, Elizabeth—

2. Elizabeth,[2] b. April 12, 1637; m. in Woburn, Oct. 4, 1652, George Read, b. 1629, son of William and Mabel Read of Woburn. She died Feb. 26, 1664–5, æ. 28.

By second wife, Grace—

3. Michal,[2] b. Dec. 17, 1640; m. 1, Feb. 10, 1657–8, Richard Bloys,[2] or Blois, son of Edmund and Mary Bloys of Watertown, and had by him, *Richard*,[3] b. Dec. 7, 1659; *Mary*,[3] b. Dec. 11, 1661; *Michal*,[3] b. April 3, 1664. 2, July 11, 1667, Capt. John Warren,[2] b. 1622, son of John[1] and Margaret Warren. They had, *Margaret*,[3] b. 1668; *Sarah*,[3] 1670–1; *Elizabeth*,[3] 1673; *Mary*,[3] 1675; *John*,[3] 1678; *Grace*,[3] 1679–80; *Samuel*,[3] 1683. She d., a widow, July 14, 1713.
4. Samuel,[2] b. Dec. 15, 1642; d. in infancy.
5. †Samuel,[2] b. ——— 1645; m. Judith Macomber, 1666.

There may have been others, for the records are imperfect.

SECOND GENERATION.

5.

Ensign SAMUEL JENNISON,[2] son of Robert[1] and Grace Jennison of Watertown; b. there, 1645; m. Oct. 30, 1666, JUDITH MACOMBER.

He spent his life in Watertown, and had for those days a handsome property, chiefly in land. In sundry deeds, he is called "yeoman," and "gentleman." He was admitted freeman, Oct. 11, 1682; and was town clerk, in 1691. His will, dated Nov. 30, 1700; proved Nov. 3, 1701; recorded Midd. Prob. 10 : 167; makes bequests to wife Judith, eldest son Samuel, second son William Jennison of Sudbury, son Peter, youngest son Robert, then a minor; also to eldest dau. Judith Barnard, second dau. Rachel Barron, dau. Grace Holden, youngest dau. Lydia, then under eighteen years of age; also ten shillings apiece to my five grandchildren now living, viz., Mary Jennison, James Barnard, Samuel Barnard, Timothy Barron, and John Holden. Also to my grandchild Joseph Bowman, forty acres of my farm in Watertown.

Inventory, dated Oct. 31, 1701; house, &c., £95; farm, 50 acres, £90; farm, 20 acres, £60; 12 acres in lieu of township, &c., £5; one acre of meadow, £10. Total, real and personal estate, £383.1. As the currency was not then depreciated, the whole amount was equivalent to 1270 silver dollars, which in those days entitled the possessor to be considered a rich man.

He died Oct. 15, 1701. His widow Judith, died March 1, 1722–3.

Their children, all b. in Watertown, were—

6. Judith,[3] b. Aug. 13, 1667; m. 1, Dec. 16, 1692, James Barnard,[3] b. Jan. 14, 1666–7, son of John,[2] and grandson of John[1] and Phebe Barnard, who embarked at Ipswich, England, April 10, 1634, for New England, and settled in Watertown. They had *James*,[4] 1696; *Samuel*,[4] 1699; *Isaac*,[4] 1702; *Hannah*,[4] 1705. James Barnard, d. Jan. 23, 1725–6, and the widow m. 2, May 30, 1726, John Bemis,[2] b. Aug. 1659; his third wife. He d. Oct. 24, 1732. All of Watertown.

7. Mercy,[3] b. Jan. 23, 1669–70; d. Feb. 28, 1671–2.
8. Rachel,[3] b. Oct. 8, 1671; m. 1, March 10, 1698–9, Timothy Barron,[3] b. April 18, 1673, son of Ellis,[2] and grandson of Ellis Barron,[1] who was freeman, 1641. They had *Joseph*,[4] 1698; *Timothy*,[4] 1700; *Peter*,[4] 1702. 2, before 1721, John King.

   She had also an illegitimate son, Joseph Bowman, b. Sept. 16, 1697, mentioned in the will of her father, Samuel Jennison.[2] He was son of Joseph Bowman, b. May 18, 1674; afterwards a Captain and Justice of Peace, in Lexington.
9. †Samuel,[3] b. Oct. 12, 1673; m. Mary Stearns.
10. †William,[3] } twins, b. April 17, 1676; } m. Elizabeth Golding.
11. Elizabeth,[3] } } d. before her father.
12. Grace,[3] b. Feb. 11, 1678–9; m. Nov. 7, 1699, John Holden,[2] b. July 18, 1675, son of Justinian Holden,[1] who embarked at Ipswich, England, April, 1634, a. 23, and settled at Watertown.
13. †Peter,[3] b. Oct. 1, 1681; m. Jane ——
14. †Robert,[3] b. July 24, 1684; m. Dorothy (Thomas) Whittemore.
15. Lydia,[3] b. May 18, 1688; m. May 5, 1705, John Train,[3] b. Oct. 31, 1682, son of John,[2] and grandson of John Train,[1] who came to America, in 1635, a. 25, and settled in "Watertown Farms," now Weston.

THIRD GENERATION.

9.

SAMUEL JENNISON,[3] (*Samuel*,[2] *Robert*,[1]) son of Samuel[2] and Judith Jennison of Watertown; b. there, Oct. 12, 1673; m. Nov. 2, 1699, Mary Stearns,[3] b. April 5, 1679, dau. of Samuel[2] and Hannah (Manning) Stearns of Watertown.*

He was a "yeoman," a man of much respectability, as may be seen in the marriage connections of his children. He spent all his days in Watertown, and died there intestate, Dec. 2, 1730. His widow Mary and eldest son Samuel were appointed administrators, Dec. 28, 1730. [Midd. Prob. 19 : 162.

His children, all b. in Watertown, were—

16. Mary,[4] b. Aug. 17, 1700; m. Nov. 6, 1733, John Gerrish of Salem.
17. Hannah,[4] b. July 17, 1702; m. 1, Feb. 15, 1724–5, Jonathan Stone,[4] b. 1702, son of Jonathan[3] and Ruth (Eddy) Stone. He d. Oct. 27, 1725. 2, Sept. 4, 1729, John Goddard[3] of Brookline, b. 1699; his second wife. She d. Dec. 4, 1777. He removed to Worcester, where he d. June 26, 1785, æ. 87. See a full account of these families in Bond's Watertown Genealogies.
18. †Samuel,[4] b. Sept. 26, 1704; m. Abigail Holden.
19. †William,[4] b. Feb. 6, 1706–7; m. Abigail Lindall.
20. †Nathaniel,[4] b. April 5, 1709; m. Abigail Mead,
21. †John,[4] b. Feb. 19, 1710–11; m. Mary Hubbard.

---

* Samuel Stearns,[2] b. April 24, 1638; d. Aug. 3, 1683; was son of Isaac Stearns,[1] who came from England in 1630, in the fleet with Winthrop, and, there is reason to believe, in the same ship, the Arbella. He was admitted freeman, May 18, 1631; settled in Watertown, near Mount Auburn, where he was Selectman several years; and died June 19, 1671. His wife Mary d. April 2, 1677. He probably came from the parish of Nayland, in Suffolk. He has had numerous descendants, of whom see an extended account in Bond's Watertown Genealogies, pp. 450–552.

Hannah Manning, wife of Samuel Stearns,[2] was b. June 21, 1642, eldest dau. of William and Dorothy Manning of Cambridge. She d. Feb. 26, 1723–4.

Lydia,[4] b. April 2, 1712; m. Jan. 11, 1736–7, Rev. Ebenezer White,[4]* b. at Brookline, March 29, 1713; son of Deacon Benjamin White of that town; H. C. 1733; ord. pastor of North Precinct of Norton, (afterwards, April, 1770, incorporated as the town of Mansfield,) Feb. 23, 1737, being the first minister of that Society; was frequently interrupted in the discharge of his ministerial duties by ill health, but continued in the pastoral office there, till his death, Jan. 18, 1761. He protested with some other ministers, against Mr. Whitefield, and the Revival of 1740, in an uncandid, ill-natured document, which may be found in Tracy's "Great Awakening," p. 363. His wife Lydia d. March 28, 1749, a. 37. His second wife was Hannah Richards of Milton. His children, by Lydia Jennison, were—

John (White), b. 1737; d. Nov. 23, 1743.
Betsey (White), ——; m. —— Lincoln of Norton.
Ebenezer (White), b. March 31, 1742; m. Mary Hinks of Boston, 1765.
Mary (White), ——; m. Lemuel Fisher, April 7, 1763.
Margaret (White), ——; m. Job Hodges, April 15, 1771.

23. Abigail,[4] b. April 22, 1715; m. in Lunenburg, Sept. 24, 1739, Jonathan Hubbard[5] of that place, afterwards of Charlestown, N. H. He was son of Major Jonathan Hubbard of Concord, and brother of the five ladies mentioned, p. 35, *note*. Also, see p. 247. Their second dau. Abigail, b. in Lunenburg, Sept. 17, 1742, m. 1, —— Giles; 2, —— Stevens of Goshen, N. H. She had no children.
24. Mercy,[4] b. March 11, 1717–18; m. June 26, 1740, Dr. Stanton Prentice of Lancaster. He was b. 1711, son of Rev. John Prentice of Lancaster. See Prentice Genealogy, p. 167. She d. 1756, and he m. Jan. 5, 1758, Rebecca Stevens of Groton. He d. Dec. 1, 1769, a. 58.
25. Sarah,[4] b. Aug. 1720; d. Nov. 1720.
26. Eunice,[4] b. Feb. 1721–2; m. July 11, 1739, Joshua Richardson[4] of Woburn, b. Oct. 18, 1716, son of Joshua,[3] who was son of Nathaniel,[2] and grandson of Thomas Richardson[1] of Woburn. For her family, see Vinton Memorial, p. 393. She d. in childbed, April 13, 1748, a. 26.

10.

Hon. WILLIAM JENNISON,[3] (*Samuel*,[2] *Robert*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Watertown, April 17, 1676; m. Elizabeth Golding, b. Oct. 6, 1673, dau. of Peter and Sarah Golding, first of Boston, afterwards of Sudbury. We find in the Diary of Rev. Ebenezer Parkman of Westboro', mention made of "Mrs. Jennison's brother Golding." This is our authority for the statement now made.

He settled at first in Sudbury, where his father gave him, Sept. 10, 1700, one half of ninety-two acres, "for his natural love and affection." [Midd. Deeds, 12 : 556.] In this deed, he is called "husbandman." Afterwards, he removed to Worcester, where he was Judge of the Common Pleas. He d. Sept. 19, 1744, a. 68. His widow, Elizabeth, d. Dec. 2, 1756, a. 83. Her will was proved, 1757; Luke Brown, [husband of her daughter Lydia] executor.

---

* Pedigree of Rev. Ebenezer White :—

I. JOHN WHITE,[1] settled in Brookline, (then Muddy River) as early as 1666. His will is dated April 30, 1691; proved March 8, 1692; recorded Suff. Prob. 8 : 75. His widow, Frances, d. Feb. 26, 1695–6. He had three sons—*John*,[2] *Joseph*,[2] *Benjamin*.[2] The second of these—

II. Joseph White[2] of Brookline, had three sons—Rev. *John*,[3] b. 1677; H. C. 1698; ord. pastor, Gloucester, April 21, 1703; d. Jan. 16, 1760. He was an eminent minister in his day. *Samuel*,[3] Esq., and *Benjamin*.[3]

III. Dea. Benjamin White,[3] the third of these, was also of Brookline. His children were—*Joseph*,[4] *Benjamin*,[4] *Moses*,[4] *Ebenezer*,[4] *Sarah*,[4] m. Davis; *Hannah*,[4] m. Seaver.

Their children were—

27. Samuel,[4] b. May 10, 1701; H. C. 1720; preached as a candidate in Rutland, 1721; taught school in Sudbury, 1722; d. unm. Oct. 14, 1729.
28. Abigail,[4] b. Dec. 1702; m. Capt. David Baldwin,[3] b. in Woburn, April 9, 1696, son of Henry,[2] who was son of Henry[1] and Phebe (Richardson) Baldwin of the same place. They lived in Sudbury. For their family see Vinton Memorial, p. 378.
29. Elizabeth,[4] b. July 12, 1704; m. John Coggin. She d. Jan. 25, 1725. was of Woburn; b. Aug. 3, 1699, son of Capt. John and Elizat (Richardson) Coggin of that place. See Vinton Memorial, p. 381. Aft her death, he m. Aug. 31, 1726, Sarah Wyman,[3] b. Feb. 2, 1698, dau. o. Samuel[2] and Rebecca (Johnson) Wyman of Woburn. She d. May 22, 1732. See Geneal. Reg., Vol. III., p. 37. Four of the sisters of the second wife married Richardsons. See Vinton Memorial, pp. 382, 386, 387.
30. Lydia,[4] b. April 11, 1706; m. Luke Brown of Worcester.
31. Mary,[4] b. Aug. 21, 1708; m. (a second wife) Dec. 29, 1729, Capt. Thomas Stearns;[3] son of John,[2] who was son of Charles Stearns,[1] an early settler of Watertown. He was freeman, 1646, and a "kinsman" of Isaac Stearns, already mentioned. Capt. Thomas Stearns was an innkeeper of Worcester; was executor of the will of his father-in-law, Hon. William Jennison. His wife, Mary, d. a widow, July 19, 1784, æ. 76. They had ten children. For an account of them see Bond's Watertown Genealogies, p. 560.
32. Mercy,[4] b. March 9, 1709–10; m. William Johnson.

The name of Jennison in this line here became extinct.

13.

PETER JENNISON,[3] (*Samuel*,[2] *Robert*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Watertown, Oct. 1, 1681; m. JANE ———.

He lived in Sudbury, a township then bordering on Watertown, and settled from it. He d. there, intestate, Jan. 17, 1722–3; and at the desire of *Joan*, the widow of deceased, his brother William Jennison of Sudbury was appointed administrator, March 1, 1722–3. [Midd. Prob. 16 : 490.

The widow Jane m. July 29, 1725, Joseph Brooks of Weston; which was set off from Watertown, and incorporated, Jan. 1, 1712–13. By him she had *Joseph* (Brooks), b. in Weston, June 14, 1726.

The children of Peter and Jane Jennison, were—

33. Peter,[4] b. 1710. He was a landholder in Worcester, 1738. Peter Jennison—probably his son—m. Jerusha Smith, in Boston, Jan. 3, 1759.
34. Sarah,[4] b. 1711.
35. †Israel,[4] b. 1713; m. 1, Mary Heywood; 2, Margaret Coolidge.
36. †Robert,[4] b. 1715; m. Sybilla Brintnall.
37. Jane,[4] b. 1717.
38. Eunice,[4] b. 1719.
39. †Samuel,[4] b. 1722; m. Mary Haywood.

A numerous posterity has descended in this line.

14.

ROBERT JENNISON,[3] (*Samuel*,[2] *Robert*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Watertown, July 24, 1684; m. DOROTHY (THOMAS) WHITTEMORE, widow of Thomas Whittemore of Watertown. To her first husband, she was m. in Boston, 1715.

He lived in Cambridge, in Framingham and in Sutton. He was a land-owner in Sutton, in 1736. He and his wife were members of the Church in Sutton.

Their children were—

40. †Joseph,[4] b. in Cambridge, Dec. 6, 1720; m. Martha ——.
40½. Mary,[4] b. in Framingham, Oct. 16, 1722; m. Feb. 23, 1741–2, Zaccheus Hall of Sutton. She was a church member in Sutton.
41. †Elias,[4] b. in Framingham, Sept. 23, 1724; m. Hannah Twist, 1748.
42. †Samuel,[4] b. in Sutton, Jan. 16, 1728–9; m. Hannah Perkins, 1757.
42½. Lydia,[4] b. in Sutton, June 9, 1731; m. Amos Dwinel, Dec. 7, 1756.

FOURTH GENERATION.

18.

SAMUEL JENNISON,[4] (*Samuel*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Robert*,[1]) eldest son of Samuel[3] and Mary[3] (Stearns) Jennison; b. in Watertown, Sept. 26, 1704; m. Feb. 13, 1733–4, ABIGAIL HOLDEN,[3] b. May 30, 1710, dau. of Samuel[2] and Susanna, and gr. dau. of Justinian Holden,[1] all of Watertown. Her uncle, John Holden, m. her husband's aunt, Grace Jennison [12].

They lived in Watertown. Their children were—

43. †Samuel,[5] b. Nov. 6, 1734; m. Abigail Newton.
44. Abigail,[5] b. Oct. 7, 1736; m. July 24, 1755, William Sanger[5] of Watertown, b. Jan. 20, 1730–1. For their nine children, see Bond's Watertown Genealogies, p. 422. He d. April 21, 1798. She d. Aug. 22, 1813.
45. Mary,[5] b. June 27, 1741; m. Dec. 25, 1764, Simon Coolidge,[5] b. Dec. 29, 1741, son of Simon[4] and Abiah (Sanderson) Coolidge of Watertown. Between 1780 and 1785, he removed to Jay, Me., of which town he was the first settler. For their family, and the families of her sisters Lucy and Sarah, see Bond's Watertown Genealogies, pp. 175, 296, 605.
46. †Phinehas,[5] b. Sept. 27, 1743; m. Susanna Newton.
47. Lucy,[5] bap. April 20, 1746; m. Jan. 10, 1766, Abraham Hewes of Weston. Six children.
48. Sarah,[5] b. June 8, 1748; m. Nov. 24, 1773, David Townsend[4] of Waltham, b. May 14, 1746. Nine children. She d. Jan. 20, 1814.
49. William,[5] bap. Sept. 23, 1750; m. May 17, 1772, Phebe Baldwin, perhaps dau. of William Baldwin,[4] H. C. 1748, a deacon and magistrate; also innkeeper in Watertown, in 1753. See Vinton Memorial, p. 379. William Jennison[5] was a "cordwainer" in Boston; d. 1785, leaving five young children, whose names do not appear. April 12, 1785, Phebe Jennison is appointed administratrix of her husband, William Jennison, late of Boston, deceased, intestate. Phineas Jennison of Watertown, and Elijah Tolman of Boston, were her sureties. Inventory, £60.5.2. [Suff. Prob. 84 : 101.] Phebe Jennison (the widow) m. Abraham Frost, in Boston, March 20, 1788.
50. Joshua,[5] bap. April 22, 1753; of Weston; m. Dec. 23, 1774, Hannah Ward of Watertown. Their children were—
    51. *Hannah*,[6] b. May 12, 1776.
    52. *Phinehas*,[6] b. Jan. 13, 1778.
53. Mercy,[5] ("Mary,") bap. April 22, 1753; m. April 18, 1774, Elijah Tolman of Boston.

To the preceding family, probably belongs the following:

"Miss Sally Jennison, d. April, 1801, a. 25"—probably dau. of William [49]. [Boston Records.

I cannot locate the following:

"Joanna Sophia Jennison, d. Sept. 30, 1819, a. 92." [Ibid.

19.

Rev. WILLIAM JENNISON,[4] (*Samuel*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Robert*,[1]) second son of Samuel[3] and Mary[3] (Stearns) Jennison; b. in Watertown, Feb. 6, 1706–7; m. in Salem, May 15, 1730, ABIGAIL LINDALL,[4] b. June 16, 1713, fourth dau. of James Lindall, Esquire, of Salem. [LINDALL 33].

He grad. H. C. 1724; in February 1728, was chosen pastor of the East Church, in Salem; and ordained on the second day of May following. The sermon on the occasion was preached from Rom. i: 9, by the Rev. Peter Clark of the Second Church in Salem, now the First Church in Danvers.*

His prospects, for a time, were bright and flattering. Connected by marriage with one of the most respectable and wealthy families in Salem, and pastor of a flourishing Church in that ancient town, he might promise himself a long life of comfort and usefulness. But the gay illusions of hope were soon changed to bitter disappointment. A general disaffection of the Society towards him ere long arose; the cause of which is now unknown. Sept. 13, 1736, he asked, and soon after received, a dismission from his pastoral charge. In the absence of information to the contrary, it is fair to presume that he had done nothing to forfeit his Christian or ministerial character. From a proposition made to one of the Committee, that the parish should supply the pulpit for a certain term of time, and continue his salary, it would seem as if he were disabled by some bodily infirmity from discharging his duties. Whatever may have been the reason of his dismission, he received it submissively and sorrowfully, as he tells the Society in a letter which we shall place in a note below.†

---

* He was a native of Watertown, son of Uriah Clark,[2] b. in Watertown, June 5, 1644, whose second wife was (*not* Martha Pease, as in Bond's Watertown Genealogies, but) Joanna Holbrook,[3] dau. of Thomas Holbrook[2] of Braintree. See Vinton Memorial, p. 334. Martha Pease was Uriah Clark's *third* wife.

Rev. Peter Clark, son of Uriah and Joanna (Holbrook) Clark, was b. March 12, 1693-4; H. C. 1712; ord. pastor, at "Salem Village," now Danvers, June 5, 1717; and died much honored and lamented, June 10, 1768, æ. 75. He was pastor at Danvers, 51 years, and had a high reputation for learning and piety. "The learned minister of Danvers." [Bond's Watertown Genealogies, p. 160.

† The following is his letter of acquiescence in a dismission, addressed to the Church and Society. We take it from Rev. Dr. James Flint's Discourse at the Dedication of the New Meeting House of the East Society, Salem, Jan. 1, 1846.

"HONORED AND BELOVED—I esteem myself very unhappy that I have fallen under your displeasure. Glad would I be, if it lay in my power to fulfil the ministry I have received among you [so] as to approve myself to God and the consciences of all of us. But when I consider the great and long uneasiness and dissatisfaction you have labored under, (for which I am heartily sorry,) I despair of being reinstated in your love and affection so as to answer the great ends of the sacred office among you. I am therefore willing to accept a dismission from the sacred office among you: ———— which I write with fear and trembling, not knowing at present what will become of me and mine; but earnestly trusting to your favor and kindness towards us under the difficulties of my situation; and which you have encouraged me to hope for, upon my being freely and willingly dismissed. I heartily wish the best of blessings to your dear Church and flock. My eye and heart is lifted up to the Lord Jesus, the Great Shepherd and Bishop of souls, that he would feed and lead you; and that you may again be settled in the peaceable and profitable enjoyment of the word and ordinances of God. Thus

The kind spirit of this letter, its meek and gentle tone, the entire absence of all bitterness and recrimination, with its calm and childlike trust in God, are in a high degree honorable to the heart of him who penned it. Rarely if ever have we met with any document of the kind more touching. It was then no light calamity for a minister of the gospel to be dismissed; to be cast adrift on the wide world, not knowing where to go. It was no easy matter to retrieve the blow. Even the "prince of modern divines," whose superior has perhaps not been seen since the days of Paul, and whose reputation, after the lapse of a century, is still in the ascendant,—even he, when dismissed from Northampton, in 1751, found no place open to receive him; and it may be doubted whether even his extraordinary talents and transcendent moral worth would have saved him from absolute and pinching want, had the question been left to the decision of a Parish Committee. It seems that our afflicted ancestor had distressing apprehensions as to the result in his case; but God took care of him and his, in the time to come.

He preached as a temporary supply in Westborough, Holden, and other places; he also taught school in Worcester, but did not again assume a pastoral charge.* He was the teacher of the Public School in his native town of Watertown, at the time of his decease, April 1, 1750, a. 43.

Mrs. Abigail Jennison died Jan. 1, 1765, æ. 52. In the latter part of her life she resided in (South) Danvers; perhaps with her daughter, Mrs. Giles. Her father, James Lindall, Esq., of Salem, left her some property, which descended to her children. See p. 30. She died in-

---

committing you to God and the word of his grace, which is able to build you up again, and to give you an inheritance among them that are sanctified by faith in Christ Jesus, I remain your sorrowful friend, but very humble servant.

WILLIAM JENNISON."

* An autograph letter of his is in my possession, which I here copy:

"Boston, Dec^{br} 6th 1739.

"Dear Wife—I dont wonder if you think it strange that I have not visited you for so long a Time and I am afraid you wont believe me If I say it is not for want of the most Endeared Love to you and my Dear Children but must Begg your Pardon and hope within about a fortnight or three weeks to see you when (though I have been sadly Dissapointed as to what was my Just Due) I hope I shall answer some Small Debts at Salem. So Remain your sincere Friend as well as affectionate Husband Will^{m} Jenison

P. S. I am Now engaged in Preaching at Westborough otherwise would come and see you before the Time I speak of. Please to give my Duty to your Hon^{d}. Father and Mother and love to all as is convenient So Dear Soul Farewell."

The address on the outside is—

"For Mrs. Abigail Jenison, in Salem. These."

There is another letter of his, dated May 7, 1741, in which he says—

"I am now at Worcester, in the business of the School, and preach at Holden"—formerly a part of Worcester; incorporated as a town, Jan. 9, 1740; a church organized there, Dec. 22, 1742, and Rev. Joseph Davis ord. its pastor same day—"but am uncertain whether I shall continue in the School, because it won't do for me to oblige myself to take my pay in *Land Bank*."

The "Land Bank" was a Company formed in 1741, or about that time, but not incorporated, which issued Bills of Credit to a large amount, on land security. The Bills were redeemable in twenty years, not in gold and silver coin, but in the manufactures of the Province. It was a very unsafe scheme, and came to an end the next year, 1742.

testate, and her son, Dr. William Jennison of Mendon, was her administrator.

Her grave-stone is still standing in the Old Cemetery, in South Danvers, with this inscription:—"Here lyes buried y^e^ body of Mrs. Abigail Jennison, Relick of the Rev. Mr. William Jennison of Salem, who departed this life, Jan. 1, 1765, In the 52 year of her age."

The children of Rev. William and Mrs. Abigail Jennison, were—

54. Abigail,[5] b. Feb. 10, 1730–1; d. young.
55. †William,[5] b. March 19, 1731–2; m. Mary Staples.
56. †Samuel,[5] b. 1733; m. Naomi Everden.
57. Mary,[5] b. 1734; m. THOMAS GILES. Her descendants are recorded in previous parts of this volume. See page 29.
58. Timothy,[5] b. 1735; d. young.
59. James,[5] b, 1736; d. young.

All the above were born in Salem.

20.

NATHANIEL JENNISON,[4] (*Samuel*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Robert*,[1]) third son of Samuel[3] and Mary[3] (Stearns) Jennison; b. in Watertown, April 5, 1709; m. Oct. 23, 1729, ABIGAIL MEAD, presumed to be the eldest dau. of David and Hannah (Smith) Mead, of that part of Watertown which was incorporated, April 19, 1738, as the town of Waltham.

He resided in Watertown, Weston, and Barré. He seems to have been a large land-owner in Barré. His children were—

60. Josiah,[5] b. Jan. 22, 1729–30; m. Mary Tidd, dau. of Joseph and Dorothy Tidd of Lexington. He was of Brookfield; joined in the Shays Insurrection, 1786; became thereby involved in difficulty; lost his property and removed to Peacham, Vt., where one or more of his sons had already settled, and where he died. He has grandsons now in Danville and Walden, Vt. Of his children we have the names only of
    61. *Betty*,[6] b. Sept. 23, 1757; m. Thomas Russell of Weston; *published*, March 17, 1781.
    62. *Josiah*,[6] b. Sept. 4, 1759.
63. Elizabeth,[5] bap. May 23, 1731; m. May 25, 1749, Capt. Ezra Jones,[4] b. April 13, 1727, son of John[3] and Mehitable Jones of Weston; a very opulent farmer of Barre. They had—
    64. *Ezra* (Jones), b. April 13, 1752; had three wives.
    65. *Nathaniel* (Jones), a wealthy and influential citizen of Barre, who remained on the farm during his life; and died about 1831. He was a Representative of Barre, in the General Court, and a Senator from Worcester District; Chairman of the Board of Selectmen for many years, and Major of the Artillery. He left a son named Horatio, a painter by trade, now living in Chelsea, near Boston.
    66. *Elisha* (Jones).
    67. *Abraham* (Jones), grad. at Dart. Coll., 1778; d. 1790, a. 29.
    68. *Abigail* (Jones), b. 1762; m. Dr. John Williams.
    69. *John* (Jones), grad. at Dart. Coll., 1779.

    A more particular account of this Jones family will be found at the end of the Jennison Memoir, if we should have room for it.
70. Nathaniel,[5] b. Dec. 5, 1732; of Barre; wealthy; used to ride in a curricle, with a negro servant to drive, and another to follow; m. 1, widow Caldwell. 2, at Roxbury, Aug. 4, 1774, Mehitable Shirley, widow of John Shirley, "victualler," of Roxbury, (not of Gov. William Shirley, as some have supposed.) John Shirley, "butcher," of Roxbury, by will, dated Aug. 21, 1773, proved Aug. 27, 1773, gave his wife Mehitable, all his estate, real and personal, "to be hers forever." Shirley had a handsome estate, as appears from his inventory; mansion house, barn, and other build-

ings, with about 5 acres of land, £466.13.4; he had a negro man, valued at £40; a negro woman and child, £42.13.4; a negro boy, £20; and all his property came into the possession of Jennison, who was probably already rich. In 1783, he sold 5 acres of land and the buildings in Roxbury, which formerly belonged to John Shirley. [Suff. Deeds, 139 : 136.] Nathaniel Jennison had no children, at least none that lived to mature age. Mehitable Jennison d. in Boston, Nov. 4, 1818, a. 88.

71. Mary,[5] b. March 27, 1735; m. Dec. 4, 1755, Francis Low of Rutland.
72. Abigail,[5] } twins, b. } m., Nov. 29, 1759, Andrew Parker of Lex-
73. Sarah,[5] } April 21, 1737; } [ington.
74. Anne,[5] b. July 4, 1739; m. Nov. 1760, Edward Clark of Rutland.
75. Eunice,[5] b. Feb. 10, 1741–2; m. Dec. 1, 1758, Josiah Priest of Bolton.
76. Abijah,[5] b. Nov. 8, 1747.
77. Hopestill,[5] b. Sept. 2, 1751. He lived in Columbia, N. H., in the early part of this century. He was Selectman of that town, in 1807. The following persons also lived in that town many years ago, and removed thence "to the West," probably to the State of New York; *Victory Jennison, Abigail Jennison, Nathaniel Jennison, Fletcher Jennison.* They were probably children of Hopestill Jennison.[5]

One of the daus. of Nathaniel Jennison,[4] is said to have m. (second wife) —— Smith; a large, stout woman, weighing over 300 pounds, her husband equal in weight; another m. Dr. Brooks.

21.

JOHN JENNISON,[4] (*Samuel*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Robert*,[1]) fourth son of Samuel[3] and Mary[3] (Stearns) Jennison; b. in Watertown, Feb. 19, 1710–11; m. in Lunenburg, July 21, 1740, MARY HUBBARD,[5] b. in Groton, April 12, 1725, dau. of Major Jonathan and Rebecca (Brown) Hubbard, first of Groton, afterwards of Townsend. Her brother Jonathan, m. her husband's sister, Abigail Jennison [23].*

He lived in Lunenburg, and died in 1751. His inventory, dated Nov. 27, 1751, amounted to £205. His widow, Mary, m. April 21,

---

* Mary Hubbard's PEDIGREE, is as follows:

I. GEORGE HUBBARD[1] with wife MARY, came from England, about 1635, and settled in Wethersfield, Ct., of which he was delegate, 1638. He removed first to Milford, and then in 1648 to Guilford, in that Colony, where he was living in 1665. His son—

II. JOHN HUBBARD[2] settled in Wethersfield, but in 1659 removed with many others, to Hadley, of which town they were the first settlers. He m. a Meriam. He d. in Hatfield, originally a part of Hadley, in 1705 or 1706. His second son—

III. JONATHAN HUBBARD,[3] b. in Wethersfield, Jan. 3, 1658–9; m. Hannah Rice of Marlborough; went to Concord, as early as 1680, and settled on a farm bequeathed to him by his uncle, Robert Meriam. He d. July 17, 1728, æ. 70. His widow, Hannah, d. April 9, 1749, a. 89. Their eldest son—

IV. Major JONATHAN HUBBARD,[4] b. 1682, m. Rebecca Brown of Concord, Sept. 26, 1704. Their children were—*Rebecca*,[5] m. 1722, Col. Joseph Blanchard of Dunstable. *Hannah*,[5] m. 1732, Col. Josiah Willard of Lunenburg, afterwards of Winchester, N. H. *Ruth*,[5] b. 1716; m. 1, April 7, 1736, Rev. David Stearns of Lunenburg; 2, Nov. 9, 1768, Rev. Aaron Whitney of Petersham. *Jonathan*,[5] b. 1719, m. Abigail Jennison [23]. *Abigail*,[5] b. 1721, m. Dec. 25, 1738, Oliver Farwell of Dunstable, afterwards of Merrimack, N. H. *John*,[5] b. 1723, d. 1724; *Mary*,[5] b. 1725, m. 1, JOHN JENNISON [21], in the text; 2, Col. Benjamin Bellows. *John*,[5] b. April 3, 1727; of Townsend, afterwards of Walpole, N. H.; m. in Lunenburg, March 20, 1748–9, Hannah Johnson. These last were the parents of Rebecca,[6] m. Col. John Bellows of Walpole, and of John,[6] b. Aug. 8, 1759; grad. at Dart. Coll. 1785; Preceptor of New Ipswich Academy, 1789–1795; Judge of Probate for Cheshire County, N. H., 1798–1802; Prof. of Nat. Phil. Dart. Coll., 1804–1810; d. June 1810. [Bond's Watertown Genealogies, pp. 795–797.

1758, Col. Benjamin Bellows of Lunenburg, afterwards of Walpole, N. H., of which he was one of the first settlers. "Bellows Falls," in that vicinity, were named from him. "He possessed wonderful energy and decision, with a great capacity for business." She was his second wife.

The children of John and Mary (Hubbard) Jennison, were—

78. †Mary,[5] b. March 12, 1741–2; m. Major Josiah Willard.
79. †John,[5] b. June 15, 1744; m. 1, Kezia Spring. 2, Sybil Bishop.
79½. A child, ——; d. in infancy.
80. Rebecca,[5] b. ——— 1748; unm.; d. at Walpole, N. H., Feb. 5, 1771.
80½. A child, ——; d. in infancy.
81. †Jonathan,[5] (posthumous), b. Dec. 25, 1751; m. Rhoda Ashley.

35.

Capt. ISRAEL JENNISON,[4] (*Peter*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Robert*,[1]) son of Peter[3] and Jane Jennison; b. in Sudbury, 1713; m. 1, Feb. 1739, Mary Heywood, who d. June 19, 1775, a. 57. 2, in Boston, Dec. 9, 1775, Margaret (Olivier) Coolidge, widow of Joseph Coolidge of Boston, and dau. of Antoine Olivier, a French Huguenot. She was b. at Annapolis, Nova Scotia, Nov. 6, 1726. She had three husbands, outlived them all, and d. Dec. 25, 1816, a. 90.

He lived in Worcester, and died Sept. 19, 1782, a. 69. After his death, his widow m. Rev. Joseph Wheeler, who was b. in Concord, 1735; H. C. 1757; ord. pastor, Harvard, Dec. 12, 1759; dismissed on account of ill health, July 28, 1768; afterwards resided several years in Harvard, as a useful citizen, and sustained various offices; representative; justice of the quorum; member of the Provincial Congress in 1774; removed to Worcester, in 1781, where he was register of probate until his death, Feb. 10, 1793. He was evangelical in his sentiments, amiable in disposition, exemplary in life, and distinguished for his talents and attainments.

The children of Capt. Israel Jennison were, by first wife—

82. Abigail,[5] b. July 30, 1744; unm; d. June 29, 1798.
83. John,[5] b. —— 1748; d. Jan. 15, 1755, a. 7.
84. Faith,[5] b. Aug. 30, 1751; unm.; d. Sept. 24, 1782, a. 31.
85. Relief,[5] b. about 1754; m. Abel Stowell of Worcester. He d. Aug. 3, 1818, a. 66. She d. April 14, 1817, a. 62.
86. Betsey,[5] ———; m. Peter Stowell, brother of Abel. He d. July 10, 1810, a. 48.
87. †William,[5] b. April 12, 1758; m. 1, Elizabeth Stowell. 2, Sarah Sumner.

The three Stowells, mentioned above, were children of Cornelius and Levilla (Golding) Stowell of Worcester.

36.

ROBERT JENNISON,[4] (*Peter*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Robert*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Sudbury, 1715; m. Sybilla Brintnall, Jan. 18, 1738–9.

They lived in Sudbury and Natick.

Their children were—

88. Eunice,[5] b. in Sudbury, 1739; m. 1761, Isaac Baldwin.
89. Nathaniel[5]; of Natick; m. 1, Sarah Dowse, in Boston, May 5, 1773. 2, Mercy Jones of Weston, Dec. 9, 1779. She was b. Dec. 19, 1756,

dau. of Abraham[4] and Mercy Jones. Abraham[4] was brother of Ezra Jones[4] [63].

90. Lot[5]; of Hillsboro', N. H.; m. Nov. 30, 1773, Susanna Coolidge, b. April 12, 1750, dau. of Nathaniel and Sarah Coolidge of Sudbury.
91. Phinehas,[5] b. in Natick.
92. Hannah.[5]

39.

SAMUEL JENNISON,[4] (*Peter*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Robert*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Sudbury, 1722; m. April 10, 1755, MARY HAYWOOD, dau. of Phinehas Haywood of Shrewsbury. See Ward Genealogy, p. 337.

He lived in Shrewsbury, and d. May 18, 1804, a. 81. His widow, Mary, d. Sept. 8, 1820, a. 87.

Their children were—

93. †Joseph Brooks,[5] b. Jan. 5, 1756; m. Damaris Howe.
94. Catharine,[5] b. July 20, 1757; d. Feb. 5, 1760.
95. Mary,[5] b. April 30, 1759; d. April 17, 1775.
96. †John,[5] b. July 21, 1761; m. 1, Sarah Flint. 2, Dolly Spooner.
97. †Levi,[5] b. July 20, 1763; m. Ruth Hemenway.
98. Samuel,[5] b. Aug. 7, 1765; m. Dec. 10, 1789, Sarah Drury of Grafton.
99. Catharine,[5] b. Aug. 2, 1767; m. ——— Newton.
100. Rebecca,[5] b. ———; m. 1784, Solomon Howe. (?)

40.

JOSEPH JENNISON,[4] (*Robert*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Robert*,[1]) son of Robert[3] and Dorothy Jennison; b. in Cambridge, Dec. 6, 1720; m. MARTHA ———.

They lived in Sutton. Their children were—

101. Sarah,[5] b. April 21, 1746; m. John Singletary, in Sutton, April 17, 1767.
102. Anne,[5] b. Sept. 15, 1747; m. Anthony Dike, in Sutton, Jan. 15, 1775. She was a member of the Church in Sutton.
103. †Peter,[5] b. Jan. 6, 1749–50; m. Mehitable Singletary, in Sutton, March 31, 1769.
104. Daniel,[5] b. Sept. 1, 1757; m. Molly Putnam, in Sutton, Jan. 29, 1778.

41.

ELIAS JENNISON,[4] (*Robert*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Robert*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Framingham, Sept. 23, 1724; m. in Sutton, June 16, 1748, HANNAH TWIST.

He settled in Sudbury, but soon removed to Sutton, where, in the part which is now Millbury, he spent the rest of his life. He died previous to March 4, 1760, when his estate was appraised by Isaac Barnard, Lemuel Chase, and Amos Dunnell.

His widow, Hannah, m. Ebenezer Gould, Aug. 12, 1760.

The children of Elias and Hannah Jennison, were—

105. Abigail,[5] b. Jan. 20, 1749; m. William Dike, in Sutton, Sept. 21, 1769.
106. Olive,[5] b. Aug. 20, 1751; m. Reuben Barton, in Sutton, June 1, 1770.
107. Mary,[5] b. Nov. 18, 1754; m. Ezra Lovell, in Sutton, Sept. 24, 1776. Ezra Lovell, Esq., of Millbury, 1862, is their son.
108. †Elias,[5] b. July 4, 1756; m. Betty Gage, in Sutton, July 1, 1779.
109. †Robert,[5] b. May 18, 1758; m. Hannah Howe.
110. †William,[5] b. Jan. 18, 1760; m. Judith Kenney, July 7, 1784.

42.

SAMUEL JENNISON,[4] (*Robert*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Robert*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Sutton, Jan. 16, 1728–9; m. in Sutton, Oct. 30, 1757, HANNAH PERKINS.

They lived in Sutton. Their children were—

111. Lydia,[5] b. Sept. 19, 1758; m. Jonathan Gould, in Sutton, July 11, 1776.
112. Hannah,[5] b. June 10, 1762; m. Isaac Lincoln, in Sutton, Aug. 24, 1784.

FIFTH GENERATION.

43.

SAMUEL JENNISON,[5] (*Samuel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Robert*,[1]) eldest son of Samuel[4] and Abigail[3] (Holden) Jennison; b. in Watertown, Nov. 6, 1734; m. Nov. 11, 1761, ABIGAIL NEWTON.

They settled in Watertown, but seem to have removed to Boston, about 1785. He was taxed for a poll, in Boston, 1788. It is remarked on the Assessors' books for that year, that he was "at the Eastward—y^e^ woman makes Cakes." By "the Eastward," was commonly intended the "District of Maine."

He d. in Boston, March 26, 1808, "a. 79." [Boston Records.

His children were—

113. Elizabeth,[6] b. May 15, 1762; m. in Boston, Nov. 30, 1785, John Nichols of Boston.
114. Samuel,[6] b. May 3, 1764; m. in Boston, June 22, 1794, Betsey Hathorne.
115. Abigail,[6] bap. May, 1766.
116. Nathaniel,[6] bap. Nov. 4, 1770.
117. Lydia,[6] b. Dec. 25, 1774.
118. Abraham,[6] } twins, b. }
119. Lucy,[6] } March 23, 1777; } m. Jan. 21, 1798, Osemus Daniels.

46.

PHINEHAS JENNISON,[5] (*Samuel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Robert*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Watertown, Sept. 27, 1743; m. Aug. 28, 1769, SUSANNA NEWTON.

He resided in Watertown, until about 1795, when he removed to Newton, where he d. 1825, a. 82. His wife Susan, d. 1815, a. 72.

Their children were—

120. Phinehas,[6] bap. Jan. 14, 1770; m. Aug. 27, 1792, Sarah Whitney,[6] b. Jan. 25, 1773, dau. of Simon[5] and Mary (Ruggles) Whitney of Framingham.
121. Susanna,[6] bap. Jan. 14, 1770; m. William Adams, son of Smith and Lucy Adams.
122. Elias,[6] bap. April 26, 1772; m. Feb. 5, 1795, Sally Tolman. He d. 1842, a. 70.

Their children were—

123. *Susan.*[7]
124. *Elias.*[7]
125. *Joseph.*[7]
126. *Joshua.*[7]
127. *William.*[7]
128. *Elijah.*[7]
129. *Horace.*[7]
130. *Henry.*[7]
131. *Otis.*[7]
132. *Sally.*[7]
133. *Eliza.*[7]
134. *Mary.*[7]

135. Benjamin,[6] bap. Oct. 23, 1774; m. 1804, Sukey Tolman. She d. in 1842, a. 60. Their children were—

136. *Joel,*[7] m. 1831, Lucy W. Trowbridge, and settled in Bangor.
137. *George.*[7]
138. *Albert.*[7]
139. *Edwin.*[7]
140. *Martha.*[7]
141. *Mary.*[7]

142. Fanny,[6] bap. Sept. 30, 1781.
143. Josiah,[6] bap. Sept. 30, 1781; of Newton; m. March 14, 1808, Hannah Howard. [Holden?]
Children—
144. *Josiah.*[7] 146. *Lucia.*[7] 148. *Sarah.*[7]
145. *John.*[7] 147. *Hannah.*[7]
149. William,[6] bap. 1784; d. unm.

55.

Dr. WILLIAM JENNISON,[5] (*William,*[4] *Samuel,*[3] *Samuel,*[2] *Robert,*[1]) eldest son of Rev. William[4] and Abigail[4] (Lindall) Jennison; b. in Salem, March 19, 1731–2; m. in Mendon, April 25, 1754, MARY STAPLES, who survived him twenty-four years, and d. at the house of her son, Dr. Timothy Lindall Jennison, in Cambridge, May 3, 1822, aged upwards of 80.

He studied medicine with Dr. Stanton Prentice of Lancaster, who had married his aunt, Mercy Jennison [24]. He commenced the practice of medicine in Mendon, in that part of it which is now Milford, in May, 1753. He afterwards engaged in trade. He also resided in Douglas, Sudbury, and Brookfield. He was of Douglas, in 1776. See p. 31, of this volume. He transacted a large amount of business; was a man of great activity and energy; and during the Revolution, was a zealous and leading whig. He was a member of the Provincial Congress of 1774, from Mendon.

He purchased, in 1780, a tract of one thousand acres of land in Union, Maine, then called Sterlingtown Plantation (also called Taylortown) of Dr. John Taylor, a physician and trader of Lunenburg, afterwards of Pomfret, Ct., and of Douglas, Mass., the proprietor of said township. Taylor took in pay Dr. Jennison's real estate, consisting of three farms, and some wild land, in Douglas. The transaction led to quarrels, lawsuits, and executions, till the end of Taylor's life, which was April 27, 1794, a. 60. No blame is imputed to Dr. Jennison. [Sibley's History of Union, pp. 47–49.

Dr. Jennison died of a casualty—having been thrown from his horse—at Brookfield, May 8, 1798, a. 66.

I have before me Dr. Jennison's Family Record, copied by myself from his Family Bible;* and am thus enabled to construct the following register of his children by his only wife, Mary Staples—

150. †Mary,[6] b. Oct. 13, 1755; m. Jonathan Whipple of Uxbridge.
151. †William,[6] b. Aug. 4, 1757; m. Mary Vibert of Boston.
152. †Samuel,[6] b. May 26, 1759; m. Sally Fiske of Brookfield.
153. †Timothy Lindall,[6] b. July 15, 1761; m. Mary Emilia Elizabeth Belcher.
154. Abigail,[6] b. Oct. 31, 1763; d. of canker, Dec. 13, 1765.
155. †Ebenezer,[6] b. March 27, 1766; m. Sally Webb of Boston.
156. John Flavel,[6] b. Sept. 2, 1769; grad. Dart. Coll., 1797; was a teacher of music. He m. in Boston, June 13, 1803, Nancy Rand, (m. by Rev. Joseph Eckley, D. D., of the Old South Church); and d. Dec. 12, 1804, a. 35. They had *Ann Rand,*[7] d. Aug. 1805, a. 1 y. 2 ms.

* This Family Bible originally belonged to his grandfather, Dea. James Lindall of Salem, and contained a record of the family of his grandfather and of his great grandfather. From Dr. William Jennison, it descended to his son, Dr. Timothy Lindall Jennison, and from him to his (Timothy's) son William Jennison, who loaned it to me, in the year 1853. It contained the Registers of all their families.

157. Nathaniel,[6] b. Jan. 30, 1772; d. Sept. 25, 1776, "a. 4 years, 7 mos., and 26 days."
158. Abigail Lindall,[6] b. Jan. 20, 1776; never married; resided with her nieces, in Uxbridge, and d. there about 1860.

56.

Lieut. SAMUEL JENNISON,[5] (*William*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Robert*,[1]) second son of Rev. William[4] and Abigail[4] (Lindall) Jennison; b. in Salem, 1733; m. in Oxford, NAOMI EVERDEN.

He resided at (South) Danvers, with his mother, during some of his earlier years, and seems to have followed the occupation of a clothier, in that town, in 1755. He was commissioned as a Lieutenant in the king's service, Feb. 18, 1756. He was a Lieutenant in the company, (so it reads) under the command of Col. Ichabod Plaisted, 1756, in the Expedition against Crown Point. [Mass. Archives.

About 1765, he was a merchant, in New London, Ct., and made several voyages to the West Indies. See page 30, of this volume. Afterwards he settled in Oxford, Mass., where he married as above. He represented Oxford in the Provincial Congress of 1774. He died in that town, in 1789, æ. 57; leaving no children.

His widow, Naomi, m. John Wolcott, Esq., and died in 1848, aged over ONE HUNDRED YEARS.

78.

MARY JENNISON,[5] (*John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Robert*,[1]) eldest dau. of John[4] and Mary[5] (Hubbard) Jennison; b. in Lunenburg, March 12, 1741–2; m. about 1770, Major JOSIAH WILLARD of Keene, N. H., b. 1737, presumed to be the son of Col. Josiah and Hannah (Hubbard) Willard of Lunenburg, Mass., and Winchester, N. H. See p. 247, *note*. The parties were cousins, their mothers being sisters. She was his second wife.

She died on the day of the birth of her last child, July 20, 1779. He then m. April 15, 1785, Susanna Wyman, who d. Oct. 25, 1785. He d. June 29, 1801, a. 64.

The children of Major Josiah and Mary (Jennison) Willard were—

159. Rebecca (Willard), b. May 24, 1772; m. June 24, 1790, John Stimpson of Watertown, his second wife. Children—
160. *Hannah* (Stimpson.) 161. *Rebecca* (Stimpson.)
162. Hannah (Willard), b. Jan. 14, 1774; m. Sept. 5, 1790, Joshua Wyman of Keene, N. H., b. Jan. 9, 1769, son of Col. Isaac Wyman. They had—
163. *Mary Jennison* (Wyman), b. Dec. 4, 1790; d. young.
164. Josiah (Willard), b. March 23, 1776; d. Nov. 5, 1776.
165. Josiah (Willard), b. Jan. 9, 1778; a Major; a mechanic; some time of Keene; in 1854, he was living in Needham, near Boston. He d. at Bloomfield, Me., Feb. 16, 1859, a. 81.
He m. 1, Bial Wellman, a native of Keene, in 1799.
2, Prudence Morse, Oct. 27, 1805. She was b. in Sutton, 1783.
Children by first wife, Bial Wellman—
166. *Henry* (Willard), b. Aug. 14, 1799; a machinist of Keene, N. H.; m. June 22, 1822, *Sarah Perry* of Keene. Children—
167. Lafayette (Willard), b. April 29, 1823.
168. Sarah Ann (Willard), b. Jan. 28, 1826.
169. Marietta Keep (Willard), b. Oct. 8, 1828.
170. Henry Clay (Willard), b. Sept. 30, 1829.

171. Catharine Hale (Willard), b. Oct. 31, 1831.
172. Edwin Thompson (Willard), b. Sept. 9, 1833.
173. Caroline Eliza (Willard), b. June 9, 1836.
174. Bial Wellman (Willard), b. May 4, 1839.
175. George Clarence (Willard), b. Sept. 29, 1842.

176. *Eliza* (Willard), b. Sunday, Jan. 1, 1801, (the first day of the first week of the first month of the first year of the nineteenth century); d. at the age of two years.
177. *Josiah* (Willard), b. 1803; d. soon.
178. *Mary Jennison* (Willard), b. Aug. 7, 1804; m. *Silas Perry*. They lived at Wilton, Me., and had four children. She d. 1844.

Children by second wife, Prudence Morse—

179. *Josiah* (Willard), b. July 9, 1806; d. at Wilton, Me., in 1833.
180. *Charles Morse* (Willard), b. July 31, 1808; m. *Mary Russ*. They had—
    Randilla H. (Willard), b. 1835.
    Sarah E. (Willard), b. 1836.
    Emily W. (Willard), b. 1842.
    Mary E. (Willard), b. 1845.
    Charles F. (Willard).
    William H. (Willard).
181. *Hannah* (Willard), b. July 31, 1810; m. *Jacob R. Farwell* of Wilton, Me., a boot and shoe dealer of Boston. They had—
    182. Charles W. (Farwell), d. 1845.
    183. Helen (Farwell), b. 1853.
184. *Edward* (Willard), b. July 21, 1812; m. *Martha Dunn*. They live at Wilton, Me., and had—
    185. George Edward (Willard), b. Nov. 8, 1839.
186. *Abigail Rebecca* (Willard), b. Sept. 15, 1814; m. *Stephen F. Harvey*, merchant, of Boston; residing at Needham. They have—
    187. Martha E. (Harvey), b. 1839.
    188. James E. (Harvey), b. 1842.
    189. Sarah E. (Harvey), b. 1844.
    190. Mary J. (Harvey), b. 1847.
    191. Caroline J. (Harvey), b. 1849.
    192. Harriet F. (Harvey), b. 1852.
193. *Catharine* (Willard), b. 1819; m. William Howe. Live at South Braintree.
194. *James Dascom* (Willard), b. 1821; d. at Wilton, Me., 1844.
195. *Sarah M.* (Willard), b. 1824; d. 1834.
196. *Emily W.* (Willard), b. 1826; d. 1842.
197. *Lucian Francis* (Willard), b. March 30, 1830.

198. Henry (Willard), b. July 20, 1779; a merchant, in Washington, N. H.; m. in 1804, Lovey Adams of Keene. He d. in Feb., 1815, of malignant spotted fover, or according to another account, of hemorrhage of the lungs. His wife died of grief, about a week after. Their children were—
    199. *Mary* (Willard), b. May 12, 1805; unm.; d. July 1827.
    200. *Catharine Hannah* (Willard), b. Jan. 1, 1807; m. June 12, 1832, *George Adams Kettell* of Charlestown. Children—
        201. Mary Soley (Kettell), b. April 21, 1833.
        202. Catharine Hannah (Kettell), b. Nov. 4, 1835.
        203. Henry Augustus (Kettell), b. Feb. 8, 1838.
        204. Frances Elizabeth (Kettell), b. Oct. 16, 1841.
        205. Louisa Cary (Kettell), b. Nov. 11, 1843.
        206. George Adams (Kettell), b. May 10, 1846.
        207. Charles Willard (Kettell), b. Nov. 3, 1848.
        208. Helen Lee (Kettell), b. March 1, 1851.
    209. *Joseph Henry* (Willard), b. Sept. 27, 1808; unm.; d. at Littleton, Mass., 1833.

210. *Elisha Wheeler* (Willard), b. May 22, 1810; went to the West, in 1833, and there m. *Mary Ellen Estabrook.* Resided, 1854, a banker, in Chicago. Children—
    211. Julia (Willard), b. 1837; d. soon.
    212. Joseph Henry (Willard), b. 1843.
    213. Mary Adams (Willard), b. Oct. 1851.
214. *Martha Lawrence* (Willard), b. Sept. 17, 1812; m. Feb. 1837, *Charles Hunter Jackson*, a Commander in U. S. Navy, resident in Middletown, Ct. Children—
    215. Catharine Theresa (Jackson), b. 1840.
    216. Mary Alsop (Jackson).
    217. Martha Lawrence (Jackson).
    218. Alice Fenwick (Jackson).
219. *Sarah* (Willard), b. July, 1814; d. at Littleton, 1821.

79.

Capt. JOHN JENNISON,[5] (*John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Robert*,[1]) son of John[4] and Mary[5] (Hubbard) Jennison of Lunenburg; b. there, June 15, 1744; m. 1, in 1767, KEZIA SPRING,[6] b. Oct. 21, 1745, dau. of Josiah[5] and Catharine Spring of Ashford, Ct. She was a descendant of JOHN[1] and ELINOR SPRING, who embarked at Ipswich, England, for New England, April 10, 1634, in the Elizabeth. They settled at Watertown, as early as 1636; and from them, it is believed, all the families bearing the name of SPRING, in New England, and perhaps in the United States, are derived. She d. April 10, 1771, a. 26. Capt. Jennison, then m. 2, May 6, 1772, SYBIL BISHOP of Woodstock, Ct.

On the marriage of his mother with Col. Bellows, in 1758, he went with them to Walpole, N. H., where he owned and cultivated a farm, and spent the remainder of his days. He d. Oct. 16, 1804, a. 60.

His children were, by first wife—

220. Josiah,[6] b. Nov. 1, 1767; m. in Savannah, Ga., April 22, 1792, Ann Chevalier, dau. of Charles Francis Chevalier, Esq. He was appointed Inspector of Customs of the port of Savannah, Sept. 12, 1792, and died there, Nov. 2, 1792. It is supposed he had a posthumous son.
221. †Samuel,[6] b. Aug. 29, 1769; m. Ruth Porter Steele.

By second wife—

222. †John,[6] b. Feb. 7, 1773; m. Polly Gage.
223. †Rebecca,[6] b. Aug. 13, 1774; m. Elijah Kilburn.
224. †Mary,[6] b. Dec. 7, 1777; m. Solomon Godfrey.
225. †William,[6] b. Dec. 29, 1778; m. Phebe Field.
226. †Lucinda,[6] b. Sept. 3, 1780; m. Prosper Booth.
227. †Levi,[6] b. Dec. 13, 1781; m. 1, Prudence Fuller; 2, Eliza Ann Howard.

81.

JONATHAN JENNISON,[5] (*John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Robert*,[1]) posthumous son of John Jennison[4] of Lunenburg; b. there, Dec. 25, 1751; m. RHODA ASHLEY of Hartland, Vt.

He went, in childhood, with his mother, to Walpole, N. H., and became a farmer there. He d. Sept. 11, 1835, æ. 84. His widow, Rhoda, d. Feb. 20, 1840, a. 90.

Their children were—

228. †Jonathan,[6] b. Aug. 30, 1775; m. Danie Dunham.
229. †Thomas,[6] b. Oct. 4, 1776; m. Martha Moore.

230. Abigail,[6] b. March 22, 1778; d. May 8, 1778.
231. Martin,[6] b. June 30, 1779; m. Hepzieth Fitch; went to the West; d. at Bowling Green, Ky., May 20, 1816. His widow d. Jan. 10, 1824, a. 39. They had—
    232. *Alfred*,[7] b. Oct. 2, 1805; d. ———.
233. Rhoda,[6] b. Sept. 3, 1781; m. June 4, 1812, Capt. Pliny Bliss, a very enterprising man; moved from Walpole to Cincinnati, in 1815, and soon after to Covington, Ky., where he d. March 4, 1854, a. 78. His wife, Rhoda, d. of cholera, May, 1849.
234. Daniel,[6] b. Nov. 30, 1782; m. Martha Ashley of Hartland, Vt. He was a physician, of Hartland. He d. many years ago. One child—
    235. *Martha*,[7] m. *W. S. Dickinson* of Lebanon, N. H. Both are deceased.
236. Abigail,[6] b. Sept. 23, 1786; unm.; of Walpole, N. H., in 1863.
237. †Charles,[6] b. Feb. 1789; m. Betsey Mahan.

87.

WILLIAM JENNISON,[5] (*Israel*,[4] *Peter*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Robert*,[1]) youngest son of Capt. Israel[4] and Mary (Heywood) Jennison of Worcester; b. April 12, 1758; m. 1, Jan. 22, 1783, ELIZABETH STOWELL, b. 1763, dau. of Cornelius and Levilla Stowell of Worcester. She d. Nov. 21, 1784, a. 21. 2, Oct. 31, 1788, SARAH SUMNER,[6] b. May 6, 1764, dau. of Rev. Joseph Sumner, D. D., ord. pastor at Shrewsbury, June 23, 1762, and d. Dec. 9, 1824, having sustained the pastoral office there, 62 years. His wife was Lucy Williams of Pomfret, Ct. See Geneal. Reg., Vol. VIII., pp. 128*l*, 128*n*.

He lived at Shrewsbury, until September, 1803; then removed to Swanton, Vt., where he resided the remainder of his life. He died July 19, 1819, a. 61. His wife Sarah died Feb. 1, 1832, æ. 68.

His children, all by second wife, were—born in Shrewsbury—

238. Elizabeth,[6] b. July 24, 1789; m. Paul Robinson, who d. June 15, 1828. She is now living, 1863, at Fort Wayne, Indiana.
239. †Joseph Sumner,[6] b. March 15, 1791; m. Theda Barber.
240. †Nahum Eager,[6] b. April 25, 1793; m. Betsey Hubbard.
241. †Charles Horace,[6] b. March 2, 1796; m. Olive (Wait) Herrick.
242. †William Danielson,[6] b. Sept. 10, 1798; m. Mary Valentine.

Born in Swanton, Vt.—

243. Israel Stowell,[6] b. May 24, 1801; m. Jan. 1, 1832, Phebe Clark, who was b. Jan. 29, 1808, and d. June 9, 1861. He is still living, 1863, a farmer, in Highgate, Vt., which joins Swanton on the north. His children were—
    244. *Homer Clark*,[7] b. Dec. 31, 1834; carries on his father's farm.
    245. *Sarah Frances*,[7] b. Dec. 10, 1839; d. Dec. 2, 1845.
246. Sarah Sumner,[6] b. June 6, 1803; m. Stephen P. Hollenbeck, and d. 1833.
247. Samuel Williams,[6] b. Aug. 2, 1807; unm.; d. July 27, 1825.
248. Erastus Griffin,[6] b. March 1, 1810; m. Oct. 14, 1841, Mary Ann Hollenbeck, who was b. July 1, 1811. He is, 1863, an innkeeper in Swanton, Vt. Children—
    249. *Sumner Hollenbeck*,[7] b. March 6, 1843; he is in the army.
    250. *Stephen Erastus*,[7] b. June 5, 1848; now in school.

93.

JOSEPH BROOKS JENNISON,[5] (*Samuel*,[4] *Peter*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Robert*,[1]) eldest son of Samuel[4] and Mary (Haywood) Jennison of Shrewsbury; b. Jan. 5, 1756; m. June 24, 1792, DAMARIS HOWE, dau. of Gideon Howe.

He lived in Shrewsbury, and served in the war of the Revolution, for which he obtained a pension, in 1818.

His children were—

251. Mary,[6] b. March 2, 1793.
252. Oliver,[6] b. July 5, 1794.
253. Henry,[6] b. March 25, 1796.
254. James,[6] b. Jan. 21, 1798.
255. Levi,[6] b. Sept. 20, 1799.
256. Eunice,[6] b. Aug. 15, 1801.
257. Relief,[6] b. Feb. 16, 1804.
258. Samuel,[6] b. Jan. 25, 1806.
259. Andrew,[6] b. Aug. 28, 1808.

I have endeavored, without success, to obtain a more complete account of this family. Mr. James Jennison,[7] Tutor in Elocution at Harvard University, is of this family, and, I believe, a son of James[6] [254].

96.

JOHN JENNISON,[5] (*Samuel*,[4] *Peter*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Robert*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Shrewsbury, July 21, 1761; m. 1, Feb. 26, 1799, SARAH FLINT, dau. of Edward Flint. 2, in 1806, DOLLY SPOONER,[5] b. May 12, 1769, dau. of Wing and Eunice (Stevens) Spooner of Petersham. She d. Sept. 23, 1852, a. 83.

He lived in Petersham; also, it is said, in Phillipston.

His children, by second wife, were—

260. Sally,[6] b. April 25, 1808; unm.; d. June 5, 1831.
261. Flint,[6] b. Jan. 9, 1810; of Petersham; m. 1836, Mary Stone, b. Aug. 21, 1810, dau. of Ebenezer and Hannah (Murdock) Stone. Their children were—
    262. *Sarah A.*,[7] b. July 23, 1840.
    263. *John F.*,[7] b. Oct. 24, 1843.
    264. *Edward*,[7] b. Nov. 8, 1845.
    265. *Ella M.*,[7] b. Dec. 31, 1850.
266. Joseph,[6] b. Jan. 28, 1816; of Belleville, Illinois; m. Nancy Whiteside, b. Feb. 25, 1825. He d. March 6, 1845. His children were—
    267. *Sarah E.*,[7] b. Oct. 1842; d. Nov. 1842.
    268. *John E.*,[7] b. April 22, 1843.

97.

LEVI JENNISON,[5] (*Samuel*,[4] *Peter*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Robert*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Shrewsbury, July 20, 1763; m. March 28, 1789, RUTH HEMENWAY, b. 1769, dau. of Silas Hemenway.

He lived in Shrewsbury, till after the birth of his son, Ethan; then removed to Shoreham, Vt., where he d. Dec. 21, 1798, a. 35. His widow, Ruth, m. Benjamin Tower, and was living, in 1854, a. 85.

The children of Levi and Ruth Jennison, were—

269. Ethan,[6] b. in Shrewsbury, July 6, 1789; d. young.
270. †Silas Hemenway,[6] b. in Shoreham, May 17, 1791; m. Marilla H. Bush.
271. †Polly,[6] b. May 20, 1795; m. Levi Bigelow Harrington.

108.

ELIAS JENNISON,[5] (*Elias*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Robert*,[1]) son of Elias[4] and Hannah (Twist) Jennison; b. in Millbury, then a part of Sutton, July 4, 1756; m. BETTY GAGE of Sutton, July 1, 1779.

He settled, soon after the Revolutionary War, in Western New York, then the limit, or nearly so, of emigration to "the West." Not

long after, he was killed by the falling of a tree. The family removed to Saratoga County, N. Y., and settled there. Here Mrs. Jennison died many years ago.

Their children, so far as is now known, were—

272. Elias,[6] ——; removed about 1830, to Ohio, where it is presumed his family now are.
273. A dau.[6] ——; m. ——— Barker; had several children, one of whom is living in Brooklyn, N. Y.
274. A dau.[6] ——; m. ——— Green; lived near Albany, but moved away.
275. William,[6] ——; had a wife and four children; lived in Stillwater, Saratoga Co., N. Y. He d. of consumption, July 18, 1827. Children, all b. in Stillwater—
    276. *William L.*,[7] ——; an apothecary, in Albany, N. Y.
    277. *Harriet L.*,[7] ——; m. Silas G. Smith; lives in Mechanicsville, Saratoga Co., N. Y., 1859.
    Two daughters, names unknown.

There may have been others.

109.

ROBERT JENNISON,[5] (*Elias*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Robert*,[1]) son of Elias[4] and Hannah (Twist) Jennison of Sutton; b. there, May 18, 1758; m. HANNAH HOWE of Townshend, Vt.

He lived in Sutton, in the part which is now Millbury. He and his brother William were Revolutionary soldiers. After the Revolutionary war he settled in Townshend, Vt., and married there, as above.

Robert Jennison of Sutton enlisted for the war as a private, April 1, 1777, in Capt. Blanchard's Company, in the Ninth (Col. James Wesson's) Massachusetts Regiment of Continental troops, and served 45 months. [Mass. Archives.

His children were—

278. Elias.[6]
279. Hannah.[6]
280. Gardner.[6]
281. Warren.[6]
282. Sally.[6]
283. Salem.[6]

110.

WILLIAM JENNISON,[5] (*Elias*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Robert*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. Jan. 18, 1760; m. in Sutton, July 7, 1784, JUDITH KENNEY of Sutton, who was b. Jan. 27, 1766.

He lived in Sutton, in the part which is now Millbury. He and his brother, Robert, were soldiers of the Revolution, in the same company and regiment.

William Jennison of Sutton was a private in Capt. Blanchard's Company, in the Ninth (Col. James Wesson's) Regiment of the Massachusetts Line, in the Continental Army. He enlisted, April 1, 1777, for three years, and served 35 months. [Mass. Archives.

After the war, he married, as above, and removed to Townshend, Vt., in the spring of 1787 or 1788. He d. Feb. 14, 1838, æ. 78. His widow, Judith d. March 19, 1855, æ. 89.

Their children were—born in Millbury—

284. John,[6] b. Feb. 3, 1785; m. Hannah Brown. Children—
    285. *Lorencia.*[7]
    286. *Lucius Alexander.*[7]
    287. *Joseph Austin.*[7]
    288. *Orra Amsdel.*[7]
    289. *Lorinda.*[7]
    290. *Elhanan Winchester.*[7]
    291. *Samuel Alson.*[7]

"The preceding are farmers, residing in Pennsylvania."

292. Hannah,[6] b. Nov. 14, 1786; m. Zolva Cobleigh. Children—
293. *Sophronia*, m. John Sweet.
294. *Joseph.*
295. *Lucinda*, m. Dennis Phelps.
296. *Sophia*, m. Edwin Baldwin.
297. *Nelson*, m. —— Powers.
298. *Diantha*, m. —— Powers.
299. *Phinicy*, m. —— St. Johns.
300. *Emeline*, m. —— McLane.

"The above reside mainly in Illinois."

Born in Townshend, Vt.—

301. Olive,[6] b. Jan. 4, 1789; m. her cousin, Ezra Lovell, Esq., of Millbury [107]. Children—
302. *Austin* (Lovell), m. —— Mallory.
303. *Russell* (Lovell), unm.
304. *Ann* (Lovell), m. —— Hardy.

"The preceding are manufacturers in Massachusetts." [In Millbury?]

305. Reuben,[6] ——; d. at nine years of age.
306. Samuel,[6] ——; d. at four years of age.
307. Betsey,[6] twin of Sophia,[6] b. Feb. 9, 1796; m. John Gould. Children—
308. *William* (Gould), m. Helen Merry; a baker, in Boston.
309. *John* (Gould), m. Sarah Morse; in Boston.
310. *Chandler* (Gould).
311. *Elvira* (Gould), m. Sylvester Sparks.
312. *Almira* (Gould), m. James Shipman.
313. *Joseph* (Gould), m. Marilla Copeland.
314. *Sarah* (Gould), m. Charles Carter.

"The preceding are mostly farmers in Newfane, Vt."

315. Sophia,[6] twin of Betsey,[6] b. Feb. 9, 1796; m. Dec. 20, 1819, Benjamin Howe of Townshend, Vt., b. April 23, 1796. Children—
316. *Mary* (Howe), b. Sept 2, 1818; m. Richard Everett, after 1857.
317. *Leland* (Howe), b. Feb. 13, 1821; m. ———.
318. *Sophia* (Howe), b. June 10, 1824; m. July 26, 1848, Jerome S. Parker of Worcester, Mass.
319. *Oscar* (Howe), b. Dec. 15, 1826; m. 1, Dec. 15, 1850, Olive Davis of Royalston, Mass. 2, Florina Pierce.
320. *Benjamin* (Howe), b. Aug. 25, 1829; a Methodist minister; m. ———.
321. *Alphonso* (Howe), b. Dec. 20, 1832; unmarried, 1862.
322. *Ellen J.* (Howe), b. June 17, 1839; unmarried, 1862.

"The preceding are mostly farmers in Townshend, Vt."

323. Polly,[6] b. Feb. 15, 1798; m. Dudley Howe. Children—
324. *Mary* (Howe), m. Alonzo Stevens.
325. *Alden* (Howe), m. Mary Stevens.
326. *Daniel* (Howe), d. ———.
327. *Albert* (Howe), m. Emeline Melendy.
328. *Emerson* (Howe), m. Elnora Dodge.
329. *Bradley* (Howe), m. Lorinda Abbot.
330. *William* (Howe), unm.

"The preceding reside in Londonderry, Vt."

331. Samuel,[6] b. Aug. 29, 1800; m. Pamela Newell. He is a farmer, and resides in Sunderland, Mass. Had two children, both deceased.
332. Flavel,[6] b. Nov. 20, 1803; m. Almira Farwell. He is a farmer. Resides in West Townsend, or Windham, Vt. Children—
333. *Ellen Alzina.*[7]
334. *Romanzo Farwell,*[7] m. ———.
335. *Ormando S.*[7]
336. *Almira Frances.*[7]
337. †Joseph,[6] b. May 4, 1807; m. Persis C. Rice.
338. Silence,[6] b. May 5, 1810; m. Jonathan Melendy. No child.

SIXTH GENERATION.

150.

MARY JENNISON,[6] (*William*,[5] *William*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Robert*,[1]) eldest child of Dr. William[5] and Mary (Staples) Jennison; b. in Milford, Oct. 13, 1755; m. Dec. 25, 1776, JONATHAN WHIPPLE,* b. Sept. 8, 1752, son of David[4] and Martha (Reed) Whipple.*

He resided at Douglas and Uxbridge; and died at the latter place, Dec. 17, 1839, a. 87. She died Sept. 3, 1812, æ. 57.

Her father, Dr. Jennison, was a zealous supporter of the Revolution, and on the birth of her twin sons, within the first year after marriage, and while the country was rejoicing over the surrender of Burgoyne, insisted on naming them LIBERTY and INDEPENDENCE. These names, accordingly, they bore during life.

The children of Jonathan and Mary (Jennison) Whipple, were—

339. Liberty (Whipple), } twins, b. } d. Aug. 6, 1851, æ. 74.
340. Independence (Whipple), } Oct. 31, 1777; } m. Jan. 25, 1824, Sophia Manton, dau. of Daniel Manton of Johnston, R. I. He was a "yeoman," at Uxbridge. She d. July 13, 1830. Their children were—
    341. *Liberty* (Whipple), b. Jan. 25, 1825; m. May 23, 1849, Elizabeth Thayer Kelley, b. Jan. 22, 1822. He is a painter.
    342. *George Manton* (Whipple), b. July 24, 1827; a machinist; d. at Johnston, R. I., April 17, 1860.
343. Nathaniel Jennison (Whipple), b. May 29, 1779; d. Sept. 8, 1786.
344. Charles (Whipple), b. March 21, 1781; m. 1, Sept. 10, 1807, Mary King, dau. of James and Judith (Norris) King of Salem. She was b. July 22, 1781, and d. at Newburyport, June 9, 1834. 2, Mrs. Rebecca King, widow of ———. He was a bookseller, of Newburyport, and d. there, July 28, 1859. His children were—

---

* The WHIPPLE FAMILY.

Tradition reports that the Whipple family came originally from Wales, and that there were four brothers, David, Jeremiah, William, and Thomas. The present sketch is concerned only with the posterity of David.

DAVID WHIPPLE[1] purchased lands in Cumberland, R. I., then a part of Rehoboth, Mass., of Mr. Blackstone, son of the celebrated William Blackstone, the first settler on the peninsula of Shawmut, [Boston] which he occupied probably as early as 1624. He settled in Rehoboth, the part which is now Cumberland, in 1634, where he lived till his death, May 26, 1675. At what time David Whipple made the land purchase of his son, the writer is not informed; the purchaser, however, seems to have been in advanced years. Some of his descendants occupied the same land in 1848, and they probably still occupy it. The estate descended to his son Jeremiah Whipple,[2] who was b. 1655, m. ——— Shippy [Shippen ?] and d. 1720, leaving his property to his son Jeremiah.[3]

Jeremiah Whipple,[3] b. 1684, m. Deborah Bucklin; and d. 1760. Children—
- Jeremiah,[4] ———; m. Hannah Bowen.
- David,[4] ———; m. Martha Reed.
- Martha,[4] ———; m. ———.
- Sarah,[4] ———; m. John Dexter.

David Whipple,[4] ———; m. Martha Reed, July 7, 1737; he d. 1776. Children—
- Simon,[5] b. Sept. 28, 1738; m. ——— Miller; lived in Cumberland.
- David,[5] b. July 14, 1740; a bachelor.
- George,[5] b. July 11, 1742; m. Sarah Corey; lived in Providence, R. I.
- Otis,[5] b. Aug. 19, 1744; m. Mary Arnold; lived in Utica, N. Y.
- Cynthia,[5] b. Aug. 17, 1746; m. Isaac Brayton; lived in New York.
- Lydia,[5] b. Sept. 7, 1748; m. Zebedee Arnold; lived in Smithfield, R. I.
- Amy,[5] b. Nov. 2, 1750; m. Joseph Bucklin.
- JONATHAN,[5] b. Sept. 8, 1752; m. Mary Jennison, in the text; lived in Douglas.
- Benjamin,[5] b. Nov. 17, 1754.
- Joseph,[5] b. March 21, 1761; d. July 18, 1762.

345. *Charles King* (Whipple), b. Nov. 17, 1808; m. Sept. 22, 1853, Mrs. E. C. Goodwin, b. April 13, 1813, daughter of Rev. Calvin and Elizabeth (Wheeler) Philleo. Mr. Whipple grad. Amherst College, 1831; studied medicine; was for twenty years an apothecary, and afterwards an Agent of the American Anti-Slavery Society. Lives in Boston.
346. *James King* (Whipple), b. March 12, 1810; was a bookseller in Boston; unmarried; died June 21, 1850.
347. *Henry* (Whipple), b. Jan. 28, 1812; d. Dec. 2, 1830.
348. *Mary Elizabeth* (Whipple), b. July 21, 1813; d. Sept. 2, 1825..
349. *Sarah King* (Whipple), b. Aug. 8, 1815; m. April 16, 1845, George Lambert, son of Luke and Celia Maria Lambert. She d. Sept. 6, 1848. Children—
    350. Mary Whipple (Lambert), b. Aug. 10, 1846; d. Aug. 23, 1848.
    351. Alice (Lambert), b. Aug. 30, 1848; d. ab't 6 ms. old.
352. *Samuel King* (Whipple), b. April 28, 1817; unm.; was a bookseller, and publisher, (firm, S. K. Whipple & Co.,) Boston.
353. *Martha Ann* (Whipple), b. March 9, 1819; d. 8 months old.
354. *George* (Whipple), b. Sept. 23, 1820; d. 4 weeks old.
355. *George* (Whipple), b. Dec. 24, 1822; m. Oct. 25, 1854, Elizabeth A. Noyes, dau. of Daniel and Mary H. (Parish) Noyes of Byfield. He was a bookseller, in Boston, and d. Dec. 11, 1856. One child—
    356. George Noyes (Whipple), b. Oct. 18, 1856.

357. Sophia (Whipple), b. March 19, 1783; unm.; d. Jan. 26, 1859.
358. William Jennison (Whipple), b. May 28, 1787; H. C. 1805; studied law at Newburyport, with Hon. D. A. White; practised law at Cambridge; m. May 21, 1841, Charlotte M. (Holden) Lander, formerly of Salem, then of Cambridge. He d. Nov. 4. 1850, a. 63.
359. Henry (Whipple), b. at Douglas, June 24, 1789; m. Sept. 25, 1816, Harriet King, b. Nov. 8, 1793, dau. of James and Judith (Norris) King of Salem. She d. at Salem, Jan. 13, 1854, having had ten children. He engaged in the bookselling and book-publishing business, in Salem, Oct. 1810, and continued in it—the latter part of the time having his son as a partner—more than half a century, viz., till July, 1861, when he sold his interest therein to A. Augustus Smith. The business is now continued under the firm of George M. Whipple and A. A. Smith. He was Lieut. Colonel of the Regiment of Artillery in the County of Essex, in 1819; and member of the first Board of Aldermen at the organization of the City Government of Salem, in 1836. He is, and has long been a member of the Tabernacle Church.
His children have been—
    360. *Harriet Lawrence* (Whipple), b. Aug. 31, 1817; unm.
    361. *Mary Jennison* (Whipple) b. July 23, 1819; m. May 19, 1845, Rev. George B. Jewett, b. Sept. 11, 1818; son of Rev. Paul Jewett, by his wife Eleanor M. Punchard, dau. of John Punchard, Esq., of Salem. Mr. Jewett grad. Amherst College, 1840; was Professor of Latin, in Amherst College; settled in the ministry at Nashua, N. H.; dismissed in consequence of severe injuries received at a railroad crossing, in Nashua; now resides in Salem. Their only child—
        362. Henry Paul (Jewett), b. June 5, 1846; was killed by the same casualty which disabled his father, April 15, 1856.
    363. *Henry* (Whipple), b. June 18, 1821; unm.; d. Aug. 26, 1843.
    364. *Elizabeth King* (Whipple), b. Nov. 7, 1823; unm.
    365. *Charles Horace* (Whipple), b. June 4, 1826; d. Nov. 20, 1827.
    366. *Charles James* (Whipple), b. Sept. 9, 1827; Teller in Traders' Bank, Boston; unm.; d. at Salem, July 6, 1860.
    367. *George Manton* (Whipple), b. Jan. 9, 1830; m. May 4, 1854, Elizabeth Donaldson Webb, b. Nov. 6, 1831, dau. of William and Isabella (Donaldson) Webb of Salem. He is a bookseller, in Salem; formerly in company with his father, now

with A. A. Smith. He was also Captain of Company F, in the 23d Regiment of Massachusetts Volunteers, in General Burnside's Expedition; was in the battle of Roanoke Island, Feb. 8, 1862, and taking of Newbern; was also in the battles of Kinston and Whitehall, under Gen. Foster; resigned, May, 1863, in consequence of ill health. Children—

368. Isabella Graham (Whipple), b. Feb. 27, 1855.
369. Alice Bridges (Whipple), b. Oct. 5, 1858.

370. *Martha Ellen* (Whipple), b. Jan. 16, 1832; m. Oct. 19, 1854, John Christopher Osgood, b. March 21, 1826, son of John B. and Hannah Osgood of Salem. He is a merchant, in Salem. Children—
371. Harriet King (Osgood), b. March 14, 1857.
372. Margaret Manton (Osgood), b. May 1, 1860.

373. *William Horace* (Whipple), b. Dec. 18, 1833; book-keeper in Merchants Bank, Salem.

374. *Catharine* (Whipple), b. March 11, 1836; d. April 8, 1838.

375. Mary (Whipple), b. June 16, 1791; m. May 6, 1812, Joseph Manton of Providence, who was b. Aug. 1, 1784. She d. Aug. 18, 1832, having had nine children—
376. *Charles* (Manton), b. June 26, 1813; d. Dec. 20, 1830.
377. *William Henry* (Manton), b. Sept. 2, 1815; d. ——.
378. *Sarah* (Manton), b. March 10, 1818; m. April 28, 1842, Charles S. Bradley of Providence, b. July 18, 1819; grad. Brown University. A lawyer, in Providence; d. Dec. 12, 1854. Children—
379. Manton (Bradley), b. April 12, 1843.
380. Charles (Bradley), b. May 6, 1845.
381. George Lothrop (Bradley), b. Oct. 4, 1846.
382. Mary (Bradley), b. April 12, 1849; d. Oct. 2, 1850.
383. Susan (Bradley), b. Jan. 6, 1852; d. Aug. 20, 1854.
384. *Mary Whipple* (Manton), b. May 16, 1820; d. July 31, 1821.
385. *Mary Whipple* (Manton), b. Dec. 28, 1821; m. 1, March 28, 1842, Walter Nesmith, who d. 1847. 2, March 8, 1853, Isaac Proud, b. March 8, 1822, son of Samuel and Amy (Hill) Proud; grad. Brown University, 1847. Children—
386. Mary Manton (Proud), b. March 21, 1854.
387. Sarah Bradley (Proud), b. Feb. 20, 1856; d. a week old.
387½. Amy (Proud).
388. *Joseph Borden* (Manton), b. Dec. 18, 1823; a merchant in Mobile. Died several years since.
389. *Walter Bartlet* (Manton), b. Oct. 27, 1827; d. Aug. 19, 1832.
390. *Edward George* (Manton), b. Dec. 1, 1829; d. Aug. 5, 1832.
391. *Walter Bartlet* (Manton), b. Aug. 10, 1832; m. June 4, 1856, Helena A. Stevens, b. Jan. 14, 1836, dau. of Asa and Sarah Rowena (Porter) Stevens. He was a Lieutenant in a Rhode Island regiment, at Hilton Head, S. C., at which place he died a few months since.

151.

WILLIAM JENNISON,[6] (*William*,[5] *William*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Robert*,[1]) eldest son of Dr. William[5] and Mary (Staples) Jennison; b. in Milford, Aug. 4, 1757; m. in Boston, March 3, 1784, MARY VIBERT* of that town.

He grad. H. C. 1774, and shortly afterwards commenced the study of law, with Caleb Strong of Northampton, afterwards Governor of

* So the name is spelled on the Boston Town Records, and in the letter to me of her grandson, Joseph F. Jennison. But Dr. Jennison's Family Record, (see p. 251,) calls her Polly *Wibert*, and Dr. Bond, in his Watertown Genealogies, supposes the name may be *Wibird*. For an example of *Wibird*:—Rev. Anthony Wibird, b. in Portsmouth, N. H., 1728; H. C. 1747; was ord. pastor of the First Church in Braintree, (now Quincy,) 1755; d. there, June 4, 1800, a. 72.

Massachusetts. When the war of the Revolution broke out, he with his brother, Samuel, entered the military service of their country. It is said that he served during the whole war; at one time, as lieutenant of marines.* In his later years, he received a pension, which was continued to his widow, till her death. After the war, he resided in Pennsylvania, and still further south, as a teacher. The closing years of his life were spent [in Boston?] in literary pursuits for which he had a fondness. He suffered much from rheumatism, contracted in the military service.

He d. in Boston, Dec. 24, 1843, a. 86. His widow Mary d. there, April 11, 1853, a. 90.

Their children were—

392. Charles,[7] b. ——; m. Ruth Beals of Boston, Dec. 26, 1816; m. by Rev. Francis Parkman of the New North Church. He was a ship-master, and died many years since. His widow was living in Boston, 1854. They had—
   393. A dau. ——; d. unm.
   394. *Mary E.*,[8] m. Calvin Slade of Boston, Oct. 17, 1843. Mr. Slade was, in 1854, a merchant in San Francisco.
395. †William,[7] b. Aug. 4, 1795; m. Maria Antoinette Fowler.
396. Isaac W.,[7] b. 1803; some time a merchant in Mississippi; never married; d. in Boston, April 10, 1847, a. 44.
397. Benjamin,[7] ——; "a merchant in the South" [Mississippi?] "where he married." He and his wife d. of cholera in the same year [1832?] leaving a dau.—
   398. *Frances*,[8] who m. ——— Hooker, a lawyer of Jackson, Miss.
399. Sarah Gummer,[7] ——; m. Thomas Dunn of Boston, Dec. 9, 1838. They were m. by Rev. William Croswell, rector of Christ Church; and were divorced, not long after. She was living in Boston, in 1854. Her only son—
   400. *Benjamin Jennison* (Dunn) was accidentally killed by being run over, in Cambridge Street, Boston, Jan. 5, 1854, a. 13.

152.

SAMUEL JENNISON,[6] Esq. (*William*,[5] *William*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Robert*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Milford, May 26, 1759; m. Dec. 25, 1781, SALLY FISKE,[6] dau. of Rev. Nathan Fiske,[5] D. D., of Brookfield.‡

---

* Such is the statement made to me by his grandson, J. F. Jennison. I do not find his name in the Mass. Archives; but the Archives are defective. See p. 49.

‡ The PEDIGREE of Sally Fiske is as follows:—

I. NATHAN FISKE[1] settled in Watertown, as early as 1642; freeman, May 10, 1643; Selectman of Watertown, 1673. His wife was SUSANNA, and he d. June 21, 1676.

II. Lieut. NATHAN FISKE,[2] b. in Watertown, Oct. 17, 1642; m. ELIZABETH ———. Lived in Watertown; d. Oct. 1694; his wife d. May 15, 1696.

III. Dea. NATHAN FISKE,[3] b. in Watertown, Jan. 3, 1672–3; m. 1, Oct. 14, 1696, Sarah Coolidge,[3] dau. of John,[2] who was son of John Coolidge[1] of Watertown. She d. Nov. 27, 1723. 2, May 22, 1729, Hannah (Coolidge) Smith, widow of Daniel Smith, and dau. of Simon Coolidge,[2] son of John.[1] He d. 1741. His eldest son, by first wife, was—

IV. NATHAN FISKE,[4] b. Feb. 25, 1701–2; of Weston. By his first wife, Anne Warren, dau. of Dea. John and Abigail (Livermore) Warren, he had—

V. Rev. NATHAN FISKE,[5] b. Sept. 9, 1733; H. C. 1754; D. D., 1792; d. Nov. 24, 1799. He m. Oct. 19, 1758, Sarah Hill of Cambridge. He was pastor many years in Brookfield, and father of Sarah Fiske,[6] wife of Samuel Jennison,[6] in the text. [Bond's Watertown Genealogies.

He grad. H. C. 1774, in the same class with his elder brother, William. He served in the army of the Revolution three years as Lieutenant and Quartermaster in the Massachusetts Sixth Regiment (Col. Thomas Nixon's) of Continental troops, from 1777 to 1780. [Mass. Archives.

Afterwards, he studied law, and was admitted to the Bar of Worcester County. He practised law, in Oxford, in that County, and elsewhere. He d. in Thomaston, Me., Sept. 1, 1826, a. 67.

His children were—

401. Nathan Fiske,[7] b. ——, 1783; unm.
402. Sally,[7] b. Aug. 25, 1785; unm.
403. †Samuel,[7] b. Feb. 24, 1788; m. Mary Gould Ellery.
404. William,[7] b. Jan., 1790; of Worcester; m. 1, Mary Lynde Wheeler, dau. of Theophilus Wheeler, Esq., of Worcester; 2, Mrs. Walker, formerly Fiske, of Concord, N. H. His children have been—
    405. *William Charles*,[8] unm.; d. 1851.
    406. *Harriet Lynde*,[8] m. *Charles Damon* of Boston.

153.

Dr. TIMOTHY LINDALL JENNISON,[6] (*William*,[5] *William*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Robert*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Milford, July 15, 1761; m. Aug. 24, 1790, MARY EMILIA ELIZABETH BELCHER* of Boston, b. in Halifax, Nova Scotia, June 3, 1760, dau. of Hon. Jonathan Belcher[4] by his wife, Abigail Allen.*

---

* The PEDIGREE of Mary E. E. Belcher is as follows:—

I. ANDREW BELCHER,[1] was of Sudbury, 1640; of Cambridge, 1646; m. Elizabeth, dau. of Nicholas Danforth. She d. June 26, 1682, a. 62.

II. Hon. ANDREW BELCHER,[2] b. in Cambridge, Jan. 19, 1646–7; was of Boston, 1677, where he d. Oct. 31, 1717, a. 70, "the most opulent merchant of his time in Boston, an ornament and blessing to his country." He was a Captain, an Assistant, a member of the Council of Safety in 1689, (see p. 107 of this volume,) and a member of the Council under the Charter, from 1702 till his death. He m. July 1, 1670, Sarah Gilbert, b. July 25, 1651, dau. of Jonathan Gilbert of Hartford. Their only son—

III. Hon. JONATHAN BELCHER,[3] b. in Boston, Jan. 8, 1681–2; H. C. 1699; spent six years of travel in Europe; returned to Boston; m. at Portsmouth, N. H., Mary, dau. of William Partridge, Lieut. Gov. of New Hampshire; was a member of the Provincial Assembly, and afterwards of the Council of Massachusetts Bay; went to England as Agent of the Province, in 1729; was appointed by the king, Governor of Massachusetts and New Hampshire, Nov. 29, 1729; continued in that office till 1741, when he was superseded in Massachusetts by William Shirley, and in New Hampshire by Benning Wentworth; was appointed Governor of New Jersey, in 1747, in which office he continued till his death, which occurred at Elizabethtown, Aug. 31, 1757. He was a man truly religious, a warm friend of the Revival of 1740, and of great worth of character. His second son—

IV. Hon. JONATHAN BELCHER,[4] was b. in Boston, July 23, 1710; H. C. 1728; studied Law at the Temple, in London; attained some eminence at the English Bar; m. in Boston, April 8, 1756, Abigail Allen; removed to Chebucto, now Halifax, N. S., where, in 1760, he was appointed Lieut. Governor of Nova Scotia, and in 1761, Chief Justice of the same Province; and where he died, March 29, 1776, æ. 66. [Geneal. Reg. III., 281; IV., 345.

The following is copied from the Family Bible of Hon. Jonathan Belcher[4] of Halifax, loaned to me in 1853, by his grandson, William Jennison[7] [408]. It is now in the possession of Col. Henry Whipple, Salem [359]:—

"JONATHAN BELCHER, Chief Justice of His Majesty's Province of Nova Scotia, son of Jonathan Belcher, Esq., Governor of New Jersey, was married to ABIGAIL ALLEN,* daughter to Jeremiah Allen, Esq., of Boston, New England,

---

* Abigail Allen was sister to Jeremiah Allen, Sheriff of Suffolk. He was a bachelor.

He grad. H. C. 1782; was Tutor there, from 1785 to 1788; and received from that college the degree of M. D., in 1824. He was long a physician, in Cambridge, and a member of the Massachusetts Medical Society. In his latter years he was in reduced worldly circumstances.

He d. in Cambridge, Oct. 19, 1845, a. 84. His widow d. Aug. 16, 1848, a. 88. [Family Bible.

Their children were—

407. Mary Ann,[7] b. Aug. 5, 1792; d. Aug. 27, 1792.

408. William,[7] b. April 1, 1794; unm.; formerly of Cambridge, afterwards of Boston. He was of defective mental constitution, and although descended from a long line of almost princely ancestors, gained a subsistence as a carrier of newspapers about the streets of Boston. He d. of erysipelas, in Boston, Feb. 8, 1859, æ. 65. The following notice of him appeared after his death, in the (Unitarian) Christian Register of Feb. 12, 1859.

"Mr. Jennison has been for nearly twenty years a faithful carrier on one list of our city subscribers. He was a man of moral worth, strictly conscientious, and of unquestionable integrity. We may say also that he was a well-established Christian believer, and after the decease of all his near relatives, found support from his faith in his last solitary days."

409. Andrew Belcher,[7] b. July, 1795; d. July 12, 1795.

410. Mary Emilia Elizabeth,[7] b. Oct. 27, 1796; unm.; d. at Cambridge, Feb. 20, 1853.

411. Andrew Belcher,[7] b. Dec. 8, 1798; unm.; d. at Baton Rouge, La., July 12, 1829.

412. Francis,[7] b. July 10, 1801; unm.; d. May 28, 1826.

413. Louisa,[7] b. July 29, 1804; unm.; d. July 15, 1843.

155.

EBENEZER JENNISON,[6] Esq., (*William*,[5] *William*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Robert*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Milford, March 27, 1766; m. SALLY WEBB, in Boston, Aug. 4, 1791. Married by Rev. Joseph Eckley, D. D., of the Old South Church.

Mention has already been made of the purchase by his father, in 1780, of one thousand acres of land, in Sterlingtown Plantation, now Union, Me. As early as 1786, Ebenezer Jennison went there to reside. He taught the first "man's school" in that town, in a log-house, about 1788. He also taught the first singing-school there, in the same log school-house. He was also a surveyor, and, about 1795, made a plan of the town, which is now in the office of the Secretary of the Commonwealth of Massachusetts. He was Selectman, 1795 and 1799;

---

the 8th day of April, 1756, being Thursday, about 9 o'clock in the evening; said Jonathan Belcher being then 45 years and about 9 months old, and said Abigail Allen being 27 years and near 11 months old. Were married at Boston, by the Rev. Mr. Henry Caner, minister of King's Chapel, Boston, aforesaid.

"Children born to Jonathan Belcher and Abigail his wife—

Jonathan Belcher was born 22 Jan. 1757, at Halifax, Nova Scotia. Died 26 Aug., 1757.

Gilbert Jonathan Belcher was born at Halifax, 17 May, 1759. Died Aug. 31, 1763.

Mary Emilia Elizabeth Belcher was born at Halifax, 3 June, 1760.

Abigail Belcher was born at Halifax, 12 Nov. 1761. Died 6 Sept. 1766.

Andrew Belcher was born at Halifax, 22 July, 1763.

Jonathan Belcher was born at Halifax, 14 Aug. 1765. Died 29 June, 1772.

William Jeremiah Belcher was born in Halifax, 7 May, 1770, at 11.55 P. M. Died at 4 the following morning.

All baptized by Rev. John Breynton, Episcopal minister of Halifax."

Assessor, 1801; was the first Justice of the Peace, in the town, 1795. Soon after 1802, he removed from Union to Dixmont, Me., where he died, Oct. 1843, a. 77. [Sibley's History of Union.

His children were—

414. Ebenezer,[7] ——; a farmer, of Charleston, Me.; living in 1854.
415. Timothy Lindall,[7] a carpenter and farmer; of Dixmont, Me.
416. Mary Emilia Elizabeth,[7] m. Bartlet Jackson of East Corinth, Me. In Oct. 1854, he had sold his place there, and expected to remove.
417. A daughter,[7] m. ——— Wilder of Dixmont, Me.
418. A daughter,[7] m. ———; names not recollected.

221.

SAMUEL JENNISON,[6] (*John*,[5] *John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Robert*,[1]) second son of Capt. John[5] and Kezia (Spring) Jennison of Walpole, N. H.; b. Aug. 29, 1769; m. in Weathersfield, Vt., in 1802, RUTH PORTER STEELE, who was b. there, June 8, 1784.

He was a mason; of Weathersfield, Vt. and Windsor, Vt.; afterwards of Peru, Ind., where he d. Feb. 2, 1835, a. 65. His wife Ruth d. in Pike County, Ohio, July 16, 1834, a. 50.

Their children were—

419. †Ozro P.,[7] b. Oct. 20, 1802; m. Margaret McMaster.
420. Eloisa,[7] b. May 26, 1804; d. March 16, 1815.
421. George Hubbard,[7] b. July 28, 1806; d. March 17, 1815.
422. †Henry Quartus,[7] b. Oct. 17, 1810; m. Mary Beal Steinberger.
423. Louisa Marion,[7] b. Sept. 14, 1816; m. in Rockville, O., Sept. 1833, Robert James Preston, merchant, of Augusta, Ky., now, 1854, in California. She d. July 26, 1842. Four children.
424. George Hubbard,[7] b. Dec. 15, 1819; a minister of the Methodist Episcopal Church; m. in Fairfield, Iowa, Jan. 16, 1843, Adeline Phenegar. Children—
    425. *Alice Gray*,[8] b. Nov. 17, 1843.
    426. *Mary Elizabeth*,[8] b. Nov. 26, 1847; d. 1851.
    427. *Louisa Preston*,[8] b. Oct. 21, 1850.
    428. *Joseph Hawkins*,[8] b. July 14, 1853.
429. John Spring,[7] b. Dec. 13, 1823; a mechanic, of Cincinnati; m. in Cincinnati, Aug. 18, 1852, Elizabeth Amanda Monjar.
430. James Steele,[7] b. Aug. 18, 1825; printer, and publisher of a paper in Marion, Iowa; m. in Cincinnati, March 19, 1849, Frances Barker.

222.

JOHN JENNISON,[6] (*John*,[5] *John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Robert*,[1]) son of Capt. John[5] and Sybil (Bishop) Jennison; b. in Walpole, N. H., Feb. 7, 1773; m. there, March 18, 1794, POLLY GAGE, who d. Sept. 11, 1837.

He resided in Sackett's Harbor, N. Y., where he bore sundry town and County offices. His children were—

431. John Hubbard,[7] b. Feb. 15, 1795; a book-keeper in a foundry, in Buffalo, N. Y., where he d. Dec. 17, 1846; m. in Pembroke, N. Y., Feb. 22, 1818, Sarah F. Sawyer. His children were—
    432. *Sarah Adeline*,[8] b. April 17, 1819; m. Walter Campbell.
    433. *Hannah Sophia*,[8] b. Nov. 3, 1821; m. Jacob L. Hilliker.
    434. *Lafayette*,[8] b. Oct. 21, 1824; a farmer; m. March 31, 1851, Henrietta Cook.
    435. *Mary Jane*,[8] b. May 15, 1828; m. Albert M. Waterman.
    436. *Emma Caroline*,[8] b. Jan. 30, 1836.
    437. *Harriet Augusta*,[8] b. Oct. 7, 1842.

438. Roderick,[7] b. April 15, 1796; of Monroe, Greene County, Mich.; has had two wives and three sons.
439. Josiah,[7] b. Feb. 13, 1798; d. in Oswego, N. Y., 1849, leaving a wife, three sons, and one daughter.
440. Harry,[7] b. Feb. 16, 1800; of Niles, Mich., where he d. in 1847, leaving a wife and two sons.
441. Alonzo,[7] b. March 22, 1803; of Sackett's Harbor; wife and one son.
442. Mary Adeline,[7] b. July 2, 1809; m. at Sackett's Harbor, Dec. 10, 1829, Chester Mellen, merchant, of that place. Children—
    443. *George Chester* (Mellen), b. April 11, 1831.
    444. *Sophia Adeline* (Mellen), b. Sept. 6, 1832; m. Oct. 12, 1858, Lieut. Charles B. Morgan, U. S. Army.
    445. *Mary Clitz* (Mellen), b. Oct 1, 1842; m. May 1, 1860, M. P. Small, U. S. Army.
446. William Henry,[7] b. April 25, 1815; of New York City; m. Oct. 8, 1840, Mary Cheesebrough of New Haven, Oswego Co., N. Y. Children—
    447. *Helen Mary*,[8] b. in Oswego, Oct. 7, 1841.
    448. *Sarah Cheesebrough*,[8] b. in Brooklyn, N. Y., Jan. 27, 1847; d. ——.
449. George,[7] b. Aug. 3, 1821; of New York City; m. Nov. 24, 1847, Mary Nye of Sandwich, Mass. They had—
    450. *George Augustus*,[8] b. in New York, Oct. 19, 1851.

223.

REBECCA JENNISON,[6] (*John*,[5] *John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Robert*,[1]) sister of the preceding; b. in Walpole, N. H., Aug. 13, 1774; m. Feb. 11, 1798, ELIJAH KILBURN, son of John, and grandson of John Kilburn, the first settler of Walpole.

He was a carpenter, of Walpole. He d. March 19, 1847. She d. Jan. 20, 1849. Their children were—

451. Harriet (Kilburn), b. June 19, 1799; unm.; d. April 8, 1830.
452. Josiah (Kilburn), b. Jan. 2, 1801; m. 1, March 1, 1827, Emily Bonney of Littleton, N. H. She d. Aug. 1860. 2, March, 1861, Mrs. Lydia Ann Colby, widow of Dr. John C. Colby of Franconia, N. H. He was first a farmer, afterwards a machinist, in Littleton. Has been a Representative in the New Hampshire Legislature. By first wife, three children.
453. Mary Hubbard (Kilburn), b. Jan. 15, 1802; m. in Walpole, N. H., July 15, 1825, Noah Smith, an iron-founder, of Fullersville, N. Y. Eight children.
454. George (Kilburn), b. Dec. 1, 1803; m. 1, in Walpole, Dec. 18, 1825, Laura Hooper. She d. Aug. 25, 1855. 2, Oct. 1856, Elizabeth Kent. He was first a mechanic, of Walpole, afterwards a manufacturer at Fall River, and at Lonsdale, R. I. Ten children.
455. John Jennison (Kilburn), b. Feb. 21, 1808; m. Jan. 11, 1831, Maria Elizabeth Gage. He was keeper of a public house, in Boston; afterwards a machinist at Fall River. Five children.
456. Frederick (Kilburn), b. April 4, 1809; m. June 29, 1835, Mary Ann Watkins of Walpole. A farmer and mechanic, successively, in Littleton and Walpole. Five children.
457. Elijah Carpenter (Kilburn), b. June 10, 1811; m. in Boston, Sept. 24, 1835, Mrs. Hannah S. (Carter) Upham of Boston. Formerly of Walpole; a machinist, in 1854, of Fall River. Four children.
458. Rebecca (Kilburn), b. Aug. 21, 1815; m. Oct. 20, 1841, Rodney Smith, a manufacturer of paper, of Hadley, Mass. Five children.
459. William Jennison (Kilburn), b. Sept. 21, 1819; a merchant, of Augusta, Me.; m. Nov. 24, 1857, Augusta P. Aiken of Hallowell, Me.

The names of the grandchildren of this family, and the dates of their birth, etc., may be found in Bond's Watertown Genealogies, pp. 810, 811.

224.

MARY JENNISON,[6] (*John*,[5] *John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Robert*,[1]) sister of the preceding; b. in Walpole, N. H., Dec. 7, 1777; m. Sept. 20, 1801, SOLOMON GODFREY.

He was a blacksmith of Walpole; afterwards of Langdon, N. H., and d. in Rochester, N. Y., Nov. 8, 1848. Their children were—

460. Sarah Maria (Godfrey), b. Feb. 28, 1802; m. May 26, 1830, Willard S. Church, a farmer, of Northfield, Mass. No children.
461. Clement Jennison (Godfrey), b. Nov. 14, 1803; m. May 13, 1834, Mary Boltwood Cooley of Amherst, Mass. He is a button manufacturer of Waterbury, Ct. One child.
462. Caroline Frances (Godfrey), b. Jan. 8, 1806; m. Aug. 11, 1830, Leander Goodwin, a merchant, of Forsyth, Ga.; afterwards of Cassville; was quarter-master in the Florida war; d. in Cassville, Sept. 16, 1848. Four children.
463. Eleanor Ann (Godfrey), b. Aug. 29, 1810; m. April 19, 1830, Ira Waldo, a carriage manufacturer, of Rochester, N. Y. No children.
464. Henry Nelson (Godfrey), b. Feb. 14, 1814; m. Jan. 1, 1839, Nancy Cochran Martin of Landgrove, Vt. A partner in business with his brother, Clement. Two children.
465. Mary Isabella (Godfrey), b. Oct. 30, 1819; m. 1, April 29, 1840, Levi S. Wyman, a farmer, of Landgrove, Vt., where he d. July 8, 1853. Three children. 2, Feb., 1859, Samuel Perham of Brattleboro', Vt.

For the grandchildren, see Bond's Watertown Genealogies, p. 811.

225.

Major WILLIAM JENNISON,[6] (*John*,[5] *John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Robert*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Walpole, N. H., Dec. 29, 1778; m. Dec. 14, 1804, PHEBE FIELD, b. Aug. 19, 1782, dau. of James and Mary (Woodcock) Field of Nelson, N. H.

He was a respectable farmer in Walpole; one of the first in that section of the country who engaged in the business of rearing fine-woolled sheep. He was an honest man, and a good citizen. He d. at Walpole, July 2, 1855, æ. 77. His wife Phebe d. there, May 13, 1860, æ. 78. Their children were—

466. †Edwin,[7] b. Aug. 26, 1805; m. Mary Barker Shannon.
467. Orville,[7] b. March 17, 1808; m. March 16, 1835, Lucy Mehitabel Field, dau. of Nathan Field of Peacham, Vt. He was formerly a farmer of Walpole, N. H., afterwards of Danville, Vt. In 1855, he removed to the West, and now, 1862, resides at Fort Atkinson, Iowa. Children—
    468. *Caroline Rebecca*,[8] b. June 25, 1837.
    469. *Lucy Augusta*,[8] b. May 9, 1839.
    470. *Helen Eliza*,[8] b. Nov. 25, 1840; d. 1843.
    471. *Martha Ann*,[8] b. Nov. 4, 1843.
472. William,[7] b. April 30, 1812; d. Aug. 15, 1813.
473. Eliza Emily,[7] b. April 11, 1814; m. Feb. 21, 1839, Charles Grandison Livermore of Alstead, N. H. Children—
    474. *Ozro Jennison* (Livermore), b. Jan. 6, 1840.
    475. *Adeline Eliza* (Livermore), b. July 29, 1841.
    476. *Charlton Field* (Livermore), b. Oct. 10, 1842.
    477. *Enrico Edward* (Livermore), b. April 13, 1845.
478. William Wallace,[7] b. Jan. 23, 1816; d. June 18, 1816.
479. Phebe Augusta,[7] b. July 20, 1820; unm.

226.

LUCINDA JENNISON,[6] (*John*,[5] *John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Robert*,[1]) sister of the preceding; b. in Walpole, N. H., Sept. 3, 1780; m. Nov. 23, 1809, PROSPER BOOTH.

He was a cabinet-maker of Walpole, until 1813, when he removed to West Bloomfield, N. Y. She d. Feb. 27, 1847.

Their children were—

480. Edna Bishop (Booth), b. May 17, 1810; m. April, 1835, George Stubberfield, a farmer of West Bloomfield, N. Y., afterwards of Gorham, Ohio. Six children.
481. Amanda Jennison (Booth), b. Sept. 21, 1811; m. Feb. 14, 1833, Hiram Hadley, a farmer of West Bloomfield. Three children.
482. Sarah E. (Booth), b. Aug. 11, 1813; m. in 1841, Joseph Hayes, a farmer of West Bloomfield. Three children.
483. Fanny C. (Booth), b. July 16, 1815; m. 1, Sept. 1834, Chauncy A. Richards of Lima, N. Y., who d. Jan. 1836. 2, in 1839, James T. Boniface. One child by first marriage; two, by the second.
484. Mary A. (Booth), b. July 3, 1817; m. Aug., 1832, Joseph Lotee, a cooper of Lima, N. Y. Three children.
485. Noble Orr (Booth), b. May 18, 1819; m. Oct., 1849, Henrietta Kinney of West Bloomfield. He is a farmer of Arkport, N. Y. Two children. For the grandchildren, see Bond's Watertown Genealogies, p. 812.

227.

LEVI JENNISON,[6] (*John*,[5] *John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Robert*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Walpole, N. H., Dec. 13, 1781; m. 1, in 1813, PRUDENCE FULLER of Walpole, who d. July 21, 1832. 2, Nov. 5, 1833, ELIZA ANN HOWARD of Alstead, N. H.

He was a subaltern officer of the U. S. army, at the battle of Tippecanoe, Nov. 7, 1811, fought under General Harrison against the Indians of the Northwest; and was there wounded. Afterwards, in the war of 1812, he was taken prisoner by the British, and sent home on parole. Subsequently, he was a farmer in Walpole, and in Langdon, N. H. He d. Aug. 10, 1850, æ. 69.

His children were, by first wife—

486. John Fuller,[7] b. Aug. 13, 1814; m. in Keene, N. H., March 25, 1857, Elizabeth E. Ross. He received the degree of M. D. from Dartmouth Coll., 1843; resided some years as a physician and farmer, in Swanzey, N. H.; removed to Keene, in 1854, where he now resides, 1862.
487. Albert Bishop,[7] b. March 19, 1817; m. Sept. 9, 1841, Mary Jane Howard of Alstead, N. H.; removed to California, 1851. Children—
    488. *Kathleen*,[8] b. June 15, 1842; d. 1846.
    489. *Mary Ellen*,[8] b. July 31, 1845.
    490. *Julian Albert*,[8] b. Jan. 1, 1849; d. Jan. 28, 1851.
491. Amanda Pamela,[7] b. June 22, 1819; m. Nov. 25, 1838, Luther J. Fletcher. She d. Feb. 19, 1846, leaving one child—
    492. *Rosabella Amanda* (Fletcher), b. June 30, 1840; d. April 5, 1857.
493. Louisa,[7] b. 1821; d. 1821.
494. Mary Louisa,[7] b. April 9, 1829; was a teacher in New Orleans, where she m. Jan. 1, 1854, Edward Heaton, a merchant of that city. Their child—
    495. *Robert Wade* (Heaton), b. June 24, 1856; d. June 9, 1857.

By second wife—

496. Frederic Levi,[7] b. Aug. 21, 1834; m. Nov. 28, 1855, Mary Elizabeth Kent, dau. of Isaac Kent of Paper Mill Village, Alstead, N. H. They have—
    497. *Mary Isabel*,[8] b. Oct. 19, 1856.
498. Isabella Eliza,[7] b. July 21, 1840; d. of a casualty, June 23, 1843.
499. Ella Eliza,[7] b. Feb. 5, 1845.

228.

JONATHAN JENNISON,[6] (*Jonathan*,[5] *John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Robert*,[1]) eldest son of Jonathan[5] and Rhoda (Ashley) Jennison of Walpole, N. H.; b. Aug. 30, 1775; m. DANIE DUNHAM, in Mansfield, Ct., Dec. 1798.

He was a farmer, in Walpole, N. H., and d. March 29, 1818, æ. 43. His widow Danie survived him twenty-nine years, and d. June 21, 1847, a. 74. Their children were—

500. Henry,[7] b. Nov. 28, 1800; a farmer, of Walpole; m. Harriet Fay, Sept. 18, 1839. They have—
    501. *Josiah*,[8] b. Aug. 1841.
502. Levi Dunham,[7] b. Aug. 11, 1802.
503. Josiah,[7] b. April 28, 1804; d. March 29, 1806.
504. Lurancy,[7] b. April 27, 1807; m. July, 1852, David C. Thompson, Esq., a farmer of Walpole, and some time Representative in the State Legislature.
505. Rhoda Ashley,[7] b. Dec. 23, 1808; m. March 20, 1835, Denison E. Hazen, in Romeo, Michigan. Three children, two of whom died young.
506. Horace Allen,[7] b. Jan. 18, 1811.
507. An infant, b. and d. 1812.

229.

THOMAS JENNISON,[6] (*Jonathan*,[5] *John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Robert*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Walpole, N. H., Oct. 4, 1776; m. MARTHA MOORE.

He resided in Walpole; was a farmer; and d. June 24, 1823. His widow Martha survived him more than twenty years.

Their children were—

508. Thomas Moore,[7] b. Nov. 18, 1805; m. March 21, 1839, Fanny A. Hixon. He was a farmer, of Lancaster, N. H., and d. June 15, 1862. Children—
    509. *Mary Ellen*,[8] born February 12, 1841.
    510. *Martha C.*,[8] born April 8, 1845.
511. †John,[7] b. June 14, 1807; m. Elvira Russell.
512. †Daniel Ashley,[7] b. Sept. 3, 1808; m. Martha Frost.
513. Mary Holland,[7] b. March, 1810; d. 1811.
514. Mary Holland,[7] b. June 5, 1813; m. Oct. 21, 1838, John W. Lovejoy of Lancaster, N. H.
515. †George Charles,[7] b. Oct. 4, 1814; m. 1, Elizabeth Wilder; 2, Maria Cole.

237.

Dr. CHARLES JENNISON,[6] (*Jonathan*,[5] *John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Robert*,[1]) youngest child of Jonathan[5] and Rhoda (Ashley) Jennison of Walpole, N. H., b. Feb., 1789; m. at Orangeville, Wyoming County, N. Y., July 13, 1820, BETSEY MAHAN, b. May 17, 1804, a sister of Rev. Asa Mahan, formerly President of Oberlin College, now of Adrian, Michigan.*

He passed most of his life at Orangeville, as a physician. He died at Olivet, Mich., Aug. 1, 1846, a. 57 years, 5 months. His wife Betsey d. at Spring Arbor, Mich., Sept. 21, 1850, a. 46 years, 4 mos., 4 days.

Their children, all b. in Orangeville, N. Y., were—

516. Charles Ashley,[7] b. June 5, 1821; grad. at Oberlin College, Ohio, in 1840, and from the Theological Department in the same Institution, in 1843.

---

* In Dr. Charles Jennison's Family Record the name is spelled *Jenison*.

He was then Tutor in the College, two years; was a superior scholar, and teacher. He was married to Angeline Fisher, Aug. 27, 1845. After his marriage, he left the Congregational Church, and joined the Baptists. He was regarded as a man of devoted piety. In consequence of ill health, he went to the South; at one time was editor of a Baptist paper, in Jackson, Miss. After this, he went as far as Texas; but finding his health no better, he returned to Fort Adams, Miss., where he d. of consumption, July, 1859, a. 38. His was a happy, peaceful death. He had one child—

517. *Mary*,[8] b. at Algansee, Mich., Nov. 15, 1846.

518. An infant son,[7] b. Oct. 22, 1822; d. the same day.

519. Lucia,[7] b. March 1, 1824; grad. from the College Department, at Oberlin, in 1845; a woman of superior intellect and education; married Rev. Edmund B. Fairfield, Aug. 27, 1845, at the same time with her brother Charles; the service being performed by their uncle, President Mahan. Mr. Fairfield was for a time pastor of a Free Will Baptist Church, in Roxbury, Mass. After this, he removed to Spring Arbor, Mich., where he was a Teacher. He was the agent in establishing the Free Will Baptist College, at Hillsdale, Mich., of which he is still, 1862, the President. Mrs. Fairfield died of consumption, at Hillsdale, July 3, 1858, a. 34 years, 4 months.

520. Polly Anne,[7] b. Oct. 20, 1825; unm.; d. of consumption, at Olivet, Mich., April 1, 1846, a. 20 years, 5 months.

521. Lorenzo Bliss,[7] b. Sept. 1, 1828; d. June 24, 1829, at Orangeville, N. Y.

522. Mary Mahan,[7] b. March 28, 1830; d. Sept. 23, 1832, at Orangeville.

523. Amarette Elizabeth,[7] b. May 31, 1832; d. of fever, Nov. 1, 1850, at Spring Arbor, Mich., a. 18.

524. Mary Ellen,[7] b. Feb. 7, 1834; d. of fever, June 21, 1849, at Spring Arbor, a. 15.

525. Lorenzo Dana,[7] b. May 23, 1836; d. of consumption, at Eckford, Mich., March 31, 1861, a. 24 years, 9 months, 8 days.

526. Sewall Asa,[7] b. June 3, 1838; unm.; a young man of fine promise. He has at different times studied at Hillsdale College, but has been prevented from pursuing a regular and prolonged course of study by the remonstrances of his brothers and sisters, who have felt that the result would be consumption, as in their case. In June, 1861, he enlisted as a private, in the Fourth Regiment of Michigan Volunteers. He was in the Division of Maj. Gen. Fitz John Porter, in the army of the Potomac, commanded by Major General McClellan. He spent the winter of 1861–2, in the cantonments on the South of the Potomac; in the spring following, he was in the campaign near Yorktown; spent the summer of 1862, in the swamps of the Chickahominy; afterwards in the terrible battles in Maryland.

239.

JOSEPH SUMNER JENNISON,[6] (*William*,[5] *Israel*,[4] *Peter*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Robert*,[1]) eldest son of William[5] and Sarah[6] (Sumner) Jennison; b. in Shrewsbury, March 15, 1791; m. THEDA BARBER, March 8, 1819.

He went with his father's family to Swanton, Vt., in 1803; settled in that place as a farmer; and d. ———.

His children were—

527. Caroline Eliza,[7] b. March 4, 1821; unm.; d. Jan. 13, 1842.

528. Humphrey Sumner,[7] b. June 15, 1823; m. Calista Olds, dau. of Dea. Elias Olds of Swanton, Vt. They now reside at Fort Wayne, Indiana.

529. Samuel Williams,[7] b. Oct. 16, 1825; m. 1, Emily Janes, dau. of Dr. Lewis Janes of Swanton, Dec. 14, 1848. She was b. June 5, 1826, and d. June 12, 1857. 2, Lucia Catlin of Burlington, Vt. He is a farmer in Highgate, Vt. Children by first wife—

530. *George Herbert*,[8] born January 10, 1851.

531. *Homer Lewis*,[8] born February, 185–.

532. Sarah S.,[7] b. Dec. 26, 1827; m. George Hastings. They live in Canada.
533. Lucy W.,[7] b. July 15, 1830; m. James Crittenden. They reside "at the West."
534. Allen B.,[7] born February 23, 1832. Resides "at the West."
535. Charles,[7] b. Nov. 5, 1834; m. Alice Bennett. A farmer, "at the West."

240.

NAHUM EAGER JENNISON,[6] (*William*,[5] *Israel*,[4] *Peter*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Robert*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Shrewsbury, April 25, 1793; m. Betsey Hubbard of Swanton, Vt., Jan. 5, 1824. She was b. Jan. 28, 1801, and d. May 1, 1851, a. 50.

He settled as a farmer in Swanton, and d. there, Aug. 8, 1849.

Their children were—

536. William Hubbard,[7] b. Dec. 24, 1824; m. Oct. 7, 1856, Sarah J. Walker of Swanton. Their home is Swanton. He is a farmer. They have one child—
537. *Mary Elizabeth*.[8]
538. Arethusa Atherton,[7] b. March 31, 1827; m. George C. Mason of Highgate, Vt., Dec. 3, 1850; and d. Sept. 17, 1861. They lived in Highgate.
539. Clark Sumner,[7] b. Oct. 21, 1828; m. Sept. 9, 1851, Frances Louisa Farrar, who was b. Dec. 14, 1831, and d. Dec. 26, 1858. He is a farmer, and lives in Swanton. Their son—
540. *Nahum Edward*,[8] was born January 21, 1855.
541. Albert Godfrey,[7] b. May 17, 1830; m. Harriet L. Wood, Jan. 1, 1855. Their home is in Swanton. He is a farmer. They have one child—
542. *Morton Wood*.[8]
543. Sanford,[7] b. June 1, 1833; m. Mariette Bullard of Swanton, May 22, 1859. He is a farmer, and resides "at the West."
544. Morton,[7] born October 10, 1835; died June 16, 1854.
545. George H.,[7] born November 7, 1837; died April 11, 1838.
546. Harriet Elizabeth,[7] born August 10, 1839; m. January 21, 1862, Harlan Page Bullard of Swanton He is a farmer, and is now in the army.
547. George Henry,[7] born April 10, 1842. He is in the army, 1863.

241.

CHARLES HORACE JENNISON,[6] (*William*,[5] *Israel*,[4] *Peter*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Robert*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Shrewsbury, March 2, 1796; m. March 13, 1826, Olive (Wait) Herrick, a widow.

He was a farmer, in Highgate, Vt., which town he represented in the Legislature of Vermont. He d. Aug. 1843.

His children were—

548. Rodney Charles,[7] b. March 3, 1827; m. ——— Davis, from whom he was afterwards divorced. He lives in St Albans, Vt.
549. Horace,[7] b. April, 1829; m. Leonora Walker. He is a stove-merchant in St. Albans, Vt. They have two children.

242.

WILLIAM DANIELSON JENNISON,[6] (*William*,[5] *Israel*,[4] *Peter*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Robert*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Shrewsbury, Sept. 10, 1798; m. Dec. 15, 1823, Mary Valentine of Hopkinton, Mass.

He was a merchant [in Swanton?] and d. ———. His widow is a resident in New York City. Their children were—

550. William Clark,[7] b. May 28, 1824. He resides in New York city.
551. Frances,[7] born May ———; died in childhood.
552. Albert,[7] born ———. Resides in New York city.
553. Fanny,[7] born ———.

254.

JAMES JENNISON,[6] (*Joseph B.*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Peter*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Robert*,[1]) son of Joseph Brooks Jennison[5]; b. Jan. 21, 1798; m. 1, Aug, 10, 1819, MARY LAMB, b. at Spencer, June 20, 1797; d. at Southbridge, July 12, 1836. 2, Aug. 23, 1837, MARIA W. MAY, widow of Samuel May, and dau. of Alpha Morse of Southbridge.

He settled in Southbridge; and is still living there, May, 1863. His children, all by first wife, and b. in Southbridge, were—

554. Emily,[7] b. May 20, 1820; m. Nov. 1841, Willard W. Bowen, of Killingly, Ct. She d. Aug. 30, 1849, leaving one son—
    555. *Willard J.* (Bowen), b. March 18, 1849.
556. James,[7] b. Oct. 21, 1821; m. May 25, 1859, Margaret Edgecombe, dau. of James Edgecombe of Bath, Me., and Nancy (Chase) Edgecombe, his wife, of Kittery, Me. She was b. at Washington, D. C., May 16, 1825, and d. at Portsmouth, N. H., Dec. 13, 1861. Mr. Jennison grad. H. C. 1847; M. A. 1850; and has been Tutor in Harvard College from 1851 to the present time, 1863.
557. Samuel Pearce,[7] b. May 9, 1830; m. Aug. 2, 1858, Lucia A. Wood, b. at Concord, N. H., June 4, 1838, dau. of Amos and Louisa (Wellington) Wood. He studied law, in the office of Judge Fowler of Concord, N. H., and established himself in that profession, at St. Paul, Minnesota, in 1857; but at the first call of President Lincoln for Volunteers, in 1861, he entered the military service of his country as Second Lieutenant in the Second Regiment of Minnesota Volunteers. This regiment earned distinction in the battle of Mill Spring, Kentucky, sometimes called the battle of Somerset, or of Logan's Cross Roads. On that day, Lieut. Jennison served as Adjutant, having been appointed to that post the day before. He continued in that position through the summer campaign, and in the autumn received a commission as Lieut. Col. of the Tenth Regiment of Minnesota Volunteers. His military experience affords many incidents worth reading; but our limits will not allow a more extended account. He has one son—
    558. *James*,[8] b. Jan. 26, 1860.

255.

LEVI JENNISON,[6] (*Joseph B.*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Peter*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Robert*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. Sept. 20, 1799; m. LUCY SMITH, at Holden, July 18, 1830.

He resided at Holden, Mass., Norwich, N. Y., and Lapeer, N. Y., and d. at the place last named, April 4, 1863. For the circumstances of his death, see the account of his eldest son, immediately following.

His children were—

559. William Wallace,[7] b. at Holden, May 6, 1833; died of consumption, after an illness of six weeks, in the Army Hospital at Falmouth, Virginia, March 20, 1863; being then a private in Company H, of the Fiftieth Regiment (Engineers) of New York Volunteers. His father's family had known for several weeks that he was off duty at Falmouth, in consequence of a severe cold taken early in February. When the tidings came, on the 20th of March, that he was dangerously ill, his father started without delay, in great anxiety, and travelled with the utmost haste to visit him; but found on his arrival that he had died the day before, and was just buried. The body was disinterred, carried to Lapeer, and deposited in the family burying-ground. The father, overcome by the terrible shock, and by severe fatigue, fell ill immediately, and died in five days of congestion of the brain.
560. Marion,[7] (dau.) b. at Norwich, N. Y., Jan. 21, 1835.

The following were b. at Lapeer, N. Y.—

561. John,[7] b. Feb. 18, 1836; d. the same day.
562. Smith Bryant,[7] b. May 27, 1837; m. March 23, 1859, Orpah A. Eldridge, at Pitcher, N. Y.
563. Joseph Brooks,[7] b. Feb. 20, 1839; d. Sept. 20, 1840.
564. Luke,[7] b. March 5, 1840; d. the next day.
565. Joseph Brooks,[7] b. July 26, 1841; d. of diptheria, Jan. 17, 1862.
566. Lurana,[7] b. March 14, 1843.
567. Larkin,[7] b. March 28, 1845.
568. Levi,[7] b. Jan. 7, 1848.
569. Samuel Adelbert,[7] b. June 28, 1849.
570. Lucy Angelina,[7] b. Aug. 24, 1851; d. May 3, 1852.
571. Burritt,[7] b. Dec. 23, 1856; d. Dec. 14, 1858.

To the foregoing some information may now be added which was not received in season to be inserted in its proper place.

Joseph Brooks Jennison[5] [93] father of Levi Jennison[6] [255] died at Norwich, N. Y., March 5, 1839, a. 83. His wife d. at the same place, May 26, 1835.

That place appears to have been their home for many years previous. Their son Henry [253] d. at the same place, May 12, 1852. Their son Samuel [258] d. at the same place, March 17, 1850. Their dau. Eunice [256] m. Nov. 26, 1821, Stephen Keyes of Princeton, and had *Rosina*, *Eunice R.*, *Anne Maria*, and *Stephen*.

270.

Hon. SILAS HEMENWAY JENNISON,[6] (*Levi*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Peter*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Robert*,[1]) son of Levi[6] and Ruth (Hemenway) Jennison of Shoreham, Vt.; b. there, May 17, 1791; m. in 1814, Marilla Hanks Bush, b. in Shoreham, June 24, 1791, dau. of Eben and Sally (Cary) Bush, from Becket, Mass.

He was a substantial farmer in Shoreham, Vt.; represented that town in the Vermont Legislature, 1826, 1827, 1828, 1829, 1830; was Councillor, 1832, 1833, and 1834; Lieutenant Governor, 1835; and Governor of Vermont, 1836, 1837, 1838, 1839, 1840. He died Sept. 30, 1849, a. 58. He wrote his name *Jenison*. His children were—

572. Lurana Sandford,[7] born January 3, 1815; m. in 1845, Dr. James Little of Beverly, Ohio. Children—
    573. *Silas Jennison* (Little).
    574. *Mary* (Little).
575. Levi,[7] born October 1, 1816; died December 22, 1839.
576. Ruth,[7] born May 16, 1821; m. in 1851, Myron Orvis.
577. Sarah Cary,[7] born August 27, 1824.
578. Laura Louisa,[7] born April 21, 1829.

271.

POLLY JENNISON,[6] (*Levi*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Peter*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Robert*,[1]) sister of the preceding; b. May 20, 1795; m. in 1815, Levi Bigelow Harrington, b. in Worcester, Mass., March 12, 1792. He d. Dec. 23, 1853. They lived in Shoreham, Vt. Their children were—

579. Eliza (Harrington), born November 10, 1815.
580. Edward A. (Harrington), born August 30, 1817.
581. Mary (Harrington), born Nov. 7, 1819; died August 21, 1840.
582. Marcia (Harrington), born June 19, 1822; died December 14, 1847.
583. Ruth (Harrington), born July 10, 1824; m. 1845, Charles H. Day of Ticonderoga, N. Y.
584. Sarah (Harrington), born December 19, 1827; died January 3, 1828.

585. Almira Chapin (Harrington), born February 17, 1828; m. in 1852, Curtis Z. Beaman of Marengo, Ill.
586. Sarah Bigelow (Harrington), born April 22, 1830.
587. Ellen Lucretia (Harrington), born April 26, 1834.
588. Levi (Harrington), born April, 1836; died May, 1836.
589. Levi Franklin (Harrington), born June 14, 1839; died February 13, 1840.

337.

JOSEPH JENNISON,[6] (*William*,[5] *Elias*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Robert*,[1]) youngest son of William[5] and Judith (Kenney) Jennison; b. May 4, 1807; m. Jan. 29, 1833, PERSIS CHASE RICE, who was b. June 2, 1811.

He is a farmer; resides in West Townshend, Vt.; "has a good situation, and a fine family, of the Baptist denomination," says one who visited him, Feb. 2, 1863. The following record was received from the family, at the visit just referred to.

Their children are—

590. Joseph Rice,[7] b. Aug. 24, 1834.
591. Mary Maria,[7] b. Feb. 29, 1836; m. Jan. 18, 1860, Orlando Burton, a farmer in Windham, Vt.
592. Francis Henry,[7] b. Sept. 8, 1837; m. Jan. 22, 1861, Lovisa Betsey Rawson. He is now in the army.
593. Sarah Sophia,[7] b. March 9, 1839; unm.
594. William Oscar,[7] b. Jan. 24, 1841; unm.; in the army.
595. Etta Persis,[7] b. May 12, 1843; unm.
596. Fannie Lucinda,[7] b. May 27, 1846; d. Sept. 19, 1849.
597. Silence Fidelia,[7] b. April 28, 1848; d. Sept. 11, 1848.
598. Fannie Fidelia,[7] b. Jan. 29, 1850.
599. Adoniram Judson,[7] b. May 8, 1853.

"There are other families of the same name in this town, [Townshend, Vt.,] and region, remotely connected. But it would take much time to ascertain the facts." [Letter of Rev. S. S. Arnold.

SEVENTH GENERATION.

395.

WILLIAM JENNISON,[7] (*William*,[6] *William*,[5] *William*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Robert*,[1]) son of William[6] and Mary (Vibert) Jennison; b. Aug. 4, 1795; m. in 1824, at Baton Rouge, La., MARIA ANTOINETTE FOWLER of that place, dau. of an English officer.

When a young man, he went to the far South, and was a merchant, in Baton Rouge, La., about ten years. After that, he returned to the North, and in 1837, engaged in the wholesale Iron trade, as a partner in the firm of Mackay, Oakley, and Jennison, Water Street, New York. He resided, the while, in Brooklyn, and was connected with the Presbyterian Church there, under the pastoral care of Rev. Ichabod S. Spencer, D. D. In 1854, he had retired from active business on a competency, and was a resident in Danville Pa.

His children, all b. in Baton Rouge, we suppose, with the exception of the three or four youngest, were—

600. Mary Elizabeth,[8] b. 1825; m. 1844, Edward H. Baldy, Esq., a lawyer of Danville, Pa. Six children, in 1854.

601. William,[8] b. 1826; LL. B. Harv. Univ., 1851; a lawyer, in Detroit, 1854.
602. Henry Waller,[8] unm., in 1854, and then residing near Danville, Pa.
603. Charles Ewer,[8] ——; a merchant, of Lower Saginaw, Mich., in 1854; of Bay City, in Mich., in 1860; m. 1853, Flora Birney, dau. of Hon. James G. Birney, the distinguished advocate of Freedom.
604. Joseph Fowler,[8] b. at Baton Rouge, Aug. 13, 1830; grad. New Jersey College, 1852; of Theological Seminary, Princeton, 1855; now, 1862, a clergyman at Pontiac, Mich.
605. Melinda Anna,[8] b. 1832; d. 1836.
606. Maria Antoinette,[8] b. 1833.
607. Benjamin Spencer,[8] d. in infancy.
608. Miriam Wycoff,[8] b. 1836.
609. Edward Oakley,[8] d. in infancy.
610. John Morgan,[8] b. 1840.
611. Albert,[8] b. 1847; d. in infancy.

403.

SAMUEL JENNISON,[7] Esq., (*Samuel*,[6] *William*,[5] *William*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Robert*,[1]) son of Samuel[6] and Sally (Fiske) Jennison; b. in Brookfield, Feb. 24, 1788; m. Oct. 15, 1816, MARY GOULD ELLERY, dau. of Edmund Trowbridge Ellery of Newport, R. I., who was a son of William Ellery, one of the signers of the Declaration of Independence. Her mother was Katharine Almy.

He was living in Brookfield with his maternal grandfather, Rev. Nathan Fiske, D. D., at the death of the latter, which occurred Nov. 24, 1799. Early in 1800, at the age of twelve, he came to Worcester, to live with his uncle, Hon. Oliver Fiske, a respectable physician, who also had a store of "English and West India Goods." He tended his uncle's store till April, 1810, when he was appointed accountant in the Worcester Bank, then the only institution of the kind between Boston and Pittsfield. Of this bank, he was chosen Cashier, Aug., 1812; an office which he held until his resignation in Sept., 1846, thirty-four years. He was also Treasurer of the Worcester County Savings Institution, from April, 1828, till Oct., 1853, a period of twenty-five and a half years; and was more than ten years Treasurer, (viz., from Feb., 1847, to June, 1857,) of the State Lunatic Hospital, at Worcester. He was one of the early members of the American Antiquarian Society; its first Librarian, 1814–1825; its Treasurer, 1829–1843, and again from 1846, till his death. In all the trusts with which he was honored, he was found competent and faithful; and had the respect and confidence, in a high degree, of all who knew him.

Of him it may be truly and emphatically said, that he was a gentleman, and a Christian; a man of large benevolence, of gentle spirit, of polished manners, and of incorruptible integrity. Fond of historical and antiquarian research, it is safe to say,—says one* who may well be supposed to know—that no man in our Commonwealth knew so extensively, minutely, and accurately, the personal history of men who have become eminent on the American soil. He was familiar, moreover, with the whole range of British classical literature, from Chaucer to the present time.

He died at Worcester, after a brief illness, on Sunday, March 11, 1860, a. 72. His widow still resides at Worcester.

---

* Rev. George Allen of Worcester, an intimate friend of Mr. Jennison, who wrote, upon his death, a sketch, from which the above is condensed.

Their children are—

612. Katharine Almy,[8] b. July 14, 1816; unm.
613. Sarah Fiske,[8] b. Oct. 22, 1818; m. Rev. John Weiss, formerly of Watertown; and from 1854 to 1860, of New Bedford. Children—
  614. *Bertha* (Weiss), d. a. 18 mos.
  615. *Henry Ware* (Weiss).
  616. *Robert Browning* (Weiss).
  617. *Charles Morgan* (Weiss).
  618. *Mabel* (Weiss).
  619. *Sarah* (Weiss).
620. Samuel,[8] b. Jan. 30, 1821; H. C. 1839; studied at the Law School, in Cambridge; Counsellor of Law, in Boston, but resides at Newton; m. Mary Lincoln Thaxter, dau. of Levi and Lucy (White) Thaxter of Watertown. Children—
  621. *Lucy White.*[9]
  622. *Samuel Ellery,*[9] b. 1856.
  623. *Katharine Almy.*[9]
  624. *Robert,*[9] b. 1861; d. æ. 1 mo.
625. Mary Ellery,[8] b. April 10, 1823; m. John Bangs of Springfield. Children—
  626. *Samuel Allen* (Bangs).
  627. *Mary Jennison* (Bangs).
  628. *Kate* (Bangs), d. a. 1 year.
  629. *Elizabeth* (Bangs).
630. Ann Elizabeth,[8] b. Feb. 7, 1827; m. April 4, 1849, William Sumner Barton, Esq., of Worcester; a graduate of Brown University, and Attorney at Law. Children—
  631. *Mary* (Barton), b. Sept. 29, 1853.
  632. *Lucy* (Barton).
  633. *Anna* (Barton).

419.

OZRO P. JENNISON,[7] (*Samuel,*[6] *John,*[5] *John,*[4] *Samuel,*[3] *Samuel,*[2] *Robert,*[1]) eldest son of Samuel[6] and Ruth Porter (Steele) Jennison; b. in Weathersfield, Vt., Oct. 20, 1802; m. in Circleville, Ohio, Oct. 7, 1830, MARGARET MCMASTER, b. at Mount Pleasant, Pa., Jan. 27, 1809, dau. of John and Mary (Cunning) McMaster.

He is a civil engineer; has resided at Circleville and Rockville, Ohio; and at Indianapolis, Ind. He now resides at Crawfordsville, Ind. His children have been—

634. Mary Elizabeth,[8] b. Aug. 23, 1831; m. at Crawfordsville, April 13, 1852, John Lindsey Herndon, son of Dr. Milton Herndon of Crawfordsville.
635. Martha Louisa,[8] b. May 19, 1833; m. Oct. 31, 1853, Lurton Dunham Ingersol, a teacher, at Mount Pleasant, Iowa, son of Stephen Ingersol of Crawfordsville. In 1855, he was editor of a newspaper, at Oskaloosa, Iowa. She d. at Oskaloosa, Oct. 23, 1854.
636. Samuel McMaster,[8] b. Jan. 10, 1836; d. Sept. 1838.
637. Susan Williams,[8] b. Jan. 8, 1838.
638. Fanny Hubbard,[8] b. July 11, 1840.
639. Albert Cunning,[8] b. Aug. 17, 1842.
640. Henry Steele,[8] b. Aug. 9, 1846.

422.

Col. HENRY QUARTUS JENNISON,[7] (*Samuel,*[6] *John,*[5] *John,*[4] *Samuel,*[3] *Samuel,*[2] *Robert,*[1]) brother of the preceding; b. Oct. 17, 1810; m. in Pike County, Ohio, March 5, 1833, MARY BEAL STEINBERGEN.

He has been a merchant, in Muscatine, Iowa. He is now, April, 1862, sutler to the Eleventh Regiment of Iowa Volunteers.

His children were—

641. Rebecca Knapp,[8] b. Jan. 19, 1834; m. Jan. 19, 1854, (her birth day) Joseph B. Cass, a merchant, in Muscatine.
642. Lucy Ellen,[8] b. Aug. 25, 1837; d. Aug. 20, 1838.
643. William Henry,[8] b. Sept. 10, 1839; d. July 17, 1841.
644. Charles,[8] b. Sept. 2, 1841; in the army, April, 1862.
645. Walter,[8] b. March 3, 1844; in the army, April, 1862.
646. Henry,[8] b. Jan. 23, 1848; d. Feb. 28, 1848.
647. Mary Bell,[8] b. May 1, 1849; d. July 17, 1852.
648. Louisa,[8] b. May 17, 1852.

466.

Rev. EDWIN JENNISON,[7] (*William*,[6] *John*,[5] *John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Robert*,[1]) eldest son of Major William[6] and Phebe (Field) Jennison of Walpole, N. H.; b. there, Aug. 26, 1805; m. Jan. 25, 1832, MARY BARKER SHANNON, b. May 3, 1810, dau. of Dr. Richard Cutts Shannon of Saco, Maine, who grad. H. C. 1795: d. 1828.

He grad. Dart. College, 1827; at the Theol. Seminary, Andover, 1830; ordained pastor of the Congregational Church in Walpole, N. H., Aug. 17, 1831; dismissed on account of ill health, March 17, 1835; installed at Mt. Vernon, N. H., April 6, 1836; dismissed for same cause, Aug. 19, 1841; installed, Ashburnham, Mass. May 12, 1842; dismissed for like reason, May 12, 1846; installed, Hopkinton, N. H., Jan. 6, 1847; dismissed on the same account, Sept. 5, 1849. Since that time, he has performed ministerial labor at Langdon and Alstead, N. H. Constitutional debility made intervals of repose necessary to him; and in 1841, he visited England and Scotland, for the improvement of his health. During some years past, he has been, from bodily infirmity, wholly laid aside from that "good work" of the ministry to which he devoted himself, and now resides upon a small farm, in Winchester, N. H., to which he removed in the spring of 1860.

The compiler of this volume was well acquainted with him both at College and at the Theol. Seminary, and highly esteemed him for his kind spirit and his sincere piety.

He has made extensive inquiries into the History of the JENNISON family, and has furnished nearly all the information contained in this volume touching the descendants of John Jennison,[4] [21] his great grandfather. His children have been—

649. Edwin Shannon,[8] b. Dec. 13, 1832; m. in Keene, N. H., Jan. 9. 1855, Amelia E. Smith, dau. of Asa G. and Esther Smith. He is a clerk, in Springfield, Mass. They have one child—
    650. *Charles Smith*,[9] b. March 20, 1856.
651. William Cutts,[8] b. May 29, 1837; d. July 28, 1841.
652. Mary Theresa,[8] b. April 4, 1840; d. July 20, 1841.
653. Helen Maria,[8] b. April 23, 1844.

511.

JOHN JENNISON,[7] (*Thomas*,[6] *Jonathan*,[5] *John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Robert*,[1]) son of Thomas[6] and Martha (Moore) Jennison of Walpole, N. H.; b. June 14, 1807; m. April 30, 1833, ELVIRA RUSSELL of Walpole. They reside in Walpole, N. H. Their children are—

654. George R.,[8] b. Jan. 13, 1834; m. Nov. 6, 1861, Emily Sparhawk of Walpole. They have—
    655. *Mary Rebecca*,[9] b. Sept. 25, 1862.
656. William White,[8] b. Aug. 31, 1835; d. March 23, 1836.
657. John,[8] b. Oct. 4, 1836; m. Mary E. Grout, April 12, 1860.
658. David A.,[8] b. Jan. 28, 1838; m. Louisa M. Brockway, Feb. 13, 1862.
659. Charles H.,[8] b. Aug. 28, 1839.
660. Edwin M.,[8] b. Nov. 4, 1840.
661. Mary E.,[8] b. March 3, 1842.
662. Warren H.,[8] b. March 28, 1844.
663. Frank R.,[8] b. Dec. 31, 1847.

512.

DANIEL ASHLEY JENNISON,[7] (*Thomas*,[6] *Jonathan*,[5] *John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Robert*,[1]) brother of the preceding: b. in Walpole, N. H., Sept. 3, 1808; m. April, 1833, MARTHA FROST of Rockingham, Vt. They reside in Starkey, N. Y. Their children are—

664. Maria W.[8]
665. Martha Ellen.[8]
666. Henry.[8]
667. Mary Adeline.[8]
668. George.[8]
669. Sarah.[8]
670. Belle.[8]
671. Edwin.[8]

515.

GEORGE CHARLES JENNISON,[7] (*Thomas*,[6] *Jonathan*,[5] *John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Robert*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. Oct. 4, 1814; m. 1, ELIZABETH WILDER of Petersham, Mass. She d. Jan. 2, 1857. 2, Mrs. MARIA COLE, Aug. 1857. He is a farmer; resides in Hamilton, New Jersey. His children have been, by first wife—

672. Mary Jane.[8]
673. Alice.[8]

By second wife—

674. Nettie,[8] b. Oct. 1859.
675. Grace,[8] b. Dec. 1861.

676, 677. L. W. Jennison and W. B. Jennison, both of Holliston, were privates, 1861, in Company B, in the 16th Regiment Massachusetts Volunteers.

678. Luther P. Jennison of Holliston, was a private, 1861, in Company E, in the same regiment.

679. George W. Jennison of Templeton, was a private, 1861, in Company A, in the 21st Regiment, in the battle of Roanoke Island, February 8, 1862.

680. Clarence W. Jennison of Greenbush, was a private, 1861, in Company I, in the 25th Regiment.

There is a Samuel Jennison in Sunderland; a Daniel in Fitchburg, who came from Auburn; three brothers, Reuben, Lewis, and Nathaniel, in Orange, who have an aged father Nathaniel, living, a widower, with his son Lewis; industrious, respectable farmers; settled in Orange some twenty years ago.

Col. Charles R. Jennison, of the Seventh Regiment of Kansas Volunteers, is understood to be a native of England.

ACCOUNT OF THE JONES FAMILY, promised on p. 246.

EZRA JONES [64], son of Ezra and Elizabeth (Jennison) Jones; b. April 13, 1752; m. 1, SUSAN STONE of Barré. 2, ESTHER ROYCE. 3, MARY FARRAR of Barré. He lived on the same farm in Claremont, N. H., from 1772 to 1841. He died in Claremont, Aug. 11, 1841, a. 89. At his death he had more than seventy grandchildren. His children by first wife, Susan, were—

Elizabeth, b. Feb. 2, 1773; m. May, 1793, Stephen Glidden of Unity, N. H. They had eight children, who lived to mature years.

Ezra, twin of Jennison; settled in Waitsfield, Vt.; m. Hannah Taylor of Hartland, Vt. They were the parents of Rev. *Ezra Jones*, who grad. Middlebury College, 1831; Theological Seminary, Andover, 1834; pastor Presbyterian Church, Somerset, N. Y., 1856.

Jennison, twin of Ezra; m. Phila Holmes of Claremont, N. H., and settled in Waitsfield, Vt.

Matthias, m. Betsey Joslyn of Woodstock, Vt.

By second wife, Esther—

Nathaniel, m. Cynthia Stevens; lived in Northfield, Vt.

Royce, m. Lydia Farrar of Barré; lived in Barré.

Caroline, m. Isaac Hubbard of Claremont, N. H.

Fanny, m. David Parker of Charlestown.

Henry, m. Lucy Sartwell of Charlestown.

Charles, m. Ann Cobb of Claremont; lived in Claremont.

Abraham, m. Susan Long of Claremont; lived there.

THE LEONARD FAMILY OF SPRINGFIELD.

PRELIMINARY REMARKS.

The Genealogical Register for October, 1851, contains an interesting Memoir of the Leonard Family of Taunton, prepared by Mr. William Reed Deane of Brookline, whose wife was a descendant of that Family. The Leonards of Taunton deduce their origin from James Leonard, as their first American ancestor. He and his brother Henry, came to this country previous to 1650, and were employed during some years in connection with the Iron Works at Braintree and Lynn, owned by the "Company of Undertakers," in London. For a History of these Iron Works, see Vinton Memorial, pp. 463–473. Henry and James Leonard came from Pontypool, Monmouthshire, South Wales, a place situated among iron mines, and celebrated for the working of iron from an early date. They left Braintree, in 1652, and established a forge in Raynham, which was then a part of Taunton. This forge, the first erected in Plymouth Colony, continued in successful operation in the hands of James Leonard and his posterity during several generations, and indeed is still in existence, and owned by a descendant of that family. Henry Leonard, brother of James, went to New Jersey, soon after 1674, and established the iron manufacture, in that Colony.

It has been supposed that John Leonard[1] of Springfield, 1636, was a brother of James and Henry Leonard, already mentioned. There is a tradition among the Springfield Leonards, that such was the fact. Indeed, we know that James Leonard had a brother John. We learn this from a statement made by Mrs. Hannah Deane, dau. of the said James, to Zephaniah Leonard,[4] grandson of her brother James.[2] This statement was made, Feb. 2, 1732–3, and by Zephaniah[4] committed to writing; it was copied from the original manuscript, at Taunton, March 12, 1806, by Mary Leonard,[6] grand-dau. of Zephaniah[4]; and by her brother, John B. H. Leonard[6] of Providence, communicated to Mr. W. R. Deane, already mentioned. It may be found in the Genealogical Register, Vol. VII., p. 72. In this authentic and valuable document, Mrs. Deane gives a particular account of her father's family connections. She says that the father of her father, Thomas Leonard, had six sons, Henry, James, William, John, Philip, and Thomas. Of these sons, Henry and James came to this country, and were connected with the iron-manufacture, as has already been mentioned. Philip, she says, also came to this country; lived at Marshfield, and died at Taunton. Thomas also came, and "was drowned at Piscataway." But William and John, she affirms, "never came out of England." This, of course, excludes John Leonard[1] of Springfield from being a brother

of James Leonard[1] of Taunton. It is possible that she may have erred in this statement; the present writer leaves it for the reader to decide.

It is stated by Rev. Dr. Perez Fobes of Raynham, whose wife was a descendant of James Leonard[1] of Taunton, in an account of the Leonard Family, found in the Massachusetts Historical Collections, Vol. III., p. 173, that James Leonard[1] had three brothers; and we presume he means to say, *three who came to America*. Mrs. Deane's statement gives us their names, viz., Henry, Philip, and Thomas. Of course, John Leonard[1] of Springfield is excluded. Another fact is adverse to the supposition that he was a brother of James Leonard. It is this: James, Henry, and Philip Leonard, were iron-workers; so were many of their descendants. But John Leonard and his descendants were cultivators of the soil.

The ensuing Memoir has, in part, been compiled from a Genealogy made out, in 1852, by Mr. E. Clark Leonard of New Bedford, from the Records of Springfield and West Springfield, and from the recollections of aged persons in that vicinity. That portion which particularly relates to the Leonards of Gloversville, N. Y., was furnished to the compiler of this volume, by his intelligent and valued relative, Mrs. Sarah Giles Beach, expressly for this memoir. She obtained it from the Gloversville families.

The Springfield Leonards were generally of that honest, respectable, hard-working, substantial class, the "yeomanry." After the Revolution, many of them moved away to New York, Ohio, and other recently settled portions of the country. Where notice is not given to the contrary, the residence of every individual in the ensuing series, may be presumed to have been in Springfield, Mass., or in one of the towns originally included in that ancient settlement.

FIRST GENERATION.

1.

JOHN LEONARD[1] of Springfield, 1636, was an early settler of that town. On the second division of Springfield his lot was the one on which stood "Uncle Jerry's [Warriner] Hotel," now occupied by Foot's Block. It was eight rods wide, running from the river, east onward to Armory Hill. He sustained the respectable office of constable in that town.

He m. Nov. 12, 1640, SARAH HEATH.

He was killed by the Indians, early in 1676; and his widow Sarah m. Feb. 21, 1677, Benjamin Parsons; again, in 1690, she m. Peter Tilton. She d. at Springfield, Nov. 23, 1711.

They had fifteen children, viz.*

* The reader who compares the dates of the births of these children with those assigned to them in Savage's Genealogical Dictionary, will notice a discrepancy. The account *here* given is correct; and the discrepancy arises from the fact that the Springfield Records give the birth of John,[2] as having occurred, "6 mo. 25, 1641;" of Joseph,[2] as on "1 mo. 1, 1642–3," and so on, reckoning March as the first month, and February as the 12th. The individual who furnished the account to Mr. Savage, supposed the year at that time to have begun in January, as it now does, and hence wrote *Jan.* for 1 mo., when he should have written *March*; and *June*, instead of *Aug.*, for 6 mo., and so forth.

2. John,[2] b. Aug. 25, 1641; d. April 22, 1648.
3. Joseph,[2] b. March 1, 1642–3; d. March 20, 1642–3.
4. †Joseph,[2] b. May 20, 1644; m. 1, Mary ———; 2, Elizabeth Livermore. 3, Rebecca Dumbleton.
5. Sarah,[2] b. Dec. 13, 1645; m. John Keep, Dec. 31, 1663. They and one child were killed by the Indians, when coming from Longmeadow to attend public worship, at Springfield, March 26, 1676.
6. Mary,[2] b. Sept. 14, 1647; m. Samuel Bliss of Springfield, Nov. 10, 1665. He died March 23, 1720. She died March 11, 1724. They were the ancestors of Hon. George Bliss of Springfield.
7. Martha,[2] b. April 15, 1649; m. Benjamin Waite, June 8, 1670.
8. Lydia,[2] b. Oct. 2, 1650; m. John Dumbleton of Springfield, March 18, 1674–5.
9. John,[2] b. Sept. 10, 1652; d. March 13, 1662.
10. †Benjamin,[2] b. Sept. 5, 1654; m. Sarah Scott.
11. †Abel,[2] b. July 22, 1656; m. Mary Remington.
12. †Josiah,[2] b. March 2, 1658; m. Sarah Dumbleton.
13. Hannah,[2] b. Feb. 19, 1659–60; m. Daniel Denton of Springfield, April 24, 1676.
14. Rebecca,[2] b. May 26, 1661; m. 1, Thomas Miller of Springfield, Dec. 1, 1681. He was killed by the Indians, Oct. 5, 1695 [?]. 2, Thomas Billings, Dec. 30, 1691.
15. Deborah,[2] b. Oct. 15, 1663.
16. Rachel,[2] b. Nov. 8, 1665; m. Thomas Hancox, March 17, 1684–5.

SECOND GENERATION.

4.

JOSEPH LEONARD,[2] son of John[1] and Sarah Leonard of Springfield; b. May 20, 1644; m. 1, Mary ———, who d. Jan. 29, 1680. 2, March 29, 1683, Elizabeth Livermore, who d. July 6, 1689. 3, March 1, 1692–3, Rebecca Dumbleton, who d. Feb. 16, 1693–4.

They lived in Springfield. He d. 1716. His children were—

By first wife, Mary—

17. Mary,[3] b. Feb. 1674; d. 1676.
18. †Samuel,[3] b. May 16, 1677; m. Penelope Philips.
19. John,[3] b. Sept. 12, 1679; d. Oct. 12, 1679.
20. †Joseph,[3] b. Jan. 1. 1680–1; m. Sarah Beckwith.

By second wife, Elizabeth—

21. Mercy,[3] b. Nov. 6, 1683; d. Nov. 13, 1683.
22. Elizur,[3] b. March 15, 1685; d. March 30, 1688.
23. Mehetabel,[3] b. Sept. 5, 1686; d. July 8, 1689.
24. Elizabeth,[3] b. Jan. 14, 1689; m. James Phipps or Philips, Jan. 11, 1711.

By third wife, Rebecca—

25. †Ebenezer,[3] b. Jan. 16, 1693–4; m. Martha Miller.

10.

BENJAMIN LEONARD,[2] brother of the preceding; b. in Springfield, Sept. 5, 1654; m. Sarah Scott, Feb. 9, 1679–80.

They lived in Springfield. He d. Dec. 21, 1724, a. 70. She d. Dec. 2, 1751.

Their children were—

26. †John,[3] b. July 12, 1681; m. Sarah Dickinson.
27. Benjamin,[3] b. Oct. 3, 1683; d. before 1702.

28. †Nathaniel,[3] b. Nov. 6, 1685; m. Sarah Ely.
29. †Ebenezer,[3] b. Jan. 20, 1687; m. Joanna Stevenson.
30. Margaret,[3] b. ——— 1689; m. Joseph Ely, Dec. 24, 1713.
31. Sarah,[3] b. March 23, 1691; m. Francis Ball, Jan. 28, 1714.
32. Martha,[3] b. Oct. 23, 1695; m. Joseph Ashley, Feb. 18, 1710.
33. Kezia,[3] b. Nov. 25, 1697; m. Dea. Lamberton Cooper, Dec. 25, 1734. She d. March 22, 1742. He d. Dec. 22, 1755.
34. †Abel,[3] b. July 27, 1700; m. 1, Esther Austin; 2, Hannah Wooster.
35. †Benjamin,[3] b. Aug. 17, 1702; m. Thankful Merrick.
36. Rachel,[3] b. Jan. 9, 1706.

11.

ABEL LEONARD,[2] brother of the preceding; b. in Springfield, July 22, 1656; m. Mary Remington, March 4, 1686–7.

He lived in Springfield, and d. March 10, 1690, æ. 34. His widow Mary m. Samuel Bedortha, July, 1691.

The children of Abel and Mary Leonard were—

37. Mary,[3] b. Dec. 12, 1687; d. March 19, 1690.
38. Sarah,[3] b. Oct. 8, 1689; d. Nov. 12, 1690.

12.

JOSIAH LEONARD,[2] brother of the preceding; b. in Springfield, March 2, 1658; m. Sarah Dumbleton, dau. of John Dumbleton, Dec. 19, 1678.

He lived in Springfield; was in the "Falls Fight," 1676; and d. Feb. 13, 1688–9, a. 30. His widow Sarah m. Thomas Root, Jan. 25, 1692.

The children of Josiah and Sarah Leonard were—

39. †Josiah,[3] b. Oct. 21, 1680; m. Ruth Allyn [or Allen.]
40. Sarah,[3] b. Sept. 16, 1682.
41. Abel,[3] b. ——— 1685.
42. Mary,[3] b. March 12, 1687.

THIRD GENERATION.

18.

SAMUEL LEONARD,[3] (*Joseph*,[2] *John*,[1]) son of Joseph[2] and Mary Leonard of Springfield; b. May 16, 1677; m. Penelope Philips, June 3, 1701.

He lived in Springfield; and d. July 17, 1713, a. 36. His widow Penelope m. Nathaniel Strong of Northampton, Oct. 1718.

The children of Samuel and Penelope Leonard were—

43. Margaret,[4] b. Sept. 16, 1703.
44. Mary,[4] b. Jan. 20, 1706.
45. †Samuel,[4] b. April 19, 1708; m. Mercy Merrick.
46. Aaron,[4] b. June 13, 1710.
47. Rebecca,[4] b. June 13, 1713.

These children probably went to Northampton with their mother, upon her second marriage. Hence no trace of them is found on the Springfield records, except of Samuel, the elder son.

20.

JOSEPH LEONARD,[3] (*Joseph*,[2] *John*,[1]) second son of Joseph[2] and Mary Leonard of Springfield; b. Jan. 1, 1680–1; m. in 1704, SARAH BECKWITH, who d. Feb. 28, 1773, a. 89.

He d. Nov. 19, 1737. They lived in Springfield.

Their children were—

48. †Joseph,[4] b. July 1705; m. 1, Thankful Bagg; 2, Elizabeth Bagg.
49. Sarah,[4] b. Aug. 10, 1707; m. Jabez Keep, April 16, 1730.
50. Elizabeth,[4] b. March 19, 1709; m. Abel Leonard[4] [102], June 12, 1729.
51. †Moses,[4] b. Nov. 5, 1711; m. Constance Dewey.
52. Deborah,[4] b. Nov. 18, 1713; m. Israel Cooley, April 9, 1735.
53. An infant, b. 1716; d. 1716.
54. Penelope,[4] b. Oct. 29, 1717; m. her second cousin, Daniel Leonard[4] [68].
55. Mary,[4] b. Jan. 27, 1719; m. John Dorchester, Feb. 12, 1736.
56. Dinah,[4] b. March 14, 1722; d. Nov. 14, 1736.
57. Lucy,[4] b, March 15, 1724; m. Aaron Ely, July, 1744.
58. Phinehas,[4] b. March 24, 1729; died, in the army.
59. Stephen,[4] b. Dec. 4, 1731; m. 1, Elizabeth Mighill, 1755. 2, Editha Leonard [216].
60. Noah,[4] b. Jan. 4, 1735.

25.

EBENEZER LEONARD,[3] (*Joseph*,[2] *John*,[1]) son of Joseph[2] and Rebecca Leonard of Springfield; b. Jan. 16, 1693; m. MARTHA MILLER, March 22, 1722.

They seem to have lived in Springfield. He d. Feb. 22, 1762, a. 69. She d. Sept. 23, 1767, a. 67. Their children were—

61. Martha,[4] b. Oct. 16, 1725; d. before 1730.
62. †Luther,[4] b. Oct. 31, 1727; m. Anna Bancroft.
63. Martha,[4] b. Jan. 24, 1730; m. Edmund Lewis, Oct. 23, 1757.
64. Margaret,[4] b. April, 1732; m. Samuel Palmer, Oct. 17, 1751.
65. †Eliphalet,[4] b. Dec. 28, 1733; m. 1, Abigail Horton. 2, Mary Pierpont.
66. Jemima,[4] b. Oct. 22, 1735; m. Nathaniel Rowley, March 12, 1764.

26.

Deacon JOHN LEONARD,[3] (*Benjamin*,[2] *John*,[1]) eldest son of Benjamin[2] and Sarah (Scott) Leonard; b. in Springfield, July 12, 1681; m. SARAH DICKINSON, Jan. 8, 1709.

He lived in Springfield, and d. Nov. 28, 1744, a. 63. His widow Sarah d. March 29, 1768. Their children were—

67. †John,[4] b. Sept. 5, 1710; m. Anna Noble.
68. †Daniel,[4] b. March 21, 1713; m. Penelope Leonard[4] [54].
69. Asaph,[4] b. April 11, 1717; m. Naomi Parsons, Nov. 1748.
70. Sarah,[4] b. March 27, 1720; m. Edward Upham, March, 1740.
71. Mary,[4] b. Sept. 1723; d. April 16, 1724.
72. Priscilla,[4] b. June 25, 1725; m. Daniel White, 1746.
73. †Russell,[4] b. Dec. 21, 1730; m. 1, Tamar Leonard [96]. 2, Anna Leonard [85].

28.

NATHANIEL LEONARD,[3] (*Benjamin*,[2] *John*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Springfield, Nov. 6, 1685; m. SARAH ELY, April 24, 1726.

He d. July 6, 1734, æ. 49. His widow Sarah m. William McIntyre, July 31, 1736.

The children of Nathaniel and Sarah Leonard were—

74. †Preserved,[4] b. March 13, 1728; m. 1, Sarah Keep; 2, Mary Morley.
75. †Nathaniel,[4] b. Feb. 2, 1730; m. Sarah Flowers.

29.

EBENEZER LEONARD,[3] (*Benjamin*,[2] *John*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. Jan. 20, 1687; m. May 12, 1720, JOANNA STEVENSON, who d. June 15, 1756.

Their children were—

76. Ebenezer,[4] b. Sept. 23, 1720; m. Hannah Long, July 12, 1761.
77. Rhoda,[4] b. April 8, 1722; d. Oct. 18, 1814, æ. 93.
78. Joanna,[4] b. May 28, 1724.
79. Joel,[4] b. March 20, 1728; m. Margaret Cook of Hartford, Jan. 24, 1770.
80. Rebecca,[4] b. March 21, 1730.
81. Eunice,[4] b. Feb. 22, 1733.
82. Mary,[4] b. March 5, 1736.
83. Obadiah,[4] b. June 18, 1739.

34.

ABEL LEONARD,[3] (*Benjamin*,[2] *John*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. July 27, 1700; m. 1, ESTHER AUSTIN, 1731. 2, HANNAH WOOSTER, 1762.

His children, all by first wife, were—

84. Abel,[4] twin of Esther, b. Dec. 4, 1731; m. Experience Miller, July 4, 1754. They had—
    Experience,[5] b. Dec. 11, 1758; m. 1, Aribert Leonard [246]. 2, Daniel Merrick.
84½. Esther,[4] twin of Abel, b. Dec. 4, 1731; d. June 21, 1732.
85. †Elijah,[4] b. April 14, 1733; m. Anna Adams.
86. Esther,[4] b. March 30, 1735; m. Nathaniel Ely, April 1759.
87. Abigail,[4] b. June 8, 1737.
88. Jerusha,[4] b. Oct. 18, 1739.
89. Deborah,[4] b. June 12, 1742; m. Joseph Merrick, Dec. 16, 1762.
90. Lois,[4] b. March 13, 1746; hanged herself.
91. †Austin,[4] b. March 4, 1749; m. Nancy Upham.
92. Priscilla,[4] b. May 4, 1756; m. ——— White.

35.

Lieut. BENJAMIN LEONARD,[3] (*Benjamin*,[2] *John*,[1]) youngest son of Benjamin[2] and Sarah (Scott) Leonard; b. Aug. 17, 1702; m. THANKFUL MERRICK, Aug. 3, 1727. He d. Feb. 25, 1785, æ. 83. She d. Dec. 31, 1779, a. 79.

Their children were—

93. Thankful,[4] b. Nov. 8, 1728; d. Sept. 27, 1747.
94. †Benjamin,[4] b. March 4, 1731; m. Catharine Miller.
95. Thomas,[4] } twins, b. }
96. Tamar,[4] } Oct. 27, 1735; } m. her cousin, Russell Leonard[4] [73].
97. †David,[4] b. —— 1737; m. Mary Miller, 1760.
98. †Pliny,[4] b. Oct. 26, 1740; m. Constance Leonard[5] [118].
99. †Gideon,[4] b. Sept. 20, 1744; m. 1, Mary Warriner; 2, Phebe Parmelee.
100. †Juba,[4] b. March 12, 1747; m. Anna Worthington.

39.

JOSIAH LEONARD,[3] (*Josiah,*[2] *John,*[1]) son of Josiah[2] and Sarah Leonard; b. Oct. 21, 1680; m. RUTH ALLYN [Allen] of Northampton, Nov. 23, 1702. He d. Feb. 14, 1748, æ. 68.

Their children were—

101. †Josiah,[4] b. Oct. 21, 1703; m. Sarah Day, 1730.
102. †Abel,[4] b. Nov 22, 1706; m. Elizabeth Leonard[4] [50].
103. Sarah,[4] b. Nov. 4, 1709; d. Nov. 16, 1709.
104. An infant, b. —— 1711; d. 1711.
105. Ruth,[4] b. April 24, 1713; d. 1715.
106. †Reuben,[4] b. Nov. 25, 1716; m. Miriam Day, 1740.
107. †Jonathan,[4] b. Jan. 24, 1720; m. Eleanor Day, 1746.

In the above family, three brothers married three sisters. The youngest brother married the youngest sister.

FOURTH GENERATION.

45.

SAMUEL LEONARD,[4] (*Samuel,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *John,*[1]) son of Samuel[3] and Penelope (Philips) Leonard; b. in Springfield, April 19, 1708; m. MERCY MERRICK, 1731.

He d. March 11, 1744, æ. 36. She d. Jan. 30, 1745.

Their children were—

108. †Samuel,[5] b. Aug. 15, 1731; m. Elizabeth Stebbins, 1752.
109. Mercy,[5] b. Nov. 29, 1733; m. Jonathan Smith, March 27, 1755.
110. Noadiah,[5] b. Sept. 10, 1737.

48.

JOSEPH LEONARD,[4] (*Joseph,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *John,*[1]) eldest son of Joseph[3] and Sarah Leonard; b. July, 1705; m. 1, THANKFUL BAGG, Aug. 3, 1727 [?]. She was killed, July 8, 1747, by lightning, which struck the house of Moses Leonard [51], brother of Joseph. Her son, Fellows, [113] and a son of Dea. Lamberton Cooper [33], Joseph's kinsman, were killed at the same time. 2, Sept. 16, 1747, ELIZABETH BAGG.

His children, all by first wife, were—

111. †Joseph,[5] b. July 27, 1727; m. 1, Mercy Ashley; 2, Mary McIntyre.
112. Thankful,[5] b. Jan. 5, 1729; m. Joel Ely, 1750.
113. Fellows,[5] b. —— 1730; killed by lightning, as above, July 8, 1747.
114. Hannah,[5] b. July 15, 1732; m. William Miller, 1749.
115. †George,[5] b. Oct. 22, 1735; m. Lucy Palmer, 1759.
116. Eleanor,[5] b. Nov. 24, 1740; m. Nathaniel Williston, Dec. 9, 1762.
117. Lucy,[5] b. Sept. 23, 1746; m. Samuel Philips. He d. June 21, 1800, a. 58. She d. Jan. 9, 1802, a. 56.

51.

MOSES LEONARD,[4] (*Joseph,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *John,*[1]) brother of the preceding; b. Nov. 5, 1711; m. March 5, 1744, CONSTANCE DEWEY of Westfield. He d. Feb. 5, 1788, æ. 77. She d. Dec. 16, 1799, a. 84.

Their children were—

118. Constance,[5] b. July 22, 1746; m. Pliny Leonard[4] [98].
119. Moses,[5] b. July 2, 1749; d. Oct. 10, 1757.
120. †Phinehas,[5] b. Aug. 19, 1751; m. 1, Sybil Leonard [240]. 2, Content Wheeler.
121. Mary,[5] b. July 13, 1754; m. Nathaniel Sylvester of Chesterfield, Feb. 2, 1801.
122. Huldah,[5] b. May 8, 1756; m. George Blake of Springfield.
123. †Moses,[5] b. Aug. 27, 1758; m. Fanny Leonard [165].

62.

LUTHER LEONARD,[4] (*Ebenezer*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *John*,[1]) son of Ebenezer[3] and Martha Leonard; b. Oct. 31, 1727; m. Anna Bancroft, Oct. 9, 1749.

Their children were—

129. †Oliver,[5] b. Feb. 13, 1749–50; m. 1, Hannah Day; 2, Abiah Warriner.
130. Martin,[5] b. June 16, 1751; unm.; broke his neck, 1805.
131. Nancy,[5] b. Aug. 28, 1753; unm.; d. of cancer, 1801.
132. Vinton,[5] b. Nov. 13, 1755; unm; d. 1803.
133. Martha,[5] b. ——— 1758; m. ——— Griffin.
134. Ebenezer,[5] b. Oct. 2, 1762; d. in the army of 1812.

65.

ELIPHALET LEONARD,[4] (*Ebenezer*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *John*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. Dec. 28, 1733; m. 1, July 14, 1764, Mrs. Abigail Horton, who was b. June 2, 1730, and d. May 30, 1773, a. 43. 2, widow Mary Pierpont of Boston.

His children were, by first wife—

135. Rachel,[5] b. April 29, 1766; d. Oct. 19, 1772.
136. †Henry,[5] b. June 15, 1770; m. Olive Remington.

67.

JOHN LEONARD,[4] (*John*,[3] *Benjamin*,[2] *John*,[1]) eldest son of Dea. John[3] and Sarah Leonard; b. Sept. 5, 1710; m. Jan. 1743, Anna Noble.

Their children were—

137. Anna,[5] b. April 11, 1744; d. Sept. 23, 1747.
138. Sarah,[5] b. Oct. 20, 1745; d. Oct. 11, 1747.
139. Anna,[5] b. April 16, 1748; m. Thomas Baker, Aug. 4, 1766.
140. †John,[5] b. March 8, 1749; m. Mary Selden, 1771.
141. Sarah,[5] b. April 27, 1752.
142. Abigail,[5] b. April 8, 1755; m. Aug. 20, 1778, Jacob Day,[5] b. Aug. 4, 1753, son of Joseph and Elizabeth (Mattoon) Day of West Springfield. About 1803, they removed from West Springfield to Chester, and afterwards to Moravia, N. Y., where he d. Sept. 5, 1816. She d. in Chester, March 5, 1814. [Day Genealogy.
143. Elizabeth,[5] b. Dec. 26, 1758; m. Aribert Leonard [246].
144. †Justin,[5] b. May 16, 1763; m. Theodosia Leonard [361].

68.

DANIEL LEONARD,[4] (*John*,[3] *Benjamin*,[2] *John*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. March 21, 1713; m. Feb. 4, 1740, his second cousin Penelope Leonard[4] [54].

Their children were—

145. †Daniel,[5] b. June 10, 1747; m. 1, Sarah Pierpont; 2, Eleanor Ripley.
146. †William,[5] b. Feb. 23, 1749; m. Thankful Palmer.
147. Penelope,[5] b. —— 1752; m. Gad Lamb, Oct. 15, 1772.

73.

RUSSELL LEONARD,[4] (*John,*[3] *Benjamin,*[2] *John,*[1]) brother of the preceding; b. Dec. 21, 1730; m. 1, Dec. 29, 1757, his cousin TAMAR LEONARD[4] [96]. 2, Oct. 28, 1804, Anna (Adams) Leonard, widow of his cousin Elijah Leonard[4] of Conway [85].

He d. Sept. 16, 1807. His children were—by first wife—

151. Edward,[5] b. June 7, 1758; d. Aug. 24, 1760.
152. Levi,[5] b. June 13, 1760; unm.; d. 1795.
153. Russell,[5] b. April 13, 1762. Killed by the Indians.
154. Edward,[5] b. Oct. 24, 1764; a deaf-mute, and blind also.
155. †Asaph,[5] b. March 15, 1767; m. Anna Phelan.
156. †Rufus,[5] b. Aug. 30, 1774; m. 1, Betsey Flowers; 2, Anna Phelan.

74.

PRESERVED LEONARD,[4] (*Nathaniel,*[3] *Benjamin,*[2] *John,*[1]) son of Nathaniel[3] and Sarah (Ely) Leonard; b. March 13, 1728; m. 1, 1751, SARAH KEEP, who d. Jan. 18, 1761. 2, Sept. 23, 1761, MARY MORLEY, who d. March 3, 1786. He d. May 18, 1801, a. 73.

His children were, by first wife, Sarah—

157. Lucy,[5] b. May 17, 1752; m. Benjamin Loomis, and moved to New Jersey.
158. Abiah,[5] b. Nov. 18, 1753; m. 1, —— Granger. 2, May 18, 1788, Daniel Day,[5] b. July 8, 1749, son of Col. Benjamin Day[4] of West Springfield. She had by Mr. Day, five children. [Day Genealogy.
159. Sarah,[5] b. Aug. 18, 1755; m. ——— Cook, of Otis.
160. †Ezekiel,[5] b. July 30, 1757; m. 1, Huldah Sexton. 2, Rhoda Sexton.
161. Preserved,[5] b. Oct. 15, 1758; m. Joanna Langdon of Wilbraham, Aug. 24, 1798. They removed with the family of Oliver Leonard [129], to the vicinity of Columbus, Ohio, after having had—
    162. *Solomon* [Salmon ?] *Langdon,*[6] b. Jan. 30, 1800.
163. Ely,[5] b. —— 1762; d. Oct. 25, 1787, a. 25.

By second wife, Mary—

164. Salmon,[5] b. June 5, 1766; d. Aug. 5, 1786, a. 20.
165. Fanny,[5] b. Oct. 6, 1768; m. Moses Leonard[5] [123].
166. Mary,[5] b. Dec. 24, 1770; m. Enoch Cooper.

75.

NATHANIEL LEONARD,[4] (*Nathaniel,*[3] *Benjamin,*[2] *John,*[1]) brother of the preceding; b. Feb. 2, 1730; m. SARAH FLOWERS, Sept. 1, 1757.

They resided in Suffield, Ct. Their children were—

167. Mary,[5] b. —— 1758; m. Thaddeus Leonard [241]. She d. 1813.
168. Huldah,[5] b. ———; m. Joseph Smith.
169. Abigail,[5] b. ———.
170. Nathaniel,[5] b. ———.

85.

ELIJAH LEONARD,[4] (*Abel,*[3] *Benjamin,*[2] *John,*[1]) son of Abel[3] and Esther Leonard; b. April 14, 1733; m. Feb. 8, 1759, ANNA ADAMS of Suffield, Ct.

After the birth of three children, in Springfield, they removed to Conway. After his death, the widow Anna m. Oct. 28, 1804, his cousin, Russell Leonard [73]. The children of Elijah and Anna Leonard were—

171. Roger,[5] b. March 15, 1760.
172. Augustus,[5] b. Nov. 24, 1761; d. May 27, 1765.
173. Elijah,[5] b. Dec. 4, 1766.

91.

AUSTIN LEONARD,[4] (*Abel*,[3] *Benjamin*,[2] *John*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. March 4, 1749; m. 1774, NANCY UPHAM.

After the birth of two children, in Springfield, they removed to Springfield, Pa. These children were—

174 †Theodore,[5] b. Oct. 3, 1776; m. Elizabeth Salisbury.
175. Abel,[5] b. ——— 1778; m. 1809, Abiah Leonard [316]; moved to Pennsylvania.

94.

BENJAMIN LEONARD,[4] (*Benjamin*,[3] *Benjamin*,[2] *John*,[1]) eldest son of Benjamin[3] and Thankful (Merrick) Leonard; b. March 4, 1731; m. CATHARINE MILLER, July 4, 1754. She d. Dec. 13, 1801, a. 68.

Their children were—

176. Thankful,[5] b. Dec. 19, 1754; m. David Fowler.
177. Jared,[5] b. Nov. 20, 1756; d. June 3, 1757.
178. Catharine,[5] b. April 30, 1758; m. Hezekiah Warriner of Hawley.
179. Mary,[5] b. March 26, 1760; m. Elijah Day,[5] b. June 6, 1754, son of Hezekiah Day[4] of West Springfield, (Ireland Parish). He was a Lieutenant, in the Revolutionary army, and d. in Delaware County, N. Y.
180. Benjamin,[5] b. June 3, 1762.
181. George,[5] b. July 8, 1764; removed to Delaware County, N. Y.
182. Jared,[5] b. Sept. 6, 1766.
183. Frederic,[5] b. —— 1770; m. Rebecca Bush. He removed to Wilmington, Del., where he was a man of note; Justice of the Peace; a Captain in the war of 1812. He had one dau., who d. in her 18th year.
184. Rachel,[5] b. June 5, 1771; m. 1, Gaius Vanhorn, 1790. 2, —— Warriner.
185. Aaron,[5] b. Oct. 2, 1773.
186. Harry,[5] b. April 15, 1775.
187. Araunah,[5] b. April 6, 1778; unm.; d. July 17, 1818, a. 40.

97.

Col. DAVID LEONARD,[4] (*Benjamin*,[3] *Benjamin*,[2] *John*,[1]) brother of the preceding, b. 1737; m. Nov. 19, 1760, MARY MILLER, who d. Nov. 27, 1804.

He was a man of considerable note in West Springfield. He was a Colonel in the army of the Revolution, and d. of small pox, at Lake George. He was buried in West Springfield. The soldiers under his command, spoke of him in later years with great respect.

His children were—

188. Clarissa,[5] b. May 9, 1761; unm.; d. 1822.
189. †David,[5] b. Aug. 2, 1762; m. Elizabeth Sexton.
190. Dolly,[5] b. Nov. 24, 1764; m. Archibald Armstrong.
191. †Seth,[5] b. July 19, 1766; m. Rebecca Smith.
192. Mela,[5] b. Oct. 15, 1768; m. 1, —— Welch. 2, —— Wheeler.

98.

PLINY LEONARD,[4] (*Benjamin*,[3] *Benjamin*,[2] *John*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. Oct. 26, 1740; m. Jan. 4, 1770, CONSTANCE LEONARD[3] [118].

He d. July, 1831, æ. 91. She d. March 23, 1836, æ. 90.

Their children were—

193. †Temperance,[5] b. July 2, 1771; m. Gaius Bliss, Nov. 17, 1798.
194. Lucy,[5] b. Dec. 24, 1773; d. Feb. 26, 1833, a. 59.
195. †Pliny,[5] b. March 4, 1778; m. Margaret Fowler.
196. Constance,[5] b. Aug. 12, 1785; unm. She lived to an advanced age, in West Springfield, and died, Feb. 11, 1855. To her the readers of this memoir are much indebted for information not to be found on the records of either Springfield or West Springfield. She was much interested in the Genealogy of the Springfield Leonards, and although possessing no record, she had a wonderful recollection concerning the different families, and their marriage connections. She affirmed that her grandfather, Benjamin[3] [35] used to say that his grandfather, JOHN LEONARD [1] of Springfield, was a brother of JAMES[1] and HENRY[1] LEONARD of Taunton.
197. Tamar,[5] b. Sept. 12, 1789; m. Abel E. Ely, April 13, 1815. She d. at Madison, Geauga County, Ohio, October 1, 1840, a. 51.

99.

GIDEON LEONARD,[4] (*Benjamin*,[3] *Benjamin*,[2] *John*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. Sept. 20, 1744; m. 1, MARY WARRINER, Aug. 1, 1771. 2, Mrs. PHEBE PARMELEE of Suffield.

His children were, all by first wife—

198. Artemisia,[5] b. 1772; d. in a fit, 1828.
199. Cynthia,[5] b. 1775; d. young.
200. Tamar,[5] b. 1777; d. young.
201. Mary,[5] b. 1779; d. young.
202. Sewall,[5] b. 1781; m. ——— Bettes or Billes. Removed to the vicinity of Columbus, Ohio.
203. Mary,[5] b. April 9, 1783: m. Jesse Cooley.
204. Harvey,[5] b. 1785; d. young.

100.

JUBA LEONARD,[4] (*Benjamin*,[3] *Benjamin*,[2] *John*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. March 12, 1747; m. ANNA WORTHINGTON, Dec. 10, 1772.

Their children were—

205. Amy,[5] b. Jan. 27, 1773; m. Eli Bedortha, *published*, Aug. 20, 1799.
206. †Juba,[5] b. Feb. 11, 1776; m. Sophia Cooper, 1802.
207. Numa,[5] b. March 25, 1778; m. Betsey Landruff, Rome, N. Y. He d. Jan., 1855.
208. Thankful,[5] b. Sept. 5, 1780; d. 1820, a. 40.
209. Arah,[5] b. May 10, 1783; removed to Rome, N. Y., and married there.
210. †Benjamin,[5] b. Aug. 11, 1785; m. Jane Barker.
211. Alfred,[5] b. Dec. 24, 1788; m. Betsey Warriner, 1811; d. July, 1812.
212. Calvin,[5] b. March 29, 1792; d. 1841.

101.

JOSIAH LEONARD,[4] (*Josiah*,[3] *Josiah*,[2] *John*,[1]) eldest son of Josiah[3] and Ruth (Allen) Leonard; b. Oct. 21, 1703; m. SARAH DAY,[4] Feb. 25, 1730. She was b. Nov. 3, 1709, dau. of Ebenezer[3] and Mary

(Hitchcock) Day of West Springfield. Ebenezer[3] was son of Thomas[2] of Springfield, and grandson of Robert Day[1] of Hartford, the original emigrant.

He d. June 10, 1761, æ. 58. His children were—

213. Sarah,[5] b. Oct. 29, 1733.
214. †Noah,[5] b. Aug. 3, 1738; m. Miriam Kent.
215. Timothy,[5] b. Aug. 22, 1739.
216. Editha,[5] b. Oct. 29, 1741; m. Stephen Leonard [59].
217. Louisa,[5] b. Feb., 1742; d. Dec. 22, 1760.
218. Lucy,[5] b. Aug. 20, 1745; m. Benjamin Loomis of Southwick, May 21, 1771.
219. Chloe,[5] b. Feb. 2, 1747; m. ——— Woolworth of Westfield.

102.

ABEL LEONARD,[4] (*Josiah*,[3] *Josiah*,[2] *John*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. Nov. 22, 1706; m. June 12, 1729, his second cousin, ELIZABETH LEONARD[4] [50].

He d. June 3, 1770, a. 64. Their children were—

220. Elizabeth,[5] b. Jan. 15, 1730; m. Erastus Sackett, May 2, 1747.
221. Ruth,[5] b. July 16, 1731; d. Oct. 8, 1746.
222. Miriam,[5] b. Oct. 5, 1733; d. 1736.
223. Lydia,[5] b. Feb. 12, 1736; m. Dudley Deming, Dec. 22, 1762.
224. Miriam,[5] b, April 5, 1738; d. Nov. 29, 1758.
225. Solomon,[5] b. June 13, 1740.
226. Kezia,[5] b. April 22, 1743; m. Nathaniel Eaton, Feb. 19, 1761.
227. Abel,[5] b. Jan. 17, 1744; d. Aug. 11. 1747.
228. Sarah,[5] b. June 8, 1746; m. Isaac Colgrove.
229. Ruth,[5] b. Aug. 1, 1749.
230. Abel,[5] b. Dec. 3, 1751; m. Lucy Miller.
231. Dinah,[5] b. ———; d. 1757.

106.

Dea. REUBEN LEONARD,[4] (*Josiah*,[3] *Josiah*,[2] *John*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. Nov. 25, 1716; m. 1740, *published* Dec. 22, 1739, MIRIAM DAY,[4] b. March 4, 1718, sister of Sarah Day, wife of Josiah Leonard [101]. They were of Springfield.

He d. Aug. 23, 1805, æ. 89. She d. Aug. 7, 1791, a. 73.

Their children were—

232. Miriam,[5] b. Oct. 13, 1740; d. July 4, 1760.
233. †Reuben,[5] b. ——— 1742; m. Martha Lewis, 1764.
234. †Abner,[5] b. Feb. 13, 1744; m. Mary Cooper, 1767.
235. Enoch,[5] b. July 29, 1747; d. young.
236. †Josiah,[5] b. March 27, 1750; m. Elizabeth Hilliard, 1772.
237. †Elias,[5] b. July 24, 1753; m. Susanna Selden, 1775.
238. Enoch,[5] } twins, b. }
239. Timothy,[5] } Dec. 14, 1755; } went to Albany, N. Y., and married there.
240. Sybil,[5] b. June 20, 1758; m. Phinehas Leonard[5] [120].
241. Thaddeus,[5] b. Nov. 2, 1762; m. Mary Leonard[5] [167]. She d. Jan. 29, 1813, a. 55. He d. March 11, 1843, a. 80.

107.

JONATHAN LEONARD,[4] (*Josiah*,[3] *Josiah*,[2] *John*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. Jan. 24, 1720; m. 1746, (pub. Feb. 24) ELEANOR DAY,[4] b. Dec. 10, 1725, sister of Sarah and Miriam Day, his brothers' wives.

Their children were—

242. Eleanor,[5] b. March 24, 1747; m. Elijah Coleman, Hartford, 1762.
243. Sebria,[5] b. March 19, 1749; m. Henry Lester.
244. Kezia,[5] b. Jan. 3, 1754; m. Jesse Rogers, Dec. 15, 1796, after a courtship of 22 years; published 8 years before marriage.

FIFTH GENERATION.

108.

SAMUEL LEONARD,[5] (*Samuel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *John*,[1]) son of Samuel[4] and Mercy Leonard; b. Aug. 15, 1731; m. 1752, (pub. Aug. 22) ELIZABETH STEBBINS. He d. Jan. 24, 1797, a. 66. She d. Feb. 18, 1822, a. 93.

Their children were—

245. Samuel,[6] b. Feb. 9, 1753; m. Jemima Robinson, who d. Nov. 6, 1782, a. 25.
246. †Aribert,[6] b. Oct. 2, 1755; m. 1, Elizabeth Leonard [143]. 2, Experience Leonard[5] [84].
247. Marcy,[6] b. —— 1760; d. April 8, 1786, a. 26.
248. Percia,[6] b. April 21, 1766; m. Josiah White of Northfield, March 22, 1796.
249. Fanny,[6] b. Jan. 2, 1770; m. Joseph Merrick.

111.

JOSEPH LEONARD,[5] (*Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *John*,[1]) eldest son of Joseph[4] and Thankful Leonard; b. July 27, 1727; m. 1, 1756, (pub. March 16,) MERCY ASHLEY, who d. in childbed, April 4, 1757. 2, June 2, 1763, MARY MCINTYRE.

His children were, by first wife—

250. Joseph,[6] b. April 4, 1757; his dau. Amelia, m. 1, —— White; 2, Joseph S. Leonard [422].

By second wife—

251. Alexander,[6] b. Nov. 11, 1763.
252. Israel,[6] b. March 4, 1765.

115.

GEORGE LEONARD,[5] (*Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *John*,[1]) brother of the preceding: b. Oct. 22, 1735; m. March 22, 1759, LUCY PALMER. He d. Dec. 5, 1809, a. 84. She d. Oct. 11, 1803, a. 76.

Their children were—

253. Esther,[6] b. Aug. 6, 1760; d. Dec. 6, 1809, a. 49.
254. Flowers,[6] b. Jan. 15, 1763; m. in Vermont, and moved to Ohio.
255. Charles,[6] b. June 23, 1764; m. Mercy Remington.
256. †Roswell,[6] b. —— 1765; m. Diana Kent, 1789.
257. George,[6] b. —— 1767; m. Nancy Petty, Nov. 22, 1808; moved to the vicinity of Buffalo, N. Y.

120.

PHINEHAS LEONARD,[5] (*Moses*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *John*,[1]) son of Moses[4] and Constance Leonard; b. Aug. 19, 1751; m. 1, 1782, SYBIL LEONARD[5] [240]. 2, CONTENT WHEELER.

He resided in West Springfield; was a soldier of the Revolution, and obtained a pension. He d. Nov. 16, 1847, a. 96. His widow, Content, d. July 23, 1854, a. 91.

His children were—by first wife, Sybil—

258. Stephen,[6] b. Oct. 29, 1783; moved to Lowville, N. Y., and there m. Jane Ann Martin.
259. Lucinda,[6] b. Aug. 10, 1785; m. Samuel Crowell, June 30, 1805.
260. †Chauncy,[6] b. ———; m. Content Wheeler, perhaps his step-mother's dau. by a former husband.
261. Phinehas,[6] ——; removed to Lowville, N. Y.
263. Reuben,[6] ——; d. at Montreal.

By second wife, Content—

263. Harvey,[6] ———; d. young.
264. †Dwight,[6] ———; m. 1, Cyrene Tuller. 2, Maria Rising.

123.

MOSES LEONARD,[5] (*Moses*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *John*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. Aug. 27, 1758; m. 1789, FANNY LEONARD [165]. He d. Oct. 16, 1845. She d. April 28, 1847.

Their children were—

265. Eli,[6] b. Sept. 12, 1790; m. Amanda Noble, Warren, N. Y. Children—
266. *Bildad Noble*.[7] 267. *Lucian*.[7] 268. *Dwight*.[7]
269. Moses,[6] b. Aug. 20, 1792; m. Sarah Bloomfield. Children—
270. *Marcus Bloomfield*,[7] resides in East Boston.
271. *Edward*.[7]
272. Marcus,[6] b. Jan. 9, 1795; went to Buffalo, N. Y.; married; and d. there of cholera, in 1850.
273. Fanny,[6] b. Jan. 24, 1797; m. Isaac Candy of Trenton, N. Y.
274. Flavia,[6] b. April 26, 1799; m. David Walkley of Rome, Ohio.
275. Mary,[6] b. Oct. 6, 1801; m. Justin Williams.
276. Eliza,[6] b. Feb. 25, 1805; living at Utica, N. Y.
277. Sarah,[6] b. May 13, 1807; m. Levi Crosby; of Rome, Ohio.
278. Julia Ann,[6] b. Dec. 9, 1809; m. Thomas E. Jones, Utica, N. Y.

129.

OLIVER LEONARD,[5] (*Luther*,[4] *Ebenezer*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *John*,[1]) eldest son of Luther[4] and Anna (Bancroft) Leonard; b. Feb. 13, 1749–50; m. 1, Oct. 10, 1771, HANNAH DAY,[5] b. Nov. 14, 1750, dau. of Joseph[4] and Elizabeth (Mattoon) Day of West Springfield, (Ireland parish.) 2, ABIAH WARRINER.

About the commencement of the present century, this family, together with that of Preserved Leonard [161] removed to the vicinity of Columbus, Ohio.

Oliver Leonard d. Oct. 11, 1804, æ. 55.

His children were, by first wife, Hannah Day—

279. Jared,[6] b. Jan. 14, 1772.
280. Herman,[6] b. April 16, 1775.
281. †Asa,[6] b. —— 1776; m. 1, Huldah Kent. 2, Gratia Ely.
282. Chester,[6] b. ——; moved to the vicinity of Boston, and died there.
283. Linus,[6] b. ——; d. in Roxbury.

By second wife, Abiah Warriner—

284. Abiah,[6] b. ——; removed with her father to Ohio, and m. there.
285. Lois.[6]
286. Hannah,[6] b. April 9, 1799.
287. Gad,[6] b. ——; d. young.

136.

HENRY LEONARD,[5] (*Eliphalet*,[4] *Ebenezer*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *John*,[1]) son of Eliphalet[4] and Abigail Leonard; b. June 15, 1770; m. Olive Remington.

After the birth of their fourth child, they removed to Gill.

Their children were—

288. Abigail,[6] b. Sept. 16, 1792; d. soon.
289. Rowley,[6] b. April 18, 1794; m. Phebe Day. Lived in Elyria, Ohio.
290. Mercy,[6] b. March 29, 1797; m. Martin King, Aug. 24, 1821.
291. Mary,[6] b. April 13, 1803; d. young.
292. Olive Remington,[6] b. ———; m. Aaron D. Rogers, 1830.
293. Meshach,[6] b. ———; m. 1, Fanny Marcy. 2, Caroline Marcy.
294. Caroline,[6] b. ———.
295. Fanny.[6]
296. Eliphalet.[6]
297. Henry,[6] ——; d. in California, 1851.

140.

JOHN LEONARD,[5] (*John*,[4] *John*,[3] *Benjamin*,[2] *John*,[1]) son of John[4] and Anna Leonard; b. March 8, 1749; m. Mary Selden, Sept. 5, 1771.

Their children were—

298. Sophia,[6] b. April 5, 1773; m. 1810, Apollos Leonard[5] [387].
299. Joanna,[6] b. Jan. 20, 1775; m. John Remington. She d. 1795.
300. Norman,[6] b. April 25, 1777.
301. Newell,[6] b. July 26, 1779.
302. Sally,[6] b. —— 1781; m. Dr. ——— Wright.
303. Lucy,[6] b. ——; d. young.

The sons of this family removed to the State of New York.

144.

Capt. JUSTIN LEONARD,[5] (*John*,[4] *John*,[3] *Benjamin*,[2] *John*,[1]) youngest child of John[4] and Anna Leonard; b. May 16, 1763; m. 1789, Theodosia Leonard[6] [391].

Their children were—

304. John,[6] b. Feb. 25, 1790; m. April 4, 1814, Lucy Ely Day,[6] b. June 25, 1786, dau. of Jacob and Abigail (Leonard) Day [142].
305. Martha,[6] b. Oct. 5, 1793; m. 1, Sylvanus Griswold. 2, Timothy Barker.
306. Justin,[6] b. May 20, 1799; d. in 1851.
307. Asaph,[6] b. Nov. 29, 1801; moved to Auburn, N. Y.; d. March 1846.
308. Christopher,[6] b. Sept. 28, 1806; moved to Auburn, N. Y.

145.

DANIEL LEONARD,[5] (*Daniel*,[4] *John*,[3] *Benjamin*,[2] *John*,[1]) son of Daniel[4] and Penelope Leonard; b. June 10, 1747; m. 1, Sarah Pierpont, Oct. 5, 1765 [?]. 2, 1776, Eleanor Ripley, who d. Oct. 16, 1814, a. 65.

Children by second wife—

309. James,[6] b. Nov. 20, 1777; d. young.
310. Harriet,[6] b. Oct. 10, 1779; m. Alfred Flowers, May 26, 1803.
311. †Daniel,[6] b. July 7, 1781; m. 1, Nancy Terry. 2, ——— Alden.
312. Julia,[6] b. July 10, 1783; resides in Cherry Valley, N. Y.
313. Lucius,[6] b. July 11, 1785; d. Dec. 1796, a. 11.
314. Lucia,[6] b. ——; m. Christopher Burbank, May 16, 1813.

146.

WILLIAM LEONARD,[5] (*Daniel,*[4] *John,*[3] *Benjamin,*[2] *John,*[1]) brother of the preceding; b. Feb. 23, 1749; m. THANKFUL PALMER, Dec. 16, 1773. He d. Dec. 8, 1821, a. 71. She d. Sept. 11, 1833, a. 81.

Their children were—

315. Margaret,[6] b. ——; m. —— Gardiner of Boston.
316. Susanna,[6] b. ——; m. 1, —— Newell. 2, —— Bemis.
317. Lora,[6] b. ——; m. —— Northum.
318. Delia,[6] b. —— 1789; d. April 9, 1837, a. 48.
319. William,[6] b. ——; m. Lucy Wait, 1834, and had—
320. *Frances,*[7] b. Nov. 9, 1844.
321. Caroline.[6]
322. Mary Ann,[6] b. ——; m. —— Northum.

155.

ASAPH LEONARD,[5] (*Russell,*[4] *John,*[3] *Benjamin,*[2] *John,*[1]) son of Russell[4] and Tamar Leonard; b. March 15, 1767; m. ANNA PHELAN, June 24, 1797. He d. June 25, 1839, a. 72.

His children were—

323. Asaph,[6] b. ——; m. M. Cleveland.
324. Russell,[6] b. Nov. 3, 1802; killed by a horse.
325. Anna,[6] b. ——; m. 1, J. T. Brooks, 1833. 2, Charles Blackman, Nov. 7, 1850.
326. Valeria,[6] b. ——; d. young.

156.

RUFUS LEONARD,[5] (*Russell,*[4] *John,*[3] *Benjamin,*[2] *John,*[1]) brother of the preceding; b. Aug. 30, 1774; m. 1, BETSEY FLOWERS, 1792. 2, ANNA PHELAN, 1806. He d. April 16, 1840, a. 66.

His children were, by first wife—

327. Tamar,[6] b. 1793; m. John Holt, May 16, 1821.
328. Hannah,[6] b. Jan. 2, 1795.
329. Maria,[6] b. ——; m. Joseph Flowers, of Rupert, Vt., 1825.
330. Flowers,[6] b. ——; m. Harriet Merrick, Sept. 29, 1828.

By second wife—

331. Aratine,[6] b. 1807; m. Rodney Leonard [357].
332. †Rufus,[6] b. July 12, 1809; m. Abigail Smith.
333. Clarissa,[6] b. —— 1811; m. Jason Clark.
334. Anna,[6] b. —— 1813; m. Joseph Bridgman.
335. Thankful,[6] b. —— 1815; m. Daniel White.

160.

EZEKIEL LEONARD,[5] (*Preserved,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Benjamin,*[2] *John,*[1]) eldest son of Preserved[4] and Sarah Leonard; b. July 30, 1757; m. 1, 1782, HULDAH SEXTON. 2, 1784, RHODA SEXTON. Not long after 1800, he removed with his family to Springfield, Penn.

Children, by first wife—

336. Abiah,[6] b. Aug. 11, 1783; m. 1809, Abel Leonard[5] [175.]

By second wife—

337. Laura,[6] b. June 16, 1785.
338. Ezekiel,[6] b. Oct. 21, 1787.
339. Nathaniel,[6] b. Dec. 18, 1790.

340. Lyman,[6] b. June 3, 1793.
341. Ebenezer,[6] b. July 27, 1795.
342. Eber,[6] b. —— 1797.
343. Frederic,[6] b. July 13, 1799.
344. Albert,[6] b. July 24, 1801.

174.

THEODORE LEONARD,[5] (*Austin,*[4] *Abel,*[3] *Benjamin,*[2] *John,*[1]) son of Austin[4] and Nancy Leonard; b. Oct. 3, 1776; m. ELIZABETH SALISBURY. Their children were—

345. Hope Jefferson,[6] b. May 15, 1799.
346. Austin,[6] b. Aug. 17, 1802.
347. Elizabeth Salisbury,[6] b. Sept. 12, 1805.
348. Nancy Upham,[6] b Aug. 29, 1807; m. William B. White, Collinsville, Ct.
349. Theodore Lafayette,[6] b. Nov. 10, 1808.

This family removed to Springfield, Penn.

189.

DAVID LEONARD,[5] (*David,*[4] *Benjamin,*[3] *Benjamin,*[2] *John,*[1]) son of Col. David[4] and Mary Leonard; b. Aug. 2, 1762; m. ELIZABETH SEXTON.

Their children were—

350. David,[6] b. Nov. 14, 1784; m. Jane Hawkes, or, according to another account, Susan Fosket. He d. Dec. 14, 1854.
351. †Asher,[6] b. Jan. 20, 1787; m. 1, Mary Gates. 2, Ann White.
352. †Charles,[6] b. ——, 1789; m. 1, Abigail Doyle. 2, Amanda ———.
353. †Loring,[6] b. ——, 1791; m. Eunice Evans.
354. Harriet,[6] b. ——, 1793; m. Edward Doyle of Hancock, N. Y.
355. Maria,[6] b. ——, 1795; m. 1, John Barber. 2, Dr. Basset of Colchester, N. Y.
356. †Ebenezer Wheeler,[6] b. ——, 1797; m. Christiana Jones.

Betsey,[6] ——; d. ——.
Eliza,[6] ——; d. ——.
Mary,[6] ——; d. ——.
Rensselaer,[6] ——; d. ——.

This family removed to Hancock, N. Y., on the Delaware River.

191.

SETH LEONARD,[5] (*David,*[4] *Benjamin,*[3] *Benjamin,*[2] *John,*[1]) brother of the preceding; b. July 19, 1766; m. 1792, REBECCA SMITH.

They lived in West Springfield. She became blind several years before her death. Two children were born after she became blind. She bore her trials with pious resignation, and her christian character constantly brightened till the last. She d. Nov. 30, 1819, a. 49. Mr. Seth Leonard d. Sept. 23, 1828, a. 62.

Their children were—

357. †Rodney,[6] b. Sept. 16, 1793; m. Aratine Leonard[6] [331].
358. †Clarissa,[6] b. Jan. 14, 1795; m. Charles Corey.
359. Mary,[6] b. Dec. 11, 1796; d. Sept. 7, 1800.
360. Seth,[6] b. Jan. 31, 1799; d. Sept. 2, 1800.
361. †Samuel Smith,[6] b. June 29, 1801; m. Adeline Eliza Newton.
362. †Sophia,[6] b. Oct. 28, 1803; m. 1827, Joshua B. Tyler.
363. Seth,[6] b. July 30, 1805; d. Feb. 23, 1834, a. 28.
364. Jere,[6] b. April 18, 1807; m. Elizabeth Parker of Brattleboro', Vt. He d. Dec. 15, 1841, a. 34.
365. †Anna,[6] b. Feb. 11, 1809; m. Enoch Brown.
366. †Alfred E.,[6] b. Nov. 2, 1811; m. Mary Andrews.

193.

TEMPERANCE LEONARD,[5] (*Pliny*,[4] *Benjamin*,[3] *Benjamin*,[2] *John*,[1]) dau. of Pliny[4] and Constance Leonard; b. July 2, 1771; m. GAIUS BLISS of Springfield, Nov. 17, 1798.

She d. April 9, 1850, æ. 79. He d. March 17, 1851, a. 82.

Their children were—

367. Heman (Bliss), b. Nov. 29, 1799; d. May 6, 1823.
368. Chloe (Bliss), b. July 20, 1801; m. Elijah Blake, Oct. 4, 1854.
369. Lucy (Bliss), b. April 10, 1803; m. Calvin Barker, April 3, 1836. She resides in Millbury, 1863.
370. Robert H. (Bliss), b. Jan. 28, 1806; d. Aug. 17, 1831.
371. Alfred (Bliss), b. Dec. 12, 1808; d. Sept. 9, 1809.
372. Alfred (Bliss), b. Aug. 13, 1811.

195.

PLINY LEONARD,[5] (*Pliny*,[4] *Benjamin*,[3] *Benjamin*,[2] *John*,[1]) son of Pliny[4] and Constance Leonard; b. March 4, 1778; m. MARGARET FOWLER, Dec. 31, 1807.

He resided in Agawam, a parish in West Springfield, which was not long since incorporated as a town. He d. Jan. 9, 1859.

His children were—

373. Charles Ingersoll,[6] b. March 26, 1808; d. April 11, 1810.
374. †Charles Ingersoll,[6] b. July 8, 1811; m. Mary Ann Utley.
375. Margaret,[6] b. April 8, 1814; d. Feb. 20, 1815.
376. †Frederic Numa,[6] b. Dec. 31, 1818; m. 1, Mary Ann Brown. 2, Jane Cady.

206.

JUBA LEONARD,[5] (*Juba*,[4] *Benjamin*,[3] *Benjamin*,[2] *John*,[1]) son of Juba[4] and Anna Leonard; b. Feb. 11, 1776; m. SOPHIA COOPER, Dec. 29, 1802.

Their children were—

377. Mary Ann,[6] b. Jan. 6, 1804; m. William Bailey, 1831. She d. Feb. 23, 1849, a. 45.
378. Thankful,[6] b. Aug. 9, 1810; m. Charles Moore.
379. Benjamin,[6] b. Nov. 5, 1816; m. Maria Perry of Rome, N. Y. He d. June 9, 1853.

210.

BENJAMIN LEONARD,[5] (*Juba*,[4] *Benjamin*,[3] *Benjamin*,[2] *John*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. Aug. 11, 1785; m. JANE BARKER, who d. in 1858.

After the birth of the following children, they moved into Connecticut; afterwards to New York City.

380. Elizabeth,[6] b. July 1, 1822; m. ——— Benham of N. Y.
381. Catharine,[6] b. Aug. 17, 1823; m. ——— Clarke, in Michigan.
382. Albert,[6] b. July 31, 1826; resides in California; married there.
383. Jane Barker,[6] b. July 22, 1828; m. John Atwater, New York.

214.

NOAH LEONARD,[5] (*Josiah*,[4] *Josiah*,[3] *Josiah*,[2] *John*,[1]) son of Josiah[4] and Sarah (Day) Leonard; b. Aug. 3, 1738; m. Oct. 25, 1765, MIRIAM KENT of Suffield, Ct.

Their children were—

384. Louisa,[5] b. Feb. 21, 1767; d. young.
385. Clarissa,[5] b. Aug. 20, 1768; m. Stephen Bliss.
386. Miriam,[5] b. Feb. 13, 1770; m. Joshua Spear, May 5, 1796.
387. Apollos,[5] b. July 26, 1771; m. Sophia Leonard[6] [298], Jan. 25, 1810. One child—
    388. *Newell*,[6] b. Aug. 23, 1811; d. 1849.
389. Tilley,[5] b. Feb. 17, 1773; m. ——— McIntyre.

233.

REUBEN LEONARD,[5] (*Reuben*,[4] *Josiah*,[3] *Josiah*,[2] *John*,[1]) eldest son of Dea. Reuben[4] and Miriam (Day) Leonard; b. 1742; m. 1, Martha Lewis, April 29, 1764. 2, Widow Thankful McIntyre.

His children were, by first wife—

390. Robert,[6] b. Oct. 11, 1764.
391. Theodosia,[6] b. —— 1767; m. Justin Leonard[5] [144].
392. Jemima,[6] b. —— 1769; m. Robert Ely. He d. Aug. 7, 1847, a. 84. She d. Oct. 29, 1849, a. 80.

234.

ABNER LEONARD,[5] (*Reuben*,[4] *Josiah*,[3] *Josiah*,[2] *John*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. Feb. 13, 1744; m. Mary Cooper, July 9, 1767. He d. March 3, 1793, a. 49. She d. March 2, 1827, a. 82.

Their children were—

393. Mary,[6] b. June 29, 1770; d. Aug. 27, 1814, a. 44.
394. Violet,[6] b. Nov. 16, 1774; m. Ebenezer Wyman, July 11, 1804.
395. Ruth,[6] b. Oct. 6, 1779; m. George Ely, May 15, 1811.
396. Timothy Cooper,[6] b. ——; m. Oct. 22, 1810, Marcy Burgess, a widow. Children—
    397. *Helena Maria*,[7] b. June 4, 1811; m. Henry B. Granger, 1851.
    398. *Enoch Cooper*,[7] b. Jan. 30, 1813.

236.

JOSIAH LEONARD,[5] (*Reuben*,[4] *Josiah*,[3] *Josiah*,[2] *John*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. March 27, 1750, O. S., equivalent to April 7, N. S.; m. Aug. 6, 1772, Elizabeth Hilliard, b. Oct. 13, 1748.

Their first child's birth is recorded in Springfield, and no more. The presumption is, therefore, that soon after that date, 1773, they removed away. In 1793 they settled in Kingsborough, N. Y., then a newly settled region, where they passed their remaining days. He d. Nov. 9, 1817, a. 67 years, 7 months. She d. March 1, 1820.

Their children were—

399. Miriam,[6] b. Nov. 27, 1773; d. July 1, 1775.
400. Rufus,[6] b. June 25, 1775; m. about 1799, Rachel Clark. They remained in Kingsborough only a year or two after marriage, and then removed to Winfield, Otsego County, N. Y. He died February 5, 1853. Their children were—
    401. *Chauncy*.[7]
    402. *Norman*.[7]
    403. *Rachel*.[7]
    404. *Maria*.[7]
405. Reuben,[6] b. Nov. 10, 1777; m. 1796, Nancy Patterson. About 1800, they removed to Rochester, N. Y. He is deceased. His widow, with two of her daughters, is now living in Chicago. Their children were—
    406. *Hamilton*.[7]
    407. *Hervey*.[7]
    408. *Grata*.[7]
    409. *Cornelia*.[7]
    410. *MaryAnn*.[7]
    411. *Emily*.[7]
    412. *Julia Ann*.[7]
    413. *Caroline*.[7]

Of the children of Rufus and Reuben Leonard little is known.

414. †Josiah,[6] b. Sept. 22, 1779; m. Freelove Case.
415. †Daniel,[6] b. Oct. 19, 1781; m. 1, Polly Kellogg. 2, Mary Easton.
416. †Miriam,[6] } twins, b. } m. Jonathan Hosmer.
417. †Elizabeth,[6] } Feb. 21, 1784; } m. Darius Case.
418. †Abner,[6] b. June 4, 1786; m. 1, Candace Owen. 2, Susan (Steele) Mills.
419. †Harvey,[6] b. Feb. 10, 1790; m. 1, Olive Beach. 2, Eliza Johnson.
420. Luna,[6] b. Feb. 14, 1792; m. Feb. 5, 1810, Jesse Smith of Kingsboro', b. July 12, 1787, in Claverack, Columbia County, N. Y. A strong advocate of Temperance and Anti-Slavery; and Deacon in the Church in Kingsboro'. They now reside in Gloversville. Their only child was—
    421. *Reuben Leonard* (Smith)— a very promising young man, who bade fair for usefulness, but died before completing his collegiate course of study.

237.

ELIAS LEONARD,[5] (*Reuben*,[4] *Josiah*,[3] *Josiah*,[2] *John*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. July 24, 1753; m. 1775, SUSANNA SELDEN.

Their children were—

422. Joseph Selden,[6] b. April 18, 1776; m. widow Amelia (Leonard) White, daughter of Joseph Leonard [250].
423. Gratia,[6] b. —— 1778; m. Jonathan Parsons, pub. Dec. 26, 1798.
424. James Hervey,[6] b. Sept. 22, 1780.
425. Rodney,[6] b. June 8, 1784; m. Polly Bates, Oct. 11, 1812.
426. Francis,[6] b. March 23, 1793; removed to Lowville, N. Y.
427. Loring,[6] b. Sept. 22, 1797.

This family removed to Lowville, N. Y., after the birth of the children here enumerated.

SIXTH GENERATION.

246.

ARIBERT LEONARD,[6] (*Samuel*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *John*,[1]) son of Samuel[5] and Elizabeth (Stebbins) Leonard; b. Oct. 2, 1755; m. 1, ELIZABETH LEONARD [143]. 2, 1778, EXPERIENCE LEONARD[5] [84]; who d. Nov. 10, 1837, a. 79. He d. Nov. 11, 1819, a. 64.

His children were, by second wife—

428. Anna,[7] b. Feb. 22, 1782; d. young.
429. James,[7] b. Nov. 19, 1783; m. 1, Sophia Starkweather. 2, Maria Stevenson, 1847.
430. †Samuel,[7] } twins, b. } m. Harriet Comstock.
431. Elizabeth,[7] } Dec. 29, 1789; } m. Judah Ellis, March 11, 1812.
432. †Daniel Merrick,[7] b. June 28, 1792; m. 1819, Diana Leonard [441].
433. †Francis,[7] b. July 12, 1795; m. Lois Burns, 1820.
434. Caroline,[7] b. Feb. 16, 1801; m. Oliver Moore of Berlin, Ct., Oct. 3, 1819.
435. Electa,[7] b. June 26, 1802; m. ——— Hooker of ———, Ct.
436. Nancy,[7] b. April 6, 1804; d. March 25, 1823.

256.

ROSWELL LEONARD,[6] (*George*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *John*,[1]) son of George[5] and Lucy (Palmer) Leonard; b. 1765; m. DIANA KENT, 1789.

He d. April 25, 1816, a. 51. She d. June 15, 1849.
Their children were—

437. Aurelia,[7] b. Jan. 30, 1790; m. Horace Allen, Nov. 8, 1810.
438. Orpha,[7] b. March 17, 1792; m. Eli Ball, Dec. 6, 1821.
439. Lucy,[7] b. Jan. 24, 1794; m. Alexander Allen.
440. †Cyrus,[7] b. Feb. 8, 1796; m. Bede Day.
441. Diana,[7] b. Jan. 14, 1798; m. 1819, Daniel M. Leonard [432].
442. †Joseph,[7] ———; m. Catharine Granger of Suffield, Ct.
443. Roswell.[7]

260.

CHAUNCY LEONARD,[6] (*Phinehas*,[5] *Moses*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *John*,[1]) son of Phinehas[5] and Sybil Leonard; b. about 1787; m. CONTENT WHEELER.

Their children were—

444. Sybil Maria,[7] b. March 12, 1810; m. Henry Winchell, 1834.
445. Adeline,[7] b. Sept. 3, 1811; m. ——— Clapp.
446. Jane Ann,[7] b. June 2, 1814.
447. Julia,[7] b. Dec. 18, 1817.
447½. Pamelia.[7]
448. Chauncy B.[7]
449. Harvey.[7]

This family removed to Austinburgh, Ohio.

264.

DWIGHT LEONARD,[6] (*Phinehas*,[5] *Moses*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *John*,[1]) son of Phinehas[5] and Content Leonard; m. 1, CYRENE TULLER. 2, 1847, (pub. Oct. 7,) Widow MARIA RISING of Southwick.

His children were—

450. Emerson Dwight,[7] b. Nov. 26, 1822; m. Maria Rising, niece of his step-mother.
451. James,[7] ———; removed to New Orleans.
452. Harriet,[7] ———; m. William H. Brown of Granby; removed to Rochester, N. Y.
453. John.[7]
454. Juliet,[7] ———; d. young.
455. Cyrene.[7]

281.

Lieut. ASA LEONARD,[6] (*Oliver*,[5] *Luther*,[4] *Ebenezer*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *John*,[1]) son of Oliver[5] and Hannah Leonard; b. 1776; m. 1, Dec. 3, 1806, HULDAH KENT, who d. May 10, 1816, a. 35. 2, Feb. 16, 1817, GRATIA ELY.

He d. Jan. 5, 1845, a. 69.

His children were, by first wife—

456. Horatio Kent,[7] b. June 29, 1808; d. Oct. 5, 1811.
457. Thaddeus,[7] b. ——— 1809; d. March 11, 1843.

By second wife—

458. Frances Maria,[7] b. ———; m. 1847, William R. Lee of Newark, N. J.
459. Lewis F.,[7] b. ——; m. 1847, Lucinda Cooley; removed to Newark, N. J.
One child—
460. *Frederic Lewis*,[8] b. June 17, 1848.
461. Sargent.[7]
462. Frederic.[7]
463. Edward.[7]

311.

DANIEL LEONARD,[6] (*Daniel*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *John*,[3] *Benjamin*,[2] *John*,[1]) son of Daniel[5] and Eleanor (Ripley) Leonard; b. July 7, 1781; m. 1, NANCY TERRY of Plymouth, Ct., Aug. 26, 1805; 2, ——— ALDEN of Suffield, Ct.

His children, by first wife, were—

464. James,[7] ———; m. Mary Rood. Children—
  465. *Mary*,[8] ——; m. Oct. 1852, Lorin Palmer.
  466. *Harriet*,[8] ——; m. Oct. 6, 1853, ——— Olcott of Cherry Valley, N. Y.
  467. *Daniel*.[8]
468. Julia,[7] ——; m. Frederic Hazen.
469. Nancy,[7] ——; m. ——— Olcott of Cherry Valley, N. Y.

332.

RUFUS LEONARD,[6] (*Rufus*,[5] *Russell*,[4] *John*,[3] *Benjamin*,[2] *John*,[1]) son of Rufus[5] and Anna Leonard; b. July 12, 1809; m. ABIGAIL SMITH.

Their children were—

470. Daniel,[7] b. Oct. 31, 1837.
471. Morton,[7] b. Oct. 19, 1839.
472. Ambrose,[7] b. Nov. 16, 1841.
473. Franklin,[7] b. Oct. 29, 1843.
474. Rufus M.,[7] } twins, b. } d. Dec. 19, 1851.
475. Abbot,[7] } Dec. 8, 1849; } d. Dec. 6, 1851.
476. James,[7] b. May 1, 1851.

351.

ASHER LEONARD,[6] (*David*,[5] *David*,[4] *Benjamin*,[3] *Benjamin*,[2] *John*,[1]) son of David[5] and Elizabeth (Sexton) Leonard; b. Jan. 20, 1787; m. 1, MARY GATES. 2, ANN WHITE.

His children were—by first wife—

477. David Gates.[7]
478. Oliver.[7] He is now, 1863, in the 144th New York Regiment of Volunteers, Company F.

352.

CHARLES LEONARD,[6] (*David*,[5] *David*,[4] *Benjamin*,[3] *Benjamin*,[2] *John*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. 1789; m. 1, ABIGAIL DOYLE. 2, AMANDA ———. His children were—by first wife—

479. Betsey.[7]
480. William.[7]
481. Emeline.[7]
482. Sarah.[7]
483. Charles.[7]

By second wife—

484. Abby.[7]
485. Amanda.[7]
486. Hanson.[7]
487. A son, who died young.

353.

LORING LEONARD,[6] (*David*,[5] *David*,[4] *Benjamin*,[3] *Benjamin*,[2] *John*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. 1791; m. at Hancock, N. Y., July 16, 1820, EUNICE EVANS.

Their residence is, or was, at Hancock, N. Y.

Their children have been—

488. Rensselaer,[7] b. 1821; m. Sarah S. Boyd, Jan. 24, 1849. He is a physician, at Mauch Chunk, Pa. He has one child—

489. *Carrie B.*,[8] b. at Wellsville, N. Y., 1856.
490. Erastus R.,[7] b. 1822; m. Elizabeth Ferry, Feb. 4, 1862. He is a farmer; lives in Wellsville, N. Y.
491. Margaret T.,[7] b. 1831.
492. Maria,[7] b. 1832; m. Frederic Osborne, Feb. 20, 1851.
493. Wesley B.,[7] b. 1835; unm.; is a lawyer at Mauch Chunk, Pa.

The above are now living, 1863. Six others, whose names have not been reported, died in infancy.

356.

EBENEZER WHEELER LEONARD,[6] (*David*,[5] *David*,[4] *Benjamin*,[3] *Benjamin*,[2] *John*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. 1797; m. 1, CHRISTIANA JONES. 2, ———.

They reside in Enfield, Tompkins Co., N. Y. His children are, by first wife—

494. Richard.[7] 495. Harriet.[7]
496. A younger daughter, name not known.

357.

RODNEY LEONARD,[6] (*Seth*,[5] *David*,[4] *Benjamin*,[3] *Benjamin*,[2] *John*,[1]) eldest son of Seth[5] and Rebecca (Smith) Leonard of West Springfield; b. Sept. 16, 1793; m. ARATINE LEONARD [331], who d. March 31, 1861. Their children were—

498. Rufus,[7] b. March 12, 1823; m. Ellen Ainsworth.
499. Joseph,[7] b. Sept. 29, 1824.
500. Ann,[7] b, July 15, 1826; m. Henry D. Shaw. Reside in Cleveland, Ohio.
501. Sarah,[7] b. June 14, 1829; m. Theodore Ludington.
502. Sophronia,[7] b. Feb. 11, 1831; m. John H. Shaw.
503. Mary,[7] b. Oct. 24, 1832; d. Feb. 21, 1834.
504. Mary C.,[7] b. Oct. 18, 1834; d. Dec. 1838.
505. John,[7] b. May 30, 1837; d. Sept. 1838.
506. Jay,[7] b. May 25, 1840; a private in Co. G, of 37th Regiment Massachusetts Volunteers.

358.

CLARISSA LEONARD,[6] (*Seth*,[5] *David*,[4] *Benjamin*,[3] *Benjamin*,[2] *John*,[1]) sister of the preceding; b. Jan. 14, 1795; m. CHARLES COREY, 1818. She d. in Kansas, Sept. 1859.

Her children were—

507. Charles B. (Corey), b. 1819; m. 1, Lucinda Holmes. 2, ———. Still living, 1863, in Mystic, Ct.
508. Albert (Corey), b. ——; m. Elizabeth Pratt; lives in Kansas, 1863.
509. George (Corey), b. ——; m. Mary Baker. He d. in California.
510. Newton (Corey), b. ——; was burned to death when young.

361.

SAMUEL SMITH LEONARD,[6] (*Seth*,[5] *David*,[4] *Benjamin*,[3] *Benjamin*,[2] *John*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in West Springfield, June 29, 1801; m. in Bolton, March 25, 1824, ADELINE ELIZA NEWTON, dau. of Haven and Betsey Newton of that place. She d. Oct. 29, 1859.

He has resided in Bolton, Brattleboro', Vt., Millbury, and Worcester. He was a hatter by trade; but in August, 1840, established

"Leonard's Express," between Worcester and Boston, which has been successfully conducted till the present time, by himself and his sons. Twelve or thirteen years since, he was afflicted with partial blindness, which at length became total; not being able now to distinguish night from day. He has taken much interest in the Genealogy of the Leonard Family, and to him and his daughter, Mrs. Humphreys, the compiler is indebted for a considerable portion of the information exhibited in this Memoir.

His children have been—

511. †Samuel Haven,[7] b. July 10, 1825; m. Lucy E. Putnam.
512. †Augusta Eliza,[7] b. Jan. 15, 1827; m. Richard G. E. Humphreys.
513. Frederic Seth,[7] b. Sept. 23, 1828; m. Ruth A. Colby, May 5, 1853. He is at present, the chief director of "Leonard's Express." He has one child—
    514. *Eliza Augusta*,[8] b. March 18, 1854.
515. John Smith,[7] b. Dec. 28, 1830. He was a young man of high promise. He went to Rio de Janeiro, Brazil, for the purpose of introducing the Magnetic Telegraph into that country; and was the bearer of despatches relating to this matter to the Brazilian government from their minister at Washington; but eleven days after he landed he fell a victim to yellow fever, March 3, 1850, a. 19 years, and 3 months. He was carried to his grave at the hour which had been appointed for the audience with the officers of the government, to explain the object of his mission.

362.

SOPHIA LEONARD,[6] (*Seth*,[5] *David*,[4] *Benjamin*,[3] *Benjamin*,[2] *John*,[1]) sister of the preceding; b. Oct. 28, 1803; m. in Brattleboro', Vt., 1827, JOSHUA B. TYLER. She d. Dec. 13, 1843, a. 40.

Her children were—

516. Joshua D. (Tyler), b. 1829; m. Jennie Lathrop of Springfield, Mass. Living in Cleveland, Ohio, 1863.
517. George (Tyler), ———; d. Sept. 25, 1833, a. 7 months.

365.

ANNA LEONARD,[6] (*Seth*,[5] *David*,[4] *Benjamin*,[3] *Benjamin*,[2] *John*,[1]) sister of the preceding; b. Feb. 11, 1809; m. Nov. 2, 1828, ENOCH BROWN of Hancock, N. Y.

They resided in Almond, N. Y. He was a prominent man in that place; was a Justice of the Peace some years. He d. May 20, 1851.

Their children have been—

518. Joel (Brown), b. April 30, 1830; m. Mary Wilcox, January, 1852.
519. Francis (Brown), b. May 2, 1832; in the Eighty-Seventh Indiana Regiment of Volunteers, Company G.
520. George M. (Brown), b. Sept. 26, 1834.
521. Albert L. (Brown), b. July 27, 1838. At the call of his country he entered its military service; then residing in Jefferson County, Pa. He enlisted as a private in the Eleventh Regiment of Pennsylvania Reserves, Company K. He was in the army of the Potomac, June, 1862, in the severe battles before Richmond, in one of which he was taken prisoner. After being exchanged, he was in the great battle of Antietam, Sept. 17, 1862, where he was wounded in the thigh, placed in an ambulance, and sent to the rear. He has never been seen or heard from, since that time. The First Lieutenant of the Company—the Captain being killed—wrote to his mother that he was one of the best soldiers in the army, universally beloved, and sadly missed. He was a dutiful and affectionate son to his widowed mother.

366.

ALFRED E. LEONARD,[6] (*Seth*,[5] *David*,[4] *Benjamin*,[3] *Benjamin*,[2] *John*,[1]) youngest child of Seth[5] and Rebecca (Smith) Leonard; b. in West Springfield, Nov. 2, 1811; m. MARY ANDREWS, Jan. 1, 1834. He d. Sept. 7, 1849, a. 38. His children were—

522. Anna Rebecca,[7] b. Oct. 20, 1836; d. Feb. 20, 1837.
523. Anna Rebecca,[7] b. Feb. 27, 1838; d. March 10, 1842.
524. Alfred Edward,[7] b. May 7, 1842; in the First Connecticut Battery.
525. Mary Emeline,[7] b. Aug. 23, 1844; m. Aug. 1862, Charles Burnham, of Hebron, Ct., who is in the First Connecticut Battery.

374.

CHARLES INGERSOLL LEONARD,[6] (*Pliny*,[5] *Pliny*,[4] *Benjamin*,[3] *Benjamin*,[2] *John*,[1]) son of Pliny[5] and Margaret (Fowler) Leonard; b. July 8, 1811; m. MARY ANN UTLEY, of Chesterfield. Their children were—

526. Charles Ingersoll,[7] b. May 1, 1845; d. March 1, 1846.
527. Charles Edward,[7] b. Jan. 29, 1847; d. 1847.
528. Emma Estella,[7] b. May 9, 1850.

376.

FREDERIC NUMA LEONARD,[6] (*Pliny*,[5] *Pliny*,[4] *Benjamin*,[3] *Benjamin*,[2] *John*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. Dec. 31, 1818; m. 1, MARY ANN BROWN, Dec. 1, 1849. She d. May 8, 1851. 2, JANE CADY, Nov. 26, 1857. His children were, by first wife—

529. Mary Ann Brown,[7] b. April 30, 1851.

By second wife—

530. Alice M.,[7] b. Oct. 10, 1858.
531. Archer F.,[7] b. Aug. 7, 1860.

414.

JOSIAH LEONARD,[6] (*Josiah*,[5] *Reuben*,[4] *Josiah*,[3] *Josiah*,[2] *John*,[1]) son of Josiah[5] and Elizabeth (Hilliard) Leonard; b. Sept. 22, 1779; m. Nov. 19, 1801, FREELOVE CASE, b. Sept. 2, 1780, dau. of Elihu, and gr. dau. of Reuben Case, who came from Simsbury, Ct., to Kingsborough, N. Y. See p. 305, *note*.

They resided in Kingsborough, N. Y. He d. Oct. 12, 1852. She d. Nov. 29, 1842. Their children were—

532. Minerva,[7] ———; d. in infancy.
533. Willard,[7] b. June 6, 1804; m. 1, Aug. 26, 1829, Sarah Cheadel, dau. of Doct. Elijah and Anne (Wilson) Cheadel of Kingsboro'. Dr. Cheadel was son of Benjamin Cheadel of Norwalk, Ct.; b. there, 1762; he came to Kingsboro' about 1795, and was a physician there, over 40 years. She lived but a few months after marriage. 2, Oct. 2, 1834, Maria V. Arnold, dau. of Benedict Arnold of Amsterdam, N. Y. After her death, he went to California, and married a third time. Children by second wife—
    534. *Benedict Arnold.*[8] 535. *Mary.*[8]
536. Harriet,[7] ——; unm.; living, in 1863.
537. Elihu Case,[7] ——; d. young.

538. Freelove Sophronia,[7] ——; m. James Root, from Southington, Ct.; had one child; parents and child are now deceased.
539. Josiah A.,[7] d. in infancy.
540. Elijah H.,[7] d. in infancy.
541. Jane,[7] ——; d. young.
542. Ann Cornelia,[7] b. March 22, 1819; m. May 21, 1839, Elias Gilbert Burr, b. July 23, 1808, son of Elijah Burr of Kingsborough. She is now a widow, 1863. Children—
    543. *Willard Romanzo* (Burr); m. March 4, 1863, to Jerusha Wooster. They live in Kingsborough.
    544. *Remus Delos* (Burr).
    545. *Marcellus Gilbert* (Burr).
    546. *Amelia Philena* (Burr).
    547. *Mary Freelove* (Burr).
    548. *Josiah Leonard* (Burr).
549. Amelia Clotilda,[7] m. Dewitt Smith, b. Oct. 28, 1814, son of Samuel Smith, who came from New Jersey to Gloversville. Some years after her death, he m. her cousin, Anna (Leonard) Hayes [578].
550. Elvira E.,[7] ——; d. young.

415.

DANIEL LEONARD,[6] (*Josiah*,[5] *Reuben*,[4] *Josiah*,[3] *Josiah*,[2] *John*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. Oct. 19, 1781; m. 1, POLLY KELLOGG of New Hartford, N. Y., who d. April 21, 1808. 2, April 23, 1809, MARY EASTON, b. Aug. 22, 1789. She d. at Fulton City, Illinois, on a visit to her son, Josiah, in May or June, 1861.

He settled in Kingsborough, N. Y., and passed most of his life there; now resides in Gloversville, N. Y.

His children were, by first wife—

551. Margaret,[7] ———; unm.; d. Aug. 18, 1838.
552. Horace Kellogg,[7] b. May 22, 1806; m. Minerva Jocelyn. They live in Iowa. Children—
    553. *Minerva*.[8]
    554. *Josiah*.[8]
    555. *Daniel*.[8]
    556. *Josephine*.[8]
557. Frederic Webster,[7] ——; m. Emily Newton. Children—
    558. *Ann Mary*.[8]
    559. *Eliza Newton*.[8]
    560. *Frances*.[8]
    561. *Hiram*.[8]

By second wife—

562. Edward,[7] b. March 16, 1810; m. March 27, 1832, Clarissa Briggs, b. Nov. 15, 1810, dau. of Korah Briggs of Kingsborough. He has thus far resided in Gloversville, where he was a manufacturer of Deerskin gloves. Children—
    563. *Mary Elizabeth*,[8] m. William Ransom Port. They reside at Prairie du Chien, Wisconsin.
    564. *Edward*,[8] ——; d. young.
    565. *Reuben Smith*,[8] b. June 29, 1838.
    566. *Edward Payson*,[8] b. July 2, 1840; d. June 2, 1845.
567. Polly,[7] b. Sept. 23, 1811; m. Rev. Stephen W. Champlin, a Lutheran minister in Poplar Grove, Illinois. She d. at her brother Josiah's house in Fulton City, Ill., April 10, 1861. Children—
    568. *Edward Leonard* (Champlin).
    569. *Margaret* (Champlin).
    570. *Elvira* (Champlin).
    571. *Peter Staats* (Champlin).
    572. *Mary Fidelia* (Champlin).
    573. *Anna* (Champlin).
574. Elizabeth,[7] b. Dec. 5, 1813: m. SAMUEL JENNISON GILES. For their family, see p. 90, of this volume.
575. Josiah,[7] b. April 15, 1816; m. 1, Sarah Parsons of Northampton, Mass. 2, Mary Smith. 3, Eliza Isham. He grad. Union Coll. Studied the full course of Theology at Union Theol. Seminary, in New York City, and is now, April, 1863, pastor of the Presbyterian Church, in Fulton City, Ill. Children by second wife—

576. *James Roosevelt.*[8] 577. *Mary.*[8]

578. Anna,[7] b. Dec. 24, 1817; m. 1, Newton Hayes of Earleville, Chenango Co., N. Y. 2, Dewitt Smith of Gloversville [549]. No children.

579. †Daniel,[7] b. Feb. 20, 1821; m. Sarah A. Smith of Hanover, N. H.

580. Marcellus Gilbert,[7] b. May 20, 1823; m. Mary Root of Burlington, Vt. He conducts a private banking establishment in Belvidere, Ill. Children—

581. *Gertrude.*[8] 582. *Jessie.*[8]

416.

MIRIAM LEONARD,[6] (*Josiah,*[5] *Reuben,*[4] *Josiah,*[3] *Josiah,*[2] *John,*[1]) sister of the preceding; b. Feb. 21, 1784; m. JONATHAN HOSMER.

They lived in Kingsborough, N. Y. She d. Feb. 18, 1840. He d. about the same time. Their children were—

583. Rufus Leonard (Hosmer), m. 1, 1835, Mary Giles Lounsbery, b. March 20, 1813, dau. of Henry Dubois and Mary (Giles) Lounsbery, and grand dau. of Dea. Samuel Giles. See p. 82, of this volume. 2, Mary Ann Mills of Gloversville. He is living, 1863. No children.

584. Belden (Hosmer), b. Aug. 24, 1810; m. May 13, 1834, Margaret Case, b. March 12, 1813, dau. of Ira Case of Kingsborough. He had three children, all of whom d. young. He d. Dec. 15, 1845. She is still living.

585. Alanson (Hosmer), b. Aug. 28, 1813; m. 1, Martha Parsons, daughter of Oliver and Clarinda (Beach) Parsons of Governeur, St. Lawrence Co., N.Y. 2, Feb. 4, 1840, Mary A. Saxton, b. Feb. 20, 1820. He is deceased. He had by second wife—*James Sexton; Frances M.,* (deceased); *Mary A.; Emerson B.,* (deceased); *Frances B.*

586. Elizabeth (Hosmer), b. Feb. 16, 1816; m. May 30, 1836, Horatio L. Burr, b. Sept. 19, 1810, son of James and Amaryllis (Mills) Burr, and grandson of Nathaniel Burr, who emigrated from Connecticut, and settled in Kingsborough, about 1790. She d. Dec. 19, 1848, without issue.

417.

ELIZABETH LEONARD,[6] (*Josiah,*[5] *Reuben,*[4] *Josiah,*[3] *Josiah,*[2] *John,*[1]) twin sister of the preceding; b. Feb. 21, 1784; m. Dec. 28, 1803, DARIUS CASE, b. March 30, 1782; son of Deacon Darius, and grandson of Deacon Reuben Case, who came from Simsbury, Ct., to Kingsborough, N. Y.*

They resided in Kingsborough, where she d. Sept. 26, 1824. After her death, he m. 2, Sept. 13, 1826, Amelia Potter, who d. April 20, 1829. 3, Feb. 25, 1830, Sophia Boylston, who was b. Nov. 5, 1793, and d. Dec. 16, 1857. 4, July 15, 1862, Hannah Becker. Mr. Case died March 30, 1863.

The children of Darius and Elizabeth (Leonard) Case were—

587. Nancy (Case), b. March 19, 1806; m. Oct 16, 1838, Daniel Smith Tarr. She d. April 25, 1846. For their family see p. 93, of this volume.

---

* Deacon Reuben Case and his sons Reuben, Ashbel, Darius, Elihu, and Allen, came from Wintonbury, Ct., and settled in Kingsborough, N. Y., or its vicinity, not far from the year 1790. Wintonbury is now the town of Bloomfield. It was a precinct composed of contiguous positions of *Wind*sor, Farming*ton*, and Sims*bury*; hence the name, compounded in Connecticut fashion. The Case family were from the Simsbury portion.

Dea. Reuben Case died soon after the removal, at an advanced age. His son Darius, m. Nov. 21, 1779, Hephzibah Foote,[6] b. Feb. 1, 1762, dau. of Samuel Foote[5] of Simsbury, and a descendant of NATHANIEL FOOTE,[1] one of the first settlers of Wethersfield, Ct. Dea. Darius Case, son of Dea. Reuben, d. in Kingsborough, May 23, 1797, a. 49. See p. 92, of this volume.

588. Josiah Leonard (Case), b. March 5, 1808; grad. Union College, 1830; pursued a full course of Theological study at Andover; ordained pastor at Kingston, N. H., Oct. 17, 1839; d. there, Nov. 15, 1839, much regretted.
589. Helen (Case), b. Aug. 5, 1810; d. Dec. 23, 1816.
590. Harvey (Case), b. May 16, 1813; d. Nov. 23, 1815.
591. Jason (Case), b. April 26, 1815; unm.; d. Dec. 8, 1862.

418.

ABNER LEONARD,[6] (*Josiah*,[5] *Reuben*,[4] *Josiah*,[3] *Josiah*,[2] *John*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. June 4, 1786; m. 1, CANDACE OWEN, who was b. Aug. 14, 1789. 2, Dec. 18, 1839, SUSAN (STEELE) MILLS, widow of Philo Mills, who d. of a casualty, Dec. 30, 1835, and dau. of Frederic Steele, all of Kingsborough. Philo Mills, her first husband, was b. March 28, 1791, son of William C. Mills, b. Aug. 19, 1758, one of the early settlers of Kingsborough.

They reside in Gloversville. His children were, by first wife—

592. Candace Electa,[7] b. Sept. 5, 1807; unm; d. July 6, 1828.
593. Abner Hilliard,[7] b. July 7, 1810; d. Dec. 27, 1810.
594. Josiah Clinton,[7] b. July 31, 1813; m. 1, Mary Case, dau. of Elihu Case of Kingsborough. 2, Mariette Heacock, dau. of Philander Heacock. Lives in Kingsborough, a manufacturer of deer-skin gloves. Children—
    595. *Marion*,[8] (dau.); m. —— Decker.
    596. *Willard*.[8]
597. Elizabeth,[7] ——; m. Augustus Cheadel, son of Doctor Elijah and Ann (Wilson) Cheadel of Kingsborough.
598. Jason Stillwell,[7] b. March 10, 1818; m. Mary Cheadel, dau. of Doctor Elijah Cheadel. They live in New York City. Children—
    599. *Ann Cheadel*.[8] 600. *Abner*.[8]
601. Hiram Marcellus,[7] b. Jan. 12, 1821; m. Roxana Stanley. Is a Glove Manufacturer in Gloversville. Children—
    602. *Candace*.[8] 603. *Amelia*.[8]
604. Eloisa Andalusia,[7] b. Dec. 15, 1823; m. Darius Case Mills, son of William T. and Polly (Case) Mills, and grandson of William C. Mills, already mentioned. They have—
    605. *Celia Andalusia* (Mills).
    606. *Willard Darius* (Mills), b. July 9, 1849; d. Feb. 1850.
    607. *Elcina Frances* (Mills), b. Aug. 6, 1851.
    608. *Edward Hiram* (Mills), b. Aug. 24, 1853.
    609. *Harriet* (Mills), b. July 10, 1855; d. Feb. 4, 1856.
    610. *Leonard Case* (Mills), b. Jan. 12, 1857.
    611. *William Ellison* (Mills), b. April 28, 1859.
    612. *Charles Owen* (Mills), b. Dec. 19, 1861.
613. Harriet Electa,[7] b. Jan. 15, 1830; m. William Ellison. He is deceased. They had—
    614. *Augusta* (Ellison).

419.

HARVEY LEONARD,[6] (*Josiah*,[5] *Reuben*,[4] *Josiah*,[3] *Josiah*,[2] *John*,[1]) sixth son of Josiah[5] and Elizabeth (Hilliard) Leonard of Kingsborough, N. Y., b. Feb. 10, 1790; m. 1, OLIVE BEACH, dau. of Amos and Olive (Carrington) Beach. For further particulars respecting her father's family, see p. 82, of this volume. 2, ELIZA JOHNSON. She is deceased.

He lives in Chicago. His children, all by first wife, were—

615. Austin,[7] ——; m. Charlotte Rood. Both are deceased. Children—
    616. *Ann Eliza*.[8]
    617. *William Rood*.[8]
618. Selina,[7] ——; unm. Lives with her sister, Mrs. Burton.
619. Louisa,[7] ——; m. Feb. 14, 1837, Zina Case, b. Feb. 25, 1815, son of Ira,

and grandson of Elihu Case, and gr. grandson of Reuben Case, who came to Kingsborough from Simsbury, Ct. She d. Feb. 19, 1849.

620. Esther,[7] b. June 7, 1819; m. June 23, 1840, Elisha L. Burton, b. in Charlestown, N. Y., Sept. 29, 1816; a prominent member of the Congregational Church, in Gloversville, and for ten years the efficient superintendent of its Sabbath School. He died much regretted, July, 1862. Children—
621. *Willard* (Burton). 622. *Louisa* (Burton).

623. Henry,[7] —— ; m. Matilda Devoe. He d. 1850, without issue.

624. Olive Cordelia,[7] b. July 31, 1825; m. Feb. 3, 1846, Dennis S. Frank. They live in Gloversville. Children—
625. *Helen* (Frank). 626. *Louisa* (Frank). 627. *Selina* (Frank).

SEVENTH GENERATION.

430.

SAMUEL LEONARD,[7] (*Aribert,*[6] *Samuel,*[5] *Samuel,*[4] *Samuel,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *John,*[1]) son of Aribert[6] and Experience Leonard; b. Dec. 29, 1789; m. HARRIET COMSTOCK.

He killed his wife with an axe, and cut his own throat, Dec. 14, 1825. Their children were—

628. Samuel,[8] b. 1818; m. 1841, Mary I. Bosworth. Children—
629. *Samuel Bosworth,*[9] b. Nov. 16, 1844.
630. *Mary Elizabeth,*[9] b. July, 1847; d. June 13, 1850.

631. Charles,[8] b. March 10, 1821.

632. Orville,[8] b. Feb. 7, 1823; m. 1, ———. 2, Emily Shumway of Worcester. Captain; of Boston.

633. Delia,[8] b. Nov. 10, 1824.

634. Julia Ann,[8] b. ——; m. —— Henry of Chester.

635. Harriet,[8] b. ——; m. Probus Moore. Reside in Chester.

636. Delia.[8]

432.

DANIEL MERRICK LEONARD,[7] (*Aribert,*[6] *Samuel,*[5] *Samuel,*[4] *Samuel,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *John,*[1]) brother of the preceding; b. June 28, 1792; m. 1819, DIANA LEONARD,[7] b. Jan. 14, 1798, dau. of Roswell[6] and Diana Leonard [441]. She d. June 15, 1849, a. 51 years, 5 months, 1 day.

Their children were—

637. Frances,[8] ——; m. Ralph Adams.

638. Daniel Merrick.[8]

639. George.[8]

433.

FRANCIS LEONARD,[7] (*Aribert,*[6] *Samuel,*[5] *Samuel,*[4] *Samuel,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *John,*[1]) brother of the preceding; b. July 12, 1795; m. LOIS BURNS, 1820.

Their children were—

640. Betsey,[8] ——; m. Samuel Hubbard of Springfield.

641. Francis Albert.[8]

642. William.[8]

440.

CYRUS LEONARD,[7] (*Roswell,*[6] *George,*[5] *Joseph,*[4] *Joseph,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *John,*[1]) son of Roswell[6] and Diana (Kent) Leonard; b. Feb. 8, 1796;

m. Dec. 11, 1817, BEDE DAY,[6] dau. of Edmund[5] and Bede (Hitchcock) Day of West Springfield.

Their children were—

643. Charles,[8] ——; m. Semantha Norton, Nov. 6, 1841. Child—
644. *Caroline.*[9]
645. Jane.[8]
646. Maria,[8] ——; m. —— Dewey.
647. Caroline.[8]
648. Julia Ann.[8]
649. Cyrus.[8]

442.

JOSEPH LEONARD,[7] (*Roswell,*[6] *George,*[5] *Joseph,*[4] *Joseph,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *John,*[1]) brother of the preceding; b. about 1800; m. CATHARINE GRANGER of Suffield, Ct., *published* March 18, 1822.

Their children were—

650. Joseph,[8] b. Oct. 26, 1829.
651. Henry.[8]
652. Maria.[8]
653. Edward Joseph,[8] } twins.
654. Joseph Edward,[8] }

511.

Col. SAMUEL HAVEN LEONARD,[7] (*Samuel S.,*[6] *Seth,*[5] *David,*[4] *Benjamin,*[3] *Benjamin,*[2] *John,*[1]) eldest son of Samuel S.[6] and Adeline E. Leonard; b. in Bolton, July 10, 1825; m. in Worcester, Jan. 4, 1849, LUCY E. PUTNAM of Worcester.

He joined the "Worcester Guards" in 1845, as a private, at the age of twenty. He rose through nearly all the intermediate offices to the rank of Brigadier General. He was in command of the Fifth Brigade of Massachusetts Volunteer Militia several years. He removed to Boston in 1859, and through his influence the Old City Guards (of Boston, formed in 1821) became a Rifle Company, which was soon increased to a Rifle Battalion, of which, in April, 1861, he was chosen Major. On the 25th of May, the Battalion, consisting of 350 young men, mostly from the stores and counting-rooms of the city, and averaging less than twenty-three years of age, were sent to Fort Independence, in Boston Harbor, to garrison that place. Here they remained till, by the addition of six more companies from towns in the vicinity of Boston, they were organized as the Thirteenth Regiment of Massachusetts Volunteers, in the service of the United States. Major Leonard then became its Colonel; N. Walter Batchelder of Boston, Lieutenant Col., and Jacob Parker Gould of Stoneham, Major. See page 180 of this volume.

On the 29th of July, 1861, they left Boston for the seat of war, the streets being thronged with multitudes to witness their departure.*

* They were regarded as the flower of the Massachusetts troops. An incident, which occurred while they were in New York, is worthy of record, as it shows the substantial character of the men composing the regiment. After arriving in the city, at 10 A. M. of July 30, they were dismissed till dinner-time, and were soon scattered about the city, viewing the sights of the great metropolis. Col. Leonard was advised to keep his men within the Park, if he wanted to find them when the hour for departure arrived. "No," said he, "I can trust every one of them; they may go where they please, and I guarantee that every one will be in his place, sober, at the appointed time." His words were true.

They passed through New York, Philadelphia, Harrisburg, Pa., and Hagerstown, Md., and were ordered to guard the Upper Potomac. In October, Col. Leonard was placed in command of a body of 3500 troops, as acting Brigadier-General, at Williamsport, Md., and was charged, during the ensuing winter, with the duty of guarding a length of one hundred miles along the Potomac river. This duty required the utmost care, prudence, and vigilance, and there was skirmishing almost daily; the enemy making many attempts to cross the river, or firing from the opposite shore.

The first battle in which the Thirteenth bore an active part was that of Cedar Mountain, August 9, 1862. Here the lives of many of his men were saved by Col. Leonard's prudent forethought. It was a bright moonlight evening, and while they were marching in the face of the enemy, he ordered his men to trail arms and cover bayonets. The consequence was, that they were not seen by the enemy; while the other regiments were fired upon and lost many of their men.

Col. Leonard was soon afterwards engaged in those severe marches and battles which occurred about the end of August, under Pope and McDowell. Fatigue and exposure brought on his old complaint, the rheumatism, to such a degree that on the night before the last of those battles, he was unable to move. He was placed in an ambulance; and the next day, not willing to be separated from his regiment at such a time, he was carried in that vehicle around the field while the battle was raging. He says, in a letter,—"It made my heart bleed to see my men, in whom I had taken so much pride, and whom I had loved so well, mowed down like grass, while I could not be with them."

At the battle of Fredericksburg, December 13, 1862, Col. Leonard's regiment were deployed as skirmishers, and fired the first gun. During the battle, the general of the brigade was wounded, and Col. Leonard took command of the brigade, and has been in command of it most of the time since. During some weeks he was in command of the Second Division. He was in the battle of Chancellorsville, May 1 and 2, 1863. He is now the Senior Colonel of the Army of the Potomac.

While this sheet is passing through the press, it is announced that Col. Leonard was wounded at the commencement of the great battle of Gettysburg, July 1, 1863.

Previously to joining the army, he was one of the proprietors of "Leonard's Express," between Worcester and Boston.

His children are—

655. John Smith,[8] b. July 26, 1852.
656. Samuel Haven,[8] b. Jan. 29, 1856.
657. Mary Adeline,[8] b. Feb. 8, 1858.

512.

AUGUSTA ELIZA LEONARD,[7] (*Samuel S.*,[6] *Seth*,[5] *David*,[4] *Benjamin*,[3] *Benjamin*,[2] *John*,[1]) sister of the preceding; b. Jan. 15, 1827; m. in Worcester, Dec. 28, 1846, RICHARD G. E. HUMPHRYS of New York City.

She resides with her father, in Worcester. Her children are—

658. George Bowen (Humphrys), b. Nov. 23, 1847; d. Feb. 1, 1849.
659. Kate Leonard (Humphrys), b. Nov. 13, 1849.
660. Hattie Bowen (Humphrys), b. Aug. 9, 1853.

579.

DANIEL LEONARD,[7] (*Daniel*,[6] *Josiah*,[5] *Reuben*,[4] *Josiah*,[3] *Josiah*,[2] *John*,[1]) son of Daniel[6] and Mary (Easton) Leonard; b. in Kingsborough, N. Y., Feb. 25, 1822; m. at Hanover, N. H., June 8, 1846, SARAH A. SMITH.

He removed, in 1844, to Belvidere, Illinois, where he was engaged first in mercantile business, afterwards in private banking. In 1856, he removed to Dubuque, Iowa, where he still resides, 1863, engaged in the hardware business.

His children, all born in Belvidere, have been—

661. Flora A.,[8] b. Feb. 10, 1850; d. Dec. 6, 1855.
662. Sarah L.,[8] b. Dec. 7, 1851; d. Dec. 9, 1855.
663. Jennie E.,[8] b. Oct. 9, 1853.
664. Carrie A.,[8] b. Feb. 7, 1856.

NOTES ON THE PRECEDING MEMOIR, pp. 280–282.

Hon. George Bliss of Springfield delivered an Historical Address at the opening of the Town Hall in that town (now city), March 24, 1828. This Address has come into my hands since the foregoing was printed. In that Address, he says that in the ancient records of Springfield, "the year is considered as beginning on the 22d of March; *April, however, being reckoned as the first month.*"

I incur no risk in saying that this statement of Mr. Bliss is wholly erroneous. In those early times, *March* was always reckoned as the first month. All who are intimately conversant with early records, know this to be the fact. *September* was the seventh month, as the etymology of the word unequivocally denotes.

Moreover, the year anciently began on the 25th of March, the Conception of our blessed Lord and Saviour; not on the 22d, which was the vernal equinox.

These remarks are made to vindicate the correctness of the dates given (by the present writer) of the births of the children of JOHN LEONARD[1] of Springfield, p. 281.

JOHN LEONARD,[1] I now understand, came to Springfield, not in 1636, as stated on p. 280, but in 1639. John Keep, husband of his daughter Sarah, came thither in 1660. Thomas Miller, husband of his daughter Rebecca [14], was killed by the Indians, October 5, 1675. Of course, their marriage must have been previous to that time, or there is a mistake in the person. Thomas Miller and Lieut. Thomas Cooper went out, on the morning of October 5, 1675, from the village of Springfield, to make a *reconnoissance* of the Indian fort and settlement in that neighborhood; information having been received that a body of hostile Indians had been admitted into that fort the evening before. As these two men approached, they were fired upon and killed. An assault upon Springfield immediately followed; another man and a woman were killed; about thirty dwelling-houses and twenty-five barns were destroyed; great suffering, alarm, and distress followed.

Instead of "Dea. Lamberton Cooper" [33], pp. 282, 285, read "*Dr.* Lamberton Cooper." He was of the portion of Springfield which is now the town of Agawam.

THE LINDALL FAMILY.

PRELIMINARY REMARKS.

The name Lindall is supposed to be compounded of two Anglo-Saxon, or rather Anglo-Danish words,—*lin*, signifying a *brook*, (Webster says it is Celtic, for *water-fall*, or *cataract*) and *dal*, a *valley*. whence our word *dale*. The meaning—for all names were at first significant—would therefore be, if expressed in modern English, *Brookdale*. Compare *Eskdale*, *Tweeddale*, *Teesdale*, *Teviotdale*, &c. The family probably took the name of the locality where they resided. This was often done, at the institution of surnames.

Some diversity has been noticed in the spelling of the name. In this country, during the first two generations and a part of the third, we commonly find *Lyndall*, once or twice *Lindale*, also *Lendall*. Fifteen or twenty years after the commencement of the eighteenth century, *Lindall* became prevalent, and other modes of writing the name went out of use.

The name appears never to have been of frequent occurrence, either in England, or in America. It is not found in Burke's *General Armory*—that immense collection of English names; but in a late London Directory, *Lyndall* appears several times.

The author of the sixty-second Hymn of Worcester's selection, appended to the common editions of Watts's Hymns, was *Lyndall*. The Hymn begins—

"Jesus, I know, hath died for me."

Of the author of this hymn I have no information.

Lenthall is probably a variation of this name. Mr. Robert Lenthall was a minister in Weymouth, near Boston, in 1637. He preached there about a year and a half; his ministry was not a pleasant or useful one; he left that place early in 1640; went to Newport, R. I., where he preached over a year, and in 1642 returned to England. Edmund Lenthall, Esq., married Susanna, the daughter of Sir William Brereton, a member of the Massachusetts Company, who had a claim of land under Gorges, and sent over families to settle, though he never came to this country. William Lenthall was Speaker of the renowned Long Parliament, during its entire continuance, from 1640 to 1653, and his name is forever identified with its proceedings. Carlyle calls him an "old Roman."

Robert Lendall, aged 20, was a passenger for Virginia, Aug. 1635.

The ensuing Memoir records the descendants of James Lindall,[1] who was of Duxbury, 1640. There were others of the name in the

Second Generation of New England people. I cannot trace any connection between them and the family of the Duxbury settler. But as I for a long time supposed them to be of this family, and made what researches I could into their history, I will here exhibit the result of my inquiries.

James Lindall resided in Boston from 1675, and doubtless from an earlier date, to 1684. He was a "shop-keeper" there, and his wife's name was Susanna. It is not improbable that he was a nephew of James Lindall[1] of Duxbury; although I have found no evidence of the fact. He could not have been a son of James[1] of Duxbury: 1. Because he is not named in the will of the latter; 2. Because he is not named in the Family Record of Deacon James Lindall[3] of Salem, of which more will be said by-and-by.

1675. Dec. 3. James Lindall of Boston was impressed for the military service, in the time of "Philip's War," but hired a man to serve in his stead. Notwithstanding this, we find him a soldier in the company commanded by Capt. James Oliver of Boston, in the sanguinary fight at the Narragansett Fort, where he was wounded, December 19, 1675. [Mass. Archives. Also, see Drake's History of Boston, p. 414.

1680–1. Feb. 19. Joseph Brisco of Boston sells to James Lindall of Boston, a parcel of land, with a tenement thereon, on the Highway or Broad Street leading to the southerly end of Boston. [Suffolk Deeds, 12:19.

1684. June 12. James Lendall of Boston makes his will. It was proved September, 1684; recorded, Suff. Prob. 6:170. He mentions wife Susanna, daughter Elizabeth, and son James, and gives to each one third of his estate.

1684. Sept. 22. Susanna Lendall, widow and executrix of the Will of James Lendall of Boston, shopkeeper, deceased, for £41 current money of New England, sells to John Maryon, Senior, of Boston, cordwainer, the property above described, shop, kitchen, &c. [Suffolk Deeds, 13:181.

In 1692, we find "Susanna Lyndall, shopkeeper, now Jacobs."

The children of James and Susanna Lindall, b. in Boston, were—

Elizabeth, b. July 16, 1680; m. John Pitts of Boston, Sept. 10, 1697. He was a substantial citizen of Boston. I suppose that from him Pitts Street, formerly Pitts Lane, took its name.

James, b. May 28, 1684. He was of Boston; a "merchant"; whether he was married, does not appear. He d. 1719–20, as we learn from the ensuing record. March 14, 1719–20. James Lyndall of Boston, merchant, having lately deceased, intestate, his brother-in-law John Pitts of Boston, merchant, is appointed administrator. Inventory taken May 10, 1720. Amount £735.18.11. [Suff. Prob. 21 : 321, 372.] As the currency was then depreciated, the actual amount may be stated at 1360 Spanish milled dollars.

Nothing more is known of the foregoing family.

I find the following on the Boston Records:

"Born, March 14, 1707, Abigail, dau. of Thomas Lyndall and Abigall."

I also find, from Charlestown Records, that Elizabeth Lindall, wife of Augustine Lindall, died there, June 29, 1657.

There was a Henry Lindall of New Haven, Ct., whose children were as follows: *Mary*, bap. July 19, 1646; *Sarah*, bap. Oct. 29, 1648; *Hannah*, b. Jan. 7, 1650–1; *Rebecca*, bap. Oct. 20, 1652, d. soon;

Rebecca, b. Oct. 20, 1653; *Grace*, b. March 31, 1656; *Mercy*, b. Dec. 18, 1658.

These names I am unable to connect with any other. They serve to give notice, however, that there were other persons of the name of Lindall in the first and second generations of New England people, besides the family of James Lindall of Duxbury.

In the time of the Revolution, John Lindall and John Lindall, Jr., both of Manchester, were privates in Capt. White's Company in the Fifth (Col. Rufus Putnam's) Massachusetts Regiment in the Continental Army. They enlisted Feb. 13, 1777. John Lindall served three years. John Lindall, Jun., served 35 months, 18 days. [Massachusetts Archives.

Dea. Thomas Giles, my uncle, informs me that he once visited a family of the name of Lindall in Manchester; and he believes there are people now there of that name.

There were in 1856, three brothers of this name in West Roxbury—George, Charles, and Horace Lindall. They were natives of that town. Their father, who was then deceased, was a farmer; so were these three sons. Their mother's name was Chamberlain. George was about forty years of age in 1856. He supplied with milk numerous families in Roxbury and Jamaica Plain. He was chosen one of the Selectmen of West Roxbury, March 31, 1859. He is since deceased.

Peter Lindall and Jesse Lindall of St. Louis (brothers, I suppose) went from Maryland to that city, when it was a small place, perhaps about the year 1820. They bought much land in and around St. Louis, at very low prices; and by the mere rise of Real Estate, refusing to sell any of their land, had become very rich in 1852. It is said that they—especially Peter, who is a bachelor—are very close and penurious; though a few years before 1852, he gave five hundred dollars to the Mercantile Library in that city. Jesse is married. The Lindall House, erected by one of this family, is said to be the largest and most elegant hotel in the United States; though it is not yet, 1863, furnished and occupied.

It is remarkable that the Lindall Family, so eminent and prosperous in Massachusetts, a century and a half ago, should have become wholly extinct—as I suppose it has—by the failure of male heirs. There are many descendants of the family, now living; but they bear other names. And, except the few individuals whom I have already mentioned, I am not aware that any person of the name of Lindall is now living on the American Continent.

FIRST GENERATION.

1.

JAMES LINDALL[1] came from the North of England to this country, previous to 1640; the precise year has not been ascertained. From the Family Bible of his grandson, James Lindall of Salem [14], we learn, not only the fact already stated, that he came from one of the northern counties, but that he had three sons, James, Caleb, and

Joshua, who died in England in the time of the Plague, before he came to America.*

He was still a young man when he arrived in New England, and settled in Duxbury in Plymouth Colony. The first record we have of him is dated April 6, 1640, when John Phillips and James Lindall had each a grant of a "Garden Place" upon Stony Brook in Duxburrow, and four acres of upland also upon Stony Brook. He owned land both in Duxbury and in Marshfield, as appears from his will. His estate in Marshfield was near the residence of William Holmes. See p. 183 of this volume. In 1643, James Lindall is named among those in Duxbury who were "able to bear arms." He was one of the fifty-four inhabitants of Duxbury, who, in 1645, obtained the additional grant of territory, which was afterwards (June, 1656) incorporated as the town of Bridgewater; but did not remove thither. His wife was MARY.

His will is dated August 10, 1652; and was exhibited before the "Generall Court" holden at Plymouth, March 4, 1652–3, on the oaths of Capt. Miles Standish, and Mr. John Alden, who were the witnesses. In that instrument he gives to wife Mary the use of the house and land, &c., both at Duxburrow and Marshfield, during her life, provided she "continue in her widowhood." He gives to his son Timothy a lot of land "at the new plantation," [afterwards Bridgewater]. He gives to his daughter Abigail also a lot of land at the new plantation. When Timothy shall come into possession, after his mother's death, of the lands at Duxburrow and Marshfield, he shall pay his sister Abigail one half of the value, as estimated by honest and understanding men. He appoints wife Mary to be executrix, and his "highly and well beloved friend and neighbour, Constant Southworth," to be supervisor. [Old Colony Records, Wills, Vol. I., p. 111.

His inventory is dated October 29, 1652; amount £130.

He must have died, therefore, in the interval between August 10 and October 29, 1652. His wife Mary did not long survive him. She died before February 8, 1652–3, when a "Review of the inventory of the estate of James Lindall was taken, after the decease of Mary Lindall, his wife." Their children were—

2. †Abigail,[2] b. ———; m. Capt. Samuel Wadsworth.
3. †Timothy,[2] b. May 3, 1642; m. Mary Veren.

Both of these children were minors at their parents' death, and were placed by the Court under "the care and tuission of Constant Southworth," who was an especial friend of their father, James Lindall.‡

* We shall say more of this Family Bible, when we come to James Lindall [14]. In the meantime, we will quote, *verbatim et literatim*, what this Record says of the earliest members of the Family, of whom it speaks.

"Mr. James Lindall of the County in the North of England by his wife daughter of had Children James Caleb Joshua who Died in England in the time of the Plage

"They came to New England & setled in Duxbury in the Collony of Plymouth who had Children Abigall maryed to Capt Samuell Wadsworth of Milton

"Timothy Lindall Borne May 3d 1642 (Dyed Jan 6. 1692) maryed to Mary Veren Daughter of Mr. Nathaniell Veren who was Born in England son of Mr Philip Veren, who Brought over to Salem 7 sons 2 D."

The Plague raged in London in 1625. Whether this was the time referred to, we know not.

‡ Constant Southworth was the son of Constant and Alice Southworth. Constant, the father, died in England, before the emigration. After his death, Alice,

SECOND GENERATION.

2.

ABIGAIL LINDALL,[2] dau. of James[1] and Mary Lindall; b. perhaps in England; m. Captain SAMUEL WADSWORTH,[2] b. at Duxbury, about 1630, youngest son of Christopher Wadsworth,[1] one of the early Plymouth Pilgrims who settled at Duxbury with Capt. Miles Standish.*

Samuel Wadsworth first appears at Milton, near Boston, in 1656, when he took up three hundred acres of land near the centre of that town. He was interested in obtaining the separation of the town from Dorchester, and its incorporation in 1662. In the new town, he was the first captain of the militia, one of the selectmen, a trustee of the Church, and active in the affairs of the Church. He was very highly esteemed in the town. He was admitted freeman of the Colony, April 29, 1668.

He was slain in a desperate encounter with the Indians, at Sudbury, April 21, 1676. As the details of this encounter have been variously given, and there have been mistakes in the date and some other particulars, the compiler has taken much pains to prepare what he believes to be a correct statement; and it now follows:—

On the twenty-sixth of March, 1676, Marlborough was attacked, and most of the houses burned by the Indians. News of this disaster having been transmitted to Boston, Capt. Wadsworth, with about seventy men, was sent to its relief. On the morning of the 20th of April, the Indians, with a large force, fell upon Sudbury, and burned several buildings. The inhabitants, however, made a brave resistance, and, being soon joined by a few soldiers from Watertown, under Capt. Hugh Mason, they were enabled to keep the savage foe in check for that day. For Capt. Hugh Mason, see Bond's Watertown, pp. 356, 855.

Information having been sent to Capt. Wadsworth, he hastened from Marlborough with the greater part of his command, for the relief of Sudbury; leaving a sufficient force, under Lieut. Jacobs, to garrison Marlborough. Capt. Samuel Brocklebank, who had been stationed at the last named town, accompanied him with a small part of his force. We do not know with accuracy the force which Wadsworth took with him on this occasion. We suppose that he had in all not quite sixty men. "They marched in the night," says Gookin, "with all the speed they could; and being spent and weary with travel and want of rest" and of food, were ill prepared for the severe encounter of the following

---

the mother, came to Plymouth, 1623, in the ship Ann; m. Gov. William Bradford, August 14, 1624, and was the mother of all his children who left posterity, viz.: William, Mercy, and Joseph. She d. March 26, 1670. Her sons, Constant and Thomas Southworth, left by her in England, came over in 1628; were educated by Gov. Bradford, and attained to great distinction in the Colonial Government, particularly Constant, who was Assistant and Treasurer sixteen years. He died March 11, 1678–9.

* CHRISTOPHER WADSWORTH,[1] was an inhabitant of Duxbury, as early as 1632; representative, 1666 and 1667. His will is dated, July 31, 1677.

day. On the morning of the 21st, when within a mile and a half of the village of Sudbury, they saw two or three Indians, who had been sent out as a decoy; and eagerly pursuing them, into a place of thick woods, they soon found themselves surrounded by a body of the savages, estimated to be five hundred in number, who had been concealed behind the hills. The Indians immediately began a vehement onset upon the small and wearied band of Wadsworth. The latter retreated to a neighboring hill, where, though the odds were ten to one against them, they maintained themselves in good order all the forenoon, losing but five men in four hours, while the Indians lost a great number. At length, the savages resorted to the expedient of setting fire to the woods to the windward of the English. The flames, increased by an exceedingly high wind, spread with great rapidity, and soon drove Wadsworth and his men from their advantageous position. Exhausted with their night's march, and with fighting all the former part of the day, and now thrown into disorder, they were unable longer to resist the overwhelming force of the enemy; and all but about twenty were slain, including Captains Wadsworth and Brocklebank, and Lieutenant Sharp. Fourteen or fifteen of them took refuge in the mill of Mr. Noist [Noyes], which was so strongly fortified, that the Indians did not venture to attack it. They were relieved by a force from Capt. Prentiss's command, which came the next day to bury the dead. Five or six were taken alive, and were that night tortured and put to death by the Indians, in the most cruel manner.*

Never was a battle maintained with more spirit against overwhelming odds; never were there more valiant and resolute men. As brave soldiers were they as ever discharged a musket. "Capt. Wadsworth," says Gookin, "was a valiant and active man."

The fight continued, according to Judge Sewall, till three in the afternoon. The enemy's loss was very great. According to the report of a captive, who afterwards escaped out of their hands, the Indians confessed that they had one hundred and twenty of their warriors killed that day. There is no doubt that Philip commanded the Indian force on this memorable occasion.

A force, partly of cavalry, from Capt. Prentiss's troop of horse, and partly of friendly Indians under Capt. Hunting, was despatched from Boston, that afternoon, (April 21,) by General Gookin, on receiving tidings that Sudbury was attacked. They reached Sudbury, a march of eighteen miles, a little after dark, when the Indians had overwhelmed the devoted band, and had retreated to the west side of Sudbury River. They lay on their arms that night. Next morning, April 22, they found the battle-field strewed with the remains of "those two worthy and pious captains, and thirty-two private soldiers, slain the day before;" a sight which made even some of the friendly Indians weep to behold.

A monument was erected on the scene of this memorable conflict, by President Wadsworth, son of Capt. Wadsworth. This monument

* Dr. Increase Mather says—"They stripped them naked, and caused them to run the gauntlet, whipping them after a cruel and bloody manner, and then threw hot ashes upon them; cut out the flesh of their legs, and put fire into their wounds, delighting to see the miserable torments of wretched creatures. Thus are they the perfect children of the Devil!"

consisted of a slate-stone slab, supported by a tumulus of stones. This structure having fallen into decay, was replaced in 1852, by a more enduring one, erected by the concurrent action of the town of Sudbury, and the Commonwealth of Massachusetts. It consists of a handsome granite column, resting on three square blocks of granite, rising one above another; the whole being twenty-five or thirty feet in height. It was inaugurated with appropriate services, November 23, 1852. There was a military parade, a procession, a prayer by Rev. Linus H. Shaw, and an address by Hon. George S. Boutwell, then Governor of the State, followed by a dinner. The public services were at the Town Hall.

The existing monument is inscribed—

"In honor of Capt. Samuel Wadsworth of Milton, Capt. Brocklebank of Rowley, Lieut. Sharp of Brookline, and twenty-six others, men of their command, who fell near this spot, 18 April, 1676, while defending the frontier settlements against the allied Indian forces of Philip of Pokanoket." 1852.

This inscription, however, and the address of Governor Boutwell, contain, we think, two errors.

1. With regard to the *number of men slain* in the encounter at Sudbury. The monument and the address say, *twenty-nine*. But Gookin, who wrote an account of the war, and notices this transaction very particularly; who had the best opportunity to know the facts, having despatched a force to the spot on the very afternoon of the battle; says that this force found the next day on the field of conflict Captains Wadsworth, and Brocklebank, and about thirty-two private soldiers, making in all, *thirty-four*.

2. With regard to the *date of the action*. The monument and the address say, it took place on the *eighteenth* of April, 1676. This was the date on the old monument; and it has passed unquestioned, because it was supposed that the *son* of Capt. Wadsworth, who erected that monument, must of course *know* the time of his father's death. But the old monument was not erected till about sixty years after the fight; and there is reason to suppose that the son knew the date no better than we. It is very probable that he took the date from Hubbard's History; which though an excellent authority in the general, is not always accurate in matters of detail. We think Gookin altogether more reliable in regard to this affair. He says that he, as a military commander, despatched a force to Sudbury, on the afternoon of the fight; that the men who were sent lay on their arms in Sudbury, that night; and the next day, April 22, found Wadsworth, Brocklebank, and thirty-two more, lying dead, *who had been slain the day before*.

Dr. Increase Mather concurs with Gookin, in placing Sudbury fight on the 21st of April, 1676.

Joseph Pepper of Dorchester was a sergeant under Capt. Wadsworth, and was killed in the Sudbury fight. The Dorchester Records say he was killed, April 21, 1676.

Rev. Peter Hobart of Hingham kept a Journal of his times. In that Journal he says, Sudbury fight took place April 21, 1676.

See this matter fully discussed in the Geneal. Reg., Vol. VII., pp. 221–224.

Mrs. Abigail Wadsworth was living in 1687.

The children of Capt. Samuel and Abigail (Lindall) Wadsworth, were—

4. Recompense (Wadsworth), (perhaps); b. 1659; d. July 12, 1679, only a few days before he would have grad. at H. C., in his 21st year. [Savage's Geneal. Dictionary.
5. Ebenezer (Wadsworth), b. 1661; a deacon, of Milton; d. Aug. 1, 1717, a. 56 y., 5 mo. His wife Mary d. March 8, 1736–7, æ. 77.
6. Christopher (Wadsworth), b. 1663; d. at Milton, Dec. 4, 1687, a. 24.
7. Joseph (Wadsworth), of Boston; m. Hannah ———.
8. John (Wadsworth), of Milton; m. Elizabeth ——; d. about 1733, leaving an estate, appraised at £7.082, in a depreciated currency.
9. Timothy (Wadsworth), of Boston, a gunsmith; member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co.; m. Susanna ———; removed to Newport, R. I.
10. Abigail (Wadsworth), a minor in 1687.
11. Samuel (Wadsworth), (probably); b. 1674; of Milton; a deacon; d. Jan. 31, 1734, æ. 60.
12. Benjamin (Wadsworth), b. 1669; H. C. 1690; m. Ruth ——; was ordained pastor (colleague with Rev. James Allen), of the First Church in Boston, Sept. 8, 1696; was dismissed from his pastoral charge, June 16, 1725, in order to become President of Harvard College. He succeeded Hon. John Leverett, in the Presidency of that institution, and was inaugurated on Commencement Day, July 7, 1725. Fifty-six years of age when he accepted, with the greatest reluctance, that honorable position, "his health began to fail soon after he entered upon its duties, which were performed to general acceptance, under all the disadvantages of bodily infirmity. His conduct in their discharge was marked with firmness, prudence, and judgment. Faithful to every trust, kind to all, calm, cautious, moderate, self-possessed, and affectionate, he left a name precious in his own generation, and highly appreciated in after times." His death, which occurred March 16, 1737, "was lamented with more than ordinary demonstrations of sorrow." He was a good classical scholar, a learned theologian, and a devout Christian. "His mind was distinguished for strength, rather than brilliancy. His memory was uncommonly retentive; and though he wrote his sermons with care, he always delivered them *memoriter*." It is stated that on all occasions he could quote any chapter or verse of the Bible, without recurring to the page. His widow Ruth d. Feb. 17, 1744–5, æ. 73.

3.

TIMOTHY LINDALL,[2] son of James[1] and Mary Lindall of Duxbury; b. there, May 3, 1642; m. last of Feb. 1672–3, MARY VEREN,[3] b. 1648, dau. of Nathaniel Veren,[2] who was b. in England, and was a son of Philip Veren[1] of Salem, formerly of Salisbury, in Wiltshire. Philip Veren brought over with him from England, seven sons and two daughters. He (Philip) was admitted freeman of the Colony, Sept. 2, 1635. See p. 5, note, of this volume.

Timothy Lindall came to live in Salem, 1660, of which town he was "admitted an inhabitant," 1661. He was admitted to the First Church, in Salem, of which the venerable John Higginson was then pastor, July 29, 1677; and admitted a freeman of the Colony, May 8, 1678; the latter privilege being consequent on the former.*

* The following record throws light on the early ecclesiastical usages of the Colony.

"1677. July 29. Mr. Lindall, having stood propounded above a moneth, was admitted unto church membership with consent of ye Brethren on ye Lord's day after ye Sermon. He, expressing he had not an audible voyce, gave in a paper containing his profession of Faith and Repentance, desiring it to be read for him, wch was done by ye Pastor." [MS. in possession of William Gibbs, Esq., of Lexington, as printed in the Am. Quar. Reg. for Feb., 1840.

He was a prosperous, wealthy, and honored merchant of Salem. His name often meets us on the public records.

1679–80. Feb. 17. Henry Bartholomew, late of Salem, now of Boston, merchant, for £400 sells to Timothy Lindall of Salem, merchant, his dwelling-house in Salem, with the land adjoining; also his warehouse, wharf, &c. [Essex Deeds, Salem, 5 : 65.

1686. Sept. 22. William Hore [Hoar] of Beverly, conveys to Timothy Lindall, a parcel of land, in Beverly, at a place called "Long Hill." [Ibid, 7 : 99.

1694. June 22. George Ingersoll, late of Casco Bay, in the Province of Maine, husbandman, conveys to Timothy Lindall, several parcels of land, in Falmouth, *alias* Cascoe Bay. [Ibid, 10 : 7.

Frequent mention is made of vessels at sea owned by him. Aug. 6, 1697, the ketch Exchange, belonging to him, Thomas Marston, master, was taken by a French ship off Block Island. She was ransomed for about £260, and arrived at Salem, Aug. 31. James Lindall, eldest son of the owner, was supercargo of the Exchange, and was carried as a hostage to Placentia, Newfoundland, there to remain till the ransom should be paid.

Timothy Lindall was honored with the confidence of his fellow-citizens, and served the town on various important occasions. "He was worthy," says Felt, from whose Annals of Salem, first edition, several of these facts are taken—"He was worthy of both public and private confidence." He was Selectman of Salem frequently. His name appears as Selectman in the deed given in 1686, by the Indians, of the territory then included within the township of Salem. The purpose of the deed was to secure the citizens, as far as possible, in the titles to their lands; the charter of the Colony having lately been vacated by the arbitrary proceedings of the English government. He was deputy of the town to the General Court, in 1683, with John Hathorne. He represented the town in that body also in 1692, and probably afterwards.

His will is dated March 1, 1697–8; proved Feb. 4, 1698–9; recorded Essex Prob. 6 : 67. He gives wife Mary £90 in money; also one-fourth of all his remaining estate, real and personal. To his eldest son James he gives a share and a half; to the other brothers equal shares of his remaining real estate. The residue of his personal estate, whether money, goods, vessels, debts, or otherwise, he divides equally among all his children, both sons and daughters; only James is to have a share and a half. He appoints his wife Mary Lyndall and his sons James and Timothy, executors; and requests "Major John Higginson, Esq.," and two others, to advise in the settlement of his estate.

His estate was appraised at £1746.15.3, besides debts due to the estate, amounting to £501.4.7. Debts due from the estate, £944.13.7.

Timothy Lindall died Jan. 6, 1698–9, a. 56 years, 7 months.*

* The Family Bible of Dea. James Lindall states that his father, Timothy Lindall, "Dyed Jan. 6, 1692." See p. 312, *note*. This is a manifest error. The Town Records, Probate Records, and grave-stone, all give the date as in the text. His will is dated March 1, 1697-8. Family Records, as well as other records, may mislead us.

His widow Mary survived him thirty-three years to a day. She seems to have been a capable and energetic woman. She was guardian of her younger sons, Caleb and Veren. She continued to keep a store, after her husband's death, more than twenty years. In several deeds, she is either grantor or grantee. The last is dated Jan. 21, 1718–19. She made her will, Aug. 29, 1720. It was proved, Jan. 31, 1731–2; recorded Essex Prob. 19 : 155. She there mentions two of her daughters, Sarah (who was unmarried) and Rachel (a widow) as "having assisted me in my business." She mentions Nathaniel, her son, as deceased, but having left a son, Nathaniel, then a minor. Caleb, her son, was absent in Barbadoes.

She died Jan. 6, 1731–2, according to Salem Records; Jan. 7, 1731–2, a. 83, according to the grave-stone. She and her husband were interred in the Charter (now Vine) Street Burying-Ground, where their monumental stones are yet standing.

Their children were—

13. †Mary,[3] b. April 7, 1674; m. 1, Nathaniel Gedney. 2, Thomas Phippen.
14. †James,[3] b. Feb. 1, 1675–6; m. 1, Elizabeth Curwen. 2, Mary (Higginson) Weld.
15. †Timothy,[3] b. Nov. 5, 1677; m. 1, Jane Poole. 2, Bethiah Kitchen. 3, Mary Henchman.
16. †Nathaniel,[3] b. Nov. 4, 1679; m. Elizabeth Smith.
17. †Abigail,[3] b. Sept. 15, 1681; m. Benjamin Pickman.
18. †Sarah,[3] b. March 4, 1682–3; m. Benjamin Moreshead.
19. †Caleb,[3] b. Feb. 5, 1684–5; m. Sarah Butler.
20. †Rachel,[3] b. Dec. 3, 1686; m. 1, Thomas Barnard. 2, Samuel Barnard.
21. Veren,[3] b. Feb. 12, 1689–90; "slain with Mr. Rolfe in Haverhill, Aug. 9, 1708, by the Heathen Indians," a. 18½ years.* [Family Record of Deacon James Lindall.*

THIRD GENERATION.

13.

MARY LINDALL,[3] (*Timothy,*[2] *James,*[1]) eldest-born of Timothy[2] and Mary (Veren) Lindall of Salem; born there, April 7, 1674; m. 1, Nathaniel Gedney. 2, October, 1706, Thomas Phippen, bap. August, 1675, son of David and Ann (Cromwell) Phippen of Salem. Rev. Nicholas Noyes, of the First Church, performed the marriage service.

---

* Here the Family Record is again at fault. The true date of Veren's death was Aug. 29, 1708, as given by the Salem Town Records, and the various histories of the transaction. Rev. Benjamin Rolfe was the second minister of Haverhill. He was b. in Newbury, Sept. 13, 1662; H. C. 1684; ord. pastor at Haverhill, Jan. 7, 1694. Haverhill village, then consisting of about thirty houses, was attacked, Aug. 29, 1708, by a party of French and Indians, about two hundred in number. The attack was made about an hour after sunrise. There was a small garrison, and there were soldiers in several of the houses; but the attack was so sudden, that but little resistance was made. Charlevoix says, about one hundred of the English were slain. Men, women, and children, were indiscriminately massacred. Mr. Rolfe was killed near his own door. Many of the houses were burned. For an account of the affair, see Hutchinson and other Histories of New England, and Myrick's History of Haverhill. John Giles was wounded in this affair. See p. 23 of this volume.

Thomas Phippen was of Salem; a mariner. In 1722, the Assessors' books say—"Thomas Phippen, a long time gone; tax abated, nine shillings." In 1725, he had been absent from the country more than two years; during which time, his wife having deceased, his children had resided with their grandmother, Mrs. Mary Lindall. At this time, his son Nathan, being fourteen years of age, was apprenticed to Joshua Dodge of Boston.

Mrs. Mary (Lindall) Phippen d. March 12, 1722–3, a. 49. [Gravestone.] A small stone to her memory may still be seen in the Charter (now Vine) Street Burying Ground, among the graves of members of the Lindall Family, nearly sunk in the earth.

The children of Thomas and Mary (Lindall) Phippen were—

22. Sarah (Phippen), b. about 1707; m. —— Williams. Living in Salem, 1738.
23. Mary (Phippen), bap. Nov. 21, 1708; m. —— Rose. Living in Salem, 1732.
24. Thomas (Phippen), bap. Jan. 23, 1710–11; seems to have died young.
25. Nathan (Phippen), b. in 1711; bap. Oct. 19, 1712. Living in Salem, 1738.

There are descendants of this family now living in Salem.

14.

JAMES LINDALL,[3] Esq., (*Timothy*,[2] *James*,[1]) eldest son of Timothy[2] and Mary (Veren) Lindall of Salem; b. there, Feb. 1, 1675–6; m. 1, Dec. 15, 1702, ELIZABETH CURWEN,[3] b. May 5, 1678, dau. of the Honorable Jonathan Curwen[2] of Salem.* She d. May 19, 1706, a. 28. 2, May 3, 1708, MARY (HIGGINSON[4]) WELD, b. Sept. 27, 1673, eldest child of Hon. John Higginson of Salem, and widow successively of Thomas Gardner and of Dr. Edward Weld. She was living in 1739.‡

---

* For the CURWEN Family, see sequel.

‡ The HIGGINSON Family.

I. Rev. FRANCIS HIGGINSON,[1] son of Rev. John Higginson, was born in England in 1587. He received the degree of A. B. in 1609, at Jesus College, and the degree of A. M., in 1613, at St. John's College, both of the University at Cambridge. He was settled in the ministry, 1615, at Claybrooke, one of the parishes in Leicester. There the Holy Spirit made him the honored instrument of saving conversion to many souls. During twelve years, he continued in strict conformity with the Established Church. But about 1627, his increased acquaintance with the Scriptures, led him to embrace the principles of the Puritans. In consequence of this, he was excluded from his parish; though his people, who felt that they could not be deprived of his faithful labors, obtained permission for him to preach to them a part of the time. The next year, however, the intolerant measures of Bishop Laud, exposed him to be brought before the High Commission Court; and he began to entertain the design of a removal to America. The Massachusetts Company, having information of his purpose, invited him, and another excellent minister, Rev. Samuel Skelton, to embark with a company of about one hundred new planters, whom they were about sending out. They offered him a comfortable outfit; a free passage for himself, his wife, their eight children, and furniture; a salary of £30 after his arrival at Naumkeag; also a house and land, and firewood; and engaged to support his widow and children after his decease. Accordingly, he with his family set sail in the Talbot of 300 tons, Capt. Thomas Beecher, from Gravesend, April 25, 1629, and landed at Salem, June 30. He was installed as teacher of the Church, at Salem, Aug. 6, following; Mr. Skelton being installed as pastor the same day.

There was great mortality among the people of Salem the ensuing winter; about one hundred being laid low in death. Mr. Higginson lived to welcome Governor Winthrop, and the large accession of new settlers who came with him;

James Lindall, Esq., was an eminent and prosperous merchant of Salem; possessed a handsome property; was a deacon of the First Church in that place; and a Justice of the Court of General Sessions. His standing was one of the first respectability; and his connections, as may be seen in the note below, and in the Curwen Genealogy, were among the influential families of the Province.

He died May 10, 1753, a. 77. [Grave-stone]. He was interred among his kindred, in the Charter (now Vine) Street Burying Ground.

It is represented on the Probate Records, that he died "intestate," and his estate was settled accordingly; Benjamin Pickman, Esq., his nephew, being appointed his administrator, Sept. 20, 1753. [Essex Prob. 32 : 24]. It is known, however, that he left a will, which the heirs, for reasons not now extant, agreed to set aside.

---

but died soon after their arrival, August 6, 1630, a. 43 years. He was a man of amiable spirit, of warm piety, of exemplary life; "a man," says Edward Johnson, "endued with grace, apt to teach, mighty in the Scriptures, learned in the tongues, able to convince gainsayers."

His widow Ann lived in Salem several years, probably till 1638. She then went to reside in New Haven, and d. there early in 1640.

Their children were—

John,[2] an eminent minister. See below.

Francis,[2] a very useful minister, at Kirby Steven, in Westmoreland, Eng., wrote, in England, the first book ever published against the Quakers; d. 1670, æ. 55.

Timothy,[2] followed the seas, and d. unm.

Theophilus,[2] d. at the age of 37.

Samuel,[2] was captain of a ship-of-war in the reign of Charles II.; afterwards commander of an East India ship; and d. at the age of 44.

Charles,[2] commanded a ship in the Jamaica trade; d. aged 49.

Anne,[2] ——; m. —— Chatfield.

Mary,[2] d. on the passage to America, four years of age.

Neophytus,[2] b. in Salem—d. at the age of 20.

II. Rev. John Higginson,[2] eldest son of Rev. Francis,[1] was b. at Claybrooke, in Leicester, Aug. 6, 1616; accompanied his father to America, in 1629; admitted freeman of Massachusetts Colony, May 25, 1636; served as chaplain at Saybrook, Ct., 1636–1640; in 1641, went to Guilford, Ct., and was some years colleague with Rev. Henry Whitefield, whose dau. Sarah he married; was installed pastor of the First Church, in Salem, Aug. 1660; and died in that relation, highly honored, Dec. 9, 1708, at the advanced age of 92, having been a minister of the Gospel about 72 years. His "Testimony," in concurrence with the historian, Rev. William Hubbard of Ipswich, in their latter days, is often quoted for the purpose of showing what was the design of the New England Colonies, and what the character of the early settlers. His children were, John,[3] Nathaniel,[3] Thomas,[3] Francis,[3] Henry,[3] Sarah,[3] m. 1672, Richard Wharton; Ann,[3] m. 1682, William Dolliver of Gloucester.

III. Hon. John Higginson,[3] eldest son of the preceding; was admitted freeman, 1677; was selectman of Salem; representative, 1689; member of the Executive Council of the Province, from 1700 to 1719. He was also Colonel of the Regiment. He m. Oct. 9, 1672, Sarah Savage, b. June 25, 1653, dau. of Major Thomas Savage of Boston, by his second wife, Mary, who was dau. of Rev. Zechariah Symmes. (Mr. Symmes was b. in Canterbury, Eng., April 5, 1599; arrived in this country, Sept. 1634; ord. pastor, Charlestown, Dec. 22, 1634; d. there, Feb. 4, 1670–1.)

He d. March 23, 1720. His children were, Mary,[4] John,[4] Thomas,[4] Nathaniel,[4] Sarah,[4] Elizabeth,[4] Margaret.[4]

IV. Mary Higginson,[4] b. Sept. 27, 1673, the eldest child of the preceding; m. 1, April 4, 1695, Thomas Gardner, son of Thomas and Mary (Porter) Gardner of Salem. 2, April 25, 1699, Dr. Edward Weld, son of Daniel and Bethiah Weld. He d. Oct. 3, 1702, a. 36. [Gravestone]. They had one son, *Daniel*, b. April 13, 1700, who died March, 1701. 3, May 3, 1708, James Lindall, as in the text.

1754. March 25. The estate of James Lindall of Salem, deceased, intestate, was divided among his children, viz., James Lindall, the eldest son; Timothy Lindall, the second son; Elizabeth Gray, the eldest dau., deceased; Mary Lindall, the second dau.; Sarah Lutwyche, third dau.; Abigail Jennison, fourth dau.

The children of James Lindall, Esq., were—*

By his first wife, Elizabeth Curwen—

26. Elizabeth,[4] b. Sept. 29, 1703; m. probably in 1738, Edward Gray, Jun'r, of Boston. She d. Nov. 1739, in child-bed with her only child—
    27. *Elizabeth* (Gray), who m. David Cheever of Charlestown, Oct. 9, 1760. She was bereft also of her father in early infancy, for he is spoken of as "deceased," July 16, 1741, when Mary Lindall, "spinster," was appointed guardian of this Elizabeth Gray, [Essex Probate Records]. Elizabeth Gray shared in the division of her grandfather, James Lindall's property, in 1754, having Henry Gibbs of Salem appointed as her guardian, Jan. 25, 1755. Her aunt, Mary Lindall, also left property to her.

27½. An infant son, b. Jan. 12, 1704–5; d. same day.

28. †Mary,[4] b. Dec. 14, 1705; never married.

By his second wife, Mary Higginson—

29. An infant son, b. April 25, 1709; d. same day.

30. James,[4] b. May 21, 1710. No evidence appears of his having wife or children. No mention is made of either in his father's Family Record, which particularly informs us of the marriage connections of Elizabeth, Sarah, and Abigail. He was a merchant in Salem, and died intestate, in 1754, a few months after his father. The Inventory of his Personal Estate is dated Sept. 20, 1754. His brother Timothy was appointed administrator, Sept. 6, 1754. [Essex Prob. 32 : 176.

31. Veren,[4] b. May 14, 1711; d. April 29, 1712.

32. †Sarah,[4] b. June 17, 1712; m. Lawrence Lutwyche.

33. Abigail,[4] b. June 16, 1713; m. Rev. William Jennison. For an account of them, and of their descendants, see pp. 244–246, of this volume.

34. Rachel,[4] b. Aug. 9, 1714; d. Sept. 9, 1714.*

35. Timothy,[4] b. April 14, 1716; m. 1, Elizabeth Gerrish, 1753. 2, Widow Hannah Swazey, 1763. He was a merchant in Salem. His will, dated June 22, 1765; proved Sept. 16, 1765; recorded Essex Prob. 42 : 166; mentions no children; but after giving Elizabeth King, dau. of Charles and Sarah King, four pounds, lawful money; and giving Mary Giles, wife of Thomas Giles, three pounds, lawful money; gives to wife Hannah Lindall all the residue of his estate.

15.

Hon. TIMOTHY LINDALL,[3] (*Timothy,*[2] *James,*[1]) second son of Timothy[2] and Mary Lindall of Salem; b. there, Nov. 5, 1677; m. 1, in Boston, Nov. 15, 1705, Jane Pool,[3] b. in Boston, 1681, dau. of

* I take this account from his Family Record, written with his own hand, in a firm, bold, mercantile style. The Bible in which it is contained, is a 4to. edition, printed in Oxford, Eng., by the University printers, in 1706. It is bound strongly in vellum, and bears the marks of much use, especially through the Pentateuch. I do not perceive that any leaves are wanting, though many leaves are so worn, especially at the lower corner, as not to allow the reading of the entire page. It does not contain the Apocrypha. On the reverse of the title-page of the New Testament, is the Family Record, beginning with the words quoted on page 314, *note.*

John[2] and Elizabeth (Brenton) Pool of Boston, but formerly of Taunton.* She d. in Boston, Dec. 15, 1710, æ. 29. [Grave-stone.

2, in Salem, May 27, 1714, BETHIAH KITCHEN, b. 1689, dau. of Robert and Bethiah Kitchen. She d. in Salem, June 20, 1720, a. 31. [Grave-stone.] Robert Kitchen, her father, was a merchant of Salem, and d. Oct. 28, 1712, æ. 56.

3, 1749, (*published* Dec. 6,) Madam MARY HENCHMAN of Lynn, who survived him a few years, and d. Feb. 8, 1767, a. 80. [Grave-stone.

Timothy Lindall grad. H. C. 1695, but did not enter on either of the learned professions. He was a merchant in Salem, probably from, or

---

* The POOLE Family.

I. Captain WILLIAM POOLE[1] and his family came from Taunton in Old England, and settled in Taunton in New England, 1637, at the first settlement of that place. He was brother to that eminent lady, Miss Elizabeth Poole, who was also from Old Taunton, and who had large possessions in the New; "a gentlewoman, an ancient maid," as Winthrop calls her; who began the plantation of Taunton in 1637; whose memory, as a benefactress, is still warmly cherished in that place. The wife of Rev. Nicholas Street, one of the first ministers of Taunton, was also his sister. After many years' residence in Taunton, William Poole removed to Dorchester, [after 1654, see will of Elizabeth Poole, below] where he was town clerk a long time, and schoolmaster; and where he died Feb. 24, 1674, a. 81.

Elizabeth Poole, his sister, died May 21, 1654, a. 65. For an abstract of her will, dated May 17, 1654, see Geneal. Register, Vol. V., p. 262. In her will she gives "to my brother, Capt. William Poole of Taunton, my house now occupied by him, which I built, and have lived in till of late. To my cousen, [nephew] John Pole, my brothers eldest sonne, I give, if he marries before his father dies, the house I now live in, which I bought of Robert Thornton; also my pts in the Iron works to be for the furtherance of him in learning, which I desire him to attend unto." The same provisions were made for Nathaniel Pole. "I appoint John Pole my executor," etc.

She was "a native of Old England, of good family, friends, and prospects, all of which she left, in the prime of her life, to enjoy the religion of her conscience in this distant wilderness; a great proprietor of the township of Taunton, a chief promoter of the settlement and its incorporation, 1639–40: . . . and having enjoyed the opportunity of her virgin state in piety, liberality, and sanctity of manners, died May 21, 1654, aged 65." [This is part of the inscription on the monument erected to her memory by her kinsman, John Borland, Esq. John Borland, b. 1728, was grandson of Hon. Timothy Lindall, by his first wife, Jane Pool.]

The following is the epitaph of Capt. William Poole, written by himself, and still legible upon his grave-stone; as given by Hon. Edward Everett, in his Oration at Dorchester, July 4, 1855.

> "Ho passenger tis worth thy paines to stay
> & take a dead mans lesson by the way
> I was what now thou art & thou shalt be
> what I am now what odds twixt me & thee
> Now go thy way but stay take one word more
> Thy staff for ought thou knowest stands next ye dore
> Death is ye dore ye dore of heaven or hell
> Be warnd, Be armed, Belieue Repent Farewell."

II. JOHN POOLE,[2] the eldest son of the preceding, was probably born in England, not far from the year 1630. He was unmarried at the date of his aunt Elizabeth's will, and yet was old enough to be her executor, having three stanch men of Taunton, Richard Williams, Walter Deane, and Oliver Purchis, to assist as "overseers." He succeeded to the large estate of his said aunt in Taunton, a part of which was within the present town of Raynham. Not long after her death, he removed from Taunton to Boston, where he was "admitted to inhabit," April 28, 1656. He was admitted freeman of the Massachusetts Colony in 1673. He was a wealthy merchant of Boston, and was concerned, with others, in building the "Old

before the death of his father, 1699, to 1705; as appears by several deeds on record. He paid ten pounds, in 1705, to be excused from serving as constable in Salem.

June 17, 1700. Mary Lyndall of Salem, widow, James Lyndall of Salem, merchant, and Timothy Lyndall of Salem, merchant, all executors of the last will and testament of Timothy Lyndall, for £40, convey a tenement in Salem. [Essex Deeds, 13 : 294.

Jan. 1, 1703. Edward Lyde of Boston, for £200, conveys to Timothy Lyndall of Salem, merchant, a tenement in Salem. [Ibid, 15 : 144.] Edward Lyde was the husband of Susanna Curwen. See p. 340.

Wharfe," in 1672, extending from Scarlett's wharf at the foot of Fleet Street, where the East Boston Ferry now is, across the water to the end of the present India Wharf; a structure, designed to answer the double purpose of a wharf, and a fortification against the Dutch. [See Drake's History of Boston, p. 395.

Rev. S. Hopkins Emery, in his "Ministry of Taunton," has fallen into an error in saying that our John Poole was "distinguished as a partisan officer in the great Indian war" of 1675–6. This distinguished officer appears to have been Captain *Jonathan* Pool of Reading, who was representative in 1677, and was of another family. [He was b. 1635; and d. Dec. 24, 1678. By his wife Judith he had ten children; of whom Sarah, b. July 11, 1656, m. Dea. Thomas Bancroft, great-great-grandfather of the historian, Hon. George Bancroft.]

John Poole m. March 28, 1672, Elizabeth Brenton of Taunton, b. 1650, dau. of William Brenton, Esq., formerly an influential citizen of Boston, afterwards Governor of Rhode Island, who resided in Taunton several years. [He was freeman of Massachusetts Colony, 1634; deputy, 1635; President of Rhode Island between 1647 and 1661; Governor, 1666, 1667, 1668; d. at Newport, 1674.]

Elizabeth, wife of John Poole, d. Oct. 17, 1694, a. 44. John Poole died between 1707 and 1712; the exact date not being known.

A horizontal slab, once having on it a coat of arms, may yet be seen in the Old Cemetery in Salem, on the street which divides that city from Danvers, bearing an inscription, nearly illegible and partly obliterated. The slab is a few feet south of Judge Dawes's monument. We are enabled to make out the following:

"Here
Lyes ye Body of
Elizabeth Poole,
late wife to
* * * * Poole,
Daughr of
Governer Brenton Esq.
aged 44 years,
died Oct. ye 17
1694."

[Another inscription on the left hand, illegible; probably that of John Poole].

Following the above inscription, cut in the same horizontal slab, we read another, thus:

"Here lyes ye body of Jane Lendall,
late wife to Timothy Lendall,
daur. of John & Elizabeth Poole,
deceased Decembr ye 15th 1710,
in ye 29 year of her age."

"William Poole aged * * * * died March * * * * * *
"William Poole aged 81 * 10 M. died Sept. 12, 1679.
"Grandchildren of John & Elizabeth Poole.
"Mary Lendall aged 3 weeks, died Aug. ye * 1. 17 * *
"Elizabeth Lendall died 8th * * * * 1710.

Five lines at the bottom are illegible.

It seems probable, therefore, that after the removal of Hon. Timothy Lindall to Salem, or about 1716, the remains of John Poole and his wife, together with those of their daughter, Mrs. Lindall and her four deceased infants, were interred together, in the Old Cemetery of Salem and Danvers.

From 1705 to 1715, Timothy Lindall was a merchant in Boston.

Jan. 1, 1706–7. John Pole of Boston, merchant, "for the love and respect I bear my daughter Jane, do freely and absolutely give, grant, &c., to my son-in-law, Timothy Lindal of Boston, and to my aforesaid daughter Jane, his wife, my dwelling-house, scituated on my wharff at the South end of Boston . . . . . about forty feet in length and about twenty-two feet in breadth, and my warehouse at the easternmost end of the dwelling-house, s^{d} warehouse being in length about forty-two feet, in breadth about twenty-four feet, and all the land appertaining and ajoining to said dwelling-house and warehouse, bounded north by the Marshall's land or wharff, &c." [Suff. Deeds, 24 : 70.

Mr. Poole's wharf was at the foot of what is now Central Street, a short distance south of Long Wharf; on the border of "Oliver's Dock." This was then the "South end of Boston;" nearly on a range with the "Old South Church." In the interval between the preceding and following deed, Mr. Poole must have died.

May 6, 1712. Timothy Lindall, administrator of the estate of John Poole (*Pole*, in the accompanying deed) late of Boston, merchant, deceased, petitions the Superior Court for leave to sell some of s^{d} Pool's real estate. [Ibid, 27 : 54.

Timothy Lindall seems to have succeeded to a considerable share of his father Poole's estate. We find him, soon after, purchasing a more eligible site for a residence.

Sept. 1, 1712. Elisha Cooke, Esquire, and Dame Elizabeth his wife, Anne Hubbard, Hannah Davis, and Rebecca Lloyd, widows; Sarah Leverett, gentlewoman, and Elisha Cooke, Junr., gentleman, and Jane, his wife, all of Boston, for £370.10, lawful money of N. England, sell to Timothy Lindall of Boston, merchant, a parcel of land in Leverett's Lane, bounded on said lane, westerly, north on land of John Dorrell, housewright, south on land of said grantors in part, and in part on land of Samuel Sewall, Esq., and east on land of heirs of John Pole, deceased, measuring in front and rear, 114 feet.* [Ibid, 26 : 256.

June 10, 1714. James Lyndall of Salem, merchant, conveys land to his brother Timothy Lyndall of Boston, merchant. [Essex Deeds, 28 : 16.

July 11, 1715. Elizabeth Porter of Boston, conveys land in Salem to Timothy Lyndall of Boston, gentleman. [Ibid, 29 : 128.

In the interval between the deed last quoted, and the next, Timothy Lindall removed to Salem.

Feb. 27, 1717–18. Timothy Lyndall of Salem, gentleman, and Bethiah Lyndall his wife, dau. of Robert Kitchen of Salem, merchant, deceased, convey land to her mother, Madam Bethiah Kitchen, widow. [Ibid. 35 : 104.

---

* The ladies, whose names occur in the above deed, were, except the last, daughters of Governor John Leverett. Anne Hubbard was the widow of John Hubbard, owner of the Braintree Iron Works, from 1680 to 1710. (See Vinton Memorial, p. 31, *note.*) Hannah Davis was the widow of Thomas Davis. Rebecca Lloyd was the widow of James Lloyd; m. 1691; he d. 1693. Their grandson, James Lloyd, M. D., of Boston (b. 1728, d. March, 1810) was the father of Hon. James Lloyd, LL.D., for many years a Senator of the United States from Massachusetts. Sarah Leverett, in 1718, married Col. Nathaniel Byfield. [Geneal. Reg., Vol. IV., pp. 121–136.

Jan. 1721–2. Timothy Lindall, Esq., of Salem, buys land in "Salem Village." [Ibid, 39 : 116.

The part of Salem to which he removed, is included within the present town of Danvers; anciently, "Salem Village." In the north part of Danvers is a beautiful area of level land, of a little more than a mile square in extent. This has long been known in all the vicinity as "Danvers Plain," and was anciently known as "Porter's Plain." Rev. Joseph B. Felt, who is well versed in the history of Salem and the vicinity, supposes that it was called "Porter's Plain," after John Porter, who had a large landed estate there, and in the neighborhood, and died Sept. 6, 1676, aged about 80.

On Danvers Plain, extending over the hill on the north, and into Beverly on the east, was situated the noble farm of Hon. Timothy Lindall, containing one hundred and eighty acres. This farm he left by will to his great-grandson, Thomas Lindall Winthrop. In a conveyance by said Winthrop, in 1795, to William Burley of Beverly, it is thus described. Three parcels of land, being partly in Danvers and partly in Beverly, with all the buildings thereon. One of these parcels contains seventy acres, and is thus bounded: beginning at the corner of the Topsfield and Ipswich roads, thence running N. E. to land now or late of Larkin Thorndike, thence N. W. by said land, until it comes to the Topsfield road, thence S. and S. E. upon said road to the bound first mentioned. Also, one other piece of woodland and orcharding, containing forty acres, bounded thus; beginning at the corner of the Topsfield and Middleton roads, thence running N. upon said Topsfield road, to land now or late of Henry Putnam, thence N. W. upon land of said Henry and Aaron Putnam, thence S. upon land now or late of Thomas Towns, to the Middleton road, thence upon said road to the bound first mentioned. Also another piece of land containing seventy acres, bounded thus: beginning at the corner of the Topsfield and Middleton roads, thence running N. W. upon the Middleton road, &c.

In the northerly part of Danvers Plain is a swell of land about one hundred and twenty feet above the level of the sea, containing forty acres. It is the second of the parcels of land above described, and has long been known as "Lindall's Hill." It is said that in no part of the County of Essex can so splendid a view be enjoyed, as from the top of this hill. South Danvers, Salem, Beverly, Marblehead, the church spires in Wenham, Hamilton, and Ipswich, as well as the blue ocean, with the vessels borne on its bosom, can all be seen from this elevation.

Lindall's Hill, until long after the commencement of this century, was covered with the native forest, and was the favorite resort of foxes, squirrels, pigeons, and other game. When a detachment of British troops, under Col. Leslie, on Sunday, February 26, 1775, came from Boston to Salem to carry off some cannon belonging to the people, their march was arrested by a body of militia under Col. Timothy Pickering, who raised the drawbridge over the North River, between Salem and North Salem, until the guns were deposited in a safe place on Lindall's Hill. Ship timber was often procured from this hill for vessels built at Danversport. A part of the timber of the United States ship-of-the-line Independence, built at Charlestown, in 1814, also came thence.

But in the "Great September Gale," Sept. 23, 1815, one hundred and fifty of the largest and best trees, oaks, hickories, and pines, on this spot, were torn up by the roots; and since that time, the forest on Lindall's Hill has wasted away, till it has mostly, if not wholly, disappeared.

On removing from Boston to Danvers, Timothy Lindall appears to have relinquished mercantile pursuits, and to have largely engaged in public affairs. Having inherited or acquired an ample fortune, he had leisure and opportunity for the service of his country. "He was," says Felt, in his Annals of Salem, "a gentleman of good understanding, of a cultivated taste, and of much information. He served with ability and faithfulness in many important offices." He sustained the chief offices of his native town of Salem; was Representative in the General Court, 1717–1721, also 1725, 1726, 1738; was Speaker of the House, 1720 and 1721; a member of the Executive Council, from May, 1727, till 1731; and, for a long time, Judge of the Courts of General Sessions, and of Common Pleas.

The following facts will show the estimation in which he was held as a public man. Nov. 20, 1718, he was appointed on a Committee of the House of Representatives to draw up instructions to the Agent of the Province in England, "on the present emergencies of the government." When first chosen Speaker, July 13, 1720, it was at an important juncture. A new General Court had assembled; the one chosen at the usual time, in May, having been dissolved by the Royal Governor, Shute. The choice of Mr. Lindall, as the presiding officer, resulted from the confidence reposed in his wisdom and patriotism. He was one of a Committee, June 10, 1725, to draw up a memorial to the king. June 28, 1726, he was one of the Commissioners to settle the controversy between Massachusetts and New Hampshire, respecting boundaries. In the same year, Nov. 28, he was on a Committee to consider the proposals of Governor Burnet, of New York, relative to the boundary between that Province and Massachusetts. Dec. 3, following, he was on a Committee to entreat his majesty to take measures to prevent the government of Canada from employing the Indians against the English Colonies.

He long worshipped with the religious Society at North Danvers, then called Salem Village; of which at the present time, and during many years past, the Rev. Milton P. Braman, D. D., is, and has been pastor. He lived and died in what is called the "Old Lindall House," which was standing in 1854, and may be standing now. It is an old unpainted building, at the foot of Lindall Hill, at the intersection of two roads, one of them leading from Danvers to Topsfield, and the other from Beverly to Middleton. The house is easily identified, as there are only two other unpainted houses on the road.

He died in Salem Village, the last survivor of his college class, Oct. 25, 1760, a. 83. [Grave-stone.] He was buried with his kindred in Salem, in the Burying Ground on the Hill.

His will, which is very long, is dated July 7, 1760; proved Nov. 10, 1760; recorded Essex Prob., 37 : 187. He disposes of much real estate in Salem, Danvers, Boston, and elsewhere; also considerable money, and large quantities of silver plate. To his wife Mary, he gives the use and improvement, during her life, of his mansion-house

in Salem, his farm in Danvers, &c. To his grandson, John Borland, he gives all his real estate in Boston; also, his "Iron Oar" in Raynham, in land that his father Poole many years before had sold to Capt. James Leonard, reserving the "Oar" to himself and to his heirs. To his grandson, Francis Lindall Borland, he bequeaths one thousand Spanish milled dollars. To his great-grandsons, John Lindall Borland and Francis Lindall Borland, he gives lands, money, and plate. To his grand-dau. Winthrop's children, John, Jane, Francis, Ann, William, and Joseph, her six eldest, he gives two thousand Spanish dollars, to be put at interest till they arrive at age. To his great-grandson, Thomas Lindall Winthrop, then an infant, he gives his land, warehouse, wharf, and flats, in Salem, "that I bought of Mrs. Jennison," [his niece, the dau. of his brother, James Lindall]: also, land in Salem; and after the decease of the testator's wife, he is to have the mansion or dwelling-house in Salem, with the land adjoining, barn, &c., and the farm in Danvers.

Hon. Timothy Lindall, though the husband of three wives, and the father of seven children, had but one child who lived to enter on the married state; this was his daughter Jane.

His children were—

By first wife, Jane Poole, born in Boston—

36. Mary,[4] } twins, born } d. Aug. 21, 1706.
37. Elizabeth,[4] } Aug. 2, 1706; } d. Dec. 24, 1710.
38. †Jane,[4] b. Aug. 19, 1707; m. Francis Borland of Boston.
39. Poole,[4] b. Aug. 10, 1709; d. Jan. 6, 1710–11.
40. Mary,[4] b. Oct. 3, 1710; d. Jan. 16, 1710–11.

By second wife, Bethiah Kitchen, born in Salem—

41. Bethiah,[4] b. Sept. 6, 1716; d. young.
42. Mary,[4] b. Oct. 20, 1718; unm.; d. Dec. 31, 1740.

16.

NATHANIEL LINDALL,[3] (*Timothy*,[2] *James*,[1]) third son of Timothy[2] and Mary (Veren) Lindall; b. in Salem, Nov. 4, 1679; m. in Boston, May 20, 1706, ELIZABETH SMITH, b. 1685, second dau. of Capt. Thomas and Rebecca (Glover) Smith of Boston. Her mother was a grand dau. of Rev. JOHN ELIOT of Roxbury, the "Apostle to the Indians."*

He resided in Boston; was a "shop-keeper" there; and d. Sept. 2, 1711, æ. 32. His will is dated Sept. 1, 1711; proved Sept. 17, 1711; recorded Suff. Prob., 17 : 306. He calls himself "Shop-Keeper, of Boston." Gives wife Elizabeth, in lieu of her thirds, 500 pounds in Province

* The only dau. of Rev. John Eliot, was Hannah, who m. Habakkuk Glover of Boston, son of John Glover, Esq., one of the original proprietors of Dorchester. Their dau., Rebecca Glover, was born in Mr. Eliot's family; she became the wife of Capt. Thomas Smith of Boston, mariner. The will of Capt. Thomas Smith, dated Oct. 30, 1688; proved, Feb. 7, 1688–9; recorded Suff. Prob., 10 : 434; mentions wife Rebecca and five children, Anne, Thomas, John, Elizabeth and Rebecca. These five were all living, in March 1706–7; the date of certain deeds on record. Of these, Anne was unm. at that time. Thomas m. May 9, 1701, Mary Corwin; he was Captain of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company in 1722; Captain of the fort at Saco, and "truck-master" [or Indian Agent] there, as early as 1737, if not before; also Justice of Peace for the County of York; was many years in the service of the Provincial Government, in connection with Indian Affairs; and

Bills, or the value thereof in goods; with all my household stuff and furniture; she paying 60 pounds to my brother [in-law] Thomas Smith. Gives apparel to my two brothers, James and Timothy Lindall. Mentions his mother, Mary Lindall, his sisters, Sarah and Rachel Lindall. Gives the residue of his estate to his son Nathaniel, when he shall attain the age of 21 years. Wife Elizabeth, sole executrix.

His widow Elizabeth, m. in Boston, March 20, 1711–12, Ebenezer Brenton, Esq., of Newport, R. I., son of Governor William Brenton. See p. 325, *note*. She went to Newport, to reside with him; was again a widow in 1724; and d. in Newport.

The children of Nathaniel and Elizabeth Lindall, were—

43. Nathaniel,[4] b. Feb. 16, 1707–8; grad. H. C. 1728; was a merchant in Boston; d. in 1776.
44. Elizabeth,[4] b. April 17, 1711; d. in infancy.

17.

ABIGAIL LINDALL,[3] (*Timothy*,[2] *James*,[1]) sister of the preceding; b. in Salem, Sept. 15, 1681; m. Oct. 26, 1704, Capt. Benjamin Pickman, b. Jan. 30, 1671–2, son of Benjamin Pickman, who was of Salem, 1661, and d. 1708.

Capt. Benjamin Pickman d. April 26, 1719, a. 46. [Grave-stone.] His first wife was a Hasket, by whom he had *John*, who lived in Boston. Mrs. Abigail (Lindall) Pickman, his second wife, d. March 24, 1737–8, and was interred near her husband, in the Charter (now Vine) Street Burying Ground, Salem.

By a strange mistake, the following inscription was placed on her grave-stone:

"This Stone perpetuates the memory of Mad^{m}. Elizabeth Pickman, (widow of Capt. Benjamin Pickman) aged 56 years, departed this Life March y^{e} 24th, 1737–8." [As copied, Geneal. Reg. Vol. III., p. 131.

The Children of Benjamin and Abigail (Lindall) Pickman, were—

45. Abigail (Pickman), b. Feb. 9, 1705–6; m. Oct. 8, 1724, Nathaniel Ropes, of Salem. He d. Oct. 22, 1752, a. 60. She d. in 1775, æ. 70. Their son, Hon. *Nathaniel Ropes*, b. May 20, 1726, H. C. 1745, was a Representative and a member of the Council; also Judge of the Court of Sessions and of the Common Pleas; likewise, 1772, Judge of the Supreme Court. He was a decided loyalist. He m. Sept. 25, 1755, Priscilla Sparhawk, b. Aug. 31, 1738, dau. of Rev. John and Jane (Porter) Sparhawk of the First Church in Salem.* Judge Ropes d. of small-pox,

---

died at Saco, Feb. 19, 1742. He was the father of Rev. Thomas Smith, b. in Boston, March 10, 1701–2; H. C. 1720; ordained pastor in Falmouth, now Portland, Me., March 8, 1727; being the first regularly ordained minister in Maine, east of Wells; d. May 25, 1795, a. 93.

John Smith, another of the children of Capt. Thomas and Rebecca (Glover) Smith, was a merchant in Boston. Elizabeth m. 1, Nathaniel Lindall, as in the text, 2, Ebenezer Brenton. Rebecca m. 1, John Gore; 2, in 1724, Nathaniel Hubbard of Dorchester, b. Oct. 13, 1680, son of John Hubbard, an eminent merchant of Boston, and the owner of the Braintree Iron Works, from 1680 to 1710. John Hubbard was a son of the historian, Rev. William Hubbard of Ipswich, by his wife, Anne Leverett, dau. of Gov. John Leverett.

* Priscilla Sparhawk was a niece of Col. Nathaniel Sparhawk, of Kittery, whose wife was Mary, the only daughter of Sir William Pepperrell, the hero of Louisburg. Their son William Pepperell Sparhawk, by the dropping of the last name, became, in October, 1774, the second Sir William Pepperell. He grad. H. C. 1766; was a Councillor of Massachusetts, and a loyalist and refugee, in 1775.

March 18, 1774, æ. 48. Mrs. Ropes d. March 19, 1798, æ. 60. A good memoir of him may be found in the Historical Collections of the Essex Institute, Vol. III., p. 148. The children of Nathaniel and Priscilla Ropes were—

Nathaniel, b. June 13, 1759; a merchant in Salem; m. 1, April 17, 1791, Sarah Putnam, dau. of Dr. Ebenezer P., and had five children. 2, April 12, 1803, Elizabeth Cleveland, and had no issue.

Abigail, b. 1761; m. March 24, 1780, William Orne, a merchant in Salem. She d. May 20, 1813.

John, b. Jan. 10, 1763; a merchant in Salem; m. 1, Abigail Ropes; one dau. 2, Hannah Haraden, dau. of Jonathan Haraden, a distinguished naval commander in the War of the Revolution; eight children.

Elizabeth, b. Nov. 28, 1764; m. March 30, 1788, Jonathan Hodges, a merchant in Salem. She d. Aug. 30, 1840.

Jane, b. Jan. 22, 1767; died Jan. 18, 1803; m. Oct. 31, 1790, Samuel Curwen Ward, also a merchant in Salem, son of Richard and Mehitable (Curwen) Ward, and grandson of Capt. George and Sarah (Pickman) Curwen. (See below, [52].) Their son, Samuel Curwen Ward, b. Nov. 26, 1795, was allowed, by legislative enactment, in 1802, to take and bear the name of SAMUEL CURWEN. See CURWEN Genealogy, p. 344.

46. Benjamin (Pickman), b. Jan. 28, 1707–8; Colonel, and a man of note; he d. Aug. 20, 1773, a. 65. He m. Oct. 1731, Love Rawlins, dau. of Captain John Rawlins of Boston; she d. June 9, 1786, a. 77. They had nine children, of whom *Love* (Pickman), b. Sept. 26, 1732, m. Col. Peter Frye, b. at Andover, Jan. 3, 1723; H. C. 1744; Judge of the Court of Common Pleas, and Colonel of militia; a loyalist and refugee; d. in London, Feb. 1, 1820, a. 97. *Benjamin* (Pickman) the eldest son, b. 1740; H. C. 1759; was a merchant in early life; Colonel in the militia; a loyalist and refugee, his name being in the Proscription Act; returned in March, 1785; d. April, 1819, a. 79. He m. Mary, dau. of Dr. Bezaleel Toppan. Their eldest son, Benjamin Pickman, b. 1763; H. C. 1784; a gentleman of fortune in Salem; representative in Congress, 1809–1811; d. in Salem, Aug. 11, 1843, a. 80. His eldest son, Hon. Benjamin Pickman of Boston, was President of the Senate of Massachusetts; and was the fourth in succession from father to eldest son who bore the address "Colonel Benjamin Pickman." *William* (Pickman), third and youngest son of Benjamin and Love (Rawlins) Pickman; b. 1748; H. C. 1766; was naval officer of the port of Salem; m. Eliza Leavitt, dau. of Rev. Dudley Leavitt of the Tabernacle Church; died Nov. 5, 1815, a. 67. *Judith* (Pickman), a dau. of Benjamin and Love (Rawlins) Pickman, was the first wife (married 1755) of Edward Augustus Holyoke, M. D., LL. D. She d. within a year after marriage, but he d. March 31, 1829, aged ONE HUNDRED YEARS and seven months. He was a practising physician in Salem for seventy-nine years. On some days he made a hundred visits; and at one period, there was not a dwelling-house in Salem which he had not visited professionally. He was b. August 13, 1728, son of President Holyoke of Harvard College.

47. William (Pickman), b. Oct. 1, 1710; d. in Barbadoes, April 10, 1735, a. 25.

48. Samuel (Pickman), b. Jan. 19, 1711–12; Deputy Gov. of Spanishtown, the capital of Jamaica, W. I.; d. there Aug. 25, 1772, a. 60.

49. Elizabeth (Pickman), b. Jan. 22, 1713–14; m. Oct. 8, 1761, John Nutting, H. C., 1712; register of deeds, and collector of the port of Salem. She d. 1785, æ. 72. He d. May 20, 1790, a. 96.

50. Caleb (Pickman), b. June 10, 1715; killed by lightning, while standing at the door of his mother's house, June 4, 1737, a. 22.

51. Rachel (Pickman), b. July 25, 1717; m. Ebenezer Ward, and d. Jan. 7, 1789, a. 72.

52. Sarah (Pickman), b. Dec. 1, 1718; m. March 18, 1738, Capt. George Curwen,[4] b. Dec. 4, 1717, son of Rev. George Curwen[3] of Salem. See CURWEN Genealoy, p. 343.

18.

SARAH LINDALL,[3] (*Timothy*,[2] *James*,[1]) sister of the preceding; b. in Salem, March 4, 1682–3; m. July 28, 1737, Capt. BENJAMIN MORESHEAD of Salem.

She remained unmarried till the mature age of fifty-four. Capt. Moreshead (pronounced in two syllables like *Mösherd*) was an Episcopalian, a worshipper at St. Peter's Church in Salem, an active man in its affairs, and for a time one of its wardens. He died insolvent.

She was interred among her kindred, in Charter (now Vine) Street Burying Ground, Salem, near the gate. We there read this inscription—

"This Stone perpetuates the memory of Mad^{m}. Sarah Marshead, who d. Dec^{r}. 25, 1750, aged 67."

She died a widow, and, as may be supposed, left no children.

19.

CALEB LINDALL,[3] (*Timothy*,[2] *James*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Salem, Feb. 5, 1684–5; m. SARAH BUTLER, b. 1704.

He was a merchant in Barbadoes, at the date of a quitclaim deed, Feb. 9, 1714–15, in which he releases to his sisters, Sarah Lindall, and Rachel Barnard, widow, all his interest in the Real Estate, left by his father, Timothy Lindall. [Essex Deeds, 37 : 174]. He was in Barbadoes, also, at the date of his mother's will, Aug. 29, 1720. See p. 320.

He d. Nov. 13, 1751, æ. 67. [Grave-stone.

His will is dated Sept. 16, 1751; proved Nov. 26, 1751; recorded, Essex Prob., 30 : 138. He calls himself "Caleb Lindall of Marblehead, merchant;" gives his wife, Sarah, all his estate, real and personal; and requests her at her death to leave it to his niece, Sarah Lutwyche of Boston, widow [32], and to her son, "and our god-son," Edward Goldstone Lutwyche, to share equally.

His widow, Sarah, d. June 27, 1764, a. 60. They are buried side by side, in the Charter Street Burying Ground, Salem.

As his wife was about twenty years younger than himself, he was probably near forty when married. They seem to have had no children.

20.

RACHEL LINDALL,[3] (*Timothy*,[2] *James*,[1]) youngest dau. of Timothy[2] and Mary (Veren) Lindall; b. in Salem, Dec. 3, 1686; m. 1, THOMAS BARNARD. She was his widow, in 1715, when her brother Caleb gave her a deed of release. When she became a widow, or how long she continued such, I am not informed. Afterwards, she m. 2, SAMUEL BARNARD, Esq., b. 1684, who survived her more than nineteen years. She d. Aug. 30, 1743, æ. 57. After her death, he m. Elizabeth ———, who d. Nov. 9, 1753, a. 46.

Samuel Barnard, Esq., d. Nov. 21, 1762, æ. 78. [Grave-stones.] He and his two wives were interred in the Charter (now Vine) Street Burying Ground, Salem.

I have no information of any children by either marriage.

FOURTH GENERATION.

28.

MARY LINDALL,[4] (*James*,[3] *Timothy*,[2] *James*,[1]) daughter of James Lindall,[3] Esq., by his first wife, Elizabeth Curwen; b. in Salem, Dec. 14, 1705; never married.

There is something touching and romantic in the history of this lady, as it has come down to us by tradition, and which we see no reason to discredit. In the days of her youth, her hand was sought in marriage; but the suitor not being acceptable to her father, was debarred all access to his lady-love; and the father, to prevent their interviews, confined her to her chamber. Poor Mary! she could never love another. That warm heart has long since ceased to beat. The green grass waves over it in the Old Charter (now Vine) Street Cemetery in Salem, where is still read the inscription—

"Here lies Interred the body of Mrs. Mary Lindall, who departed this life Jan^{ry} the 22d, 1776, aged 70 years."*

Her memory is still affectionately cherished among the descendants of her niece, Mrs. Mary (Jennison) Giles. See JENNISON [57].

She left a will, but it is not to be found on record. At least, I have searched for it among the Essex Probate Records, without finding it. I have an extract from it, however, which I will here copy:

"I give to my beloved niece, Elizabeth Cheever, wife of David Cheever of Charlestown, the whole use and improvement of my house in Salem, situated on the Great Street [Essex Street] with the yard, garden, &c., belonging thereto, with all the rents and profits thereof, during the whole of her natural life. And if God shall please to give a child or children to my said niece Elizabeth Cheever, which shall arrive at the age of twenty-one years, or be married, then I give said house with all its appurtenances to said child or children, and to their heirs forever. But in case my said niece shall have no child or children that shall arrive at the age of twenty-one or be married, then I give said house to my kinsman, John Appleton of Salem, merchant, and to his heirs and assigns forever; *provided*, that within one year after said house shall come into his hands he pay or cause to be paid the following legacies, which I order and appoint to be given as part of the value of said house; that is to say, I give to my cousin [nephew] William Jennison, Samuel Jennison, and Mary Giles, sixty pounds each, to them and their children," &c. The date of this will does not appear.

Sixty pounds were equivalent to two hundred Spanish dollars.

John Appleton, H. C. 1757; d. 1817.

Mary Lindall also owned a farm in Danvers, containing 85 acres, which she devised to Edward Goldstone Lutwyche, William Jennison,

* The delicacy of those times is to be commended, which allowed to *all* ladies of respectability who had passed the term of middle life, whether married or single, the address of "Mrs." prefixed to their names. A different usage, now current, seems quite unapt and unseemly. Think of a "Miss" of seventy or eighty years of age! We always speak of *Mrs.* Hannah More.

Samuel Jennison, her nephews, and Mrs. Mary (Jennison) Giles, her niece, in equal shares. [Essex Deeds, 134 : 234.] See p. 31 of this volume.

In the deed just quoted, which bears date June 27, 1776, she is called "our aunt Mary Lindall, formerly of Salem, lately of Charlestown, single woman, deceased;" from which I infer that she passed the latter part of her life in the family of her niece, Mrs. Elizabeth Cheever [27].

32.

SARAH LINDALL,[4] (*James*,[3] *Timothy*,[2] *James*,[1]) daughter of James Lindall,[3] Esq., by his second wife, Mary Higginson; b. in Salem, June 17, 1712; m. 1736, Lawrence Lutwyche of Boston, a native of the Principality of Wales.

He was a "distiller;" an occupation, which, in those times, occasioned no scandal. He was a member, and "vestry man" of Trinity Church, Boston, founded in 1728. [Drake's Hist. of Boston, p. 583.

1737–8, Feb. 1. Lately Gee of Boston, distiller, and Sarah his wife, for £625, sell to Lawrence Lutwyche of Boston, distiller, one half of my distill-house and land, bounded N. by the Mill Pond, 39½ feet; N. E. by Jackson and Simpson's land, 93½ feet; S. E. by land of Thomas Flagg, 50 feet; S. W. by a highway [Union Street?] 93 feet, 8 inches, &c. [Suff. Deeds, 55 : 212.

Lately Gee bought this distill-house, in 1731, of Daniel Johonnot, one of the Huguenot exiles. [Ibid, 46 : 56.

1745, May 22. Sarah Lutwyche of Boston, widow, Executrix of her late husband, Lawrence Lutwyche, late of said Boston, distiller, deceased, for £1590, in bills of credit of the old tenor, sells the same property. [Ibid, 70 : 100.

The currency was so depreciated in 1745, that it required 36 shillings in "bills of credit" to be equal to an ounce of silver. This property sold in 1745 for about 980 dollars, which in 1738 was bought for 515 dollars.

The will of Lawrence Lutwyche is dated Sept. 2, 1740; proved Oct. 15, 1740; recorded Suff. Prob., 35 : 85. He bequeaths one half of his estate, real and personal, to his wife, Sarah, and the other half to his son, Edward Goldstone Lutwyche. From this will we learn that the testator was from the County of Radnor, in South Wales; also that he had a brother Edward,* in Boston, and a sister Catharine Smith, widow, in London.

---

* Edward Lutwyche of Boston, was an innholder. In 1733, he and sundry others, "taverners," &c., petitioned the General Court "for relief from the difficulties they labor under by reason of the acts for the mis-spending money in taverns." The petition was referred to the "Committee on Laws," who were directed to bring in a bill for repealing said act. Five years later, Edward Lutwyche's name appears again on the Journals of the General Court, in connection with "the heirs of the late Treasurer, James Tailer, Esq., deceased"; said Lutwyche having "intermarried one of the heirs."

Edward Lutwyche, m. in Boston, Thankful Parmenter, Aug. 27, 1727, and Elizabeth Craige, Aug. 22, 1734.

His name is found attached to a petition signed by fifty-five men, mostly of Boston, addressed to the General Court, May 25, 1735, for a grant of the township, now called Gray, in Maine. The petition was granted. [Mass. Archives, 116 : 18. Also, Geneal. Reg. X., 165.

His Inventory was—Real Estate, viz., distill-house and land. £1200 old tenor, equivalent to 950 Spanish dollars; Personal Estate £1425, old tenor, equivalent to 1133 Spanish dollars.

Mr. Lutwyche d. in 1740. Mrs. Lutwyche was still a widow in 1754, at the division of her father's estate.

She appears to have had but one child—

53. Edward Goldstone (Lutwyche), b. about 1737; m. 1777, Jane Rapalje.

Edward Goldstone Lutwyche owned a large estate, on which he resided, in the town of Merrimack, N. H. It was on the western bank of Merrimack river, near "Lutwyche's Ferry," as it was then called. He was a leading, influential man in that vicinity; and as early as 1767, when scarcely thirty years old, he commanded a regiment of militia. When the Revolutionary struggle commenced, he adhered to the royal cause; fled to Boston during the siege, and at the evacuation of that town in March, 1776, accompanied the British forces to Halifax. In 1778, he was proscribed and banished, and his estate confiscated. In 1780, his estate was purchased by Matthew Thornton, successively of Londonderry, Exeter, and Merrimack, N. H., one of the signers of the Declaration of Independence; from whom the ferry was called "Thornton's Ferry," a name it still bears.

Col. Lutwyche became a Lieutenant Colonel in the British army; and in 1777 married Jane, dau. of John Rapalje, or Rapalie, of Brooklyn, N. Y. She was a descendant of a family of the name of Rapalie, Huguenot exiles from Rochelle, in France, who took refuge in Holland. A branch of the family came with the Dutch colonists to this country in 1623, and settled first at Fort Orange, [Albany,] then at New Amsterdam, [New York,] and finally at Brooklyn, N. Y., in 1637. Mrs. Lutwyche died at Brooklyn, in 1783, a. 23. Her dau. Catharine Lutwyche, m. George Weltden of the city of London. [Riker's Annals of Newtown.

Out of respect to Col. E. G. Lutwyche, Rev. Edward Lutwyche Parker received his name. Col. Lutwyche was a particular friend of Dr. Jonathan Parker of Litchfield, N. H., whose son Rev. E. L. Parker was b. in Litchfield, July 28, 1785; grad. Dart. College 1807; ord. pastor of the Presbyterian Church in Londonderry, N. H.,—in the section now the town of Derry,—Sept. 12, 1810; d. suddenly after preaching, Sabbath, July 14, 1850. A clergyman of great amiableness and worth of character; author of a History of Londonderry.

38.

JANE LINDALL,[4] (*Timothy*,[3] *Timothy*,[2] *James*,[1]) the only child of Hon. Timothy Lindall[3] who lived to enter the married state; b. in Boston, Aug. 19, 1707; m. in Salem, Sept. 22, 1726, FRANCIS BORLAND of Boston, born there, Dec. 28, 1691, son of John and Sarah (Neil) Borland of Boston.*

* John Borland d. in Boston, March 30, 1727, a. 68. Mrs. Sarah Borland, his wife, d. Nov. 19, 1727, a. 63. "A. D., 1683, Oct. 23, John Borland, merchant in Boston, married a discreet and virtuous woman, Sarah Neil, born in the same town, by whom he hath had several children, but only one now living, a son named Francis, who was born Dec. 28, 1691, a hopeful child." Sarah Neil, or Neale, was a dau. of Andrew Neale, innholder, of Boston. [Suff. Deeds, 28 : 129.] John Bor-

He was an eminent merchant of Boston, and died Sept. 17, 1763, æ. 72. Mrs. Jane Borland died in Boston, June 22, 1749, æ. 42.

Their children were—

55. John (Borland), b. Sept. 5, 1728; m. Feb. 20, 1749, Anna Vassall of Charlestown. He inherited all the real estate in Boston of his grandfather, Hon. Timothy Lindall[3]; also his "Iron Oar" in Raynham. He resided in Cambridge. We find on record the names of the following children. Perhaps there were others.
    56. *Phebe* (Borland), b. Oct. 27, 1751; probably d. young.
    57. *John Lindall* (Borland), b. Aug. 18, 1754; H. C. 1772; chose the profession of arms; was a loyalist and refugee; and at the time of his death in England, Nov. 16, 1825, was a "lieutenant-colonel of his majesty's forces."
    58. *Francis Lindall* (Borland), b. ————; H. C. 1774; chose the profession of medicine; was a physician in Portsmouth, N. H., a few years; and died at Somerset, in the County of Bristol, Mass., 1826.

    Leonard Vassall (Borland) was perhaps of this family.
59. Francis Lindall (Borland), b. May 2, 1741. His grandfather, Lindall, bequeathed to him, 1760, one thousand Spanish milled dollars. We have no further knowledge of him.
60. Jane (Borland), b. April 24, 1732; m. Sept. 4, 1750, John Still Winthrop,[5] b. in New London, Ct., Jan. 15, 1720, son of John Winthrop[4] of that place.* He grad. at Yale College, in 1737; resided at New London; where he died, June 6, 1776. Mrs. Jane (Borland) Winthrop, his wife, died before her father, April 5, 1760. After her death, Mr. Winthrop married Elizabeth (Sheriff) Hay, dau. of William Sheriff, a British field officer, and widow of Capt. John Hay of the British army. By his second wife, he had, his youngest son, *Robert* (Winthrop), b. in New London, Ct., Sept. 7, 1764; who entered the naval service of Great Britain in 1778, and rose through all the grades of promotion to the rank of Vice-Admiral of the Blue. He was a brave and successful commander, and d. at Dover, Eng., of paralysis, May 10, 1832, æ. 68. The children of John Still and Jane (Borland) Winthrop, all b. in New London, were—
    61. *William* (Winthrop), grad. H. C. 1770; d. 1825.
    62. *John* (Winthrop), grad. H. C. 1770; d. 1780.
    63. *Jane* (Winthrop).

---

land was a member of the Scots' Charitable Society, 1684; and President of same, 1703–1717. He lived in Milk Street, corner of Long Lane, [Federal Street,] which from him was called Borland's Corner.

* Pedigree of John Still Winthrop:—

I. JOHN WINTHROP,[1] b. at Groton, in Suffolk, England, Jan. 12, 1688, son of Adam Winthrop, who was son of Adam Winthrop, of that place. His arrival in New England in 1630, as Governor of Massachusetts, with the Charter, and his subsequent honorable and useful career, are too well known to need a record here. He died in Boston, March 26, 1649, a. 61. His eldest son—

II. John Winthrop,[2] b. in England, Feb. 6, 1606, was the first Governor of Connecticut, after the union of the Colonies of Connecticut and New Haven, under the Charter of Charles II., in 1662. He d. in Boston, April 5, 1676, a. 70. By his wife Elizabeth, he was the father of

III. Wait Still Winthrop,[3] b. in Boston, Feb. 27, 1641–2; Chief Justice of the Superior Court of Judicature of Massachusetts; also Major General; d. in Boston, about 1688. By wife Mary, dau. of William Browne of Salem, (she d. June 14, 1690), he had—

IV. John Winthrop,[4] b. at New London, Aug. 26, 1681; H. C. 1700; and d. Aug. 1, 1747. He was a Fellow of the Royal Society, and resided for many years in England. He m. Dec. 16, 1707, Ann Dudley, b. Aug. 27, 1684, dau. of Governor Joseph Dudley of Massachusetts. They were the parents of John Still Winthrop,[5] in the text. For an account of the Dudley Family, see Geneal. Reg., Vol. X., pp. 133, 337, etc.

64. *Francis Bayard* (Winthrop); of New York; m. 1, Eliza Marston. 2, Phebe Taylor. Left issue by both wives.
65. *Ann* (Winthrop), b. 1756; m. David Sears, Esq., a wealthy merchant of Boston, and a native of Chatham. She died Oct. 2, 1789, æ. 33. They were the parents of Hon. David Sears, now of Boston.
66. *Joseph* (Winthrop); of Charleston, S. C.; d. 1828; m. ———, and left issue.
67. *Mary* (Winthrop); d. in infancy.
68. †*Thomas Lindall* (Winthrop), b. March 6, 1760; H. C. 1780; inherited the larger part of the property of his great grandfather, Hon. Timothy Lindall[3]; m. July 25, 1786, Elizabeth Bowdoin Temple, b. Oct. 23, 1769; d. 1825; eldest dau. of Sir John Temple, bart., by his wife, Elizabeth Bowdoin, dau. of Hon. James Bowdoin, Governor of Massachusetts two years, 1785 and 1786.*

68.

Hon. Thomas Lindall Winthrop resided in Boston; was a gentleman of large property and of eminent standing; a member of many Historical and Philosophical Societies; held various public offices; was Lieutenant Governor of Massachusetts, from 1826 to 1832; and died full of years and of honors, Feb. 22, 1841, æ. 81. He had fourteen children, viz.—

69. Elizabeth Bowdoin Temple (Winthrop), b. May 16, 1787; m. 1814, Rev. Benjamin Tappan, D. D., (H. C. 1805), ordained, 1811, pastor of the Congregational (Orthodox) Church, in Augusta, Me.; now and for many years past, Secretary of the Maine Missionary Society. He was the son of Rev. David Tappan, D. D., Professor of Divinity in Harvard College, from 1792 to 1803. She d. March 9, 1860, æ. 73. They had seven children, viz.—
    70. Benjamin (Tappan), b. June 26, 1815; m. Sept. 1, 1838, Delia Emmons, dau. of Williams Emmons, Esq., of Hallowell, Me. He has been pastor successively of the Congregational Church in Hampden, Me., and the Winthrop Church in Charlestown, Mass.; and is now pastor of the Congregational Church in Norridgewock, Me.
    71. Elizabeth Temple (Tappan), b. June 11, 1817; m. Oct. 19, 1852, Rev. Edwin B. Webb, then pastor of the Congregational Church in Augusta, Me., now pastor of the Shawmut Congregational Church in Boston. He is a native of Edgecomb, Me.
    72. Jane Winthrop (Tappan), b. June 4, 1819; unm.; resides at Augusta, Me.
    73. Mary Augusta (Tappan), b. Sept. 26, 1821; m. Sept. 19, 1848, Rev. John O. Fiske, pastor of the First Congregational Church in Bath, Me.
    74. Catharine Hurd (Tappan), b. May 2, 1824; unm.; d. June 17, 1848.
    75. Thomas Lindall Winthrop (Tappan), b. Feb. 19, 1826; m. Aug. 15, 1855, Pauline, dau. of Hon. George F. Patten of Bath, Me. They reside in Philadelphia, Pa.
    76. Anna Winthrop (Tappan), b. Feb. 20, 1828; unm.; resides at Augusta, Me.

---

* Sir John Temple was the first Consul-General from Great Britain to the United States after the peace of 1783. He was a native Bostonian; having been born on Noddle's Island, (now East Boston,) at the time when his father, Capt. Robert Temple, was its tenant. Capt. Robert Temple was of a distinguished family in England, and arrived in America in 1719. Sir John Temple resided in New York, and died Nov. 17, 1798. Lady Temple died, Oct. 25, 1809, a. 59.

77. *Sarah Bowdoin (Winthrop), b. June 3, 1788; m. George Sullivan, son of James Sullivan, Governor of Massachusetts, 1807 and 1808. Their son
78. *George* (Sullivan), b. 1809; m. Frances Hamilton, grand dau. of Alexander Hamilton.
79. Thomas Lindall (Winthrop), b. July 23, 1789; H. C. 1807; d. Jan. 12, 1812, without issue.
80. Augusta Temple (Winthrop), b. Nov. 3, 1791; d. Sept. 18, 1792.
81. Augusta Temple (Winthrop), b. April 23, 1793; m. Dr. John Smyth Rogers, Professor of Chemistry and Mineralogy, in Trinity College. She d. Dec. 7, 1828. He d. 1851.
82. *James Bowdoin (Winthrop), b. July 23, 1794; grad. Bowdoin College, 1814; d. March 6, 1833, without issue.
83. *John Temple (Winthrop), b. May 14, 1796; H. C. 1815; d. May 5, 1843, without issue.
84. Francis William (Winthrop), b. Dec. 1, 1797; d. June 23, 1798.
85. Francis William (Winthrop), b. May 31, 1799; H. C. 1817; d. March 7, 1819.
86. Jane (Winthrop), b. March 15, 1801; d. Feb. 22, 1819.
87. Anne (Winthrop), b. April 14, 1803; m. Oct. 17, 1843, Dr. John Collins Warren, H. C. 1797; the distinguished and very able Professor of Anatomy and Surgery, in Harvard University; President of the Massachusetts Medical Society, and member of many learned Societies in our own and in other lands. She was his second wife; and died Dec. 16, 1850, without issue. His first wife, to whom he was married, Nov. 17, 1803, was Susan Powell Mason, dau. of Hon. Jonathan Mason of Boston. Dr. Warren died, very highly respected, May 4, 1856, æ. 78.
88. George Edward (Winthrop), b. June 15, 1805; H. C. 1825.
89. Grenville Temple (Winthrop), b. March 23, 1807; grad. Bowdoin College, 1827; m. Frances M. Heard. He d. Sept. 14, 1852.
90. Robert Charles (Winthrop), b. May 12, 1809; H. C. 1828; received the Honorary degree of LL. D., at Bowd. College, 1849, at Kenyon College, 1851, and at Harvard, 1855; President of the Massachusetts Historical Society; sometime Speaker of the House of Representatives of Massachusetts; also Speaker of the House of Representatives of the United States, and member of the United States Senate. He m. 1, Eliza Cabot Blanchard. 2, Laura Derby Welles.

---

* Of the above children of Hon. Thomas Lindall Winthrop, *Sarah*, *James*, and *John*, assumed the name of Bowdoin, agreeably to some provisions in the wills of their mother's uncle, James Bowdoin, (who d. Oct. 11, 1811), and of Sarah, his wife. For the Bowdoin Family, see Geneal. Reg., Vol. X., p. 78.

THE CURWEN FAMILY.



SI JE N'ESTOY.

The Curwen family have written the name differently, at different times. Capt. George, the first of the name in this country, wrote it *Corwin*, *Corwine*, and *Curwin*, but used the arms of the Curwens of Workington Hall, Cumberland, Eng. His son John,[2] wrote *Corwin* for the most part, but sometimes *Curwin*. Hon. Jonathan,[2] invariably wrote *Corwin*; while his son, Rev. George,[3] invariably wrote *Curwin*. George,[3] the sheriff, cousin to Rev. George, wrote *Curwen* and *Corwin*. His descendants have continued to write *Corwin*. The descendants of Rev. George,[3] have adhered to the spelling *Curwen*.

For the notices of the Curwen Family which follow, the writer is chiefly indebted to Mr. George A. Ward of New York, and Mr. George R. Curwen of Salem. The notices of the Curwens, in "Curwen's Journal," and the Curwen Pedigree, in the Geneal. Register, Vol. X., p. 304, contain some errors which are here corrected.*

FIRST GENERATION.

1.

Capt. GEORGE CURWEN,[1] was b. in England, Dec. 10, 1610; it is believed, at Workington, in Cumberland. His ancestors were for centuries among the leading families in that county. He came to this country with wife Elizabeth, and dau. Abigail, then an infant, and settled in Salem, in 1638. He erected a house there, in 1642, at the west corner of Essex and North Streets, which remained in possession of the family till 1856, when it was sold to the present occupant. He was of an active, energetic character; an eminent merchant, engaged in the London trade; and may be said to have laid the foundation for the commercial enterprise and prosperity of Salem. He was a rich and influential citizen; was often employed in town affairs; a deputy of the town for several years in the General Court; and commander of a troop of horse in the Indian war.

In 1659, he, with ten others, had a grant of a plantation, ten miles square, forty or fifty miles from Springfield. [Mass. Records, Vol. IV., Part 1., p. 374.

* There was a Samuel Corwin in 1652, as we learn from the Court files, &c. of the County of Essex. He seems to have been of Boston, where he d. Nov. 16, 1698. It is probable that he was the father or grandfather of Mary Corwin, who m. May 9, 1701, Thomas Smith of Boston, afterwards Captain of the fort at Saco. See p. 329, *note*. There are Corwins in New York, who may be descendants from him. They are not descendants of George Curwen.[1]

In 1666, he was appointed one of a Committee of seven to view the fortifications. [Ibid, Vol. IV., Part 2, p. 297.

He was also appointed by the General Court, in 1666, to oversee the building of a Fort at Salem.

In 1670, he was appointed one of a Committee of six to revise the laws of the Colony. [Ibid, Vol. IV., Part 2, p. 453.

Many other trusts, to which he was appointed, might be specified from the early records. These are sufficient to indicate the honorable position which he held in the community.

He was twice married. His first wife, m. in England, was ELIZABETH (HERBERT) WHITE, of Northampton, Eng., widow of John White. She was probably the dau. of Gregory Herbert and Jane Dalton, who were married at St. Giles's Church, Northampton, Sept. 27, 1607. She was b. May 1, 1611, and d. at Salem, Sept. 15, 1668. His second wife, to whom he was married, Sept. 22, 1669, was ELIZABETH (WINSLOW) BROOK, widow of Robert Brook, and youngest child of Edward Winslow, Governor of Plymouth Colony, by his wife Susanna, who had been the widow of William White, one of the passengers in the Mayflower. She d. after 1694.*

Capt. George Curwen d. in Salem, Jan. 3, 1684–5, a. 74. His estate was very large; there were no debts; and the Inventory was £5.964, 19*s.* 7*d.*; comprising, besides the homestead, four dwelling-houses, four warehouses, and two wharves in Salem; three farms in the vicinity, containing fifteen hundred acres; a warehouse, and wharf in Boston; four ketches, valued at £1050; merchandise, £2232; and 621 ounces of silver plate. His children were—

2. Abigail,[2] b. Aug. 1, 1637; m. 1, Aug. 28, 1663, Eleazar Hathorne. 2, Hon. James Russell.
3. †John,[2] b. July 25, 1638; m. Margaret Winthrop.
4. †Jonathan,[2] b. Nov. 14, 1640; m. Elizabeth (Sheafe) Gibbs.
5. Hannah,[2] b. 1642; m. Major William Brown, Jr., of Salem, Dec. 29, 1664.

By second wife—

6. Penelope,[2] b. Aug. 9, 1670; m. Hon. Josiah Walcott of Salem, Feb. 19, 1684–5. She d. Dec. 28, 1690, a. 20.
7. Susanna,[2] b. Dec. 10, 1672; m. Edward Lyde of Boston, Nov. 29, 1694. She d. before Dec. 1, 1701.
8. George,[2] b. 1674; d. before 1684.

---

* Mr. Russell in his "Guide to Plymouth," 1st edit. p. 239, says that Capt. Curwen's second wife was the widow of *John* Brooke. This must be an error. For among the original documents pertaining to the settlement of Capt. Curwen's estate is—"A List of severall things Inventoried w^th^ the estate of Cap^t^. Geo. Corwine, w^ch^ in right belong to Elizabeth his relict widdow; being either received before, or given to her after, marriage."

In this "List," occurs the following:

"To a Large Tankard, plate, y^t^ was *my form^r^ Husbands, Mr. Rob^t^ Brookes*, w^th^ o^r^ armes.

"To a plate Sug^r^ Box, given me per Gov^r^. Winslow.

"To a porringer d^to^ sent Jn^o^. Brook per ditto.

"To a small hand silver Candlestick given ditto Brook per M^r^. Herbert Pelham.

"To 12 Silver Spoones: 6: of y^m^ Gilt & knub^d^.

"To 1 ditto given per y^e^ L^rd^ Mayor.

"Y^e^ above 12 Given per M^r^. Jn^o^. Brook, *uncle to R.*"

The list of which the above is an extract, is signed by "Eliz. Corwin."

She had a *son* John Brook, mentioned in the will of her brother Josiah Winslow, 1675.

SECOND GENERATION.

3.

Capt. JOHN CURWEN,[2] son of the preceding; b. in Salem, July 25, 1638; m. May, 1665, MARGARET WINTHROP,[3] third dau. of John Winthrop, Junior, Governor of Connecticut. Her mother was the only child of the famous Hugh Peters, pastor of the Church in Salem, 1636–1641, who was executed in London, Oct. 16, 1660, as a regicide.*

He was a merchant in Salem; freeman, May 3, 1665; and was a deputy from that town to the General Court. He d. July 12, 1683. His wife d. Sept. 28, 1697. Their children were—

9. †George,[3] b. Feb. 26, 1665–6; m. 1, Susanna Gedney. 2, Lydia Gedney.
10. Elizabeth,[3] b. April 28, 1668.
11. Lucy,[3] b. May 11, 1670.
12. Hannah,[3] b. Feb. 14, 1671–2.
13. Samuel,[3] b. Aug. 12, 1674.

4.

Hon. JONATHAN CURWEN,[2] brother of the preceding; b. in Salem, Nov. 14, 1640; m. March 20, 1675–6, ELIZABETH (SHEAFE) GIBBS, widow of Robert Gibbs, (who was a son of Sir Henry Gibbs,) and dau. of Jacob and Margaret (Webb) Sheafe of Boston. Margaret, b. 1625, d. 1693, was the only child of Henry Webb of Boston, of whom notice is taken in the Memoir of the Webb Family, in a subsequent part of this volume.

He was an eminent man in his time; a member of the First Church in Salem; freeman, May 31, 1671; deputy from Salem to the General Court, 1684 and 1689; was named in the New Charter as one of the Province Council, and continued to be a member of that honorable body from 1692 to 1702; was one of the Judges of the Special Court of Oyer and Terminer at the trial and condemnation of the supposed witches; Judge of the Common Pleas for Essex, from 1692 to 1708; Judge of Probate from 1698 to 1702; and Judge of the Superior Court of Judicature from 1708 to 1715, when he resigned the office in consequence of ill health.

He d. July 9, 1718, and was buried in the family tomb in the Broad Street Burying Ground, Salem. His wife Elizabeth, who was an original member of the Old South Church in Boston, d. Aug. 29, 1718.

Their children were—

14. Elizabeth,[3] b. May 5, 1678; m. JAMES LINDALL, [LINDALL 14].
15. Margaret,[3] b. April 15, 1679; d. Nov. 5, 1679.
16. Sarah,[3] b. Aug. 12, 1680; d. Dec. 19, 1689.
17. Jonathan,[3] b. Oct. 2, 1681; d. Aug. 12, 1682.
18. †George,[3] b. May 21, 1683; m. Mehitable Parkman.
19. John,[3] b. July 9, 1684; d. Sept. 10, 1684.
20. Margaret,[3] b. Nov. 30, 1685; d. Feb. 23, 1686.
21. Anna,[3] b. Aug. 1, 1687; unm.; d. March 20, 1705–6.
22. Jonathan,[3] b. Sept. 15, 1689; d. Dec. 25, 1689.
23. Harbert,[3] b. Dec. 15, 1690; d. Feb. 10, 1691.

* Mr. Felt, in his Memoir of Hugh Peters, has proved that though a stanch republican, Peters had nothing to do with the death of the king, and that he was condemned on false evidence. [Geneal. Reg., Vol. V., pp. 427–432.

THIRD GENERATION.

9.

Capt. GEORGE CURWEN,[3] (*John*,[2] *George*,[1]) eldest son of Capt. John[2] and Margaret Curwen; b. in Salem, Feb. 26, 1665–6; m. 1, SUSANNA GEDNEY. 2, LYDIA GEDNEY. They were daus. of Hon. Bartholomew Gedney of the Province Council. Lydia survived her husband.

He was Captain in the disastrous Expedition to Canada, in 1690. Soon after, he was appointed Sheriff of Essex County, and performed the duty of executing the persons condemned for witchcraft, in 1692. For so doing, he was harassed by the friends of the sufferers, till his death, which occurred, April 12, 1696.

He had an only son—

24. †Bartholomew,[4] b. June 21, 1693; m. Esther Burt.

18.

Rev. GEORGE CURWEN,[3] (*Jonathan*,[2] *George*,[1]) son of Hon. Jonathan[2] and Elizabeth Curwen; b. May 21, 1683; m. July 27, 1711, MEHITABLE PARKMAN, dau. of Deliverance Parkman, Esq., by his second wife Mehitable, dau. of Hon. John Waite, Speaker of the House of Representatives of Massachusetts. She d. Nov. 13, 1718.

He grad. H. C. 1701; was ordained pastor (and colleague with Rev. Nicholas Noyes,) of the First Church in Salem, 1714; d. Nov. 23, 1717.

He is thus noticed in the records of the First Church:

"Died in Salem, Nov. 23, 1717, the Rev. George Curwin, in the thirty-fifth year of his age, and the fourth of his ordained ministry. He was highly esteemed in his life, and very deservedly lamented at his death; having been very eminent for his early improvement in learning and piety, his singular abilities and great labors, his remarkable zeal and faithfulness. He was a great benefactor to our poor."

His children were—

25. Jonathan,[4] b. May 6, 1713; d. Nov. 6, 1718.
26. Samuel,[4] b. Dec. 17, 1715; m. May, 1750, Abigail Russell, b. Jan. 13, 1725, dau. of Hon. Daniel Russell of Charlestown. She d. March 31, 1793. He grad. H. C. 1735; was educated for the ministry, but left that profession to become a merchant; was a Captain in the Expedition to Louisburg, 1745; was afterwards Impost Officer for Essex County, and Judge of the Admiralty Court. On the departure of Governor Hutchinson for England, June 1, 1774, he signed the Salem address to that functionary, expressing entire approbation of his public conduct. This imprudent step made him obnoxious to the ardent friends of liberty, and rendered it necessary for him to quit his native land. He arrived in England early in July, 1775, and resided there as an American loyalist during the Revolutionary war. He returned to America and to his native town, in Sept. 1784, and died there, April 9, 1802, a. 86. He was the author of a "Journal and Letters," written during his exile, and comprising remarks on the prominent men and measures of that period. A selection from them were printed in an 8vo. volume at New York, in 1842, edited by his relative, Mr. George Atkinson Ward. The originals fill eighteen volumes, all bound in parchment. He had no children. Notwithstanding his departure for England at the commencement of the Revolutionary struggle, it would be great injustice to brand him as a

"tory," and a supporter of arbitrary power. He was a man of moderate principles; a "conservative"; and condemned the high-toned measures which were pursued on both sides. He ardently loved his country, and honestly thought that those who were aiming at independence were involving her in a fruitless struggle, and in unspeakable calamities.

27. †George,[4] b. Dec. 4, 1717; m. Sarah Pickman.

FOURTH GENERATION.

24.

BARTHOLOMEW CORWIN,[4] (*George*,[3] *John*,[2] *George*,[1]) only son of Sheriff George Corwin; b. in Salem, June 21, 1693; m. ESTHER BURT, dau. of John Burt.

He removed to Amwell, Hunterdon County, N. J., and d. May 9, 1747.

His children were—

28. George,[5] b. July 12, 1718; m. ———. He d. in 1780. After his death, his family removed to Kentucky. He is probably the ancestor of Hon. Thomas Corwin, some time Governor of Ohio, and Representative from that State in Congress; United States Senator from that State from 1845 to 1850; Secretary of the Treasury under President Fillmore, from 1850 to 1853. The children of George Corwin[5] were—
    29. *Esther*,[6] b. Oct. 31, 1742.
    30. *John*,[6] b. Sept. 24, 1744.
    31. *Margaret*,[6] b. Nov. 28, 1746.
    32. *Richard*,[6] b. Dec. 16, 1748.
    33. *Alice*,[6] b. Jan. 18, 1752.
    34. *Ruth*,[6] b. July 23, 1754.
35. Richard,[5] b. March 26, 1720; d. in infancy.
36. John,[5] b. Feb. 26, 1722; m. ———. Had—
    37. *John*,[6] b. May 23, 1755.
38. Joseph,[5] b. Nov. 24, 1724; m. ———. Removed to Canada, near the close of the Revolutionary war. Children—
    39. *Naomi*,[6] b. April 16, 1752.
    40. *Kezia*,[6] b. March 1, 1754.
41. William,[5] b. ———; d. Jan. 26, 1726.
42. Samuel,[5] b. March 10, 1728; m. ———; d. 1776. Children—
    43. *Rachel*,[6] b. Feb. 27, 1752.
    44. *Lydia*,[6] b. Nov. 24, 1753.

    He seems also to have had a son
    45. *Samuel*,[6] who was of Amwell, N. J., in 1822, and who then stated to Mr. George A. Ward, that
    46. John Corwin,[7] a great grandson of Bartholomew, was at that time living in Baltimore.

This record is of necessity very imperfect.

27.

Capt. GEORGE CURWEN,[4] (*George*,[3] *Jonathan*,[2] *George*,[1]) son of Rev. George Curwin[3]; b. in Salem, Dec. 4, 1717; m. March 18, 1738, SARAH PICKMAN, dau. of Benjamin and Abigail (Lindall) Pickman. He grad. H. C. 1735; was engaged with success in commercial pursuits, until interrupted by the hostilities with France. He was commissary in the Expedition to Louisburg, in 1745; Captain; and d. at St. Eustatia, in the West Indies, while engaged in some commercial enterprise, June 7, 1746, æ. 29. His widow Sarah d. Jan. 3, 1810, a. 91.

Their children were—

47. George,[5] b. June 4, 1739; unm.; engaged in commerce; drowned on a voyage to the West Indies, April 2, 1762, æ. 23.
48. Mehitable,[5] b Jan. 23, 1741; m. Nov. 8, 1764, Richard Ward, Esq., of Salem, who was b. April 5, 1741. He, with his father, Joshua Ward, Esq., ardently

espoused the popular cause in the Revolution, and opposed the arbitrary measures of Parliament. He was a member of the "Committee of Safety and Protection" during the entire period of the Revolutionary struggle. He, as a subaltern officer in Colonel Pickering's Regiment, marched on the Lexington Alarm, and likewise on the day of the battle of Bunker Hill; though on both occasions they were not in season to participate in the conflict. In June, 1776, he was commissioned as captain of a company in a regiment commanded by Col. Timothy Pickering, from Essex County. Family affairs compelled his retirement from the military service, in 1777. He was for a long time at the head of the town government, and a member of the State Legislature. He d. Nov. 4, 1824, æ. 84. His wife Mehitable d. April 14, 1813, a. 72.*

49. Sarah,[5] b. Jan. 1742; bap. Jan. 23, 1742; unm.; d. Feb. 26, 1773, a. 31.

Here the name of CURWEN would have been extinct; but by an act of the Legislature of Massachusetts, in 1802—at the request of Hon. Samuel Curwen[4] [26], who made him his heir, Samuel Curwen Ward, son of Samuel Curwen Ward, and of Jane (Ropes) Ward, his wife, and grandson of Richard and Mehitable[5] (Curwen) Ward, above named, (see page 331) was allowed to take the name of

50. SAMUEL CURWEN.[7] He was b. in Salem, Nov. 26, 1795; and d. near Bellona Arsenal, Va., July 3, 1831. He m. March 22, 1818, PRISCILLA BARR, dau. of James and Eunice (Carlton) Barr; who was b. in Salem, March 31, 1788. They had three sons, viz.—

51. James Barr[8] (Curwen), b. in Salem, Dec. 20, 1818; m. Feb. 3, 1848, Rebecca Hovey Endicott, dau. of Samuel and Caroline (Collins) Endicott. Children—
    - 52. *Samuel Endicott*[9] (Curwen), b. Nov. 8, 1848, d. July 6, 1849.
    - 53. *Caroline Endicott*[9] (Curwen), b. Jan. 7, 1852.
    - 54. *James Endicott*[9] (Curwen), b. Jan. 14, 1856; d. March 19, 1857.
    - 55. *George Endicott*[9] (Curwen), b. March 8, 1861.

56. Samuel Ropes[8] (Curwen), b. in Salem, Dec. 28, 1820; m. May 15, 1846, his cousin, Mary Smith Holman, dau. of Jonathan and Betsey (Barr) Holman. Children—
    - 57. *Henry*[9] (Curwen), b. Sept. 9, 1847.
    - 58. *Samuel Holman*[9] (Curwen), b. Aug 5, 1849.
    - 59. *Caroline Rea*[9] (Curwen), b. Sept. 15, 1851; d. Jan. 6, 1852.
    - 60. *Charles Frederick*[9] (Curwen), b. July 18, 1853.
    - 61. *Betsey Holman*[9] (Curwen), b. June 2, 1856.

62. George Rea[8] (Curwen), b. in Salem, July 4, 1823; not married.

---

* Their dau. *Sarah*, m. James Cushing, son of Rev. James Cushing, pastor of the North Church in Haverhill, (united with Plaistow, N. H.,) from 1730 to 1764, who was son of Rev. Caleb Cushing, pastor of Salisbury, 54 years, 1698 to 1752. James Cushing, her husband, d. at Alexandria, Va., Sept. 1796, a. 31. Their dau. Mehitable Cushing became the wife of her cousin, George Atkinson Ward, of New York City, editor of Curwen's "Letters and Journal."

Mrs. Sarah (Ward) Cushing, having at the age of twenty-seven become a widow, combed back her hair, put on a cap with a thick border, and a black ribbon round her head, together with a white collar, and a simple black dress. This style of apparel she never changed until her death, which occurred at the residence of her son-in-law, George Atkinson Ward, Esq., New Brighton, Staten Island, New York, June 9, 1862, at the advanced age of ninety-three years. She was a very dignified lady of the Old School; very particular in observing the rules of etiquette; a great reader; very agreeable in manners and disposition; fond of society, and never allowing her faculties to rust out. She was the last owner of the Old Curwen House, until it passed from the possession of the descendants of Capt. GEORGE CURWEN,[1] in 1856.

THE MARSHALL FAMILY OF BRAINTREE.

PRELIMINARY CONSIDERATIONS.

In the first generation of New England people were many families of the name of Marshall. We find a Christopher Marshall of Boston, in 1634, who went with Rev. John Wheelwright to Exeter, in 1637; Edmund of Salem, 1636, who removed, says Savage, either to Ipswich or Newbury, though we think he went to New London with Rev. Richard Blinman, in 1648, (see p. 221); Edward of Warwick, R. I., 1658; Francis of Boston, who was a master-mariner, and came in the Hopewell from London, 1635, a. 30; James of Windsor, Ct., 1640; John of Duxbury, about 1650, whose wife was Mary, dau. of Rev. Ralph Partridge; John of Providence, R. I., 1639; John of Boston, who also came in the Hopewell from London, 1635, a. 14, and lived till 1715; John, a transient person, a mariner from Barnstaple, in Devon, Eng., who died in Boston, 1662; John of Billerica, 1658; John of Greenwich, Ct., 1672; Robert of Salem, 1637, who perhaps removed to Boston; Samuel of Windsor, Ct., the part afterwards Simsbury, 1637; Thomas of Dorchester, 1634, who probably removed to Windsor; Thomas of Boston, 1634, of whom more anon; Thomas of Boston, tailor, 1643, who d. Jan. 1708, a. 100; Thomas of Reading, who came in the James from London, 1635, a. 22; Thomas of Salem, 1657; Thomas of Middletown, Ct., 1669; Thomas of Andover; William of Salem, 1638; William of Charlestown, 1666.

Thomas Marshall,[1] one of those here enumerated, resided in Boston, and was a man of much respectability. He was admitted freeman, March 4, 1634–5. His name very often occurs on the early town and probate records. He "was chosen by generall consent," Jan. 23, 1635–6, "for y^e^ keeping of a Ferry from y^e^ Mylne [Windmill] Point vnto Charlestowne, and to Wynnyseemitt," now Chelsea. He was one of the party of Rev. John Wheelwright, in 1637; and for signing, with others, a petition in his favor, was, by order of Court, disfranchised, and required to surrender his arms. Nevertheless, he continued to enjoy, in a high degree, the confidence of his fellow-citizens; was often chosen to offices of trust, and often employed in taking inventories of deceased persons. He was a deacon of the First Church; and was Selectman of Boston, from 1648 to 1657, ten years. He represented the town in the General Court, and died about 1665.

His estate lay at what is now the S. E. angle of Hanover and Blackstone Streets. Blackstone Street now occupies the place where formerly ran the Mill Creek, which was filled up and built upon about 1825. Marshall's Lane, now Marshall Street, passes, I think, directly over his land; and from him, undoubtedly, it derived its name. His land

measured 44 feet on Hanover Street, and 74 feet on the Mill Creek. The "Water-mill," or Tide-mill, was near his house. His garden extended apparently to Union Street.

He brought from England, two sons, by a first wife—Thomas and Samuel, and two daus., Sarah and Frances; of whom Sarah m. James Penniman, and Frances m. July 16, 1652, Joseph Howe.

Samuel, one of the sons, settled in Windsor, Ct.; was a Captain in the "Great Swamp Fight," Dec. 19, 1675; and was there killed, with many of his men.

Eliakim, son of Thomas Marshall,[1] by a second wife, Alice, b. March 1, 1637, removed to Stratford, Ct.; returned to Boston; was of Capt. Lothrop's Company, in "Philip's war," and was killed at Bloody Brook, Sept. 18, 1675.

Alice, wife of Deacon Thomas Marshall, d. May 20, 1664.

JOHN MARSHALL,[1] who is also enumerated on p. 345, came in the Hopewell from London, 1635, a. 14, and was "allowed to inhabit" Boston, Feb. 24, 1639–40. His wife was SARAH ———. He lived in Milk Street, which we suppose is meant by "the lane leading from the Main Street towards Fort Hill." He appears to have lived to a great age. His will as recorded, Suff. Prob. 19 : 77, is dated Nov. 22, 1692, in which he speaks of himself as "arrived unto old age;" yet the will was not proved till March 20, 1715–16. If the probate of the will followed, at no great interval, his death, he must have lived to be at least 95 years of age. His wife Sarah d. Sept. 28, 1689, a. 66.

Their children were—

John,[2] b. Dec. 10, 1645. I find no certain trace of him.

Joseph,[2] b. ———; m. Elizabeth ———, and d. before his father's will was made; he being mentioned in it as deceased. He had one son—

Joseph,[3] b. Dec. 18, 1674; m. Mercy Short, July 29, 1694. She d. 1712. They had—

Mary,[4] b. May 20, 1695.

Joseph,[4] who was a cooper, and settled in the island of Montserrat, where he d. in 1723, leaving Joseph,[5] Benjamin,[5] Sarah,[5] Elizabeth,[5] all under the age of 21.

Sarah,[2] ——; m. ——— Royal, and had a dau. *Sarah*, m. ——— Howell.

Samuel,[2] ———; m. Ruth Rawlins,[3] b. 1655, dau. of Nathaniel[2] and Lydia (Sylvester) Rawlins of Boston, and gr. dau. of Thomas Rawlins,[1] who came in the fleet with Winthrop, 1630. She d. Oct. 16, 1714. He was a cooper in Boston, and deacon of the First Church. He lived to be about 90 years of age. His will, dated Oct. 25, 1739; proved Feb. 22, 1742; recorded, Suff. Prob., 36 : 136, speaks of himself as "being ancient and weak." His children were—

Samuel,[3] b. Oct. 7, 1676; m. Anne Atkins, April 15, 1702. He d. Aug. 6, 1717. Their children were Samuel,[4] Atkins,[4] William,[4] Anne,[4] Katharine,[4] Elisell.[4]

John,[3] b. March 19, 1678; m. May 26, 1699, Sarah Webb, dau. of Joseph Webb of Boston. He d. Aug. 20, 1719.

Thomas,[3] b. Nov. 1, 1681; m. Mary Savage, June 21, 1704.

Ephraim,[3] b. Jan. 3, 1683; m. Elizabeth Buchanan, March 2, 1710–11.

Ruth,[3] b. July 2, 1686; m. 1, John Allen, July 6, 1710. 2, Samuel Russell, Sept. 2, 1718.

Joanna,[3] b. Dec. 24, 1688; d. young. *Manasseh*,[3] b. Jan. 30, 1689.

Joanna,[3] b. June 26, 1693; unm.; living in 1739.

Sarah,[3] b. Oct. 11, 1695; m. 1, Sept. 3, 1713, John Belcher, and had a son, John Belcher, living in 1739. 2, Nov. 17, 1715, Capt. John Bonner, b. in Cambridge, Dec. 6, 1693, son of Capt. John and Mary Bonner of Boston. Capt. John Bonner, the father, was the author of the well known Map of Boston, constructed from accurate surveys made by him, and the basis of all subsequent plans of the town for many years. Capt. John Bonner, the son, lived in 1743, in "a good double dwelling-house

situate in Mackerel Lane, [Kilby Street], near the lower end of Milk Street, late the estate of Deacon Samuel Marshall," his wife's father, who had then lately deceased. He was master of a ship, in the Lisbon trade.

Joseph,[3] b. Oct. 4, 1700.

Hannah,[2] ———; m. ——— Parrott, and had a son, Briant Parrott, a man of note.

Thomas,[2] b. May 11, 1656; m. Dorcas ———; a cooper in Boston. He d. Oct. 8, 1719. His children were—

Thomas,[3] b. Aug. 3, 1689.

John,[3] b. Dec. 27, 1690.

Dorcas,[3] b. May 17, 1694; m. William Pollard, Dec. 25, 1712.

Christopher,[3] b. May 22, 1697; m. Elizabeth Wheeler, Nov. 29, 1716; had Christopher,[4] b. Nov. 19, 1728.

Antipas,[3] b. May 3, 1699; m. Rebecca Kilby, Nov. 5, 1719.

Hannah,[3] b. Sept. 5, 1701.

Joseph,[3] b. June 19, 1703; d. young.

Benjamin,[2] b. Feb. 15, 1660; m. Rebecca ———; lived in Boston. Their children were—

Benjamin,[3] b. Oct. 20, 1684; m. Sarah Hall, Sept. 26, 1706.

Mary,[3] b. Nov. 17, 1685.

Rebecca,[3] b. Jan. 15, 1686–7; m. Edward Ayers, April 26, 1716.

Christopher,[3] b. Sept. 9, 1688.

Christopher,[2] b. Aug. 18, 1664.

Col. Thomas Marshall had command of the Tenth Massachusetts Regiment of Continental troops, from 1777 to 1780. Capt. Christopher Marshall had a company in the same regiment. [Mass. Archives.] It is probable that they were of this family. It is also probable that most of the Boston Marshalls have been of this family; though there were some descendants from Robert and Francis.

The Family of MARSHALLS, to which we shall now confine ourselves, is not at all related, so far as we are aware, to any of the Marshalls of whom we have yet spoken. The preceding details have been given, because they were obtained in the fruitless attempt to discover a connection between the Marshalls of whom we have spoken, and the Marshalls of whom it remains to speak; and because, having been obtained, the compiler thought it proper to print them, in the hope that they might be serviceable to others. They will at least demonstrate that many other families have borne the name of Marshall, besides that which will now be brought to the notice of the reader.

The designation — "MARSHALL FAMILY OF BRAINTREE" — has been adopted as perhaps the only one which would distinguish it from all others. It does not indeed characterize the first American ancestor of this family, who was a resident of Boston. But the term—"Marshall Family of Boston" or "Family of John Marshall,"—would not distinguish it from the very numerous and respectable family of which we have already given an account. The term "Marshall Family of Braintree," refers, of course, to the fact that John Marshall, mason, the son of the original emigrant and husband of Mary Sheffield,—who happens to be that one of the compiler's Marshall ancestors, of whom the fullest information has descended to us—was a resident in that ancient town; and we seem compelled to make this fact the point of distinction from other families of the name.

The compiler is obliged to retract the supposition made in the Vinton Memorial, p. 343, *note*, as to the parentage of John Marshall, the husband of Ruth, and father of John of Braintree.

FIRST GENERATION.

1.

JOHN MARSHALL,[1] the progenitor of the family of which I am now to speak, was a native of Scotland. The proof of this is found in the following statement:

"James, y^e^ sonne of John Marshall a Scotishmā and of Ruth his wife borne 29 Sep^t^. 59," i. e. 1659. [Boston Records.

He is here called a "Scotishman," to distinguish him from the other John Marshall, then resident in Boston, who came from England.*

There is a tradition in the family, that it is of Scottish descent.

He was probably the freeman of May 31, 1671. He was a mason, or "bricklayer," and his wife's name was Ruth. The time of his arrival in this country has not been ascertained. The first notice of him, which, after long research, has been discovered, is the record already quoted, 1659.

He purchased a lot of land, 1668, on which he probably erected a house. Aug. 3, 1668, James Hawkins of Boston, bricklayer, and Mary, his wife, for £30 sterling, sell to John Marshall of Boston, bricklayer, a parcel of land in Boston, 87 feet in length, and 31 feet in breadth. This land fronted southeasterly on Sudbury Lane, [now Sudbury Street]; was bounded on the rear, or northwest end, on the orchard of James Hawkins, the grantor; on the northeast upon the garden of said James Hawkins, and on the southwest also on said James Hawkins's land. This parcel of land was afterwards found to be 96 feet in length, with a front of 32½ feet. [Suff. Deeds, 20 : 147, 149.

From James Hawkins, the grantor in this deed, Hawkins Street must have derived its name. It was so called as far back as 1732. We are thus enabled to locate the residence of John Marshall, our ancestor, as being very near the intersection of Hawkins and Sudbury Streets, on the west side of the street last named.‡

He died in the autumn of 1672; his Inventory being dated, Nov. 29, 1672, and his widow Ruth being the same day appointed administratrix of his estate. [Suff. Prob., 7 : 268.] She afterwards married Daniel Fairfield of Boston, who died Dec. 22, 1709, a. about 77.

---

* Lest any should imagine that he was one of the Scottish prisoners sent to America by Cromwell after the battle of Worcester, 1651, I will say, that I have seen a list of the Scottish prisoners, who were sent to Boston, and his name is not among them. He came no doubt as others did, of his own accord.

‡ James Hawkins was an early settler in Boston. He was there as early as 1641; his wife was Mary Mills,[2] dau. of the excellent John Mills[1] of Boston, afterwards of Braintree. See Vinton Memorial, p. 341. Their dau. Susanna, was b. Feb. 12, 1645–6; which proves that said Mary Mills was born long before 1640, the date assigned in the volume just quoted; doubtless as early as 1625, before the removal of John Mills, her father, to America.

James Hawkins, who is mentioned by John Marshall,[2] author of the Diary, as his "uncle," was son of the abovesaid James and Mary (Mills) Hawkins. He was b. March 18, 1653–4; and d. Jan. 6, 1709–10, æ. 56. James Hawkins, the father, died before 1694.

The children of John and Ruth Marshall, all b. in Boston, were—

2. James,[2] b. Sept. 29, 1659; m. Elizabeth ———; lived in Boston; probably d. or moved away, about 1690. Children—
   3. *James*,[3] b. Dec. 2, 1682; m. *Sarah Greenleaf*, Feb. 1, 1704; they lived in Boston, and had—
      4. Elizabeth,[4] b. Dec. 6, 1708.
   5. *John*,[3] b. Jan. 12, 1687–8.
6. Mary,[2] b. Jan. 2, 1661–2; m. John Fairfield of Boston. She was a widow, 1694, the date of the quitclaim deed quoted below.*
7. †John,[2] b. Oct. 2, 1664; m. Mary (Sheffield) Mills, 1690.
8. Thomas,[2] b. Feb. 6, 1666–7; m. Mary ——. He settled in Greenwich, Ct., where we find, as early as 1672, a John Marshall, perhaps a relative. See note below.
9. Samuel,[2] b. July 14, 1669; seems to have d. before 1694.
10. Joseph,[2] b. April 14, 1672; living, and unm. in 1694.

SECOND GENERATION.

7.

JOHN MARSHALL,[2] son of John[1] and Ruth Marshall of Boston; b. there, Oct. 2, 1664; m. in Braintree, May 12, 1690, MARY (SHEFFIELD) MILLS, b. in Braintree, June 26, 1663, dau. of Edmund and Sarah (Beal) Sheffield, and widow of Jonathan Mills, all of Braintree. They were married by Rev. Moses Fisk of that place.‡

---

* By a deed, dated May 2, 1694, John Marshall of Braintree, mason, and Mary, his wife, Joseph Marshall of Boston, cordwainer, and Mary Fairfield, widow of John Fairfield, late of Boston, laborer, deceased, (w^ch said Jn^o. Marshall, Joseph Marshall, and Mary Fairfield, are children of their father, John Marshall, late of Boston, bricklayer, dec^d. intestate), for £24 current money, release to Daniel Fairfield of Boston, laborer, a parcel of land near the Mill-Pond, in Boston, of which their said father died seized and possessed. [It is the estate on Sudbury Street, already mentioned, as bought by him of James Hawkins, in 1668.] Also, all and singular other the estate w^ch their said father, John Marshall, died seized and possesed of . . . . . as it was granted to and settled upon the said Jn^o. Marshall, Joseph Marshall and Mary ffarefield by an act of the Hon^ble County Court for Suffolk, held in Boston, Jany 28, 1672–3. [Suff. Deeds, 20 : 149.

1700–1, Jan. 8. Thomas Marshall, of Greenwich, in the County of Fairfield, Ct., glover, and Mary his wife, execute a similar deed of release to Daniel Fairfield. [Ibid, 20 : 152.

John Marshall [7] of Braintree, writes in his Diary, under date of Dec. 25, 1700 : — "Brother Thomas came to Boston to visit, after being absent 17½ years." Mr. Savage, quoting this statement in his Genealogical Dictionary, adds—"Whence he came for this visit, must be inquired, but can hardly be answered." *We* answer, he came from Greenwich, Ct., at that time his home, and during this visit to Boston executed the deed of release already cited.

‡ The Braintree Records, in recording the marriage of John Marshall, declare him the son of John and Ruth Marshall; which was the fact. But those records, in the same place make his wife to be the daughter of Edmund and *Mary* Sheffield; whereas she was the dau. of Edmund and *Sarah*, and so is her birth recorded.

EDMUND SHEFFIELD,[1] the father of Mary (Sheffield) Mills, in the text, was born in England, about the year 1615; came to New England; was of Roxbury, 1641; settled in Braintree, in 1645, where he resided from that time till his death; freeman, May 29, 1644; m. 1, April 17, 1644, MARY WOODY, dau. of Richard Woody, of Boston and Roxbury, admitted freeman, May 18, 1642; d. 1658. See will of Richard Woody, in Geneal. Reg., Vol. VII., p. 339. Mary, the first wife of Edmund Sheffield, d. March 3, 1661–2. He then m. 2, Sept. 5, 1662, SARAH (BEAL) MARSH, b. 1625, widow of Thomas Marsh of Hingham, and

John Marshall,[2] was, like his father, a "bricklayer," or mason, by trade; he lived in Boston till Sept. 1690; and after that date lived in that part of Braintree which is now Quincy. He was not a man of wealth, but of strict integrity, and deep and earnest piety. He seems to have had more education than was common in those days among the unprofessional classes. He was one of the subscribers for Prince's New England Chronology; but died before that work was issued. He was a man of active habits; was a useful man in society; was constable

---

dau. of John Beal by his wife, Mary,[2] dau. of Edmund Hobart,[1] and sister of Rev. Peter Hobart,[2] all of Hingham. She was married to Thomas Marsh, March 22, 1648–9. Thomas Marsh died a little before April 26, 1659, when his will was proved. See Abstract of his will in Geneal. Reg., Vol. IX., p. 39.

Edmund Sheffield, by his name, reminds us of Edmund Lord Sheffield, one of the Patentees of the Great Charter, granted Nov. 3, 1620, usually called the Plymouth Charter. It is not to be supposed, however, that there was any relationship between parties so unequal in social position. *Our* Edmund Sheffield was by trade a "wheelwright;" and appears to have been a man of great worth of character. He lived in that part of Braintree which is now Quincy; and died Oct. 13, 1705, "aged about 90," say the Braintree Records. His widow Sarah died Nov. 9, 1710, "aged about 84," according to the same authority; but the Diary of John Marshall, her son-in-law, says, "86 or thereabouts."

The children of Edmund Sheffield were—

By first wife; the eldest, John, b. in Roxbury, the others in Braintree—

John,[2] b. March 6, 1644–5.

Edmund,[2] b. Dec. 15, 1646. Was one of Major Samuel Appleton's soldiers in the attack on the Narragansett fort, Dec. 19, 1675.

Ann,[2] b. April 1, 1649; m. Joseph Stocker of Boston, shipwright. They were both living, in 1702.

Isaac,[2] b. March 15, 1651–2.

Mary,[2] b. June 14, 1653; d. Dec. 7, 1660.

Matthew,[2] b. May 26, 1655.

Samuel,[2] b. Nov. 26, 1657.

Sarah,[2] b. June 6, 1660; m. Joseph Parmenter, b. Dec. 20, 1655, son of Dea. Robert and Leah (Sanders) Parmenter. (Leah Sanders was dau. of Martin Sanders,[1] an early settler of Braintree.) Joseph Parmenter was town-clerk of Braintree, from 1699 to 1709.

By second wife, b. in Braintree—

Mary,[2] b. June 26, 1663; m. 2, Jonathan Mills,[3] b. Sept. 9, 1662, son of John[2] and Elizabeth (Shove) Mills, and grandson of John Mills,[1] all of Braintree. Jonathan Mills d. about July, 1688. Their only child, Jonathan, died the same month. For the MILLS Family, see Vinton Memorial, pp. 341–344. Mary Sheffield, m. 2, JOHN MARSHALL,[2] in the text.

Nathaniel,[2] b. Jan. 16, 1665–6.

Deborah,[2] b. June 23, 1667; unm.; d. Jan. 18, 1690–1. [Grave-stone.

Edmund Sheffield had a brother William, who, with wife Mary, was of Braintree, 1660. These two brothers, in 1672, purchased of Joshua Fisher, six hundred acres of land at Chabboquassett; and William, in 1673, began there the settlement of what is now Holliston. He was driven away, two years later, by the Indian hostilities; but returned, and in 1679, petitioned the General Court to be annexed to Medfield. In 1686, he was rated the highest, save two, in Sherborn, of which Holliston was then a part. He died Dec. 6, 1700. He divided his farm of 600 acres among his four sons, William, Joseph, Nathaniel, and Daniel. [Rev. Abner Morse.

There was a William Sheffield at Dover, N. H., 1658 and 1659, who had a son Joseph. It was probably the same.

The wife of the celebrated Hugh Peters of Salem, m. about 1639, was Deliverance Sheffield, a member of the First Church in Boston. She was soon after deprived of reason, and so continued for twenty years or more. I know not whether she was related to this family; but suppose her to have been a sister of Edmund Sheffield. He had also a brother, Amos Sheffield, who d. in Braintree, Dec. 31, 1708, a. upwards of 80.

of Braintree, 1699, 1700, and 1707; surveyor of highways, 1709, 1730; and served on some important committees.

An Elegy, which he wrote, and procured to be printed, to commemorate the virtues of his excellent and beloved wife, after her decease, has descended to the compiler of this volume, and will be inserted in Appendix H. He was also the author of a valuable Diary, from 1697 to 1711, which is still preserved in the Library of the Massachusetts Historical Society. It was formerly in the possession of Rev. Thaddeus Mason Harris, D. D., of Dorchester, who often quoted it by mistake as "Fairfield's Diary." It was presented by Dr. Harris to the Historical Society.

The first husband of Mary (Sheffield) Marshall, was, as already stated, Jonathan Mills.[3] She lived with him, according to the Elegy, two years and one month, which must have been from June, 1686, to July, 1688; and had by him one son, *Jonathan*, b. March 27, 1687, who died at the age of sixteen months. Her husband, Mills, died about July, 1688. These afflictions, as the same document informs us, led her into a more decided and thorough Christian experience, and to a public profession of religion. She lived with her second husband, Marshall, as the same authority informs us, "twenty-eight years, four months, and twenty days." She died October 1, 1718, a. 55. I heard my maternal grandmother speak of her, forty-four years since, as her great-grandmother, and as a woman of devoted piety.

John Marshall did not marry again. He survived his excellent wife fourteen years, and died Oct. 25, 1732, a. 68.

Their children, all b. in Braintree, were—

11. Deborah,[3] b. May 28, 1691; m. Oct. 4, 1715, Ebenezer Heath of Boston. Married by Rev. John Webb of the New North Church.
12. John,[3] b. Sept. 14, 1694; d. Oct. 6, 1702.
13. †Mary,[3] b. Sept. 28, 1697; m. Benjamin Soper.
14. †Josiah,[3] b. Nov. 28, 1700; m. Hannah Hatch.
15. A son, still-born, } twins, b. }
16. Deliverance,[3] } Nov. 18, 1703; } m. in Braintree, Nov. 12, 1724, Thomas Baxter,[4] b. Feb. 25, 1702, son of Samuel[3] and Mary (Beals) Baxter, and grandson of Capt. John,[2] who was son of Gregory Baxter,[1] all of Braintree.
17. Sheffield,[3] b. July 16, 1706; d. Sept. 2, 1708.
18. "Our Hagar dyed April 23, 1710, a. about 20 weeks."* [Diary.

THIRD GENERATION.

13.

MARY MARSHALL,[3] (*John*,[2] *John*,[1]) dau. of John[2] and Mary (Sheffield) Marshall; b. in Braintree, Sept. 28, 1697; m. in Braintree, Benjamin Soper,[3] Sept. 22, 1721.

Benjamin Soper, at the time of his marriage, was of Hull, near Boston. He was a "mariner," and probably a ship-master.

Our knowledge of him is quite limited. Nine days before his marriage, he bought, for £34, current money of New England, of Joseph Benson, and Rebekah his wife, a dwelling-house, in Hull, with the land

*I am not certain that this was their child, but cannot otherwise make out the four daughters, mentioned in the Elegy.

under and adjoining the same, being about four rods in length, and two rods in width. [Suffolk Deeds, 54 : 84.

Previous to 1734, he removed to Boston, where he was living at the date of a quitclaim deed from Rev. Josiah Marshall, his brother-in-law, of which the following is an abstract:

March 7, 1733–4, Josiah Marshall, late of Falmouth, in the County of Barnstable, in the Province of Massachusetts Bay, in New England, Clerk, now residing in the Province of North Carolina, in Consideration of the Especial Love, Goodwill, and Affection, which I have and bear to my Loving Brother-in-law Benjamin Soper* of Boston, as well as to my sister Mary Soper his wife . . . . give, grant, &c., to the said Benjamin Soper . . . . . all my Right, Title, and Interest, in land and Buildings given to me and my sisters by my grandfather, Mr. Edmond Sheffield, late of Braintree, where the said Estate is situate . . . . . by one Deed under his hand and seal some time in or about the year 1704, being that Estate lately improved by my Father, John Marshall, deceased. [Suff. Deeds, 50 : 223.

He was living in 1740, April 19, when Benjamin Soper of Boston, mariner, and Mary his wife, for £150, in Province Bills, [equivalent at that time to 120 Spanish dollars,] sold to Ebenezer Miller of Brantrey, "all our share, interest, claim," &c., to a messuage and five acres of land, in Brantrey, bounded N. W., on the Road leading to the landing-place, N. E. on land of Joseph Bracket, and S. W. on land of Benjamin Ruggles. [Ibid, 59 : 28.

The property now sold had doubtless been the residence of John Marshall,[2] the father of Mrs. Soper, and must have been not far from the tide-water in the present town of Quincy.

Benjamin Soper seems to have died between 1740 and 1750. This is inferred from the fact that we find his children joining, Oct. 20, 1752, in a mortgage to Henry Price of Boston, for £13.6.8, [$44.44] of the dwelling-house and land in Hull, which he bought of Joseph Benson, Sept. 13, 1721. [Ibid, 81 : 136.

---

* The Soper Family.

I. Joseph Soper,[1] of Boston, m. May 6, 1656, Elizabeth Alcock, dau. of Thomas Alcock. Their children were—
  Joseph, b. Jan. 5, 1659–60; d. young.
  Elizabeth, b. March 13, 1663.
  †Joseph, b. March 23, 1665; m. Margaret ——. See below.
  Thomas, b. June 8, 1668.
  Samuel, b. Oct. 8. 1670; m. Mary ——; had *Samuel*, b. Nov. 1, 1709; *Elhanan*, b. Oct. 3, 1711. Samuel Soper, d. Dec. 27, 1713.
  Mary, b. Dec. 1. 1673; d. young.
  Mary, b. May 28, 1676.

II. Joseph Soper,[2] of Boston, son of the preceding, had by wife Margaret—she d. July 3, 1704—
  Hannah, b. April 13, 1692; d. young.
  John, b. Nov. 16, 1693; m. Ruth Prince, in Hull, Oct. 8, 1718, and d. soon after.
  Elizabeth, b. Dec. 18, 1695.
  Benjamin, (probably,) b. about 1697; m. Mary Marshall, in the text.
  Margaret, b. Oct. 14, 1700.
  Mary, b. Feb. 24, 1702.
  Hannah, b. July 1, 1704.

Perhaps there was also in this family, a Sarah, who m. Jonathan Dakin, in Boston, Oct. 3, 1728. See p. 73, of this volume, *note*.

332.

OLIVER SAMPSON,[5] (*Anthony,*[4] *Joshua,*[3] *Caleb,*[2] *Henry,*[1]) son Anthony Sampson[4] of Duxbury; b. 175–; m. SARAH MCLAUTHLIN.

He resided, I suppose, in Kingston, which was probably the native place of his wife. I have very little information about him, except that his children were—

884. Lucy,[6] b. Nov. 17, 1784; m. 1, Calvin Pierce. 2, Spencer Holmes. [HOLMES 258.]
885. Mary,[6] b. ———; m. Capt. Gaius Sampson [658].
886. Otis,[6] b. ———; d. at the age of 17.
887. George,[6] b. ———; d. at the age of 4.
888. Sally,[6] b. ———; m. Capt. Otis Baker of Marshfield. Their son—Capt. *Otis Baker* of Kingston, m. his cousin Mary A. Baker, widow of Parker Baker, and dau. of Spencer and Lucy (Sampson) Holmes, already mentioned.
889. Oliver,[6] b. ———; m. Emeline Washburn of Duxbury. They live in Kingston. The statement, on p. 396, about his marrying Elizabeth Holmes, and living in Winchester, N. H., and in Boston, lacks confirmation, and is probably erroneous.
890. Alden,[6] b. ———; d. at the age of 5.

546.

JONATHAN SAMSON,[5] (*Jonathan,*[4] *Peleg,*[3](?) *Isaac,*[2] *Abraham,*[1]) eldest son of Jonathan[4] and Mary Samson of Ashburnham; b. prob. in Middleborough, May 7, 1759; m. SUSAN RICE of Berlin.

He removed to Ashburnham with his father; lived there many years, and d. there about 1843. He was a Revolutionary pensioner.

His children were—

891. Jonathan,[6] now lives in Ashburnham, and is perhaps 75 years of age. Has a son—
892. *George A.*,[7] also living in Ashburnham, 1863.
893. Abraham,[6] m. Alda ——.
894. Isaac,[6] m. ——. Children—
895. *Isaac A.*,[7] m. Sarah L. —— of Hampton Falls, N. H. She d. at Fitchburg, Feb. 9, 1862, æ. 27.
896. *Catharine E.*,[7] m. Charles Nash in Fitchburg, April 17, 1849.
897. Mary B.,[6] m. a Priest and settled in Canada.
898. Margaret,[6] m. a Trimnall; lived in Ashburnham, and d. there.
899. Dolly,[6] m. 1811 (*published* July 20) Henry Gipson of Fitchburg. She is living, 1863.
900. Sally,[6] m. a Barrett of Mason, N. H.
901. A dau.,[6] m. a Clark from ——— N. H.

550.

OLIVER SAMSON,[5] (*Jonathan,*[4] *Peleg,*[3](?) *Isaac,*[2] *Abraham,*[1]) brother of the preceding; b. Sept. 22, 1766; m. SARAH SAWIN of Westminster.

He came to Ashburnham with his father when quite young; spent his remaining days there; and d. about 1840.

His children were—

902. Oliver,[6] removed from Ashburnham to Jamestown, N. Y., about 1861. His son—
903. *George O.*,[7] of Jamestown, m. Oct. 5, 1859, Elizabeth Lawrence of Lancaster, Mass.
904. Abigail.[6]

5. Nancy.[6]
6. Amos.[6]
907. Almira,[6] m. Antipas Maynard, now a prominent citizen of Ashburnham.
908. Stephen.[6]

551.

EPHRAIM SAMSON,[5] (*Jonathan,*[4] *Peleg,*[3](?) *Isaac,*[2] *Abraham,*[1]) brother of the preceding; b. June 9, 1769; m. —— GATES of Westminster.

He removed from Ashburnham to Crown Point, N. Y., in 1802.

His children were—

909. Amos,[6] b. in Ashburnham about 1792; m. ———. He removed to Crown Point in 1802; to Essex, N. Y., in March, 1819; and died in Stockholm, N. Y., July 15, 1823, leaving an only son—
    910. *Amos J.*,[7] b. at Crown Point, Essex Co., N. Y, April 6, 1815. He grad. Middlebury, Coll., 1837; was licensed to preach 1840; settled as pastor in Swanton, Vt.; continued in the ministry as an exclusive employment till 1849, when failing health compelled him to seek other business. He was Post-Master at Swanton, Vt., from 1850 to 1855; was elected Judge of Probate for the County of Franklin, Vt, in 1856, and still continues in that office, 1863, though preaching occasionally. He now resides in St. Albans, Vt.
911. Jeremiah,[6] is deceased.
912. Ephraim,[6] resides in Essex, N. Y., or did recently.
913. Levi,[6] m. the widow of his brother Amos. Has one son living.
914. Loyal,[6] lives in Lewis, N. Y., has no sons.
915. Abraham,[6] "resides somewhere in the West."
916. Almon,[6] resides at Charlton Depot, Mass.; is Post-Master there.
917. Ivers,[6] is supposed to be living in Ohio.

569.

GEORGE WASHINGTON SAMSON,[5] (*Simeon,*[4] *Peleg,*[3] *Isaac,*[2] *Abraham,*[1]) only surviving son of Capt. Simeon[4] and Deborah (Cushing) Samson; b. in Plymouth, Dec. 27, 1781; m. at Plympton, 1805, HANNAH C. SHAW, b. in Middleborough, Sept. 17, 1782, daughter of John Shaw of the place last named.

At an early age, he followed the example of his father, and betook himself to a sea-faring life. His first voyage was to Charleston, S. C. He was there at the time of the great fire in 1796, which consumed nearly four hundred buildings. So abundant was the flow of rum and molasses, all on fire, into the dock, that it became necessary to remove the shipping out into the stream; the harbor resembling a lake of fire. In 1800, he sailed for England. The vessel was captured by a French cruiser in the English channel, and the crew carried into the port of Brest. From Brest he was taken up through the country under an escort of *gens d'armes;* and being confined in prison every night, he saw the inside of thirteen different prisons! On his arriving at Nantes, the American consul, Peter F. Dubree, procured his release. In 1802 and 1803, he went as mate of the brig Apollo, and visited many of our Southern ports, and of the West India Islands.

After experiencing many of the vicissitudes of a sea-going life, he retired to the farm in Plympton, left to him by his father. In 1812, he removed to Homer, Cortland Co., N. Y., of which town he was an early settler. He was an innkeeper many years; owning and occupying several different hotels within the county. The last was "Samson's Tem-

…age of Homer, where …
…saac M. Samson, and withdr…
…xtensive reputation as a good landlord, enter-
… his good-humored conversation, and even with
… As a specimen of the latter, we will here give
…vitation," which was posted over the watering-trough,
…spring on a neighboring hill. It was often copied by
…le stopping to water his horse:—

"Come, traveller, slake thy parching thirst,
And drive away dull care;
Thou need'st not broach thy little purse,
For I am free as air.

"My source is on the mountain side,
My course is to the sea:
Then drink till thou art satisfied,
Yea, drink! for I am FREE."

During more than twenty years, he has been an active and efficient supporter of the cause of Temperance. Such was the esteem in which he was held by the Temperance community, that the first lodge of Good Templars organized in Homer, was called the Samson Lodge of Good Templars.

His children have been—born in Plympton—

918. Simeon,[6] b. Nov. 15, 1805; never married; lives in New Orleans, where he has kept a news-room many years.
919. †John Shaw,[6] b. Dec. 21, 1806; m. 1, Catharine Schermerhorn. 2, Jane R. Palmer.
920 †George Whitefield,[6] b. Feb. 28, 1808; m. Lucina Gardner.
921. †Deborah C.,[6] } twins, b. } m. Horace Bliss.
922. †Mary E.,[6] } Aug. 14, 1809. } m. Zephaniah Hicks.
923. †Lorenzo Fearing,[6] b. Nov. 27, 1810; m. 1, Julia Ann Perry. 2, Esther W. Warner. 3, Emma E. Hopkins.
924. †Horatio Gates,[6] b. at Kingston, July 7, 1812; m. Adeline E. Howe.

Born at Homer, N. Y.—

925. †Isaac Marshall,[6] b. Feb. 7, 1814; m. Mary Ann Warner.
926. †Maria,[6] b. Oct. 12, 1815; m. Osmond D. Crofoot.
927. †Asenath P.,[6] b. March 31, 1817; m. Ebenezer Deming.
928. †Barclay,[6] b. Feb. 11, 1819; m. Nancy L. Turk.
929. Hannah Shaw,[6] b. Jan. 29, 1821; d. Nov. 2, 1822.
930. Hannah Shaw,[6] b. March 19, 1823; m. Jan. 3, 1843, Daniel Rose, b. at Exeter, Otsego Co., N. Y., Nov. 30, 1814. They now reside at Cortlandville, Cortland Co., N. Y. Children—
    931. *Dewitt* (Rose), b. at Moravia, N. Y., Sept. 13, 1843.
    932. *Mary H.* (Rose), b. at Cortland Village, N. Y., Oct. 9, 1849.
    933. *Henry D.* (Rose), b. at Cortlandville, N. Y., Dec. 25, 1858.

SIXTH GENERATION.

584.

WILLIAM SAMPSON,[6] (*Josiah*,[5] *Cornelius*,[4] *Benjamin*,[3] *Henry*,[1]) son of Josiah Sampson[5] of Barnstable; b. 178–; m. An…

He lived in Cotuit, a village in the south part of Barnstable, …Sept. 27, 1834.

...[7] b. June 3, 1815; d. Nov. 17, 18...

935. James T.,[7] b. March 2, 1817; m. Mary ——.
936. Nancy,[7] b. Aug. 13, 1819; d. Oct. 5, 1848.
937. Rebecca,[7] b. Aug. 30, 1821.
938. William,[7] b. July 27, 1823; m. Augusta ——. He
939. *Charles W.*,[8] b. June 23, 1847; d. Aug.
940. *Charles F.*,[8] b. Aug. 9, 1849.
941. *William F.*,[8] b. March 12, 1852.
942. Freeman H.,[7] b. April 3, 1825; d. in California, June, 1...
943. Benjamin T.,[7] b. March 2, 1827; m. Joanna ——. He
She d. Nov. 29, 1859. Child—
944. *Lucy F.*,[8] b. July 29, 1851.
945. Lucy F.,[7] b. Jan. 20, 1829; d. March 14, 1851.

586.

ISAAC SAMPSON,[6] (*Benjamin*,[5] *Benjamin*,[4] *Benjamin*,[3] *Stephen*,[2] *Henry*,[1]) son of Benjamin[5] and Priscilla (Churchill) Sampson of Kingston; b. there, Dec. 1789; m. Jan. 1, 1822, ELIZABETH SHERMAN, b. June 19, 1795, dau. of William and Elizabeth (Drew) Sherman of Plymouth.

They lived in Plymouth, where he kept a store of dry goods, and d. May 7, 1833, a. 43. His widow Elizabeth still survives, 1863, and resides with her son George in Roxbury.

The children of Isaac and Elizabeth Sampson were—

946. Elizabeth,[7] b. Jan. 15, 1824; m. June 4, 1848, John Kneeland, a native of Plymouth, but at the time of his marriage a teacher in Dorchester. She d. in Roxbury, without issue, Dec. 19, 1857.
947. George,[7] b. May 28, 1825; m. June 19, 1855, Rebecca Francis Hovey, b. June 21, 1827, dau. of Henry A. Hovey of Boston. He is a partner in the firm of Adams, Sampson & Co., of Boston, compilers and publishers of the New England Business Directory, New York State Business Directory, Massachusetts Register, Boston Directory, Providence Directory, Albany Directory; and Directories for ten or twelve other cities. No children.
948. Isaac,[7] b. April 4, 1830; d. Dec. 11, 1833.

590.

BENJAMIN SAMPSON,[6] (*Croade*,[5] *Benjamin*,[4] *Benjamin*,[3] *Stephen*,[2] *Henry*,[1]) eldest son of Croade[5] and Bethany Sampson of Kingston; b. there, April 24, 1797; m. 1823, SALLY BRADFORD,[7] b. July 8, 1805, dau. of Lewis[6] and Priscilla (Tupper) Bradford of Kingston. See Genealogy of BRADFORD Family in Geneal. Reg., Vol. IV., p. 242.

They resided in Kingston. Their children were—

949. Catharine Bradford,[7] b. Sept. 30, 1824.
950. Charles Lewis,[7] b. May 4, 1826.
951. Martin Henry,[7] b. Oct. 28, 1827.
952. George,[7] b. July 25, 1829.
William Wallace,[7] b. Feb. 21, 1831; d. April 2, 1838.
Walter Scott,[7] b. Feb. 21, 1833. He was Captain of Co. K, in the Sixth Regiment of Massachusetts Volunteers, and was in the fight with the mob in the streets of Baltimore, April 19, 1861. This regiment was the first to reach Washington, armed, upon the call of the President at the breaking out of the Great Rebellion. He was afterwards Captain of Co. A, in the Twenty-second Regiment.
...[7] b. Jan. 3, 1835; d. April 10, 1838.

feeding pigs and poultry; a desire to see the world; and, last but not least, patriotism. She sympathized strongly with the struggle for liberty, and had with deep emotion listened, from a hill near her residence, to the boom of cannon on the day of Bunker Hill. The suit of masculine apparel in which she left the house of Dea. Thomas, was spun and woven by her own hands. The spinning-wheel and loom were then found in every farmer's family; and all the clothes needed for the attire of the household was produced within doors. Deborah employed a tailor to make up the suit, pretending that it was for a young man, a relative of hers, who was about to leave home, for the army.

In April, 1781, she left home secretly, and in the night; wandered through Taunton, Rochester, and New Bedford—where she made a partial engagement with the captain of a privateer to enlist on board of his vessel, but abandoned the design on being informed of his bad treatment of his men. She then visited Wrentham, Dedham, and other towns, and at Bellingham enlisted as a Continental soldier for the town of Uxbridge,* under the assumed name of ROBERT SHURTLIFFE.

About the end of the month, she was mustered into the service at Worcester, and, in company with a large number of new recruits, marched to join the army at West Point. There she was placed in Capt. Webb's Company of light infantry, in Col. Shepard's Regiment, and Gen. Patterson's Brigade. Her stature, as recorded by the proper officer, was five feet, seven and a half inches; eyes hazel, inclining to blue, &c. Here her civilian's suit was exchanged for the Continental uniform.‡ Not long after, in the month of June, she was sent with a part of her company on a reconnoissance to Haerlem and the White Plains. They had a skirmish with a party of the enemy, consisting chiefly of tories, whom they compelled to retire. Though the shock of battle was unexpected and furious, and the man next to her was shot dead at the second discharge, she says she suffered less from fear, than from fatigue, thirst, and the heat of the day.

Soon after this, she was transferred, with most of her company, to Col. Henry Jackson's regiment of light infantry. The American forces were now, early in July, joined by the French army from Newport, under Count Rochambeau. After a series of manœuvres, made to deceive the enemy into a belief that an attack on New York was intended, the whole allied army, under Washington, about the 20th of August, took up its line of march for the Chesapeake. Of this rapid march; the scenery by the way; the passage through Philadelphia, where a vast multitude thronged the streets and houses to witness the grand spectacle; the voyage of the army from the Head of Elk to James River, in a fleet of transports, consisting of more than a hundred vessels, furnished for the occasion by the French admiral, Count de Grasse; and of the investment, siege, and capture of Yorktown, which soon fol-

* Each town—or rather its population—was then divided into *classes*, as they were called; and each class was obliged to furnish a soldier for the army. Deborah enlisted, and was accepted, for one of the classes in Uxbridge.

‡ Her equipments were—a blue coat, faced with white; white vest; breeches; stockings, with black straps about the knees; half-boots; black stock, made of velvet, and stiffened with leather; a cap, with a variegated cockade on one side, a white plume tipped with red on the other, and a white sash about the crown. Her arms were—a French fusee and bayonet, knapsack, cartridge-box, and thirty cartridges.

lowed, our heroine gives an animated description. In the hardships, as well as glories, of that siege, she had a personal share. She labored, unwilling to be outdone by sturdy, robust men, in the trenches; and was often exposed to great danger from the enemy's fire. Once, she distinctly felt the wind of a cannon ball which passed over her head and killed four men just behind her. On the night of the 7th October she was one in a large detachment under Gen. Lincoln, who were or dered to open trenches within a mile of the enemy's lines. The nigh was one of severe labor and exposure to her, already suffering from a violent cold. In the morning, Gen. Lincoln noticed her extreme exhaustion and blistered hands, and very mildly said to her—"You have too great a share of fatigue upon you, my fine lad; retire to your tent, and pleasantly dream an hour or two." On the following night, fire was opened on the enemy from the whole extent of the allied lines. Carnage and death now became familiar. Day after day, and night after night, during a whole week, the air was filled with shot and shells from both sides. Two large redoubts, held by the enemy 300 yards in advance of their lines, severely enfiladed the besieging forces. These redoubts it was necessary to carry by assault. The attack on one was entrusted to a body of French troops under Baron de Viomenil; the attack on the other to a detachment of American infantry under the Marquis de la Fayette. Our heroine was engaged in this perilous affair. The hostile intrenchments were carried on the 15th at the point of the bayonet. Three days after, Cornwallis signed articles
render of his whole army; which were carried into effec
Of this inspiring scene, our heroine was a witness, and
animating account.

After the surrender, the army returned by the same route it had pursued in its progress to Virginia; and went into winter-quarters on the banks of the Hudson.

In June, 1782, our heroine, with about thirty others, volunteered on an expedition against a party of tories, who were committing outrages on the loyal inhabitants east of the Hudson. After a sharp skirmish, they put the tories to flight. But the heroine received two wounds, one in the left temple, the other (from a pistol ball) in the thigh, near the groin. She was carried to the hospital, and the adventure came near discovering her sex. But resolutely concealing the second wound, and extracting the ball herself, she escaped detection.

Our limits will not allow any farther account of her military career. It abounded with hardy and hazardous adventures, in all of which she bore herself with the firmness, resolution and patient endurance, which are often thought to belong exclusively to the stronger sex.

Peace was proclaimed in the army, April 19, 1783. The troops, however, were not disbanded till the autumn following. Having occasion to visit Philadelphia during the summer, our heroine was seized with a malignant fever then raging in that city, which proved fatal to multitudes. She was carried to the hospital, and narrowly escaped with life. Indeed, at one time, the attendants supposed her to be dead; and she heard some of them (who were men) disputing about some part of her clothing, which they expected to have. By an almost superhuman effort, she made it known that she was yet alive; and sunk

again into a state resembling death. The surgeon, Dr. Binney, happening to enter the hospital, was made acquainted with the fact. Thrusting his hand into her bosom, to ascertain if there was motion at the heart, he found a compress over the breasts; the removal of which disclosed the fact that the soldier Robert Shurtliffe, was a *woman!* This secret, however, the benevolent surgeon imparted to none but Mrs. Parker, the matron of the establishment. She was immediately conveyed to Mrs. Parker's apartment, and nursed with the greatest care. As soon as she was able to ride, she was taken to Dr. Binney's house, and treated with the most delicate attention. On her departure for camp, for the purpose of being discharged, Dr. Binney gave her a letter for Gen. Patterson, in which he disclosed the fact of her sex, and the manner in which it was discovered. The General was greatly astonished, but treated her very kindly. She had been well known to him as a brave soldier, and had, during part of the third year, acted as his aid-de-camp, and had lived in his family, during the illness of Major Haskell, who had served him in that capacity. Gen. Patterson supplied her with a suit of female apparel; but she continued to wear her military costume during the following winter. She received an honorable discharge, Oct. 23, 1783, from the hand of Gen. Knox. Testimonials of faithful performance of duty, and of exemplary conduct, were given by Generals Patterson and Shepard, Col. Henry Jackson, and others.*

She arrived among her relatives in Massachusetts in November, 1783. She did not immediately make herself known; but at length resumed feminine apparel and employments.

In a few months (in 1784) she became the wife of Benjamin Gannett, an industrious young farmer of Sharon, and lived to rear a family of respectable children. She had an only son, Capt. Earl B. Gannett, and two daughters.

She died at her home in Sharon, April 27, 1827, æ. 67, sustaining to the end the character of a faithful and exemplary wife and mother, a kind neighbor and friend.

As a soldier she exhibited alertness, activity, courage, and valor. It is said, that on scouting parties she would always ride forward a little nearer the enemy than any of her comrades dared. On one occasion, meeting the enemy suddenly, it was necessary to abandon their horses, and run across a swamp for dear life, to escape a foe of overwhelming force. She then shewed herself to be as fleet as a gazelle, bounding through the swamp many rods ahead of her companions. It was thought that no man in the army could outrun her. She went through three campaigns without the discovery of her sex, and consequently without the loss of her virtue. Her delicate appearance, and particularly her having no beard, was often noticed; she was often called the "smock-faced boy," and the like; but her sex was never suspected.

---

* The following is a certificate from Col. Jackson:—

"To all whom it may concern.

"This may certify, that Robert Shurtlieff was a soldier in my regiment, in the Continental Army, for the town of Uxbridge in the Commonwealth of Massachusetts, and was enlisted for the term of three years; that he had the confidence of his officers, did his duty as a faithful and good soldier, and was honorably discharged the Army of the United States. HENRY JACKSON, late Col. in the American Army."

To gratify the curiosity of the multitude, she once visited Boston, and, clad in military attire, upon a platform, erected on the Common, she went through, at the word of an officer of the army, the manual exercise. Those who witnessed the scene said, that "she would almost make the gun talk;" every time it came to the ground from her hand the sound was so significant.

She obtained a pension for her Revolutionary services, as appears from the following authentic document, which I take from the Historical Magazine:—

"War Department, 11 March, 1805.

"Sir,

You are hereby apprised that Deborah Gannett, who served as a soldier in the army of the United States, during the late Revolutionary war, and who was seriously wounded therein, has this day been placed on the Pension List of the United States, at the rate of four dollars per month, to commence on the first day of January 1803. You will be pleased to enter her name on your books, and pay her or her legally authorized attorney, on application, accordingly.

I am, Sir, very respectfully,

"Benjamin Austin, Jr. Esq. Your ob! servant,

Boston. H. DEARBORN."

The usual pay of a continental soldier was forty shillings (= $6.66) per month.

At a subsequent period the Pension Act was passed, and full pay was allowed to Mrs. Gannett, during the remainder of her life. In 1832, an Act was passed allowing pensions to the widows of deceased Revolutionary soldiers. The extraordinary services of our heroine were subsequently brought to the notice of Congress by John Quincy Adams, then a member of that honorable body, on petition of Mr. Gannett, her surviving husband. A special Act was passed to meet the peculiarity of the case, and he was placed upon the same footing as the widows of Revolutionary soldiers. The pension of Mrs. Gannett was continued to her husband during his life-time.*

The case of DEBORAH SAMPSON, taken in all its parts, is, I am fully persuaded, without a parallel in the history of the world.

---

* RESOLVE of the General Court of Massachusetts, January 20, 1792.

"On the petition of Deborah Gannett, praying compensation for services performed in the late Army of the United States:—

"Whereas it appears to this Court that the said Deborah Gannett enlisted under the name of ROBERT SHURTLIEFF, in Capt. Webb's Company in the Fourth Massachusetts Regiment, on May 21, 1781, and did actually perform the duties of a soldier, in the late Army of the United States, to the 23d. day of October, 1783, for which she has received no compensation: And whereas it further appears that the said Deborah exhibited an extraordinary instance of female heroism, by discharging the duties of a faithful, gallant soldier, and at the same time preserved the virtue and chastity of her sex, unsuspected and unblemished, and was discharged from the service with a fair and honorable character:—

"Therefore, RESOLVED, that the Treasurer of this Commonwealth be, and hereby is, directed to issue his note to said Deborah for the sum of thirty-four pounds, bearing interest from October 23, 1783."

Thirty four pounds of the Massachusetts currency were equivalent to one hundred dollars, and a trifle over.

956. Columbus,[7] b. Aug. 11, 1836.
957. William Wallace,[7] b. April 26, 1838.
958. Wendell,[7] b. Sept. 5, 1846.
959. Sarah B.,[7] b. Sept. 6, 1848; d. July 24, 1849.

598.

SALUMITH WESTON SAMPSON,[6] (*Sylvanus*,[5] *John*,[4] *John*,[3] *Stephen*,[2] *Henry*,[1]) dau. of Capt. Sylvanus[5] and Sylvia Church (Weston) Sampson; b. in Duxbury, Nov. 25, 1793; m. Capt. Otis Soule, b. Feb. 11, 1787, son of Ezekiel Soule of Duxbury.

They lived in Duxbury. Their children were—

960. Salumith Weston (Soule), b. Oct. 24, 1815; d. June 7, 1822.
961. Mary Townsend (Soule), b. Feb. 22, 1819; m. Joseph A. Sampson [1196].

599.

EZRA WESTON SAMPSON,[6] Esq., (*Sylvanus*,[5] *John*,[4] *John*,[3] *Stephen*,[2] *Henry*,[1]) son of Capt. Sylvanus Sampson of Duxbury; b. there, Dec. 1, 1797; m. Oct. 8, 1820, Selina Wadsworth, b. May 25, 1801, dau. of Ahira and Deborah (Sprague) Wadsworth, [769] and grand-dau. of Hon. Seth and Deborah (Sampson) Sprague, all of Duxbury.

He grad. H. C. 1816; was engaged in the practice of law about twelve years in East Braintree, near Weymouth line; and for twenty-five years past has resided at Dedham, where he is Clerk of the Courts. Mrs. Selina Sampson d. July 25, 1860.

Their children have been—b. at Duxbury—

962. Augustus Wadsworth,[7] b. Aug. 5, 1821; unm.; a ship-master. He is now, 1863, commander of the Steamship De Molay of Boston, a transport in the service of the United States.

Born at Braintree—

963. Frederick Alexander,[7] b. March 22, 1823; unm.; a ship-master. He is now, 1863, commander of the Steamship Merrimack of Boston, a transport in the service of the United States.
964. Charles Edward,[7] b. Feb. 14, 1825; d. on his passage homeward from Rio de Janeiro, Jan. 1, 1845.
965. Elizabeth Church,[7] b. Feb. 1, 1827; m. Waldo Colburn, at Dedham, Aug. 5, 1861.
966. Ellen Constance,[7] b. July 4, 1829; m. Oscar H. Sampson [1252].
967. Albert De Wight,[7] b. Aug. 28, 1831; m. Oct. 28, 1860, Flora E. Drew of Duxbury. They have one child—
    968. *Selina Wadsworth*,[8] b. July 17, 1862.
969. Mary Otis,[7] b. Jan. 18, 1834; m. Henry Cormerais, at Dedham, May 12, 1857. Children—
    970. *Henry Percy* (Cormerais), b. at Dedham, April 18, 1859.
    971. *Frederick Augustus* (Cormerais), b. at Dedham, April 26, 1862.

Born at Dedham—

972. Sylvanus,[7] b. July 13, 1837; m. Sept. 2, 1862, Mary Harvey. They reside at Neponset Village, Dorchester. They have one child—
    973. *Harvey*,[8] b. July, 1863.
974. Emily Frances,[7] b. Sept. 12, 1840; unm.; resides at Dedham.
975. Selina Wadsworth,[7] b. June 9, 1842; m. Oct. 14, 1863, Charles C. Loring, son of Harrison Loring of South Boston.

601.

SYLVIA CHURCH SAMPSON,[6] (*Sylvanus,*[5] *John,*[4] *John,*[3] *Stephen,*[2] *Henry,*[1]) sister of the preceding; b. in Duxbury, Oct. 21, 1804; m. JOHN OWEN, Jan. 25, 1835.

Their children were—

976. Elizabeth Sampson (Owen), b. Jan. 17, 1836.
977. Frances (Owen), b. Sept. 6, 1838.
978. John (Owen), b. March, 1842.
979. Grace (Owen), b. Sept. 27, 1845.

602.

SYLVANUS SAMPSON,[6] (*Sylvanus,*[5] *John,*[4] *John,*[3] *Stephen,*[2] *Henry,*[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Duxbury, Oct. 12, 1807; m. March 20, 1834, MARY CHAPMAN SOULE,[7] b. Oct. 27, 1814, dau. of Capt. Richard[6] and Prudence (Loring) Soule of Duxbury, afterwards of Boston; a descendant of the Pilgrim, GEORGE SOULE.

He is a farmer; and is still living in Duxbury, 1863.

His children have been—

980. Mary Chapman,[7] b. Oct. 10, 1835.
981. Sylvia Church,[7] b. March 19, 1837; m. George Marcus Winslow, Sept. 22, 1858. They have one child—
    982. *Winthrop Church* (Winslow), b. May 19, 1860.
983. Elizabeth Seaver,[7] b. April 28, 1842.
984. Helen Maria,[7] b. Nov. 3, 1844.

606.

Capt. CHARLES SAMPSON,[6] (*Charles,*[5] *Charles,*[4] *David,*[3] *Caleb,*[2] *Henry,*[1]) son of Capt. Charles[5] and Sarah (Dingley) Sampson of Waldoborough, Me.; b. not far from 1770; m. SARAH THOMAS, dau. of Waterman Thomas, Esq., who removed from Marshfield, Mass., to Waldoborough, about the time when Capt. Charles Sampson[5] [287] removed thither, and settled on an adjoining estate.

He resided in Waldoborough, Me. He died about 1861. His children were—

985. Eliza,[7] m. Alfred Hovey. Resides in Waldoborough.
986. Sarah Ann,[7] m. John Balch, Esq. Reside in Waldoborough.
987. Charles,[7] m. 1, Rhoda Winsor, dau. of Samuel Winsor of Duxbury. 2, ———, gr. gr. dau. of Col. Anthony Thomas of Marshfield. He is a farmer, and now, 1862, resides on the Holmes estate in Marshfield. See p. 192 of this volume.
988. George N.,[7] m. Susan Miller; resides in Brooklyn, N. Y.; is a ship-master; for some years in command of the ship Mortimer Livingston of New York.

619.

Capt. HENRY BRIGGS SAMPSON,[6] (*Job,*[5] *Chapin,*[4] *David,*[3] *Caleb,*[2] *Henry,*[1]) son of Capt. Job[5] and Betsey (Winsor) Sampson; b. in Duxbury, July 14, 1787; m. NANCY TURNER,[6] dau. of Col. William Turner[5] of Scituate.*

---

* Col. William Turner,[5] b. in Scituate, 1744, son of Charles[4] and Eunice (James) Turner; grad. H. C. 1767. At the breaking out of hostilities with the mother country, he raised a company of volunteers in Scituate; and joined the army before Boston. He assisted in raising the batteries on Dorchester Heights. He served in several campaigns of the Revolution. He was aid-de-camp, at different times, to

His name was originally Briggs, without the *Henry*. He was master of the brig Sampson, owned in part by his father. At a certain time, he met a vessel at sea, and as is customary, the two ship-masters held a friendly parley. "What brig is that?" inquired the stranger. "Brig Sampson," was the reply. "What is her captain's name?" "Briggs Sampson," was the answer. This response, seeming identical with the former, the question was repeated—"What is the captain's name?" and the answer was returned as before—"Briggs Sampson." The misunderstanding continued, and the question was asked a third and a fourth time—"What is the captain's name?" Of course the reply was the same as had been given—"Briggs Sampson." The vessels separated; the other captain highly displeased that a civil answer was not returned to a civil question; and Capt. Briggs Sampson resolving to preclude such a misunderstanding in future, by prefixing *Henry* to his name.

After pursuing a sea-faring life some years, he became a merchant in Duxbury, with his brother William. He removed to Illinois in 1836, and now resides in Como, Whiteside County, in that State.

His children, all born in Duxbury, have been—

989. Frances Elizabeth,[7] b. Jan. 8, 1814; m. Winfield Scott Wilkinson, Esq., of Skeneateles, N. Y. They now reside in Morrison, Whiteside County, Ill., where he is County Clerk. Children—
  990. *Mary Chapin* (Wilkinson), b. April 14, 1843.
  991. *Alfred Henry* (Wilkinson), b. Dec. 1846.
  992. A son, name unknown.
  993. *Frank* (Wilkinson), b. 1856; burned to death, 1861.

994. Ann Briggs,[7] b. May, 1817; m. 1837, Henry A. Sumwalt of Baltimore. They live in Montezuma, Pike County, Illinois.

995. Henry Rollins,[7] b. Sept. 6, 1819; m. in Boston, Sept. 27, 1858, Emma Dickerson. They live in Morrison, Ill. One child—
  996. *Kate Power*,[8] b. July, 1859.

997. John Turner,[7] b. ———; d. young.

998. Julia Turner,[7] b. 1823; m. 1855, Charles P. Russell. Children—
  999. *Annie* (Russell), b. 1857. A son, b. 1859; d. 1863.

1000. Georgiana,[7] b. 1828; m. 1847, Charles P. Mallett of Providence, R. I., son of Col. Mallett of New York, and grandson of James Fenner, Governor of Rhode Island. They live in Sterling, Illinois. Children—
  1001. *Ellen* (Mallett), b. 1848. A son and dau. deceased.

1002. Florence,[7] b. 1830; m. —— Whitman, now serving in the Illinois Cavalry against the Slaveholders' Rebellion. Three children.

1003. Albert Soule,[7] b. Nov. 1834; m. in Como, Ill., Dec. 15, 1858, Lucetta A. Cook. He is a trader, in Sterling, Ill.

620.

BETSEY SAMPSON,[6] (*Job*,[5] *Chapin*,[4] *David*,[3] *Caleb*,[2] *Henry*,[1]) sister of the preceding; b. in Duxbury, Sept. 27, 1789; m. June 8, 1813, Thomas Power, Esq., b. in Boston, Oct. 8, 1786, son of Thomas and Hannah (Lincoln) Power of that city.*

Generals Lee, Lincoln, Greene, Knox, and Washington. In 1801, he removed his family to Turner, Me., where he died in 1807, æ. 63. The town of Turner received its name out of respect to his brother, Hon. Charles Turner, who removed thither in 1791.

* Mr. Power is descended from Rev. Thomas Walley[1] of Barnstable. Mr. Walley was minister of the parish of St. Mary, White Chapel Street, London, and was one of the two thousand faithful and conscientious pastors who were ejected from their livings on that sad Bartholomew Day, Aug. 24, 1662, for no offence ex-

He grad. Brown Univ. in 1808; was admitted to the Boston Bar in 1811; was appointed Clerk of the Boston Police Court at its organization in 1822; and continued in the faithful discharge of the duties of that office till 1860. He now resides at Framingham; his wife also being still living, after a union of fifty years.

Their children have been—

1004. Thomas Frederick (Power), b. in Duxbury, Aug. 25, 1817; unm.; lives in Framingham.
1005. Charles Jackson (Power), b. in Boston, April 11, 1824; m. Catharine F. Coolidge of Framingham, a descendant of Richard Haven, who came from England in 1644. They reside in Framingham.
1006. Elizabeth Julia (Power), b. Dec. 9, 1827; d. June 12, 1832.

621.

WILLIAM SAMPSON,[6] (*Job*,[5] *Chapin*,[4] *David*,[3] *Caleb*,[2] *Henry*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Duxbury, May 25, 1792; m. CAROLINE SPRAGUE,[6] [776] b. Oct. 6, 1795, dau. of Hon. Seth[5] and Deborah (Sampson) Sprague of Duxbury.

He was a merchant in Duxbury; but, meeting with reverses in business, removed his family to Illinois in 1834. With several other men from the Old Colony, he settled the town of Tremont, ten miles from Peoria, and remained there five or six years. He then, with his brother Henry, and others, settled the town of Como, on the Rock River, in the same State. A few years before his death, he removed to Chicago, where his widow now, 1863, resides. He died of Cholera, in Chicago, Aug. 11, 1851. His children were—

1007. Caroline Amelia,[7] b. Dec. 1816; m. May, 1836, Capt. Simeon Sampson,[7] [1272] son of Levi Sampson[6] of Duxbury.
1008. William Henry,[7] b. Sept. 1819; m. Jan. 1847, Caroline ———. He is a broker in Chicago, and transacts an extensive business.
1009. Maria Louisa,[7] b. 1825; m. Amos Merrill. They live in Como, Whiteside County, Ill., and have four sons and one daughter.
1010. Virginia,[7] b. 1827; m. ——; lives in Minnesota; has a number of children.
1011. Marietta,[7] b. 1830; unm.; burned to death, 1861.
1012. Josephine,[7] b. 1832; m. ———; has children; lives in Chicago.
1013. Frederick,[7] b. 1836; unm.; is a soldier in one of the Illinois regiments; was at the siege of Vicksburg in 1863.
1014. Elizabeth Julia,[7] b. Sept. 6, 1838; unm.

632.

CALVIN CHANDLER SAMPSON,[6] (*Chandler*,[5] *Paul*,[4] *Caleb*,[3] *Caleb*,[2] *Henry*,[1]) only son of Chandler[5] and Nancy (Thomas) Sampson; b. in Marshfield, 1812; m. HANNAH HARLOW, dau. of Gideon and Olive (Thomas) Harlow. Gideon Harlow was b. in Duxbury, 1788. Olive Thomas was b. in Marshfield, 1790; a descendant of the Pilgrim, JOHN ALDEN,[1] of the Mayflower.

---

cept a refusal to *give their assent to everything contained in the Book of Common Prayer*. He came to Plymouth a few months after; was settled as pastor of the Church in Barnstable in 1663; and died there after a useful ministry, March 28, 1678. He is several times mentioned by historians of that day, as a man of eminent talents, learning, and piety. He had a daughter, who became the wife of Thomas Allen of Barnstable. Their dau. Hannah married Ebenezer Lincoln of Hingham. These were the parents of Lot Lincoln, b. March 10, 1731; d. Oct. 16, 1781. He married Hannah Stetson, and had by her a dau. Hannah, who was the wife of Thomas Power of Boston, and mother of Thomas Power, b. 1786, in the text.

He resides in Charlestown, but spends a considerable part of the year in New Orleans. He deals extensively in Furniture, as a partner with Isaac Keen in the firm of Sampson & Keen, who have ware-rooms both in Boston and New Orleans. Report says they have been quite successful in the business.

His children are—

1015. Chandler,[7] b. March 14, 1842; a member of the Senior Class, 1863–4, in Amherst College.
1016. Francis Gray,[7] b. April 1, 1844.
1017. Olive Harlow,[7] b. April 27, 1846.
1018. Junius,[7] b. July 4, 1849.
1019. Calvin Proctor,[7] b. March 17, 1853.
1020. Thomas Harlow,[7] b. Nov. 8, 1854.

634.

JOSHUA SAMPSON,[6] (*Joshua*,[5] *Amos*,[4] *Joshua*,[3] *Caleb*,[2] *Henry*,[1]) son of Joshua[5] and Rachel (French) Sampson of Braintree; b. there, March 1, 1776; m. 1797, LUCY HOLBROOK,[7] b. May 20, 1778, dau. of James[6] and Rhoda (Vinton) Holbrook of Braintree.*

He was, like his father, a ship-carpenter. He spent most of his life in Braintree; but removed to South Boston in March, 1824, and died there, Dec. 29, 1834, æ. 59. His widow Lucy is still living, 1863, in the family of her son William Henry, at Quincy Point.

Their children, all b. in Braintree, have been—

1021. †Rachel,[7] b. March 31, 1798; m. 1, William Mead. 2, Benjamin Mead.
1022. Zephaniah,[7] b. Dec. 17, 1799; unm. He was until twenty-one years of age, an apprentice at the blacksmith's trade in Boston; then betook himself to a sea-faring life; went on a whaling voyage, and for many years was not heard from. At length it was ascertained that he was cast away on an island in the Pacific Ocean; that all the crew who survived the shipwreck, except himself, were massacred by the savages; and that he was spared on account of his skill in working iron. After a while, he escaped and went to Honolulu in the Sandwich Islands, where he settled in business; and was doing well. Not long since, he was in California.
1023. †Joshua,[7] b. Nov. 14, 1801; m. Susan Lloyd of Boston.
1024. †Ruth Holbrook,[7] b. Nov. 25, 1803; m. Phinehas Spear.
1025. †Lucy,[7] b. April 9, 1806; m. 1, Martin Winch. 2, Joseph H. Clay.
1026. †Pearson Howard,[7] b. Feb. 17, 1809; m. Hannah Perkins.
1027. †Mary,[7] b. Sept. 9, 1810; m. 1, Samuel Packard. 2, William Lincoln.
1028. †Susan,[7] b. March 15, 1814; m. Elijah Harris.
1029. †Elias Holbrook,[7] b. Feb. 18, 1816; m. Mary Ashton Barry.
1030. †Albert,[7] b. Jan. 24, 1819; m. Leora Barker.
1031. †William Henry,[7] b. Sept. 17, 1823; m. Anna Blanchard.

635.

ZEPHANIAH SAMPSON,[6] (*Joshua*,[5] *Amos*,[4] *Joshua*,[3] *Caleb*,[2] *Henry*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Braintree, Nov. 20, 1777; m. 1, in Boston, Dec. 4, 1803, ELIZABETH CROSBY, dau. of Daniel Crosby of Boston. She died in the summer of 1832. 2, in Charlestown, June 30, 1833, his cousin, RACHEL FRENCH SAMPSON,[6] [646] dau. of Amos Sampson of Charlestown.

He was by trade a mason; but held for many years an office under

* For the pedigree of James Holbrook, see Vinton Memorial, p. 338. For Rhoda Vinton, and her pedigree, see same work, p. 103. Some errors in the account given of Joshua Sampson's family, in the Vinton Memorial, p. 186, are here corrected.

the city government. He resided in Charter Street, Boston. He died, October, 1858. His children, all by first wife, were—

1032. †Daniel Crosby,[7] b. May 23, 1804; m. Emeline M. Rogers.
1033. Elizabeth Godfrey,[7] b. March 31, 1806; m. Oct. 10, 1830, Hon. Charles Holden of Portland, Me. She was respected and beloved by a large circle of intimate friends. After a long illness, which she bore with marked patience and resignation, she died in Portland, Jan. 4, 1851. Children—
1034. *George Henry* (Holden), b. Sept. 1831; m. Harriet M. Currier.
1035. *Charles William* (Holden), b. Dec. 17, 1837; m. Eliz. H. Harmon.
1036. *Ann Elizabeth* (Holden), b. May 1, 184–. All living, Oct. 1863.
1037. Nancy Crosby,[7] b. Jan. 1807; d. Dec. 1808, a. 23 mos.
1038. †Henry,[7] b. June 19, 1809; m. Mary Cooper.
1039. †George Robinson,[7] b. May 3, 1811; m. 1, Abby J. Lemoyne. 2, Sarah A. D. Phillips. 3, Minnie Green.
1040. Ann Rachel,[7] b. June 7, 1813; unm.; resides in Portland, Me.

643.

JOANNA SAMPSON,[6] (*Amos*,[5] *Amos*,[4] *Joshua*,[3] *Caleb*,[2] *Henry*,[1]) eldest dau. of Amos[5] and Joanna (French) Sampson of Charlestown; b. in Boston, May 13, 1785; m. June, 1806, Isaac Call Frothingham, b. Dec. 31, 1785, son of Richard and Mary (Kettell) Frothingham of Charlestown.

He was a wheelwright by trade; lived in his native town of Charlestown, and died there, Sept. 20, 1853, a. 67 years, 8 mos., 20 days. His widow Joanna is still living in Charlestown, Aug. 1863.

Their children were—

1041. Mary Ann (Frothingham), b. Sept. 17, 1806; m. Jan. 24, 1834, Charles Samuel Mead. He d. March 1, 1842, a. 28. One child—
1042. *Frances Ann* (Mead), b. 1835; unm.
1043. George Odin (Frothingham), b. Aug. 6, 1808; m. 1, Nov. 7, 1830, Hannah Morse, who d. Nov. 21, 1832. 2, March 16, 1834, Mary Otis Sampson, [1111] dau. of Gaius Sampson. She d. July 28, 1863. He lives in Boston. Children—by first wife—
1044. *Isaac Henry* (Frothingham), b. April 23, 1832; m. Susan Yerrington.
By second wife—
1045. *Helen Maria* (Frothingham), b. Dec. 24, 1834.
1045½. *George Arthur* (Frothingham), b. Feb. 5, 1838; d. Sept. 28, 1840.
1046. *George Byron* (Frothingham), b. April 12, 1841.
1047. *Charles Edgar* (Frothingham), b. Sept. 25, 1844; d. June 2, 1852.
1048. Elizabeth Thayer (Frothingham), b. Aug. 7, 1810; m. July 27, 1829, Isaac Delano, a native of Duxbury. He d. July 29, 1835, a. 30.
1049. Nathaniel Francis (Frothingham), b. Nov. 4, 1813; m. Oct. 1836, Margaret T. Smith. They reside in Charlestown, 1863.
1050. Sarah Kettell (Frothingham), b. Feb. 9, 1817; m. 1, Feb. 22, 1838, Augustus H. Carter, who d. Dec. 20, 1852. 2, April 17, 1858, Israel J. Larkin. They live in Bolton.
1051. Rachel Sampson (Frothingham), b. March 31, 1821; m. Charles A. Smith, Nov. 18, 1838.
1052. Maria Sargent (Frothingham), b. Oct. 28, 1826; d. Sept. 27, 1827, a. 11 mo.

644.

AMOS SAMPSON,[6] (*Amos*,[5] *Amos*,[4] *Joshua*,[3] *Caleb*,[2] *Henry*,[1]) son of Amos[5] and Joanna (French) Sampson; b. in Charlestown, May 19, 1787; m. Dec. 6, 1812, Ann Matilda Smith, dau. of Isaac and Rebecca Smith of Taunton.

He was a printer by trade. He was an apprentice from 1801 till 1808, in the office of the Columbian Centinel, under the famous Benja-

Russell. The Centinel was for many years the leading Federal paper in New England. Samuel Gilbert, afterwards a lottery and money broker of the well known firm of Gilbert & Dean, and more recently Samuel Gilbert & Sons, was then a journeyman in the same office; and he only is living of those who were employed in the office when Amos Sampson entered it in 1801. After coming of age, Mr. Sampson worked as a journeyman for (John) Russell, Cutler & Co., publishers of the Boston Gazette, 17 years; for Dutton & Wentworth, 10 years; and for John H. Eastburn, 12 years. He lived in Boston 54 years. His wife d. Jan. 1, 1855, æ. 66. Since that time he has lived with his daughter, Mrs. Woodberry, in Charlestown.

His children have been—

1053. Joanna,[7] b. Oct. 30, 1814; m. James Woodberry, trader, of Charlestown.
1054. William Henry Allen,[7] b. Aug. 6, 1816; a trader in Mobile, Ala. He married there, and has lived there since 1835.
1055. Charles Augustus Ludlow,[7] b. June 12, 1824; m. Sarah Smith of Duxbury. A carver by trade; lives in Bath, Me. He was Lieut. Colonel of the Third Regiment of Maine Volunteers; and was in the first battle of Bull Run, July 21, 1861.
1056. Mary Elizabeth,[7] b. Oct. 10, 1826; m. William Cowell Fisher of Boston.

645.

BETSEY THAYER SAMPSON,[6] (*Amos*,[5] *Amos*,[4] *Joshua*,[3] *Caleb*,[2] *Henry*,[1]) sister of the preceding; b. in Charlestown, Oct. 15, 1789; m. in Danvers, Dec. 1811, GILBERT PUTNAM, a native of Danvers.

They lived in Danvers and in Malden. He d. Oct. 5, 1820, a. 35. She resides in Charlestown, having lived in widowhood 43 years.

Their children were—born in Danvers—

1057. Betsey (Putnam), b. June 13, 1813; unm.

Born in Malden—

1058. Rachel Sampson (Putnam), b. Oct. 24, 1815; d. Sept. 25, 1817.
1059. Joanna Sampson (Putnam), b. May 28, 1817.
1060. George Sampson (Putnam), b. April 20, 1819; m. Amanda M. Fitts of Worcester, who d. May 8, 1856. He is a clerk in Boston. One child—
1061. *Helen Amanda* (Putnam), b. July 15, 1841; unm.

649.

EBENEZER SAMPSON,[6] (*Amos*,[5] *Amos*,[4] *Joshua*,[3] *Caleb*,[2] *Henry*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Charlestown, Jan. 21, 1798; m. 1, in Boston, July 7, 1822, HARRIET HOWE, who d. in Charlestown, May 25, 1841. 2, Oct. 9, 1842, SARAH HOWE, her sister; still living.

He was by trade a wheelwright. Now messenger of the Eagle Bank, Boston. He lived in Boston ten or twelve years; has resided in Charlestown the last thirty years.

The children of Ebenezer and Harriet Sampson are—

Born in Boston—

1062. Harriet Maria,[7] b. Sept. 24, 1823; unm.
1063. Sarah Howe,[7] b. Sept. 15, 1825; m. Nov. 12, 1846, Charles Wilson of Charlestown. He d. May 19, 1860.
1064. Eben Rhoades,[7] b. June 18, 1828; unm.; a merchant in Park Place in New York City.
1065. Hannah Howe,[7] b. Aug. 3, 1830.
1066. Mary Elizabeth,[7] b. July 19, 1833.

Born in Charlestown—

1067. Ellen,[7] b. April 1, 1837; m. Jan. 11, 1860, Stephen Ferguson of Charlestown; d. Dec. 11, 1861.
1068. William Harrison,[7] b. May 22, 1841; a book-keeper in Boston.

650.

GEORGE ADAMS SAMPSON,[6] (*Amos*,[5] *Amos*,[4] *Joshua*,[3] *Caleb*,[2] *Henry*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Charlestown, July 20, 1800; m. Oct. 10, 1825, MARY LEACH BATES, b. Nov. 2, 1802, dau. of Elihu and Mary (Leach) Bates of Boston. Elihu was the son of Dea. Elnathan Bates of the North Parish in Weymouth.

He was a merchant in Boston of the firm of Elisha Hathaway & Co. He died July 23, 1834, a. 34, at Portland, Me., on a journey to Bangor. His widow still resides in Boston.

Their children, all b. in Boston, were—

1069. George Amos,[7] b. Sept. 20, 1826; m. Sarah A. Lane of Bedford. He is a farmer, and lives in Bolton. Children—
  1070. *Joseph Warren*,[8] b. June 17, 1850.
  1071. *George Adams*,[8] b. Jan. 1853.
  1072. *Mary Leach*,[8] b. Dec. 15, 1856.
  1073. *Lois Elizabeth*,[8] b. March, 1861.
1074. Hilman Barnes,[7] b. March 30, 1828; m. Dec. 8, 1859, Grace A. Turner of Lexington, dau. of Capt. Larkin Turner of Charlestown, a shipmaster. He is a salesman in Boston. Their only child—
  1075. *Alice P.*,[8] was born and died, Aug. 1862.
1076. Albert Patterson,[7] b. Sept. 18, 1830; m. Mary (Clark) Everett, a widow, of Bedford, who d. Nov. 8, 1862. His home is Charlestown. He is now in the U. S. Navy, in the barque William G. Anderson. Children—
  1077. *Albert Bates*,[8] b. Jan. 10, 1857.
  1078. *William Clark*,[8] b. May 2, 1859.
  1079. *Mary Clark*,[8] b. Aug. 31, 1862.

651.

Dea. MARTIN SAMPSON,[6] (*Elijah*,[5] *Amos*,[4] *Joshua*,[3] *Caleb*,[2] *Henry*,[1]) eldest son of Elijah[5] and Hannah (Sprague) Sampson; b. in Duxbury, Oct. 10, 1783; m. 1, Nov. 12, 1807, SARAH FREEMAN, b. Nov. 25, 1775, dau. of Enoch Freeman of Duxbury. She d. July 6, 1813. 2, June 1, 1817, SARAH SMITH of Duxbury. A lady of great excellence of character.

He was a ship-joiner; and a Deacon in the Church in Duxbury. He was remarkable for honesty, temperance, and industry. He died Dec. 26, 1851, a. 68. His children were—by first wife—

1080. Hannah,[7] b. June 17, 1808; unm.; living in Duxbury, Sept. 1863.
1081. Martin,[7] b. Sept. 4, 1810; a mariner; was accidentally killed in Amsterdam, Holland, May 23, 1834.
1082. †Sarah Freeman,[7] b. March 1, 1813; m. Jonas Coburn.

By second wife—

1083. †William Smith,[7] b. March 29, 1818; m. Susan L. Revere.

652.

THOMAS SAMPSON,[6] (*Elijah*,[5] *Amos*,[4] *Joshua*,[3] *Caleb*,[2] *Henry*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Duxbury, Feb. 27, 1786; m. at Duxbury, MARY THOMAS of Braintree; (another account says of Hingham). She was b. April 17, 1791.

He was a mariner; lived in Duxbury; and died July 8, 1840, a. 54. His widow Mary is living in Duxbury, Aug. 1863.

Their children were—

1084. †Thomas,[7] b. June 30, 1809; m. Elizabeth Wright.
1085. Mary Thomas,[7] b. April 25, 1811; m. George Lowden. They live in Duxbury, 1863.
1086. James,[7] b. Jan. 16, 1813; d. March 16, 1813.
1087. Catharine,[7] b. March 24, 1814; m. Dec. 19, 1845, Spencer Drew of Kingston. She d. Sept. 9, 1851.
1088. Martha,[7] b. Sept. 11, 1817; unm.; d. Sept. 4, 1843.
1089. George Adams,[7] b. April 26, 1820; m. Martha Parks of Newburyport. [Another account says of New Hampshire.] He is a carpenter and farmer; lives in Wisconsin.
1090. Elijah,[7] b. April 30, 1823; m. June 13, 1849, Ellen Wild of Medford. He is a calker, and lives in Medford.
1091. James Prince,[7] b. July 2, 1826; m. May 20, 1848, Lucy Stetson of Medford. He is by trade a calker; his home is Medford; he is now, 1863, in California.
1092. Walter Henry,[7] b. Aug. 11, 1830; m. Susan Williams of Boston. He is a calker, and lives either in Charlestown or Somerville.
1093. Elizabeth Clay,[7] b. Nov. 18, 1832; m. Wilbur Fisk Brewster of Duxbury. She d. Feb. 24, 1860.
1094. Sidney Smith,[7] b. Oct. 17, 1836; unm. He is by trade a calker; his home is Duxbury. He was in a regiment of three months' men, called out to oppose the rebellion in 1861.

653.

HANNAH SAMPSON,[6] (*Elijah,*[5] *Amos,*[4] *Joshua,*[3] *Caleb,*[2] *Henry,*[1]) sister of the preceding; b. in Duxbury, July 23, 1788; m. Moses Ventress.

He was a native of (Plymouth?) North Carolina; but came to Massachusetts in his youth, with (Benjamin?) Simmons, and settled in Duxbury. He died ———. His wife Hannah d. Aug. 17, 1820, a. 32. Their children were—

1095. Moses (Ventress), d. young.
1096. Magnus (Ventress), b. Oct. 7, 1811; m. 1, Feb. 10, 1835, Phebe Niles of Deer Isle, Me. 2, Elizabeth Thomas Hatch of Marshfield. 3, Amanda J. Haskell of South Thomaston, Me. He lives in South Boston, 1863.
1097. Betsey (Ventress), m. John S. Niles of Deer Isle, Me., brother of Phebe Niles, already mentioned. They live in South Boston.
1098. Hannah Sprague (Ventress), m. Edwin Chandler of Connecticut.
1099. Rufus (Ventress), m. 1, ———. 2, —— Bryant.

654.

EDEN SPRAGUE SAMPSON,[6] (*Elijah,*[5] *Amos,*[4] *Joshua,*[3] *Caleb,*[2] *Henry,*[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Duxbury, Dec. 11, 1796; m. Dec. 3, 1818, Polly Sampson, [782] b. Nov. 8, 1799, dau of Nathaniel and Hannah Sampson of Duxbury.

He was a ship-joiner; settled in Duxbury; and is still living, and his wife also, in that town, Aug. 1863.

Their children have been—

1100. Eden,[7] b. June 30, 1820; m. 1843, Lydia Soule, dau. of Stephen, who was a son of William and Priscilla (Sampson) Soule [275]. He is a ship-joiner, and lives in Duxbury. His wife Lydia d. March 19, 1860. They had—
1101. *Horace Eden,*[8] b. Sept. 23, 1845.

1102. Caroline,[7] b. Aug. 13, 1822; m. Dec. 22, 1844, Thomas Soule of Duxbury, brother of Lydia, already mentioned.
1103. Jane Thomas,[7] b. Sept. 7, 1824; m. 1, Albert Fuller. 2, Thomas Whitman. They live in Pembroke.
1104. Mary,[7] b. Feb. 14, 1831; m. Oct. 1852, Henry Otis Brewster.
1105. Ellen,[7] b. May 22, 1833; m. Sept. 26, 1852, Joseph Bartlett Brewster.
1106. Clara,[7] b. June 6, 1837; m. July 3, 1861, Eugene Adolphe Winsor.

658.

GAIUS SAMPSON,[6] (*Studley,*[5] *Amos,*[4] *Joshua,*[3] *Caleb,*[2] *Henry,*[1]) son of Studley[5] and Abigail (Prior) Sampson; b. in Duxbury, June 26, 1785; m. Jan. 7, 1808, MARY SAMPSON,[6] [885] dau. of Oliver Sampson.[5]

He settled in Duxbury, but removed to Boston, where he d. July 9, 1842.

His children were—

1107. George,[7] b. Oct. 13, 1808; m. at Duxbury, Dec. 15, 1833, Isabella Soule. He is a ship-carpenter; his home is Duxbury, but he works in the Navy Yard at Charlestown. One child—
1108. *Elizabeth Soule,*[8] b. March 29, 1840.
1109. Gaius,[7] b. April 18, 1811; d. Oct. 5, 1811.
1110. Marcia,[7] b. Dec. 10, 1812; d. Jan. 7, 1815.
1111. Mary Otis,[7] b. June 2, 1815; m. George O. Frothingham [1043].
1112. Gaius,[7] b. Dec. 15, 1818; m. July 23, 1843, Sarah Harvey Lowden of Duxbury. He was a ship-master, and was lost overboard from ship Daniel Webster, under his command, off the island of St. Helena, Dec. 13, 1857. One child—
1113. *Mary Louisa,*[8] b. June 30, 1853; d. Sept. 9, 1853.
1114. Louisa Williams,[7] b. April 11, 1830; m. at Providence, R. I., Nov. 9, 1848, Charles Horace Herbert of Concord, Mass. He is a sutler in the army. Children—
1115. *Charles Arthur* (Herbert), b. May 1, 1849.
1116. *Mary Louisa* (Herbert), b. July 29, 1853.
1117. *Helen George* (Herbert), b. Aug. 11. 1860; d. Dec. 11, 1861.

660.

ALFRED SAMPSON,[6] (*Studley,*[5] *Amos,*[4] *Joshua,*[3] *Caleb,*[2] *Henry,*[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Duxbury, Sept. 1791; m. WEALTHEA JOYCE.

Their children were—

1118. Alfred,[7] unm.; is a painter; lives on the homestead.
1119. George Frederic,[7] m. Maria Richards; lives in Duxbury; by trade a calker.
1120. Studley,[7] m. Nellie Buckley. No children. A calker.
1121. Catharine Patten,[7] m. —— Lincoln of Bath, Me.
1122. Olive Robinson,[7] unm.; dress-maker in Boston.
1123. Maria Frothingham,[7] m. Capt. David Cook of Provincetown.
1124. Mary Frances,[7] unm.; dress-maker in Boston.

663.

Deacon SAMUEL SAMPSON,[6] (*John,*[5] *Obadiah,*[4] *Samuel,*[3] *Samuel,*[2] *Abraham,*[1]) eldest son of John[5] and Elizabeth Sampson of Middleborough; b. there, Feb. 24, 1764; m. LYDIA HOLMES of Plymouth.

He was but seventeen years of age when he entered the military service of his country, in April, 1781; being one of forty men raised by the town of Middleborough for three years, or during the war, agreeably to a resolve of the General Court of Massachusetts passed Dec. 2,

1780.* The following receipt is still extant in the Massachusetts Archives:

"These may certify that I the subscriber have Rec^{d} of the clas that hired me In the Town of Middleb^{o} whereof John Murdock head of the clas for [illegible] of three years Campain In the Continental Army the som of Ninety six pounds In silver money.

I say Rec^{d} by me Samuel Samson"

"Middleb^{o} April 1781."

For more than sixty years he resided upon his farm, in Middleborough, about a mile north from the "Four Corners." He united with the First Congregational Church there in 1808, of which he was chosen Deacon, June 30, 1826; and died there, July 30, 1850, a. 86. He was a kind husband, friend and neighbor; the faithful counsellor of the erring; and so famed for composing differences that for many years he bore the honorable appellation of "peace-maker."

His wife Lydia died September 13, 1828, æ. 57.

Their children were—

1125. John,[7] born 1789; died 1790.

1126. †Samuel,[7] born April, 1791; married Abigail Bartlett.

1127. Holmes,[7] b. Aug., 1793; m. Sally Murdock, dau. of Elisha Murdock of Carver. He was a farmer; d. Sept., 1839. Children—
1128. *George.*[8] 1129. *John.*[8] 1130. *Elisha.*[8]
This branch of the family is now extinct.

1131. Lydia,[7] b. Dec. 4, 1795; m. 1820, Simeon Staples of Middleborough. He d. in 1833. She is still living in Middleborough. Children—
1132. *Simeon* (Staples), b. Sept. 10, 1821.
1133. *Lydia* (Staples), b. April 9, 1823.
1134. *Ann* (Staples), b. Nov. 9, 1824.
1135. *William* (Staples), b. Sept. 10, 1826.
1136. *Mary Jane* (Staples), b. July 19, 1829.
1137. *Samuel* (Staples), b. Sept. 15, 1831.
1138. *Margaret* (Staples), b. May 31, 1833.
These children are all living, 1863, and, with the exception of the youngest, are heads of families.

1139. †John,[7] b. April 23, 1798; m. 1, Margaret Janette Williams. 2, Stella Maria Holton.

1140. Mercy,[7] b. May 31, 1800; m. July, 1818, Seth Leach of Bridgewater. She d. in Bridgewater, January, 1820.

1141. Polly,[7] born May, 1803; died January 1, 1820.

1142. Betsey,[7] b. April 18, 1806; m. October, 1827, Seth Leach of Bridgewater, who had been husband of her sister Mercy. He d. in West Bridgewater, Dec. 11, 1850. His widow and children reside in Taunton. Children—
1143. *Elizabeth Jane* (Leach), b. Oct. 29, 1828; d. Aug. 31, 1847.
1144. *Ellen Frances* (Leach), b. May 13, 1834.
1145. *Luthera Holmes* (Leach), b. Aug. 19, 1836.

1146. Jane,[7] b. Dec. 5, 1808; m. September, 1831, Jahaziah Shaw King of Raynham. She d. in Raynham, December, 1858. Children—
1147. *Sarah Jane* (King), b. September, 1832.
1148. *Jahaziah Shaw* (King), b. May, 1840.
Both married and living in Raynham.

1149. Richard,[7] b. November, 1811; m. May 3, 1851, Mary Ann Wood, dau. of George W. Wood of Middleborough. He was a farmer, and represented the town of Middleborough in the Legislature of Massachusetts during the session of 1854. He died March 12, 1854. His widow and son still live in Middleborough, upon the farm formerly owned by Deacon Sampson, his father. One child—
1150. *George,*[8] born October 2, 1852.

1151. †Ira,[7] b. March 25, 1815; m. Martha E. Seaver.

* Each town was required to raise a certain number of men for the war. The population of the town was divided into *classes;* and each class furnished its man. Ninety-six pounds were equivalent to 320 dollars.

664.

OBADIAH SAMPSON,[6] (*John*,[5] *Obadiah*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Abraham*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. 1766; m. 1, AZUBAH SHAW of Carver. 2, SUSAN WOOD, widow of Samuel Wood of Middleborough.

He lived in the north part of Middleborough, about 1½ mile from Titicut, and between that village and the "Four Corners."

His children were—by first wife—

1152. †Oliver,[7] b. April 22, 1798; m. Abigail S. Linnell.

By second wife—

1153. Philander,[7] b. 180–; m. Chloe Atwood of Middleborough. Children—
1154. *Samuel Miller Wood*.[8] 1155. *Shadrach*.[8] 1156. *Elizabeth*.[8]
1157. Parmenas,[7] b. 180–; m. Charlotte Bumpus. They live in North Middleborough. Children—
1158. *Charlotte Whiting*,[8] m. George Perkins.
1159. *Catharine*,[8] m. ———.
1160. *Cornelia*,[8] m. ———. 1161. *Mary*,[8] unmarried.
1162. Obadiah,[7] m. Martha Soper. They reside in N. Middleborough. Children—
1163. *Susan*,[8] m. Leander Alden of Middleborough.
1164. *Cordelia*,[8] m. ——— Allen.
1165. Mary,[7] m. William Murdock of Middleborough.

676.

PELEG SAMPSON,[6] (*Joseph*,[5] *Thomas*,[4] *Benjamin*,[3] *George*,[2] *Abraham*,[1]) only son of Joseph[5] and Bethiah Sampson; b. in Plympton, Sept. 26, 1754; m. Jan. 21, 1798, SARAH MACFARLANE, (otherwise Macfarling) b. Oct. 5, 1768, dau. of John and Martha Macfarlane.

He was a Revolutionary soldier from June 10 to August 1, 1776, in Col. Thomas Marshall's regiment; also, in two Expeditions to Rhode Island, March and October, 1777; service in both Expeditions, fifty days; also, on Castle Island, in Boston Harbor, two months and eleven days, from October 5, 1778. [Mass. Archives.

He lived in Middleborough, at least so it appears. She d. a widow, July 14, 1862, a. 93 years, 9 months, 9 days. Their children were—

1166. Lydia,[7] b. February 15, 1799; m. April 20, 1822, William Shaw, Jr., of Middleborough. Children—
1167. *Francis Marion* (Shaw), b. Dec. 3, 1823.
1168. *Eleazar* (Shaw), b. April 8, 1825.
1169. *Sarah Jane* (Shaw), b. April 19, 1827.
1170. *Joseph Bryant* (Shaw), b. June 9, 1830.
1171. A daughter,[7] b. Aug. 10, 1801; d. Feb. 5, 1802, a. 5 months, 26 days.
1172. Bethiah,[7] b. June 25, 1803; m. Benjamin Shaw of Middleborough.
1173. Joseph,[7] b. Aug. 5, 1806; d. March 9, 1850, a. 43 years, 7 mos. 4 days.
1174. John,[7] b. April 18, 1808.

702.

Hon. ZABDIEL SAMPSON,[6] (*George*,[5] *Zabdiel*,[4] *George*,[3] *George*,[2] *Abraham*,[1]) eldest son of George[5] and Hannah (Cooper) Sampson; b. in Plympton, Aug. 22, 1781; m. Oct. 18, 1804, RUTH LOBDELL, b. April 10, 1784, dau. of Capt. Ebenezer and Judith Lobdell of Plympton. They were married by Rev. John Briggs.

He fitted himself for college while laboring at the anvil; both operations being carried on in the blacksmith's shop at the same time. He graduated at Brown University, Providence, in 1803; being the first

person born and brought up in Plympton, who received a college education. He studied law; was admitted to the Bar; practised law a few years in Fairhaven; and removed to Plymouth, where he passed the remainder of his life. He was honored with the confidence of his fellow-citizens; was selectman of Plymouth many years; represented the Plymouth District in Congress one term, 1818–20; and was Collector of the Port of Plymouth from 1820 till his death. He enjoyed the special friendship of Daniel Webster. When a member of Congress, it was in a great measure through his exertions, in conjunction with those of Hon. Nathaniel Silsbee of Salem, then of the United States Senate, that the Act of Congress was procured, giving a bounty to fishermen, in the shape of a drawback of the duty on salt; an Act which more than any other has served to encourage our Fisheries.

He died at Plymouth, on Saturday, July 19, 1828, a. 46 years, 10 months, 27 days. His funeral was attended by a large concourse of people. After his death, Mrs. Sampson removed with her family to the Lobdell homestead in Plympton; and thence to New Bedford, where she also died February 16, 1837, æ. 53.

Their children were—born in Fairhaven—

1175. Milton Lobdell,[7] b. Oct. 9, 1805; d. July 19, 1806.
1176. Eudora Rowland,[7] b. June 19, 1807; m. Francis Alden. She d. at New Bedford, Dec. 21, 1852. Children—
1177. *Priscilla* (Alden).
1178. *Eudora* (Alden). 1179. *Laura* (Alden).

Born in Plymouth—

1180. Algernon Sidney,[7] b. Feb. 26, 1809; d. July 15, 1815.
1181. Marcia Lobdell,[7] b. June 4, 1811; m. 1, John Hayden Coggeshall of New Bedford. 2, Dr. John Hornby of Poughkeepsie, N. Y. She d. at Poughkeepsie, June, 1859. He is still living in that place. Children—
1182. *Frederic Parker* (Coggeshall). 1183. *Sarah* (Hornby).
1184. Maria Louisa,[7] b. Oct. 22, 1813; m. Jan. 27, 1834, Daniel Ricketson, Esq., of New Bedford, a member of the Bar of Bristol County, and author of a History of New Bedford. They reside in New Bedford, 1863.
1185. Algernon Sidney,[7] b. July 25, 1815; m. Adeline Lombard. He d. at sea, Nov. 6, 1849. His widow m. Lemuel Wood of Fairhaven, and is still living. One child—
1186. *Zabdiel*.[8]
1187. Ruth Lobdell,[7] b. Feb. 3, 1819; m. Daniel Hathaway of Fairhaven. She d. at Fairhaven, Feb. 13, 1851.
1188. Zabdiel Silsbee,[7] b. May 9, 1821; m. Dec. 24, 1856, Helen Maria Bird of Dorchester. He is a physician and apothecary in Boston.
1189. Judith Lobdell,[7] } twins, born } d. Nov. 27, 1827.
1190. Nancy Ripley,[7] } Oct. 29, 1827; } m. James L. Baker of Hingham. She d. in Boston, then her home, May 9, 1854. No children.

703.

Lieut. GEORGE SAMPSON,[6] (*George*,[5] *Zabdiel*,[4] *George*,[3] *George*,[2] *Abraham*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Plympton, June 8, 1783; m. Sept. 1, 1803, SALLY BARTLETT, b. July 30, 1778, dau. of Silvanus and Sally Bartlett, then of Plympton.

He was a clothier by trade, as was his father before him. After marriage he settled in Plymouth, and dwelt there some years. He removed from Plympton to Homer, N. Y., in 1811, and established the

first Woollen Factory in that place. He removed back to Plympton in 1814, and, four or five years after, removed to Duxbury, where he passed the remainder of his life. He was Inspector of the Customs of the Port of Duxbury about twenty years.

George Sampson and Sally his wife became members of the Church in Plympton, Sept. 22, 1816. He d. at Duxbury, April 12, 1842. She d. there, Dec. 9, 1841. Their children were—

1191. †Sally Bartlett,[7] b. in Plymouth, May 16, 1804; m. Daniel L. Winsor.
1192. George William,[7] b. in Plymouth, Jan. 17, 1806; unm.; d. at Duran place, Aug. 29, 1829, and buried at Conwayburg, near Georgetown, S. C.
1193. †Lloyd Granville,[7] b. in Plymouth, Feb. 11, 1808; m. Mary Winsor.
1194. †Hannah Cushing,[7] b. in Plympton, Feb. 17, 1810; m. Hiram Hunt.
1195. †Lucia Ann,[7] b. in Homer, N. Y., June 9, 1812; m. Samuel Knowles.
1196. †Joseph Allen,[7] b. in Plympton, Nov. 10, 1814; m. Mary T. Soule [961].
1197. †Betsey Parker,[7] b. in Plympton, June 21, 1817; m. 1, K. M. Huttlestone. 2, David D. Hammond.

704.

MARSTON SAMPSON,[6] (*George*,[5] *Zabdiel*,[4] *George*,[3] *George*,[2] *Abraham*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Plympton, Oct. 1, 1785; m. 1, Sept. 10, 1810, LEONICE HOLMES, b. Oct. 10, 1788, dau. of Elnathan and Deborah Holmes of Plymouth. 2, in the autumn of 1821, CAROLINE BARTLETT, b. Aug. 1, 1802, dau. of Ansel and Betsey Bartlett of Plymouth.

He resided in Plympton; was agent and manager of the Plympton Woollen Manufactory; was an active and very useful man, and a good member of society. He was chosen Moderator of town meetings, and Assessor. He died in the prime of his days, at Plympton, on Wednesday, Nov. 13, 1822, a. 37. A large collection of people attended his funeral, which occurred on the Friday following. The Rev. Elijah Dexter, pastor of the Congregational Church—the only Church in Plympton—addressed the audience, and offered prayer.

Mrs. Leonice Sampson, his first wife, died of consumption, Nov. 10, 1820, a. 32. She gave good evidence to her christian friends, of a saving change of heart. Her funeral was on Monday, Nov. 13; services by Mr. Dexter.

The children of Marston Sampson—all born in Plympton—were—

By Leonice, his first wife—

1198. Leonice Marston,[7] b. Sept. 15, 1811; m. June 4, 1833, Joseph W. Moulton of New York City. They now reside in Baltimore, 1863. One child—
1199. *Leonice Josephine* (Moulton).
1200. William Marston,[7] b. Oct. 13, 1815; drowned in the Pond of the Plympton Woollen Factory, Sept. 13, 1828, about 20 minutes after sunset. He was a pleasant, active, well-behaved boy; and a member of the Plympton Sabbath School. On the following day, which was the Sabbath, at 4 P. M. the Rev. Elijah Dexter performed the services at his funeral; and twenty-six of the Sabbath Scholars followed the remains, in sad procession, to the grave. A large number of the people attended on the mournful occasion.
1201. Almira,[7] b. Dec. 17, 1817; d. Dec. 29, 1817.
1202. Zabdiel,[7] b. Nov. 16, 1819; d. April 6, 1820.

By Caroline, his second wife—

1203. Caroline Marston,[7] (posthumous), b. June 22, 1823; m. in the City of New York, Feb. 12, 1850, George Frazar, a native of Duxbury. Children—

1204. *Carrie Sprague* (Frazar), b. in Charlestown, Mass., May 15, 1851.
1205. *George Benjamin* (Frazar), b. in Watertown, Mass., Aug. 6, 1853.
1206. *Leslie Percy* (Frazar), b. in Watertown, Aug. 6, 1857; d. Jan. 22, 1860.
1207. *Marston Abbott* (Frazar), b. in Watertown, July 1, 1859.

705.

Capt. JOHN SAMPSON,[6] (*George*,[5] *Zabdiel*,[4] *George*,[3] *George*,[2] *Abraham*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Plympton, April 6, 1788; m. Oct. 8, 1811, PRISCILLA BRAMHALL, b. April 4, 1789, dau. of Benjamin and Priscilla Bramhall of Plymouth.

He resided some years at Plymouth, where he was Captain of the Artillery Company; and afterwards at Plympton, where he succeeded his brother Marston as agent of the Woollen Factory. He went on a voyage to Matanzas, in the Island of Cuba, for the benefit of his health; but his health failed rapidly on reaching a warmer latitude, and he died on ship-board, Feb. 4, 1828, fifteen days after leaving Boston, and four days before the arrival of the vessel at Matanzas. He was in his fortieth year.

His children were—born at Plymouth—

1208. John Augustus,[7] b. Oct. 21, 1812; m. Delia Thayer. Children—
1209. *John M.*[8]
1210. *Sarah Elizabeth.*[8] 1211. *Joseph Alvan.*[8]
1212. †Charles,[7] b. March 16, 1817; m. Jane R. Butters.
1213. Priscilla,[7] b. April 19, 1819; m. Jesse P. Newcomb of Quincy. She died February, 1861. Children—
1214. *Emma Augusta* (Newcomb).
1215. *Priscilla Sampson* (Newcomb), b. May, 1852.

Born in Plympton—

1216. Caroline Elizabeth,[7] b. April 5, 1824; m. Dec. 10, 1846, John Arnold Cormerais Butters. Children—
1217. *Mary Priscilla* (Butters), b. Sept. 16, 1847.
1218. *George* (Butters), b. Sept. 14, 1849.

706.

ALVAN SAMPSON,[6] (*George*,[5] *Zabdiel*,[4] *George*,[3] *George*,[2] *Abraham*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Plympton, March 18, 1791; m. May 7, 1815, SUSAN CRANDON, b. March 31, 1795, dau. of Benjamin Crandon of Plymouth, who was Inspector of Customs at that port fifty years. They were married by Rev. James Kendall, D. D.

He lived in Plymouth; was a merchant, and died on his passage from Virginia, July 25, 1821, a. 30 years, 4 months, and was buried on Staten Island. His widow Susan resides in Lynn.

His children were—

1219. Susan Crandon,[7] b. March 25, 1816; m. Nov. 24, 1834, Lewis Baird of Lynn, who was b. Feb. 25, 1813. She d. Nov. 26, 1849. He d. 1850. Children—
1220. *Lewis A.* (Baird), b. Oct. 24, 1835; d. March 29, 1839.
1221. *William I.* (Baird), b. Sept. 7, 1837; d. April 13, 1839.
1222. *Susan A.* (Baird), b. June 29, 1840.
1223. William Boyd,[7] b. March 16, 1819; d. Oct. 20, 1821.

1224. Mary Boyd,[7] b. March 6, 1821; m. Dec. 18, 1841, Daniel Newhall of Lynn. She d. Oct. 4, 1846. Children—
1225. *Georgiana V.* (Newhall), b. Dec. 2, 1842; d. Aug. 29, 1842. (?)
1226. *George A.* (Newhall), b. Feb. 6, 1843. (?)
1227. *Mary A.* (Newhall), b. Oct. 17, 1844; d. Jan. 17, 1850.

707.

JOSEPH SAMPSON,[6] (*George*,[5] *Zabdiel*,[4] *George*,[3] *George*,[2] *Abraham*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Plympton, Oct. 4, 1794; m. in Plymouth, May 4, 1817, HARRIET RYDER, b. in Derry, N. H., Sept. 30, 1799, dau. of Capt. George and Deborah Ryder of Plymouth, Mass. They were married by Rev. Adoniram Judson, pastor of the Congregational Church in Plymouth, father of the celebrated missionary of that name. He was pastor of the Third Church in Plymouth, 1802—1817.

He was a "yeoman;" and resided for some time in Plympton, on the homestead originally purchased and occupied by the first George Sampson[2] [13]. This estate remained in the family, and was occupied by them till about 1855. It was originally purchased of a Mr. Howland, and descended to George,[3] Zabdiel,[4] George,[5] and Joseph,[6] during the long period of more than one hundred and sixty years. Joseph Sampson[6] sold it to Charles and William Taylor, who now occupy it. Joseph Sampson, about 1855, removed to Middleborough, where he yet lives, 1863, the sole survivor of his father's numerous family.

His children have been—

1228. Joseph,[7] b. Aug. 2, 1818; m. 1, Dec. 25, 1844, Helen Taylor, dau. of William and Sarah Taylor, and sister to Charles and William Taylor, already mentioned. She d. April 15, 1846. 2, in Winchendon, October, 1851, Ella Shaw. No children.
1229. Harriet Newell,[7] b. July 30, 1821; d. in Plymouth, Dec. 2, 1823.
1230. Harriet Aurelia,[7] b. Nov. 27, 1824; m. June 3, 1849, John Brooks Simmons of Plymouth. They have—
1231. *Joseph Brooks* (Simmons), b. March 3, 1850.

708.

SCHUYLER SAMPSON,[6] (*George*,[5] *Zabdiel*,[4] *George*,[3] *George*,[2] *Abraham*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Plympton, Jan. 16, 1797; m. 1, Aug. 13, 1823, MARY ANN BARTLETT, b. Sept. 9, 1798, dau. of Capt. Amasa Bartlett of Plymouth, by Sally his wife, who was the widow Sally Taylor, previous to her marriage with Capt. Bartlett. Mrs. Mary A. Sampson d. in Plymouth, Sept. 3, 1825, a. 27. 2, Sept. 30, 1827, SARAH TAYLOR (BARTLETT) BISHOP, b. Nov. 15, 1794, widow of William Bishop of Plymouth, and sister of the former wife. She d. Aug. 23, 1848.

He resided in Plymouth, where he was Cashier of the Old Colony Bank, and afterwards President of the same till he died. He was some years Collector of the Port of Plymouth. He d. March 31, 1855.

His children were—by first wife, Mary—

1232. Mary Ann Bartlett,[7] b. April 16, 1825; m. Nov. 14, 1852, George G. Dyer, b. in Abington, Aug. 20, 1825; a descendant of Peregrine White, who was the first child born in New England of English parents. (He was b. Nov. 1620; d. 1704.) They live in Plymouth. Children—
1233. *George Sampson* (Dyer), b. Dec. 29, 1854.
1234. *Horace White* (Dyer), b. Dec. 7, 1858; d. Jan. 3, 1861.

By second wife, Sarah—

1235. Sarah Taylor Bartlett,[7] b. Dec. 19, 1829.
1236. George Schuyler,[7] b. Oct. 29, 1832; d. Nov. 22, 1833.
1237. Hannah Bartlett,[7] b. Jan. 18, 1835; m. July 11, 1860, Rev. Isaac C. White, b. in Abington, March, 1822. They have—
1238. *Schuyler Sampson* (White), b. April 17, 1861.

709.

HANNAH SAMPSON,[6] (*George*,[5] *Zabdiel*,[4] *George*,[3] *George*,[2] *Abraham*,[1]) sister of the preceding; b. in Plympton, Dec. 24, 1799; m. Nov. 3, 1816, ROSWELL BALLARD, b. in Whitesborough, N. Y., Sept. 16, 1792.

They resided some time in Plympton; afterwards in Taunton. She died Dec. 12, 1853. He died Dec. 31, 1859.

Their children were—born in Plympton—

1239. Alvan Sampson (Ballard), b. May 4, 1817; m. at Taunton, Dec. 12, 1838, Susan Maria Godfrey, b. at Taunton, Nov. 29, 1818. They have resided at Taunton, Camden, N. Y., and Fall River, Mass. They now, 1863, reside at the place last named. Children—
1240. *George Alvan* (Ballard), b. at Taunton, Aug. 13, 1839
1241. *William Roswell* (Ballard), b. at Camden, N. Y., April 5, 1847.
1242. *Charles Marston* (Ballard), b. at Fall River, Sept. 11, 1852.

Born in Taunton—

1243. Roswell Schuyler (Ballard), b. June 23, 1820; m. Nov. 25, 1848, Mary Jane Bright. They reside at Camden, Oneida Co., N. Y. Children—
1244. *George Schuyler* (Ballard), b. Oct. 25, 1849.
1245. *Alvan Sampson* (Ballard), b. April 14, 1854.
1246. Hannah Elizabeth (Ballard), b. Dec. 3, 1822; m. Nov. 28, 1844, George F. Hodges of Taunton. They resided in Rome, N. Y., where she died January, 1863. Children—
1247. *Georgiana* (Hodges), b. Sept. 2, 1846; d. Sept. 7, 1853.
1248. *Charles H.* (Hodges), b. Oct. 28, 1849; d. Oct. 31, 1850.
1249. *George* (Hodges), b. Oct. 20, 1856.
1250. Caroline Cynthia (Ballard), b. Dec. 22, 1824; d. Aug. 21, 1826.
1251. Charles Norman (Ballard), b. March 1, 1835; unmarried; resides at Camden, Oneida County, N. Y., 1863.

732.

WILLIAM HENRY SAMPSON,[6] (*Gideon*,[5] *Zabdiel*,[4] *George*,[3] *George*,[2] *Abraham*,[1]) youngest son of Gideon[5] and Lydia (Ripley) Sampson; b. in Plympton, Aug. 30, 1802; m. SARAH SPRAGUE, b. Sept. 20, 1805, youngest dau. of Hon. Seth and Deborah (Sampson) Sprague of Duxbury [781].

He formerly resided in Duxbury; was a trader there; now, 1863, in Boston, where he is engaged in an Insurance Office.

His children are—

1252. †Oscar Hallett,[7] b. Feb. 9, 1829; m. Ellen Constance Sampson[7] [966].
1253. †Eugene Henry,[7] b. Dec. 19, 1833; m. Martha Gilbert.
1254. Leonice,[7] b. ———; m. Samuel Henry Morse of Boston.
1255. Lucy Sprague,[7] b. ———; unmarried.
1256. Sarah Sprague,[7] b. June 29, 1847; unmarried.

748.

STEPHEN SAMPSON,[6] (*Perez*,[5] *Robert*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*,[1]) son of Perez[5] and Mary (Taylor) Sampson of Pembroke; b. in Duxbury, Feb. 27, 1765; m. MERCY DAMON.

They lived in Pembroke. He died there, Nov. 23, 1848, a. 83. She died Aug. 3, 1851, a. 77.

Their children were—

1257. Elsie,[7] b ——; unmarried; living in Pembroke, 1863.
1258. Abijah,[7] b. ——; unmarried; living in Pembroke, 1863.
1259. Eliza,[7] b. ——; m. —— Groves. She is a widow; lives in Pembroke, 1863.
1260. Otis,[7] b. September, 1805; m. Sarah Sylvester, daughter of Anthony Sylvester. He is a carpenter, and lives in Hanover, Mass. Children—
  1261. *Frances*,[8] b. February 9, 1836.
  1262. *Otis*,[8] b. April 11, 1837.
  1263. *Almira J.*,[8] b. May 21, 1839.
  1264. *Priscilla*,[8] b. May, 1841.
  1265. *Mary E.*,[8] b. August 27, 1843.
  1266. *Lewis*,[8] b. July 22, 1846.
1267. Thomas M.,[7] b. ——; m. Caroline M. Stetson of Pembroke, March 25, 1856. They reside in Pembroke.

753.

PEREZ SAMPSON,[6] (*Perez*,[5] *Robert*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Pembroke, May 25, 1776; m. April 30, 1801, LUCINDA HATCH of Pembroke, b. 1770.

They lived in Pembroke, where she d., a widow, Oct. 4, 1854, a. 84.

Their children were—

1268. Sally H.,[7] b. 180–; m. Joseph N. McFarland; lives in Pembroke, 1863.
1269. Ruth H.,[7] b. 180–; m. May 8, 1825, Levi Loring of Plympton. They live in Plympton, 1863.
1270. Judith,[7] b. 1805; unmarried; died in Pembroke, May 13, 1842, a. 37.
1271. Lydia B.,[7] b. ——; m. Abel Keene, Dec. 11, 1834; lives in Pembroke, 1863.
1272. Isaac,[7] b. ——; unmarried; lives in Pembroke, 1863.
1273. Alden T.,[7] b. ——; m. April 13, 1856, Elizabeth Brown of Pembroke; lives in Pembroke, 1863.

755.

LEVI SAMPSON,[6] (*Noah*,[5] *Robert*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*,[1]) only son of Noah[5] and Abigail Sampson of Duxbury; b. there, July 21, 1783; m. March 20, 1805, SOPHIA MCLAUTHLIN, b. May 5, 1785, dau. of Daniel McLauthlin of Duxbury.

He passed most of his life in Duxbury, and was extensively engaged in ship-building, near Blue-Fish River bridge. He now resides with his son George in East Boston. He is universally respected as an honest, upright, christian man. Sophia, his wife, died December 11, 1854.

They had twelve children, viz.—

1274. Augustus C.,[7] b. Aug. 24, 1806; m. Sally Brewster. He is a ship-builder in East Boston, in partnership with his brother George.
1275. †Erastus,[7] b. Aug. 28, 1808; m. Elizabeth Winsor.
1276. Noah,[7] b. Nov. 16, 1810; unmarried.
1277. Daniel,[7] b. Nov. 22, 1812; m. Mary Alden,[7] b. Oct. 28, 1811, daughter of John,[6] who was son of Major Judah,[5] and grandson of Colonel Briggs Alden,[4] all of Duxbury. They had one son—
  1278. *Daniel*,[8] born about 1831.

1279. Simeon,[7] b. Feb. 20, 1815; a ship-master; m. Caroline A. Sampson[7] [1007], dau. of William[6] and Caroline (Sprague) Sampson. They live in Como, Whitesides County, Ill. Children—
1280. *Lucy*,[8] b. 1837.
1281. *Walter*,[8] b. 1839.
1282. Another son, name unknown.
1283. George,[7] } twins, born } d. Feb. 17, 1817.
1284. Alexander,[7] } Jan. 16, 1817; } m. Hannah Weston. They have no children. He is now, 1863, in California.
1285. †George Thomas,[7] b. Feb. 16, 1819; m. Elizabeth Low.
1286. Lucy Winsor,[7] b. Jan. 13, 1821; m. Edmund Gifford of Duxbury. They live in Elgin, Kane County, Ill. He is an officer in the army.
1287. Jane West,[7] b. Jan. 7, 1823; d. Nov. 20, 1824.
1288. Charles Edward,[7] b. Dec. 3, 1825; unmarried; in California.
1289. Frederic William,[7] b. Oct. 3, 1828; unmarried; in California.

757.

BLANEY SAMPSON,[6] (*Robert*,[5] *Robert*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*,[1]) son of Robert[5] and Olive (Phillips) Sampson; b. in Duxbury, Sept. 13, 1785; m. Nov. 8, 1804, MARTHA EATON of Fitchburg, who was b. Oct. 2, 1783.

He removed in childhood from Duxbury to Fitchburg with his father, and passed his life in that town. He d. Nov. 2, 1855, a. 70. His wife d. Nov. 20, 1851, a. 68.

Their children, all born in Fitchburg, were—

1290. †Blaney Eaton,[7] b. May 23, 1805; m. 1, Abigail H. Hudson. 2, Beulah S. Moore.
1291. Martha Lavina,[7] b. Jan. 5, 1807; d. July 2, 1815.
1292. Lucy Davis,[7] b. Feb. 6, 1809; d. Jan. 13, 1813.
1293. †Lot Phillips,[7] b. Feb. 6, 1811; m. Sarah Weeks Moore.
1294. Betsey Davis,[7] b. Dec. 6, 1812; m. her cousin William Sampson [1300].
1295. Lucy Davis,[7] b. Feb. 17, 1815; m. Dec. 2, 1835, Edward Wiswall, formerly of Ashby, afterwards of Fitchburg. Both are deceased, 1863.
1296. Martha Lavina,[7] b. May 11, 1817; m. Dec. 1, 1836, Benjamin Franklin Wheeler of Fitchburg, formerly of Malone, N. Y. They now, 1863, live in Boston.
1297. Seth Phillips,[7] b. May 7, 1820; d. Oct. 19, 1820.
1298. Seth Phillips,[7] b. May 29, 1822; m. Rhoda Tacy. He is a mason. They live in North Chelmsford. No children, 1863.
1299. †Levi,[7] b. ———; m. Mary H. Wise.

758.

AMASA SAMPSON,[6] (*Robert*,[5] *Robert*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Duxbury, March 11, 1788; m. 1806 (*published*, July 12) NANCY (MEARS) GERRY of Fitchburg, as stated in the town record; but, according to private information, of Leominster. She was b. in Sterling, about 1781.

They resided in Fitchburg, but appear to have also lived in the State of New York. (See below.) He d. in Fitchburg, Sept. 14, 1860, a. 72. She d. there, Feb. 17, 1860, a. 79.

Their children were—

1300. †William,[7] b. in Lancaster, Sept. 25, 1806; m. 1, Betsey D. Sampson. 2, Mary G. Jones.
1301. Mary Steward,[7] b. in Fitchburg, March 25, 1808.
1302. Nancy,[7] b. in Fitchburg, April 12, 1810.
1303. Olive,[7] b. in Fitchburg, Jan. 2, 1812.
1304. Augusta,[7] b. in New York State, 1824; d. at Fitchburg, Aug. 1, 1844, a. 20.

760.

Capt. ROBERT SAMPSON,[6] (*Robert*,[5] *Robert*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Fitchburg, May 1, 1796; m. 1, 1822, (*published*, Feb. 18,) HANNAH H. WRIGHT of Ashby. She d. at Fitchburg, Feb. 5, 1830. 2, 1831, (*published*, Dec. 3,) LUCINDA SMITH of North Brookfield.

They resided in Fitchburg. He d. June 8, 1855, a. 59.

His children were, by first wife—

1305. Lydia Augusta,[7] b. Dec. 5, 1822; m. Oct. 23, 1845, Washburn W. Woodward of Fitchburg.
1306. Sarah Maria,[7] b. April 6, 1825; m. 1, Sept. 17, 1846, Lincoln McIntire of Fitchburg. 2, Nov. 26, 1856, Ira Carleton. Resides in Fitchburg, 1863.
1307. Hannah Elizabeth,[7] b. April 5, 1828; d. Sept. 7, 1828.
1308. Frances Elvira,[7] b. Sept. 29, 1829; d. Feb. 15, 1830.

By second wife—

1309. Lucinda Adeline,[7] b. June 30, 1833; d. Sept. 24, 1834.
1310. Elizabeth Ellen,[7] b. Aug. 28, 1835; d. Dec. 18, 1837.
1311. Robert Wright,[7] b. Oct. 6, 1837.
1312. James Frederic,[7] b. July 8, 1840; d. Feb. 22, 1842.
1313. Abby Frances,[7] b. Nov. 3, 1842.
1314. Ellen Adelaide,[7] b. June 5, 1848.

790.

PELEG R. SAMPSON,[6] (*William*,[5] *Andrew*,[4] *Miles*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*,[1]) son of William[5] and Deborah Sampson of Duxbury, b. 178–; m. SOPHIA SAMPSON,[6] [827] dau. of Miles[5] and Naomi (Stetson) Sampson of Pembroke.

They are living in Pembroke, 1863. Their children have been—

1315. Peleg,[7] died in Duxbury.
1316. Sophia,[7] m. John Butterworth. They live in Middleborough.(?)
1317. Caroline,[7] m. Daniel Perkins. They live in Hanson, 1863.
1318. William G.,[7] m. —— Thompson of East Bridgewater, and died there.
1319. Azor H.,[7] m. a lady in Abington; lives in Pembroke, 1863.
1320. Josephine B.,[7] m. Albert Thayer. They live in Hanson, 1863.

799.

THOMAS HALL SAMPSON,[6] (*Isaiah*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Miles*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*,[1]) son of Isaiah[5] and Betsey Sampson of Pembroke; b. there, March 12, 1798; m. Dec. 6, 1821, ELEANOR JOSSELYN of Pembroke.

He settled in Pembroke, and is now living there, 1863.

His children have been—

1321. Daniel,[7] b. 182–; lives in Medford.
1322. George H.,[7] b. 1828; d. Aug. 22, 1848, a. 20.
1323. Betsey,[7] b. ———; m. Richard Edwards, and lives in St. Louis, Mo.
1324. Anna Jane,[7] b. ———; m. Jan. 18, 1852, Aaron Tay of Medford.
1325. Maria D.,[7] b. ———; m. Dec. 17, 1860, Leander Waterman of Halifax.
1326. Emeline,[7] b. ———.
1327. Calvin,[7] b. ———.
1328. Almira J.,[7] b. Nov. 12, 1844.

806.

ABEL SAMPSON,[6] (*Colson*,[5] *Beriah*,[4] *Miles*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*,[1]) son of Colson Sampson[5] of Duxbury; b. 178–; m. Dec. 1, 1806, PRIS-

CILLA SAMSON,[6] [825] dau. of Miles[5] and Naomi (Stetson) Sampson of Pembroke.

He resided in Pembroke. About twenty years ago, he accidentally fell into the dock at Hingham, and was drowned. His widow Priscilla died April 19, 1862.

Their children, born in Pembroke, were—

1329. Deborah,[7] b. Jan. 17, 1811; m. Dec. 17, 1837, Charles T. Ford of Pembroke. They live in Pembroke, 1863.
1330. Emily,[7] b. March 23, 1813; m. about 1831, Otis Chandler of Duxbury. They live in Duxbury.
1331. Ruby A.,[7] b. March 29, 1817; m. William Broad. They live in Randolph.(?)
1332. Priscilla W.,[7] b. Oct. 12, 1819; m. Robert Huggins. She d. abt. 1853.
1333. Abel H.,[7] b. June 17, 1822; lost at sea.
1334. Miles,[7] b. Jan. 25, 1825; m. Margery Keene. Lives in Abington.
1335. Chloe,[7] b. Jan. 29, 1829; unm.
1336. Horatio C.,[7] b. ———; m. Vesta M. Perkins. They live in Pembroke. Children—
    1337. *Louisa Josephine*,[8] b. Aug. 7, 1854.
    1338. *Arthur Cary*,[8] b. Feb. 19, 1858.
    1339. *Almira*,[8] b. Jan. 13, 1860.

817.

ICHABOD SAMPSON,[6] (*Ichabod*,[5] *Miles*,[4] *Miles*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*,[1]) son of Ichabod[5] and Deborah (Jones) Sampson of Duxbury; b. April 3, 1789; m. Nov. 8, 1827, ELIZABETH PACKARD THOMAS, b. May 12, 1802.

He was a "calker;" resided in Duxbury; and died of yellow fever in Boston, Sept. 13, 1834.

His children were—

1340. Ichabod,[7] b. Sept. 8, 1828; m. Aug. 4, 1862, Harriet Augusta Seaver of East Boston. He is a dealer in coal, in Boston.
1341. Elizabeth Thomas,[7] b. June 16, 1830; unm.; d. in Duxbury, Oct. 8, 1862.

823.

CHARLES SAMPSON,[6] (*Ichabod*,[5] *Miles*,[4] *Miles*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Duxbury, Nov. 11, 1801; m. Jan. 16, 1825, MARY WOODWARD, b. Oct. 18, 1805.

He is a "calker," and resides in Duxbury, 1863.

His children have been—

1342. Charles,[7] b. Jan. 11, 1827; m. Dec. 9, 1847, Tamar J. Puffer, dau. of John Puffer of Hanover, Mass. He is a farmer, and lives in Hanover.
1343. Maria,[7] b. June 22, 1832; m. March, 1850, Samuel Delano, now in the U. S. Navy.
1344. Rufus Woodward,[7] b. July 1, 1833; d. Oct. 25, 1851.
1345. Deborah,[7] b. Sept. 6, 1840; m. Nov. 23, 1859, George W. Lapham of Pembroke.
1346. Edward,[7] b. Feb. 5, 1849.

828.

PELEG SAMPSON,[6] (*Miles*,[5] *Miles*,[4] *Miles*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*,[1]) son of Miles[5] and Naomi (Stetson) Sampson of Pembroke; b. 180–; m. MERCY KEEN, probably of Pembroke.

They resided in Pembroke. Their children were—

1347. A dau.,[7] m. Isaiah Sampson,[7] son of Isaiah[6] [797].
1348. Henry R.,[7] m. Oct. 31, 1852, Rebecca T. Churchill. They live in Kingston.

1349. William A.,[7] m. Jane ——. They had—
1350. *Ella Jane*,[8] b. in Pembroke, Aug. 19, 1853.
1351. Elbridge G.,[7] m. Elizabeth ——. They had—
1352. *Ossian Minot*,[7] b. in Pembroke, June 25, 1858.
1353. George.[7]
1354. Abby,[7] m. Dec. 22, 1858, Kenelm Ford of Pembroke.

None of the above, save Abby, now, 1863, reside in Pembroke.

842.

MELZAR SAMPSON,[6] (*Jonathan*,[5] *Miles*,[4] *Miles*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*,[1]) son of Jonathan[5] and Chloe (Stetson) Sampson of Pembroke; b. there, March 1, 1802; m. Feb. 4, 1827, RUTH STANDISH of Pembroke.

He lived in Pembroke, but died in New York.

His children were—

1355. Melzar Clinton,[7] d. at 2½ years of age.
1356. Alexander,[7] m. Angelina Bates. They live in Duxbury. Children—
1357. *Laura Ann*,[8] b. June 21, 1854.
1358. *Melzar*,[8] b. Feb 26, 1857.
1359. Benjamin Clinton,[7] in California, 1863.
1360. Adriana B.,[7] committed suicide by drowning.
1361. M. Janette,[7] unm.; lives in Pembroke, 1863.
1362. L. Madeleine,[7] m. Ichabod Peterson; lives in Duxbury, 1863.
1363. Aurora C.,[7] m. Oct. 15, 1859, Louisa M. Magoun. They live in Pembroke, and have had—
1364. *Elva Oldham*,[8] b. July 21, 1861.
1365. Sarah,[7] unm.

850.

CONSTANT SAMPSON,[6] (*Constant*,[5] *Miles*,[4] *Miles*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*,[1]) son of Constant[5] and Rebecca (Alden) Sampson of Duxbury; b. Dec. 26, 1798; m. Jan. 9, 1821, PATIENCE WASHBURN, b. April 30, 1801, dau. of Capt. Philip Washburn of Kingston.

He is a calker and carver. He and his wife are both living in Kingston, 1863.

Their children are—

1366. Harvey,[7] b. Feb. 22, 1822; m. Caroline Cook, dau. of Robert Cook of Kingston. He lives in California, 1863.
1367. Patience,[7] b. April 2, 1826; m. John Burnham. Now in Cohasset.
1368. George,[7] b. April 22, 1829; unm.; lives in Kingston, 1863.
1369. John,[7] b. Oct. 3, 1831; m. ——, in California.
1370. Rebecca,[7] b. Oct. 30, 1835; unm.; lives with her father in Kingston.
1371. Philip,[7] b. April 23, 1838; now in California.
1372. Augusta Ann,[7] b. Aug. 30, 1840; m. William Tribble of Kingston.

853.

ALDEN SAMPSON,[6] (*Constant*,[5] *Miles*,[4] *Miles*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Duxbury, April 23, 1804; m. Dec. 2, 1827, MARY W. SYMMES.

He resides in Charlestown; has resided there eighteen or twenty years; and is a master-calker in the Navy Yard.

His children have been—

1373. William Alden,[7] b. Dec. 29, 1829. He went to California, when about 20 or 21 years of age; and was murdered in his tent for the gold he had collected, July 18, 1851, by a party of Mexicans. He was found alive, two hours after the attack, and was able to give an account of the affair. Another American was killed at the same time. They were unarmed, but made what resistance they could. The Mexicans were armed.

1347. Marianna,[7] b. Nov. 2, 1832; unm.; lives with her parents.
1375. Gustavus,[7] b. March 26, 1834; d. May 15, 1834.
1376. Gustavus,[7] b. Sept. 12, 1836; d. Nov. 9, 1836.
1377. Isaac Davis,[7] b. Feb. 5, 1838; d. March 29, 1838.
1378. Frances Maria,[7] b. Sept. 26, 1840; d. Jan. 18, 1841.
1379. Winslow,[7] b. Dec. 26, 1843; lives with his parents.
1380. Asaph Holmes,[7] b. Oct. 4, 1845; d. Aug. 26, 1846.
1381. Martha Alice,[7] b. May 31, 1849; d. Aug. 4, 1849.

Out of the above family of nine children only two survive.

919.

JOHN SHAW SAMSON, Esq.,[6] (*George W.*,[5] *Simeon*,[4] *Peleg*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Abraham*,[1]) son of George Washington Samson[5]; b. at Plympton, Dec. 21, 1806; m. 1, Dec. 3, 1829, CATHARINE SCHERMERHORN, b. at Homer, Cortland County, N. Y., Sept. 17, 1810; d. at Cortlandville, N. Y., Oct. 2, 1852, a. 42. 2, at Virgil, Cortland Co., N. Y., March 22, 1853, JANE R. PALMER, b. at Silver Lake, Pa., April 6, 1814.

He resides in Cortlandville, Cortland Co., N. Y., and is by profession a politician. He was elected Sheriff of Cortland Co. in 1855.

His children, all by first wife, have been—

1382. Mary C.,[7] b. at Homer, Oct. 29, 1830; m. Frederick W. Holmes, Nov. 10, 1852, at Cortlandville, N. Y. They reside at Buchanan, Berrien Co., Michigan.
1383. Isaac S.,[7] b. at Homer, March 28, 1832; m. Sept. 10, 1861, Imogene L. Martin of Coventry, Chenango Co., N. Y.
1384. Clarissa M.,[7] b. at Homer, April 29, 1834; d. at Lapeer, Cortland Co., N. Y., Oct. 12, 1844.
1385. John Melvin,[7] b. at Solon, Cortland Co., N. Y., Feb. 11, 1839.
1386. Gertrude N.,[7] b. at Truxton, Cortland Co., N. Y., Sept. 10, 1839. (?)
1387. George W.,[7] b. at Cortland Village, Feb. 1, 1851; d. Sept. 5, 1851.

920.

GEORGE WHITEFIELD SAMSON,[6] (*George W.*,[5] *Simeon*,[4] *Peleg*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Abraham*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Plympton, Feb. 28, 1808; m. 1837, LUCINA GARDNER of Springfield, Mass., who was b. Sept. 25, 1818.

He resided in Truxton, Virgil, and Lapeer, all in Cortland Co., N. Y., and d. in the place last named, Nov. 5, 1846, a. 38.

His children were—

1388. Gideon Gardner,[7] b. in Truxton, May, 1838; d. Dec. 1, 1840.
1389. Mary Melinda,[7] b. in Virgil, April 3, 1840; m. Jonathan Watrous, 1860.
1390. Hannah,[7] b. in Virgil, Sept. 22, 1843; d. May 28, 1846.
1391. Deborah Cushing,[7] b. in Lapeer, Sept. 4, 1845.

921.

DEBORAH CUSHING SAMSON,[6] (*George, W.*,[5] *Simeon*,[4] *Peleg*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Abraham*,[1]) sister of the preceding; b. in Plympton, Aug. 14, 1809; m. Oct. 10, 1832, HORACE BLISS, b. at Leyden, Mass., Sept. 25, 1804.

They reside in Cortlandville, Cortland Co., N. Y. Their children were—

1392. De Lloyd (Bliss), b. at Truxton, N. Y., Jan. 28, 1836; m. Martha Thirds.
1393. De Lay (Bliss), b. at Berkshire, N. Y., Oct. 7, 1840; d. May 4, 1846.
1394. Alonzo O. (Bliss), b. at Berkshire, N. Y., July 14, 1846.

922.

MARY E. SAMPSON,[6] (*George W.*,[5] *Simeon*,[4] *Peleg*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Abraham*,[1]) twin-sister of the preceding; b. at Plympton, Aug. 14, 1809; m. at Homer, N. Y., Sept. 1829, ZEPHANIAH HICKS, b. at Pomfret, Windham County, Ct., Oct. 6, 1807.

They resided in various places, as will be seen below. He was drowned at Athens, Bradford County, Pa., Aug. 18, 1858. She d. at Athens, Pa., Dec. 22, 1854.

Their children were—

1395. George S. (Hicks), b. at Pomfret, Ct., Sept. 30, 1830; m. Helen Miller.
1396. Israel L. (Hicks), b. at Homer, N. Y., Nov. 10, 1832; m. Harriet T. Barnes.
1397. Polly E. (Hicks), b. at Homer, N. Y., Feb. 16, 1835; d. July 23, 1845.
1398. Phebe G. (Hicks), b. at Truxton, N. Y., Dec. 12, 1836; m. Irving Greenwood, 1861.
1399. Alfred B. (Hicks), b. at Berkshire, N. Y., Aug. 27, 1838.
1400. Marshall O. (Hicks), b. at Virgil, N. Y., Jan. 27, 1839.
1401. Deborah S. (Hicks), b. at Caroline, Tompkins Co., N. Y., Dec. 3, 1842.
1402. Horatio G. (Hicks), b. at Richford, Tioga Co., N. Y., Nov. 18, 1844.
1403. Hannah C. (Hicks), b. at Truxton, N. Y., May 23, 1848.

923.

LORENZO FEARING SAMSON,[6] (*George W.*,[5] *Simeon*,[4] *Peleg*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Abraham*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. at Plympton, Nov. 27, 1810; m. 1, at Truxton, Cortland County, N. Y., 1835, JULIA ANN PERRY, b. in Leyden, Mass., June 7, 1809; and d. Aug. 25, 1840. 2, at Truxton, Sept. 30, 1841, ESTHER W. WARNER, b. at Truxton, April 15, 1818; and d. Sept. 20, 1847. 3, at Norwich, Chenango County, N. Y., Jan. 1, 1850, EMMA E. HOPKINS, b. at Norwich, N. Y., July 22, 1828.

He is a farmer; resided twelve or fifteen years in Truxton, Cortland County, N. Y.; and during more than twelve years past in De Ruyter, Madison County, N. Y. He has been Deputy Sheriff in Madison County many years.

His children have been—

Born in Truxton, of first wife, Julia—

1404. Elizabeth W.,[7] b. May 14, 1836; m. Sidney Briminsteul.
1405. Hannah,[7] b. May 20, 1838; d. Dec. 20, 1840.

Born in Truxton, of second wife, Esther—

1406. Lorenzo Warner,[7] b. Aug. 17, 1847; d. at De Ruyter, Aug. 8, 1862.

Born in De Ruyter, of third wife, Emma—

1407. Francis Gaylord,[7] b. April 20, 1851; d. Oct. 27, 1859.
1408. Robert M.,[7] b. May 18, 1853; d. Aug. 7, 1853.
1409. George W.,[7] b. Sept. 10, 1854.
1410. William F.,[7] b. Sept. 14, 1856.
1411. Julia Ernestine,[7] b. Feb. 23, 1859.
1412. An infant dau., b. and d. in 1861.

924.

HORATIO GATES SAMSON,[6] (*George W.*,[5] *Simeon*,[4] *Peleg*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Abraham*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Kingston, Mass., July 7, 1812; m. at Bertrand, Berrien County, Mich., Aug. 26, 1843,

ADELINE E. HOWE, b. at Truxton, Cortland County, N. Y., March 18, 1825.

He is a "farmer and speculator;" resided at Bertrand many years; and now resides at Buchanan, Berrien County, Michigan.

His children, all b. in Bertrand, save the first, are—

1413. Maria,[7] b. in Chicago, Oct. 25, 1844.
1414. George W.,[7] b. at Bertrand, Feb. 22, 1846.
1415. Emma A.,[7] b. Nov. 30, 1847.
1416. Lunette,[7] b. Feb. 7, 1849.
1417. Jenny Hannah,[7] b. July 5, 1851.

925.

ISAAC MARSHALL SAMSON,[6] (*George W.*,[5] *Simeon*,[4] *Peleg*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Abraham*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Homer, Cortland County, N. Y., Feb. 7, 1814; m. at Homer, Dec. 6, 1842, MARY ANN WARNER, b. at Truxton, Cortland County, N. Y., Jan. 6, 1824, dau. of Ira Warner. The marriage service was by Rev. Thomas K. Fessenden of the Congregational Church at Homer.

He is an Hotel-keeper; keeps "Samson's Temperance House," at Homer Village; which had formerly been kept by his father, and which he bought of his father in 1852.

He has but one child, b. at Homer—

1418. Francis Marshall,[7] b. Feb. 13, 1859.

926.

MARIA SAMSON,[6] (*George W.*,[5] *Simeon*,[4] *Peleg*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Abraham*,[1]) sister of the preceding; b. in Homer, Cortland County, N. Y., Oct. 12, 1815; m. Oct. 1, 1835, OSMOND D. CROFOOT, b. in Preble, N. Y., March 8, 1814.

They resided in Preble, N. Y. He d. Dec. 7, 1838. Their children, b. in Preble, were—

1419. Ellen (Crofoot), b. June 3, 1836; m. Burton T. Maley, Oct. 5, 1862. They dwell in Indianapolis, Ind.
1420. Lucy (Crofoot), b. July 7, 1837; m. Charles F. Howe, Oct. 21, 1858. They live at Bertrand, Berrien County, Mich.

927.

ASENATH P. SAMSON,[6] (*George W.*,[5] *Simeon*,[4] *Peleg*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Abraham*,[1]) sister of the preceding; b. in Homer, Cortland County, N. Y., March 31, 1817; m. EBENEZER DEMING, b. in ——, Ct., Sept. 14, 1812.

They now reside at Seneca Falls, Seneca County, N. Y. They have lived at several other places, as will be seen by the births of their children, which follow:

1421. Edward (Deming), b. in Preble, N. Y., July 2, 1839; d. Feb. 23, 1840.
1422. Alice (Deming), b. in Truxton, N. Y., March 14, 1841.
1423. Edwin (Deming), b. in Truxton, N. Y., May 1, 1845; was drowned at Seneca Falls, N. Y., June 2, 1853.
1424. Edgar (Deming), b. in Truxton, N. Y, April 6, 1847.
1425. Ada (Deming), b. in Jamesville, Onondaga County, N. Y., July 10, 1849.
1426. Amy (Deming), b. at Seneca Falls, N. Y., Aug. 5, 1851; d. in 1858 or '59.

928.

BARCLAY SAMSON,[6] (*George W.*,[5] *Simeon*,[4] *Peleg*,[3] *Isaac*,[2] *Abraham*,[1]) brother of the preceding, and youngest son of George W. Samson; b. in Homer, Cortland County, N. Y., Feb. 11, 1819; m. May 2, 1840, NANCY L. TURK, b. in Harpersfield, N. Y., Sept. 14, 1816.

He is a farmer; has resided at various places, as will appear in the list of children below; and is now, 1862, living at Cortland Village, Cortland County, N. Y.

Their children are—

1427. Delphina,[7] b. at Virgil, Cortland County, N. Y., Dec. 13, 1843.
1428. Simeon Devern,[7] b. at Homer, Cortland County, N. Y., Aug. 9, 1848.
1429. Barclay Fremont,[7] b. at Harford, Cortland County, N. Y., April 8, 1855.
1430. Nancy Elrene,[7] b. at Buchanan, Berrien County, Mich., Oct. 21, 1857.

SEVENTH GENERATION.

1021.

RACHEL SAMPSON,[7] (*Joshua*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Amos*,[4] *Joshua*,[3] *Caleb*,[2] *Henry*.[1]) eldest child of Joshua[6] and Lucy (Holbrook) Sampson of Braintree; b. there, March 31, 1798; m. 1, March 9, 1816, WILLIAM MEAD, son of William Pierce Mead, a native of Devonshire, Eng., who emigrated to this country when young; m. Jane Eddy, a native of the present town of Bridgewater; and passed his remaining days in Germantown, a peninsula in Quincy. William Mead d. April 29, 1820. 2, Feb. 24, 1824, BENJAMIN VINTON MEAD, a brother of William Mead.

They reside at Quincy Point, near the bridge.

Her children have been—by first husband—

1431. Charlotte (Mead), b. Aug. 26, 1817; m. Jacob Ridler Holmes of Boston. Children—
  1432. *Jacob Augustus* (Holmes), d. in infancy.
  1433. *George Alfred* (Holmes), unm.; a deaf-mute; educated at the Asylum in Hartford.
  1434. *Agnes Elizabeth* (Holmes); a deaf-mute, educated at Hartford; m. Amos Smith, also a deaf-mute, employed as a Clerk in the Registry of Deeds in Boston.
  1435. *Jacob Francis* (Holmes), a private in Co. B, First Regiment Mass. Volunteers.
  1436. *Charlotte Adelaide* (Holmes), unm.
  1437. *Frederic Henry* (Holmes), unm.
  1438. *Lucy Florence* (Holmes), unm.
  1439. *Alice Riddle* (Holmes), unm.
  1440. *Daniel Webster* (Holmes), d. in infancy.
  1441. *Theresa Curtis* (Holmes).
1442. Rachel Elizabeth (Mead), b. Sept. 24, 1820; m. Jacob Hersey of Quincy. They reside in Quincy. He is a dealer in coal in East Boston, a partner with Jacob R. Holmes, already mentioned. Children—
  1443. *Elizabeth Albina* (Hersey), unm.
  1444. *Rachel French* (Hersey), unm.
  1445. *Jacob Henry* (Hersey), unm.; a private in Co. G, 44th Regiment of Massachusetts Volunteers.
  1446. *Emma Thomas* (Hersey), unm.
  1447. *Fanny Howard* (Hersey), unm.
  1448. *Luther Munn* (Hersey), unm.

By second husband—

1449. Peter Bicknell (Mead), b. Aug. 19, 1825; m. Mary Baxter Chubbuck of Quincy. They reside in Quincy. Children—
  1450. *Mary Isadore* (Mead).
  1451. *Amelia Gertrude* (Mead).
  1452. *William Thomas* (Mead).
  1453. *Anna Sophia* (Mead).
  1454. *Alfred Lincoln* (Mead).
1455. Lucy Jane (Mead), b. Nov. 17, 1827; unm.
1456. Benjamin Franklin (Mead), b. Feb. 18. 1830; unm.; a calker by trade; a corporal in Co. C, in First Regiment of Massachusetts Volunteers. Has been in seventeen battles and met with no injury, 1863.
1457. William Thomas (Mead), b. Dec. 3, 1831; d. Aug. 27, 1847.
1458. Mary Albina (Mead), b. Oct. 11, 1834; d. Dec. 27, 1834.

1023.

JOSHUA SAMPSON,[7] (*Joshua*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Amos*,[4] *Joshua*,[3] *Caleb*,[2] *Henry*,[1]) son of Joshua[6] and Lucy (Holbrook) Sampson; b. in Braintree, Nov. 14, 1801; m. Feb. 25, 1824, SUSAN LLOYD of Boston, b. Feb. 14, 1799, dau. of Martin Lloyd, a native of England, and a soldier in the Federal army in the war of our Revolution.

He was a mason; and resided in Boston. He died Nov. 25, 1837. His widow Susan d. Dec. 12, 1860.

Their children were—

1459. Elizabeth Ann,[8] b. Aug. 14, 1825; unm.; resides in Roxbury, 1863.
1460. Susan Maria,[8] b. July 5, 1827; m. June 28, 1853, Tristram Chase Silloway of West Newbury. He d. May 31, 1859. She resides in Roxbury, 1863. Child—
  Charles Edson (Silloway), b Feb. 5, 1859.
1461. Joshua,[8] b. Nov. 5, 1828; d. Nov. 25, 1834.
1462. Edwin Holbrook,[8] b. June 5, 1831; m. Julia Verlinda Wiltberger, b. in the District of Columbia, Sept. 26, 1833. He is an enterprising and prosperous merchant of Boston. It was at his instance, and under his encouragement, that this Memoir of the Sampson Family was commenced and carried forward. Children—
  1463. *Christian Henry*,[9] b. Nov. 1, 1857.
  1464. *Herbert Wiltberger*,[9] b. May 15, 1859; d. Nov. 3, 1863.
  1465. *Ellen Powers*,[9] b. July 8, 1860.
  1466. *Emma Josephine*,[9] b. May 23, 1863.
1467. Joshua Frederic,[8] b. April 18, 1837; m. Ellen Catharine Wiltberger, b. in Philadelphia, April 13, 1837, sister of his brother Edwin's wife. Child—
  1467½. *Arthur Howard*,[9] b. Nov. 27, 1863.

1024.

RUTH HOLBROOK SAMPSON,[7] (*Joshua*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Amos*,[4] *Joshua*,[3] *Caleb*,[2] *Henry*,[1]) sister of the preceding; b. in Braintree, Nov. 25, 1803; m. PHINEHAS SPEAR of Quincy.

He is deceased. She resides in South Boston. Their children were—

1468. William (Spear), m. Mary Jane Briggs. They live at Reading.
1469. Ruth (Spear), deceased.
1470. Phinehas (Spear), unm. Civil Engineer. Resides in Wisconsin.
1471. Charles (Spear), m. Mary Elizabeth Harrington of South Boston.
1472. James (Spear), deceased.
1473. Hiram A. (Spear), m. Elizabeth Thayer of Stoughton. They reside at Reading.

1025.

LUCY SAMPSON,[7] (*Joshua*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Amos*,[4] *Joshua*,[3] *Caleb*,[2] *Henry*,[1]) sister of the preceding; b. in Braintree, April 9, 1806; m. 1, MARTIN WINCH. 2, JOSEPH HENRY CLAY, both of Boston.

Her children were—

1474. Martin (Winch), m. Frances Wood of Quincy. He is a Civil Engineer; has spent some years in Illinois, Ohio, and Pennsylvania; now resides in Brewster Street, South Boston.
1475. Lucy Ellen (Winch), d. young.
1476. Lucy Ellen (Winch), d. young.
1477. Mary Jane (Winch), b. Sept. 1834; d. Jan. 21, 1850, a. 15 y. 4 mo.
1478. Samuel (Winch), d. young.
1479. Margelia Lucy (Clay), m. Horace Briggs of Scituate.

1026.

PEARSON HOWARD SAMPSON,[7] (*Joshua*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Amos*,[4] *Joshua*,[3] *Caleb*,[2] *Henry*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Braintree, Feb. 17, 1809; m. HANNAH PERKINS, b. June 25, 1816, dau. of Asa and Huldah (Ames) Perkins of Bridgewater.

He is an iron-founder in Bridgewater. He and his wife are both living, 1863. Their children were—

1480. Caroline,[8] b. Jan. 3, 1835; unm.; a teacher.
1481. George,[8] b. Oct. 10, 1837; unm.; works with his father.
1482. Almina,[8] b. Sept. 6, 1841; d. Sept. 28, 1849.
1483. Henry,[8] b. March 9, 1846; d. Sept. 8, 1848.
1484. John Edward,[8] b. Nov. 14, 1850.

1027.

MARY SAMPSON,[7] (*Joshua*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Amos*,[4] *Joshua*,[3] *Caleb*,[2] *Henry*,[1]) sister of the preceding; b. in Braintree, Sept. 9, 1810; m. 1, SAMUEL PACKARD. 2, WILLIAM LINCOLN, both of Quincy.

She resides in Quincy. She had no children by her first husband. Her children are—

1485. Mary Vinal (Lincoln), b. Dec. 24, 1839; unm.
1486. Lucy Frances (Lincoln), b. Oct. 16, 1841; unm.
1487. Mercy Maria (Lincoln), b. July 1, 1843; unm.

1028.

SUSAN SAMPSON,[7] (*Joshua*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Amos*,[4] *Joshua*,[3] *Caleb*,[2] *Henry*,[1]) sister of the preceding; b. in Braintree, March 15, 1814; m. Sept. 1835, ELIJAH HARRIS of South Boston.

They live in South Boston. Their children have been—

1488. Thaddeus (Harris), b. July 3, 1836; d. of scarlet fever, Dec. 11, 1844.
1489. Elijah (Harris), b. Dec. 17, 1840; d. of scarlet fever, Dec. 13, 1844.
1490. Benjamin Franklin (Harris), b. March 24, 1843; d. of scarlet fever, Dec. 14, 1844.
1491. Susan Albertine (Harris), b. Aug. 9, 1846.
1492. Laura Jane (Harris), b. July, 1848; d. June 17, 1852.

1029.

ELIAS HOLBROOK SAMPSON,[7] (*Joshua*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Amos*,[4] *Joshua*,[3] *Caleb*,[2] *Henry*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Braintree, Feb. 18, 1816; m. Feb. 17, 1842, MARY ASHTON BARRY of Boston.

He was a house carpenter, and lived and died in South Boston. He was run over by the fire engine Mazeppa, in South Boston, Nov. 26, 1836, and received an injury from the effects of which he never recovered, though he lived nearly twenty-five years afterwards. It caused a tumor in the brain, resulting in great distress and suffering during the last three years and eight months of his life; and at length in blindness and death. A Report of the case, as it appeared on a *post mortem* examination, may be found in the Boston Medical and Surgical Journal, Vol. LXV., No. 20. He died Sept. 12, 1861.

His widow is still living at South Boston. Their children were—

1493. George Henry Barry,[8] b. Sept. 25, 1843; d. of scarlet fever, Dec. 11, 1844.
1494. George Henry,[8] b. Jan. 21, 1846; d. May 25, 1850.
1495. Joseph Albert,[8] b. Sept. 16, 1847; d. Sept. 29, 1850.
1496. William Lincoln,[8] b. March 20, 1851; d. July 16, 1852.
1497. Lucy Maria Barry,[8] b. Oct. 15, 1854.

1030.

ALBERT SAMPSON,[7] (*Joshua*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Amos*,[4] *Joshua*,[3] *Caleb*,[2] *Henry*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Braintree, Jan. 24, 1819; m. Dec. 13, 1840, LEORA BARKER of Quincy.

He is a stone-cutter. They live in West Philadelphia, Pa.

Their children are—

1498. Sarah Barker,[8] b. March 10, 1843.
1499. Leora Frances,[8] b. Nov. 1848.
1500. Lucy Ann,[8] b. 1850.
1501. Albert Zephaniah,[8] b. Aug. 20, 1854; d. Aug. 23, 1861.

1031.

WILLIAM HENRY SAMPSON,[7] (*Joshua*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Amos*,[4] *Joshua*,[3] *Caleb*,[2] *Henry*,[1]) youngest of the numerous family of Joshua[6] and Lucy Sampson of Braintree; b. Sept. 17, 1823; m. Feb. 10, 1848, ANNA BLANCHARD of Quincy.

He is a stone-cutter, and lives at Quincy Point.

Their children are—

1502. William Henry,[8] b. April 30, 1849.
1503. Horace,[8] b. July 7, 1851.
1504. Anna Blanchard,[8] b. Feb. 4, 1856.
1505. Edith Aldana,[8] b. Oct. 5, 1859.
1506. Bertha French,[8] b. Oct. 24, 1862.

1032.

DANIEL CROSBY SAMPSON,[7] (*Zephaniah*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Amos*,[4] *Joshua*,[3] *Caleb*,[2] *Henry*,[1]) eldest son of Zephaniah[6] and Elizabeth (Crosby) Sampson; b. in Boston, May 23, 1804; m. Sept. 17, 1827, EMELINE M. ROGERS, dau. of Capt. Thomas Rogers, also a native of Boston. She is still living.

He received his business education in Boston. In 1825, he went to Mobile, Ala., where he has ever since resided. He is Cashier of the Southern Bank of Alabama. His last visit to his native city was 1840.

There is no reason to doubt his loyalty to the Union and to the "Star-spangled Banner;" while he has always contended for what the Southern people have regarded as their rights under the Federal Constitution.

He has had two sons and three daughters; four of them died young; and one dau. still lives in Mobile with her parents.

1038.

Capt. HENRY SAMPSON,[7] (*Zephaniah*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Amos*,[4] *Joshua*,[3] *Caleb*,[2] *Henry*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Boston, June 19, 1809; m. MARY COOPER of Mendham, N. J., a superior woman; who d. in Mobile, of yellow fever, in 1858.

For a short period he was apprentice to his father, but he aspired to something more enterprising, and abandoned the trowel and the plumb-line for a life among traders. In 1828, he went to Mobile, where he was for a time partner with his brother Daniel, under the style of D. C. & H. Sampson. At one time, he was largely interested in steamboats, having for years the contract from Government for the transportation of the mails in Alabama. Sometimes he was in command of steamers, and is to this day familiarly known as "Captain Sampson." He still resides in Mobile, and his views on public affairs resemble those which are entertained by his brother Daniel.

He has had one son and four daughters, of whom two only are now living.

1039.

GEORGE ROBINSON SAMPSON,[7] (*Zephaniah*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Amos*,[4] *Joshua*,[3] *Caleb*,[2] *Henry*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Boston, May 3, 1811; m. 1, Aug. 1, 1837, ABBY JAMES LEMOYNE of Boston, dau. of David Lemoyne of Boston, whose father emigrated from France. Her mother was Clara Turner, dau. of Job and Sarah (James) Turner of Pembroke. Mrs. Sampson d. Jan. 15, 1849, after a long and painful illness, which she bore with christian fortitude. 2, Jan. 23, 1856, SARAH ANN DORR PHILLIPS,[8] dau. of John and Sarah (Dorr) Phillips[7] of Boston.* She d. in childbed, Jan. 31, 1858, a. 26. 3, Sept. 3, 1862, MINNIE GREEN, b. April 27, 1836, dau. of John A. Green, Esq., of Utica, N. Y.

He received his education in the public schools of Boston. At the early age of thirteen, he was placed in a counting-house in Boston, with a highly respectable firm, who were transacting a large southern commission business. In 1827, being then only sixteen, he was sent to the North coast of Africa as supercargo of a fine vessel, having the entire charge and responsibility of the voyage, which was successfully conducted. In 1829, he was sent to China by the Hon. Israel Thorndike. After his return, the following year, he was again sent, by way of Europe, to China, arriving there in 1831, and continuing there until 1837.

He has since that time resided in Boston as a merchant, doing an extensive business in company with Lewis W. Tappan, under the firm of Sampson & Tappan. He is now largely engaged in the business of refining sugar.

He has been a member of the Common Council of the City of Boston.

Mr. Sampson and his first wife became members of the Old South Church in Boston, in 1838; in which connection he still remains.

---

* John Phillips was son of Col. John Phillips[6] of Andover, who was son of Hon. Samuel Phillips[5] of Andover, Lieutenant Governor of Massachusetts, and one of the Founders of Phillips Academy, Andover. For the PHILLIPS Family, see Bond's Watertown Genealogies, pp. 872—886.

His children have been, by first wife, Abby—

1517. George Gordon,[8] b. April 27, 1838.
1518. Augustus Newman,[8] b. Aug. 8, 1839.
1519. Abby Ann,[8] b. April 27, 1844; d. Oct. 6, 1853.

By second wife, Sarah—

1520. Phillips Dorr,[8] b. Jan. 31, 1858. He took all his mother's name he could; that mother who gave her own life for his.

1082.

SARAH FREEMAN SAMPSON,[7] (*Martin*,[6] *Elijah*,[5] *Amos*,[4] *Joshua*,[3] *Caleb*,[2] *Henry*,[1]) dau. of Martin[6] and Sarah (Freeman) Sampson; b. in Duxbury, March 1, 1813; m. Nov. 26, 1840, JONAS COBURN. They live in Medford, where he is a trader; keeps a dry goods' store. Their children are—

1521. Sarah Louisa (Coburn), b. Dec. 21, 1841.
1522. Charles Frederick (Coburn), b. Feb. 16, 1843.
1523. George Martin (Coburn), b. Sept. 22, 1846.
1524. William (Coburn), b. Dec. 1, 1850; d. Aug. 26, 1854.
1525. Frank Jonas (Coburn), b. March 22, 1853.

1083.

WILLIAM SMITH SAMPSON,[7] (*Martin*,[6] *Elijah*,[5] *Amos*,[4] *Joshua*,[3] *Caleb*,[2] *Henry*,[1]) son of Martin[6] and Sarah (Smith) Sampson; b. near the foot of "Captain's Hill," in Duxbury, March 29, 1818; m. Nov. 1, 1841, SUSAN LAZELL REVERE, b. Nov. 29, 1817, dau. of Paul Revere of Bridgewater, and grand dau. of Col. Paul Revere of Revolutionary memory.

He began to work in the ship-yard with his father, at the age of eleven, and so continued till seventeen. He then went to school a year, and on the fourth day of April, 1836, began life as a business man, in the service of the Bridgewater Iron Manufacturing Company in Bridgewater, Mass. In their employ he continued twelve years; then removed to Boston, and in 1856, to New York City. He is there established in the Iron business, in its different branches, both manufacturing and selling; particularly in the line of constructing Iron Buildings, those especially which are used for the storage and disposal of the cereal grains. He has patents for some improvements of this sort. He has enjoyed perfect health for more than thirty years; nor were his children ever sick, save with the customary epidemics; a fact which must be attributed to a strict observance of the laws of life, particularly to temperance in eating and drinking, and entire abstinence from alcoholic and narcotic substances. *Not a particle of tobacco in any form was ever used by himself, nor by his grandfather, his father, or his children.* His father never had any sickness previous to his last, except that he once had the small pox. A similar practice might not insure health and long life, but such a blessing can scarcely be enjoyed without it.

His children are—

1526. William Smith,[8] b. Sept. 20, 1842.
1527. Frank Revere,[8] b. March 25, 1848.
1528. Revere,[8] b. July 9, 1853.

1084.

THOMAS SAMPSON,[7] (*Thomas*,[6] *Elijah*,[5] *Amos*,[4] *Joshua*,[3] *Caleb*,[2] *Henry*,[1]) eldest son of Thomas[6] and Mary (Thomas) Sampson; b. in Duxbury, June 30, 1809; m. ELIZABETH WRIGHT of Salem.

He is by trade a calker; has lived in Salem and Medford. He and his wife are now living in Chelsea. Their children have been—

1529. Thomas Henry,[8] b. ———; d. young.
1530. Thomas Frederick,[8] b. June 26, 1836; d. April 8, 1853, a. 16 y. 10 mos.
1531. Henry Alonzo,[8] b. March 26, 1841; unm.; is a printer; lives in Chelsea.
1532. George Walter,[8] b. April 8, 1843; unm.; is a book-keeper.

1126.

SAMUEL SAMPSON,[7] (*Samuel*,[6] *John*,[5] *Obadiah*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Abraham*,[1]) son of Dea. Samuel[6] and Lydia (Holmes) Sampson; b. in Middleborough, April, 1791; m. ABIGAIL BARTLETT, b. in Plymouth, Feb. 27, 1791, dau. of Solomon and Lydia (Wood) Bartlett of Plymouth.

He lived in Plymouth; was a mariner; also was a soldier in the regular army in the war of 1812; and was a seaman in the fleet of Macdonough on Lake Champlain. He d. Nov. 1824. His widow Abigail yet survives, 1863, and resides with her dau. Mrs. Perkins, in Boston. Their children were—

1533. Lydia,[8] b. Aug. 24, 1812; m. Winslow Cole of Plymouth. They now reside in South Boston. He is a wharfinger in Boston proper. Children—
  1534. *Isaac Winslow* (Cole), b. Oct. 14, 1833. He went out to Beaufort, S. C., in 1861, one of that noble band of fifty-four individuals (of both sexes) the first company who went thither under the auspices of the "Freedman's Relief Association." Theirs was the benevolent and self-denying mission of instructing, training, and elevating the colored people who had been slaves on the sea-islands of Carolina, and were liberated on the occupation of those islands by the Federal troops. Their mission has been perfectly successful. Mr. Cole is now, 1863, Superintendent of Biethwood Plantation on Ladies Island, S. C., and is there employed in carrying out the humane designs of the United States Government.
  1535. *Helen Maria* (Cole), b. Sept. 17, 1835; m. Elias Thomas Benson of Plymouth; she d. Sept. 20, 1859.
  1536. *Abby Elizabeth* (Cole), b. Oct. 2, 1837; unm.
  1537. *Richard Sampson* (Cole), b. March 31, 1840.
1538. Abby Mercy,[8] b. April, 1817; unm.; a teacher; d. Aug. 15, 1852.
1539. Samuel,[8] b. Feb. 1819; m. Rebecca Perkins of Plymouth. He is a rope-maker, and lives in Plymouth. Children—
  1540. *Rebecca Bartlett*.[9]
  1541. *Alice Bradford*.[9]
  1542. *Mary Allerton*,[9] d. June, 1853.
  1543. *Elizabeth Williams*.[9]
1544. Betsey Bartlett,[8] b. June 12, 1820; m. Dr. Thomas Spencer Perkins, an Eclectic Physician, of Boston. She is a Clairvoyant Physician, pursuing a line of practice wholly distinct from that of her husband. Children—
  George Thos. (Perkins), b. Mar. 18, 1839; surgeon, 22d Reg. Ms. Vols.
  Charles Brooks (Perkins), b. March 19, 1842.
  Herbert Williams (Perkins), b. March, 1845; d. Sept. 23, 1858.
  Horace Mason (Perkins), b. May 16, 1849.
  Sarah Elizabeth (Perkins), b. Nov. 14, 1851.
1545. Solomon,[8] b. May, 1824; m. Maria Swift Benson of Plymouth. He d. April 5, 1852. She d. Jan. 1860. One child—1546. *Maria Louisa*.[9]

1139.

JOHN SAMPSON,[7] (*Samuel*,[6] *John*,[5] *Obadiah*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Abraham*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Middleborough, April 23,

1798; m. 1, in New York, June 3, 1829, MARGARET JANETTE WILLIAMS, b. 1812, dau. of Thomas and Elizabeth Williams. She d. at Troy, N. Y., Sept. 28, 1834, a. 22. 2, Dec. 7, 1837, STELLA MARIA HOLTON, dau. of Henry and Susan Holton of White Creek, N. Y.

He was in the Iron business in Wareham, firm of Tobey & Sampson; afterwards was a merchant in New York City until 1836, when he retired from business with a large property, and purchased a farm in Troy, N. Y., where his widow and children still reside. He d. in New York City, March 2, 1844.

His children were—by first wife—

1547. Alfred Williams,[8] b. July 2, 1830; d. March 15, 1834.

By second wife—

1548. Frances Adela,[8] b. Sept. 10, 1841.
1549. Albert Augustus,[8] b. May 4, 1843.

1151.

Dr. IRA SAMPSON,[7] (*Samuel*,[6] *John*,[5] *Obadiah*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Abraham*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Middleborough, March 25, 1815; m. June 11, 1846, MARTHA ELLIS SEAVER, dau. of Benjamin Seaver of Taunton.

He grad. Brown Univ. 1838; and took the degree of M. D. at Harv. Coll. 1841. He commenced the practice of Medicine in Dighton; and removed, in 1853, to Taunton, where he now resides. He became a member of the First Congregational (now Unitarian) Church in Taunton, Jan. 1849. His children have been—

1550. Charles Brigham,[8] b. March 9, 1847; d. Nov. 8, 1847.
1551. John Seaver,[8] b. July 29, 1848.
1552. Grace,[8] b. March 3, 1850.
1553. Julia,[8] b. Jan. 21, 1852.
1554. Nancy Hull,[8] b. May 27, 1854.

1152.

OLIVER SAMPSON,[7] (*Obadiah*,[6] *John*,[5] *Obadiah*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Abraham*,[1]) son of Obadiah[6] and Azubah (Shaw) Sampson of Middleborough; b. there, April 22, 1798; m. Dec. 6, 1821, ABIGAIL STURGIS LINNELL, b. June 10, 1795, dau. of John and Mercy (Crocker) Linnell of Barnstable.

He lived in North Middleborough till some years after marriage; then removed to Centreville, a village in Barnstable; then to Hyannis, where he d. Dec. 21, 1844. After his death, his family came to Boston, where they now reside. His children were—

1555. Almond,[8] b. Sept. 15, 1822; m. March, 1845, Martha Buck, dau. of Isaac Buck of Hyannis. He resided some years in Boston, and d. June 1, 1855.* Children—
  1556. *Elizabeth Abigail*,[9] b. Dec. 25, 1846.
  1557. *Martha*,[9] d. young.
  1558. *Alma*,[9] d. young.
  1559. *Willard Oliver*,[9] b. Sept. 1852.
1560. William,[8] b. Jan. 22, 1824; m. Mehitable Baker Chase of West Harwich. He resided some years in Boston, and d. June 1, 1855.* His widow keeps a Millinery Shop on Hanover Street. Child—

* Though these brothers died in Boston on the same day, and though both died of fever, I did not learn that there was any special cause common to both cases.

1561. *Eugenia Dora*,[9] b. March, 1850.
1562. Eliza,[8] b. Jan. 22, 1826; unm.; lives with her mother in Unity Street, Boston.
1563. Mercy,[8] b. March 14, 1829; m. James K. Drew of Providence, R. I.
1564. Priscilla,[8] b. March 4, 1832; m. Herman Hunting, a native of New London, N. H. He lives in Cambridgeport, but does business in Boston.
1565. Willard,[8] b. May 1, 1834; d. Aug. 18, 1835.

1191.

SALLY BARTLETT SAMPSON,[7] (*George*,[6] *George*,[5] *Zabdiel*,[4] *George*,[3] *George*,[2] *Abraham*,[1]) eldest child of George[6] and Sally (Bartlett) Sampson; b. in Plymouth, May 16, 1804; m. March 3, 1829, Capt. Daniel Loring Winsor, b. July 7, 1804, son of Nathaniel and Hannah (Loring) Winsor of Duxbury.*

He resided at Duxbury many years; but is now superintendent of the Mount Auburn Cemetery, Watertown.

Their children, born at Duxbury, were—

1566. Georgiana Lloyd (Winsor), b. Feb. 24, 1830; d. at Duxbury, Aug. 20, 1841.
1567. George Lloyd (Winsor), b. Aug. 14, 1843.

1193.

LLOYD GRANVILLE SAMPSON,[7] (*George*,[6] *George*,[5] *Zabdiel*,[4] *George*,[3] *George*,[2] *Abraham*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Plymouth, Feb. 11, 1808; m. at Duxbury, July 4, 1833, Mary Winsor, b. Aug. 18, 1810, dau. of Nathaniel Winsor of Duxbury, and sister of Daniel L. Winsor, already mentioned.

He was a merchant in Boston, of the firm of Sampson & Richardson; afterwards Deputy Collector of the port of Duxbury. He d. at Duxbury, July 6, 1838. His widow Mary d. at Duxbury, January 8, 1850.

They had one son—

1568. Lloyd Granville,[8] b. July 20, 1834; m. at Duxbury, November 20, 1859, Margaret Ann Jones of Boston; a ship-master; lives in Boston; now, 1863, in command of the ship Ceylon, in the Australian and New Zealand trade. Children—
1569. *Mary Winsor*,[9] } twins, born } d. Aug. 4, 1860.
1570. *Margie Studley*,[9] } July 4, 1860; }

1194.

HANNAH CUSHING SAMPSON,[7] (*George*,[6] *George*,[5] *Zabdiel*,[4] *George*,[3] *George*,[2] *Abraham*,[1]) sister of the preceding; b. in Plympton, February 17, 1810; m. at Duxbury, November 17, 1844, Hiram Hunt. Married by Rev. Josiah Moore.

He was a seafaring man; he and his wife now reside in Duxbury.

Their children, who all were born and died in Duxbury, were—

1571. Elizabeth Parker (Hunt), b. Dec. 5, 1846; d. Oct. 4, 1847.
1572. Allan Melville (Hunt), b. June 18, 1849; d. Oct. 24, 1849.
1573. Florence Melville (Hunt), b. Jan. 19, 1852; d. Sept. 1, 1852.

---

* Nathaniel Winsor, brother of Capt. Daniel L. Winsor in the text, is the father of Justin Winsor, b. Jan. 2, 1831, author of the History of Duxbury; a volume, from which I have derived a portion of my materials for this Memoir of the Sampson Family.

1195.

LUCIA ANN SAMPSON,[7] (*George*,[6] *George*,[5] *Zabdiel*,[4] *George*,[3] *George*,[2] *Abraham*,[1]) sister of the preceding; b. in Homer, N. Y., June 9, 1812; m. at Duxbury, May 29, 1836, SAMUEL KNOWLES.

They resided in Duxbury, and now in Cambridge.

He is a merchant in Boston, a partner in the firm of Knowles & Beal, grocers, Central Wharf.

Their children were—

1574. Zilpah Antoinette (Knowles), b. January 28, 1837.
1575. Alfred Emery (Knowles), b. December 17, 1838.
1576. Mary Huttlestone (Knowles), b. July 29, 1850.

1196.

JOSEPH ALLEN SAMPSON,[7] (*George*,[6] *George*,[5] *Zabdiel*,[4] *George*,[3] *George*,[2] *Abraham*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Plympton, Nov. 10, 1814; m. at Duxbury, Sept. 3, 1846, MARY TOWNSEND SOULE, [961] b. Feb. 22, 1819, dau. of Capt. Otis and Salumith Weston (Sampson) Soule of Duxbury.

He was brought up to commercial pursuits in Boston; was for some time Deputy Collector and Inspector of the port of Duxbury; and was Storekeeper for the United States Government for the port of Boston, 1857 to 1861. He now resides in Boston. He has taken a very lively interest in the History of the Sampson Family, especially of the branch which includes himself; and the fulness and accuracy with which that branch is presented in these pages is in no small degree the result of his diligent and careful inquiries.

His children have been—

1577. Sallie Bartlett,[8] b. in Duxbury, June 29, 1847.
1578. George Otis,[8] b. in Boston, March 20, 1849.
1579. Frederick Augustus,[8] b. at East Boston, April 10, 1854.
1580. Elizabeth Seeley,[8] b. at East Boston, Nov. 29, 1857; d. at East Boston, May 7, 1858, and buried at Duxbury.

1197.

BETSEY PARKER SAMPSON,[7] (*George*,[6] *George*,[5] *Zabdiel*,[4] *George*,[3] *George*,[2] *Abraham*,[1]) sister of the preceding; b. in Plympton, June 21, 1817; m. 1, at Duxbury, September 27, 1846, KELLEY M. HUTTLESTONE of Fairhaven; 2, DAVID DELANO HAMMOND of Fairhaven.

She has had no children.

Mr. Hammond, while residing at Fairhaven, entered on a course of experiments, with a view to discover a method of refining petroleum or coal oil. In these experiments, though wholly self-taught, he was completely successful, and was enabled to produce an article equal to the best now in use. He now lives at Oil Creek, Pa., and carries on the manufacture at that place.

1212.

CHARLES SAMPSON,[7] (*John*,[6] *George*,[5] *Zabdiel*,[4] *George*,[3] *George*,[2] *Abraham*,[1]) son of Capt. John[6] and Priscilla (Bramhall) Sampson; b. in

Plymouth, March 16, 1817; m. JANE R. BUTTERS of Boston, dau. of William Butters of City Point, South Boston.

He was a partner in the well-known house of Phillips, Sampson & Co., booksellers and publishers, Boston. He died at his residence in Brookline, near Boston, March 3, 1859, æ. 42.* His wife Jane died May 30, 1856, a. 35.

Their children were—

1581. Charles M.,[8] b. August 15, 1842.
1582. Alfred,[8] b. February, 1844.
1583. Caroline Elizabeth,[8] b. February, 1846; d. November 14, 1849.
1584. Clara Francis,[8] b. January, 1849; d. August 29, 1849.
1585. Clarence,[8] b. May 25, 1850.
1586. Jeannie R.,[8] b. September 26, 1852.
1587. Louisa,[8] b. September 10, 1853.

1252.

OSCAR HALLETT SAMPSON,[7] (*William H.*,[6] *Gideon*,[5] *Zabdiel*,[4] *George*,[3] *George*,[2] *Abraham*,[1]) son of William Henry[6] and Sarah (Sprague) Sampson; born Feb. 9, 1829; m. at Dedham, Sept. 4, 1851, ELLEN CONSTANCE SAMPSON,[7] [966] b. at Braintree, July 4, 1829, dau. of Ezra W. Sampson, Esq., of that place.

He is a wholesale dry-goods merchant in Boston, but resides in Dedham.

Their children are—

1588. Charles Edward,[8] b. in Boston, August 10, 1855.
1589. Percival Hallett,[8] b. in Dedham, March 18, 1862.

1253.

EUGENE HENRY SAMPSON,[7] (*William H.*,[6] *Gideon*,[5] *Zabdiel*,[4] *George*,[3] *George*,[2] *Abraham*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. Dec. 19, 1833; m. Oct. 22, 1857, MARTHA GILBERT, dau. of Samuel Gilbert, Jr., of Dorchester, and grand-dau. of Samuel Gilbert, formerly senior partner of the well-known firm of Gilbert & Dean, brokers, of Boston, and afterwards of the firm of Samuel Gilbert & Sons. The senior Mr. Gilbert is still living, at the advanced age of 85 years.

Eugene H. Sampson is engaged in mercantile pursuits in Boston.

His children have been—

1590. Carrie Sprague,[8] b. June 12, 1859; d. February 8, 1860.
1591. Ellen Constance,[8] b. October 23, 1860.

1275.

Capt. ERASTUS SAMPSON,[7] (*Levi*,[6] *Noah*,[5] *Robert*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*,[1]) son of Levi[6] and Sophia (McLauthlin) Sampson; b. in Duxbury, Aug. 28, 1808; m. ELIZABETH WINSOR, b. July 25, 1808, dau. of Nathaniel and Hannah (Loring) Winsor of Duxbury.

He was a ship-master many years; and had his home in Duxbury most of his life. He has retired from the sea, and now resides in Boston.

---

* On the 20th August, 1856, Moses D. Phillips, the senior partner of the same firm, d. at Brookline, a. 46. He was a native of Charlton, and was first established in business at Worcester, whence he removed to Boston.

His children have been—

1592. Erastus Bertrand,[8] b. July 19, 1832; m. May 27, 1857, Amelia M. Spencer of North Providence, R. I. He lives in Boston, and is engaged in commercial pursuits. One child—
1593. *Edgar Bertrand*,[9] b. March 27, 1860.
1594. Mary Elizabeth,[8] b. May 10, 1835; d. March 11, 1842.
1595. Agnes Elizabeth,[8] b. January 9, 1844; unmarried.

1285.

GEORGE THOMAS SAMPSON,[7] (*Levi*,[6] *Noah*,[5] *Robert*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Duxbury, Feb. 16, 1819; m. Sept. 22, 1848, ELIZABETH LOW of Boston.

He is a ship-builder in East Boston, in partnership with his brother Augustus [1274].

His children are—

1596. Levi B.,[8] b. August 11, 1849.
1597. Judith,[8] b. June 14, 1851.
1598. Edward Nason,[8] b. July 17, 1856.

1290.

BLANEY EATON SAMPSON,[7] (*Blaney*,[6] *Robert*,[5] *Robert*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*,[1]) eldest son of Blaney[6] and Martha (Eaton) Sampson; b. in Fitchburg, May 23, 1805; m. 1, ABIGAIL H. HUDSON of West Boylston. She d. without issue. 2, BEULAH STOW MOORE of Marlborough.

He has been a manufacturer and machinist; lived in Clinton a while; removed thence, about 1850, to Boston, where he now resides.

His children, all by second wife, are—

1599. Abigail H.,[8] b. June 11, 1836; m. James Gibson of Boston.
1600. Waldo Blaney,[8] b. December 26, 1839; m. Sarah Harriet Marshall of Fitchburg.
1601. Adeline,[8] b. December 4, 1845.

1293.

LOT PHILLIPS SAMPSON,[7] (*Blaney*,[6] *Robert*,[5] *Robert*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Fitchburg, Feb. 6, 1811; m. SARAH WEEKS MOORE, sister of his brother Blaney's second wife.

He is a mason and a farmer; and resides in Princeton, 1863.

His children are—

1602. Albert Phillips,[8] m. Julia Howe of Princeton. They live in Princeton.
1603. Sarah Jane[8]; unmarried, 1863.

1299.

LEVI SAMPSON,[7] (*Blaney*,[6] *Robert*,[5] *Robert*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Abraham*,[2] *Abraham*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Fitchburg, 182–; m. April 29, 1856, MARY H. WISE of Fitchburg.

They reside at Fitchburg. Their children, b. in Fitchburg, are—

1604. Arthur Eugene,[8] b. July 3, 1857.
1605. Alice Gertrude,[8] b. February 16, 1860.

1300.

WILLIAM SAMPSON,[7] (*Amasa,*[6] *Robert,*[5] *Robert,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Abraham,*[2] *Abraham,*[1]) son of Amasa[6] and Nancy Sampson of Fitchburg; b. Sept. 25, 1806; m. 1, his cousin, BETSEY DAVIS SAMPSON[7] [1294]. She d. at Fitchburg, Sept. 27, 1845, æ. 33. 2, 1846 (*published,* Sept. 5) MARY G. JONES of Leominster.

He resides at Fitchburg. He had, by first wife, born in Fitchburg—

1606. Augusta Angeline,[8] b. December 18, 1844.

SKETCH OF REV. THOMAS SAMPSON, 1517–1589.

The Reverend and learned Mr. THOMAS SAMPSON was one of the most eminent and excellent ministers which Old England ever produced. He was born about the year 1517, and educated at the University of Oxford; he heartily embraced the Reformation, and was a means of converting the holy martyr John Bradford to the Protestant religion; he was ordained to the ministry in 1549 by archbishop Cranmer, who at his request dispensed with his wearing the canonical robes; he was a famous preacher in the reign of king Edward VI., but upon the accession of Queen Mary fled to Strasburgh. During his exile he assisted Miles Coverdale in the translation of the Scriptures, which is still known as the GENEVA BIBLE. When queen Elizabeth succeeded to the crown, she offered him the bishopric of Norwich, which he refused for no other reason, but because he could not conscientiously conform to the habits and ceremonies.* In 1561, he was made dean of Christ Church, Oxford; but in 1564, was deprived of the office by archbishop Parker for nonconformity. He was specially obnoxious to the High Church party, who held the reins of power, for his strict adherence to the dictates of his conscience; for which they compelled him to live in poverty all the remainder of his life. He was "a most exact man in his principles and morals." He dealt faithfully with Grindal, who had been his companion in exile, though now advanced to the dignity of archbishop of York; cautioning him against being elated with his high title. Fifteen years before his death he was seized with paralysis of one side; but continued preaching and writing to the last; and was in high esteem over all England for his learning, piety and zeal. He died in great peace and comfort of mind, about the beginning of April, 1589, æ. 72. [Neal's History of the Puritans, Vol. I., 339, 484, 485.

* The Puritans have been called stiff, precise, and needlessly scrupulous, because they refused to wear the canonical garments, and to conform in all respects to the usages of the Church of England, as by law established. Let it be remembered, however, that many of these ceremonies had been abused to purposes of idolatry, and were still regarded with a superstitious reverence by the common people. The canonical robes worn by the clergy were supposed to convey a special and mysterious virtue to those who received the sacraments at their hands, making the sacraments, thus administered, sure passports to Heaven. None were allowed to officiate as ministers but those who were ordained by a lord bishop; nor was the public worship of God permitted without the use of a prayer-book, not yet purged from all the abominations of Popery. The worst of it was—these things were enforced by the law of the land. Queen Elizabeth and her successors claimed the right of imposing religious obligations and duties, and thus usurped the throne of the LORD JESUS CHRIST, who alone is entitled to reign over the Church, which he has redeemed with his own blood. The Puritans, therefore, were obliged either to sacrifice conscience, or to suffer the loss of all things.

SUPPLEMENT TO THE SAMPSON GENEALOGY.

WHILE it is believed that most of the Sampsons in America are descendants of HENRY[1] and ABRAHAM[1] SAMPSON of Duxbury, it is not doubted that there are in this country at the present time a considerable number, bearing that name, who are not thus descended. There are in Boston, New York, and other large cities, a number of Sampsons who are, or whose parents were of foreign birth. It is not improbable that Richard Sampson, who came to America in 1635, may have a posterity among us. It is supposed, also, that other men of the name have at later periods come to these shores.*

JOHN[2] and JAMES[2] SAMPSON, who were sons of Henry Sampson[1] of Duxbury, are no doubt represented at the present time by hundreds, if not thousands, of descendants, who are unaware of the fact. Cornelius,[3] [27] Ichabod,[3] [53] Micah,[4] [85] Caleb,[4] [150] Israel,[4] [151] Seth,[4] [159] Abraham,[4] [173] Isaac,[4] [197] Jacob,[4] [202] and many others, it is altogether probable, have many descendants now living.

In what now follows, the reader will find—

1. Families, noticed in the foregoing Genealogy, concerning whom fuller information has been received, since the preceding pages were prepared for the press.

2. Memoirs of two or three families, which must here be exhibited by themselves, because we have no evidence sufficient to justify their incorporation with the descendants of HENRY[1] and ABRAHAM[1] SAMPSON.

3. Isolated statements, respecting individuals whose lineage cannot at present be ascertained.

Family of CALEB SAMPSON,[3] [49] page 382.

CALEB SAMPSON,[3] [49] m. 1, REBECCA STANFORD, Jan. 30, 1729. 2, MEHETABEL FORD, 1730; as already stated.

There cannot be the shadow of a doubt that he was a son of Caleb[2] and Mercy[3] (Standish) Sampson of Duxbury.

Mehetabel Ford, his second wife, was dau. of Michael and Bethiah (Hatch) Ford of Marshfield, who were m. March 29, 1683. Michael was second son of William Ford of Marshfield, b. in England about 1604, who is supposed to have come with his mother, widow Ford, in the Fortune, 1621. Bethiah, wife of Michael Ford, was b. March 31, 1661, dau. of Walter and Elizabeth (Holbrook) Hatch of Scituate, who were m. May 6, 1650. Walter Hatch was son of Elder William Hatch and Jane his wife, who came with their six children to these shores, 1634, in the ship Hercules, John Witherly, master. They were from

* The London Directory for 1862 contains the names of thirty-six Sampsons, and four Samsons. There were two Sampsons in Dublin in 1859.

Sandwich, England. Elizabeth Holbrook was dau. of Thomas Holbrook[1] of Weymouth, who probably settled there in 1624. See Vinton Memorial, p. 330.

The children of Caleb[3] and Mehetabel (Ford) Sampson were—

Paul,[4] [116] b. 1731 ; m. Esther Chandler.*

Micah,[4] [117] b. about 1735. He chose Robert Samson of Duxbury as his guardian, Nov. 5, 1750; being then upwards of fourteen years of age. [Plym. Prob., 11 : 415.] We hear no more of Micah, but we afterwards hear of *Michael*. It is probable that *Micah* and *Michael* were the same individual.

1608. Michael[4]; settled in Abington, and had a large family.

1609. Gideon[4]; was twice married; lived in Duxbury and Pembroke, d. in Pembroke, the part now Hanson, August 20, 1814. Children—

1610. *Abigail*,[5] b. in Duxbury, 1773 ; d. 1781.

1611. *Hephzibah*,[5] b. in Duxbury, 1775 ; m. in Pembroke, Sept. 8, 1808, Martin Sampson of Bridgewater, perhaps son of Michael, and if so, her cousin.

1612. *Peter*,[5] b. about 1780 ; m. in Pembroke, March 15, 1812, Margaret Munroe. Children—

1613. Peter,[6] b. in Pembroke, December 28, 1812.

1614. Millicent Bates,[6] b. in Pembroke, June 14, 1815.

Martin,[4] [118] baptized 1741.

Family of PAUL SAMPSON,[4] [116] p. 394.

PAUL SAMPSON,[4] [116] *known* to be the eldest son of Caleb[3] and Mehetabel [Ford] Sampson; b. 1731; m. Esther Chandler, b. 1732; d. 1810; a twin-daughter of Philip and Rebecca (Phillips) Chandler of Duxbury.

He resided in Duxbury till about 1772, and then removed to Marshfield, where he d. in 1811, a. 80.

His children were—born in Duxbury—

Sylvia,[5] [308] b. 1754 ; d. 1817 ; was the second wife of Job Turner[6] of Pembroke, b. April 2, 1751, son of Hon. John Turner,[5] who was Judge of the Court of Common Pleas, and represented the town many years in the Legislature. Job Turner d. Feb. 17, 1823, æ. 72. By a former wife, Sarah James, he was the father of Clara, called *Chloe* in the Turner Genealogy, who m. David Lemoyne of Boston, whose daughter Abby m. George R. Sampson[7] [1039]. The children of Job and Sylvia (Sampson) Turner were—

1615. *Paul Sampson* (Turner).

1616. *Sylvia* (Turner), m. John Sparrell of Medford.

Olive,[5] [312] b. 1756 ; m. Peleg Ford of Marshfield. She d. 1825, a. 69. Children—

1617. *Francis G.* (Ford) ; settled in Hingham ; deceased.

1618. *Consider* (Ford) ; settled in Marshfield ; deceased.

1619. *Thomas* (Ford) ; now resides in Hingham, 1863.

1620. *Chandler* (Ford) ; resided in Marshfield ; deceased.

1621. *Ruth* (Ford) ; resided in Marshfield ; deceased.

1622. *Rebecca* (Ford) ; resides in Marshfield, 1863.

Martin,[5] [309] b. 1758 ; d. 1763, a. 5 years.

†Luther,[5] [310] b. 1760 ; m. 1, Abigail Ford. 2, Lydia Ford. See p. 479.

Caleb,[5] [311] b. 1762 ; served about six months as a Revolutionary soldier ; removed early from Marshfield, and settled finally as a physician in New Hartford, N. Y , where he m. Jane Plant. He d. 1823. Children—

---

* It has not been thought necessary to affix a new consecutive number to individuals already numbered in the preceding series, who are designated after this fashion—Paul[4] [116].

1623. *Eliza*[6]; m. —— Hooker.
1624. *Charles P.*[6]; unmarried; deceased.
1625. *Proctor C.*[6]; a physician; removed, with his family, to Georgia, for his health; since returned, and is supposed to reside in New York.
1626. *Calvin P.*[6]; resides in New York City.

Martha,[5] [313] b. 1764; m. John Bourne.
Esther,[5] [314] b. August, 1766; d. 1837; m. Elias Magoun of Pembroke; had five sons, of whom four are now living, one a resident of Turin, Italy.
Chandler,[5] [315] b. 1768; m. Nancy Thomas.
Calvin,[5] [316] b. December, 1770; unm.; d. suddenly in New York, 1810.

Born in Marshfield—

Proctor,[5] [317] b. December, 1772; m. 1, Rachel Stetson. 2, Kezia Hall. He removed, in middle life, with his children, to New Lebanon, N. Y., where he joined the Society of Shakers, among whom he died in 1856, æ. 84. Children—by first wife—
1627. *Rachel*,[6] resides with the Shakers at New Lebanon.
By second wife—
1628. *Joseph*[6]; deceased.

Martin,[5] [318] b. 1776; unmarried; died in London, February, 1806.

Luther Sampson,[5] [310] page 413, moved his family, about 1785, to Duxbury, where he resided about ten years; then sold his place and removed to Marshfield, where he resided till 1799. He then removed to Readfield, Me., and purchased the farm on Kent's Hill, where his son David now resides. His first wife Abigail, born 1760, was greatly disordered in mind in the latter years of her life, and would destroy whatever came in her way. She died in Marshfield, 1798. Her dau. Harriet died ten days afterward. Luther Sampson married her sister Lydia Ford, 1799; she was born 1768.

Luther Sampson was a soldier in the army on Long Island, at the time of its evacuation by the Americans after the disastrous battle, Aug. 27, 1776; he was also at Trenton and Princeton, in the winter following, and at West Point, at the time of the treason of Arnold. He died Aug. 31, 1847, a. 87. His second wife, Lydia, died Dec. 15, 1859, a. 91.

David Ford Sampson,[6] [623] son of Luther[5] and Abigail (Ford) Sampson; b. in Pembroke, Jan. 26, 1784; m. 1812, Mary Richmond of Readfield, Me., who was b. 1792. Both are living in Readfield, 1863. Their children were—

1629. Abigail,[7] born 1813; died 1835.
1630. Luther,[7] born 1814; died 1842.
1631. Mary Pierce,[7] born 1816; died 1840.
1632. Susanna,[7] born 1820; living, 1863.
1633. David Richmond,[7] born 1822; living, 1863.
1634. Lydia,[7] born 1825; died 1842.
1635. Amos Atwell,[7] born 1830; living, 1863.

Family of ANTHONY SAMPSON,[4] [120] p. 395.

ANTHONY SAMPSON,[4] [120] b. in Duxbury, April 16, 1728; m. 1, Anna Sampson,[4] [167] b. March 1, 1723, dau. of Nathaniel[3] and Keturah Sampson of Duxbury. 2, Keturah (Sampson) Cullifer, [165] widow of Thomas Cullifer, and sister of the former wife.

He was a private, &c. See p. 395.

He lived in Duxbury, and d. before 1791. His widow Keturah d. Feb. 18, 1791, a. 70 [72?].

His children were—

Nathaniel,[5] [331] born 1751.
Anna,[5] [337] probably never married; died a. 70.
Oliver,[5] [332] b. about 1755; m. Sarah McLauthlin, probably of Kingston. For his family, see p. 435. He was a private, &c. See p. 395. It was not his son Oliver who m. Elizabeth Holmes, as stated on p. 396, but *another* Oliver, son of Jeremiah Sampson[5] [394].
Thomas,[5] [340] m. Lucy Thomas.
Keturah,[5] [338] m. ——— Stevens.
Lucy,[5] [339] died young.

Family of NEWLAND SAMPSON,[5] [389] p. 399.

NEWLAND SAMPSON,[5] [389] son of Philemon[4] and Rachel (Standish) Sampson of Plympton; b. there, Dec. 31, 1744; m. LUCY WATERMAN of Bridgewater.

He removed to West Brookfield, Sept. 10, 1769. He entered the Army in 1775, and died in that year, æ. 31.

His children were—born in Plympton—

1636. †Philemon,[6] b. 1765; m. Mary Hubbard.
1637. Priscilla,[6] b. 1767; m. Gamaliel Hatch of Bridgewater. They removed to Tamworth, N. H. She lived beyond her 90th year. Children—
1638. *Sampson* (Hatch). 1640. *Melvin* (Hatch).
1639. *Phebe* (Hatch). 1641. *Alfred* (Hatch).
1642. †Perez,[6] b. May 18, 1769; m. Mary Barnes.

Born in West Brookfield—

1643. West,[6] b. 1771; m. Mary Fowler of ———, N. H. He was a teacher of music; went South to engage in that employment; and never was heard from afterwards. His family continued to reside in New Hampshire. He had six children, but their names are not known.
1644. Caleb,[6] b. 1773; at the age of 18, went on an adventurous journey to the Southwest, and never was heard from. It is supposed he was killed by the Indians.

1636.

PHILEMON SAMPSON,[6] eldest son of Newland[5] and Lucy (Waterman) Sampson; b. in Plympton, 1765; m. 1787, MARY HUBBARD of North Brookfield.

They seem to have resided in Springfield.

Their children were—

1645. Rebecca,[7] m. Luke Wood. Had one child—*William* (Wood).
1646. Mary,[7] m. Nathaniel Kazer. Had two children.
1647. Hannah,[7] m. ——— Jacobs. Had four children. These three sisters, with their families, removed together to Indiana, about 1820. Their husbands built, it is said, the first framed house in that State.
1648. Ruth,[7] died young, in Springfield.
1649. Lura,[7] m. Seth Flagg. They reside in Springfield, and have had seven children.
1650. Ruth,[7] unmarried; resides in Springfield.
1651. Caroline,[7] m. Willis Charter; reside in Springfield; had four children.
1652. Pemberton H.,[7] m. Almira Charter; reside in Worcester. One son—
1653. *Benjamin*,[8] now in the army.
1654. Charlotte,[7] unmarried; resides in Springfield.
1655. Harriet,[7] m. Sherebiah Day of Springfield; six children.

1642.

PEREZ SAMPSON,[6] son of Newland[5] and Lucy Sampson; b. in Plympton, May 18, 1769; m. April 10, 1788, MARY BARNES of North Brookfield.

When nearly four months old, he removed with his parents to West Brookfield. He was a farmer, a worthy man, and passed his life in that town. He lived and died on the old homestead where his father settled in 1769, and which is now occupied by his son Frederick Dwight. He d. March 28, 1851, æ. 82. His wife Mary d. Feb. 18, 1838, æ. 63.

Their children were—

1656. Lucy,[7] b. April 10, 1789; unmarried; d. March 1, 1848, æ. 59.
1657. †Daniel,[7] b. Oct. 29, 1790; m. Achsah Snow.
1658. Mary,[7] b. July 2, 1793; d. March 23, 1809, æ. 16.
1659. Sylvia,[7] b. June 17, 1796; unmarried; still living.
1660. Jonathan,[7] b. Dec. 18, 1798; d. June 11, 1800.
1661. Fanny,[7] b. April 5, 1801; unmarried; still living.
1662. Jonathan,[7] b. Dec. 3, 1802; d. Sept. 27, 1805.
1663. †Frederick Dwight,[7] b. Nov. 20, 1805; m. Mary Adams.
1664. †William,[7] b. Oct. 19, 1807; m. Mary L. Green.
1665. †Joel,[7] b. Sept. 8, 1809; m. Rachel Ayres.
1666. †Francis,[7] b. March 27, 1811; m. Susan Adams.

1657.

DANIEL SAMPSON,[7] son of Perez[6] and Mary (Barnes) Sampson of West Brookfield; b. there, Oct. 29, 1790; m. April, 1814, ACHSAH SNOW of West Brookfield.

He is a farmer, and resides in West Brookfield.

Their children were—

1667. Mary N.,[8] m. Joseph Wetherby. They removed to Kansas in 1855; have four children.
1668. Harriet H.,[8] m. Dexter Gilbert of West Brookfield. Children—
1669. *Sarah* (Gilbert), m. Thomas Spooner.
1670. *Augusta* (Gilbert).
1671. Liberty,[8] m. 1, 1841, Eliza Pepper of West Brookfield. 2, Sarah Chamberlain of West Brookfield. He was deacon of the Congregational Church in West Brookfield. He was much beloved for his strict integrity, and when he d., in 1858, his loss to the community was deeply felt. Children—by first wife—
1672. *Austin.*[9]
By second wife—
1673. *McOsborn,*[9] born March, 1852.
1674. *Ann Eliza.*[9]
1675. *Louisa Battelle.*[9]
1676. Sarah S.[8]; deceased.
1677. Daniel Austin,[8] m. Abby Pepper. They have two children.

1663.

FREDERICK DWIGHT SAMPSON,[7] son of Perez[6] and Mary (Barnes) Sampson; b. in West Brookfield, Nov. 20, 1805; m. MARY ADAMS of W. Brookfield, dau. of Benjamin and Mary (Crowell) Adams.

He is a noted millwright, and resides on the homestead in West Brookfield, occupied by his father and grandfather, since 1769.

His children were—

1678. Henry D.,[8] deceased.
1679. Charles H.,[8] deceased.

1680. Benjamin F.,[8] died young.
1681. Charlotte H.,[8] m. Joseph Snow.
1682. Julia Ann,[8] m. Rufus Eaton of Worcester. Two children—
Charles (Eaton). *Carrie* (Eaton).
1683. Benjamin F.[8]
1684. Isaac Moore[8]; killed while in the army, June 30, 1861.
1685. Mary,[8] m. Augustus Potter. One son—*Albert* (Potter).
1686. Dwight.[8]
1687. Martha E.[8]

1664.

WILLIAM SAMPSON,[7] son of Perez[6] and Mary (Barnes) Sampson; b. in West Brookfield, Oct. 19, 1807; m. April 10, 1822, MARY L. GREEN of North Brookfield.

He removed, in 1830, to Spencer, where he still resides. He is a blacksmith and farmer, and by prudence, industry, and integrity in business, he has acquired not only a handsome property, but the respect and confidence of the community. He is also a good christian man, connected with the Congregational Church.

His children, all born in Spencer, have been—

1688. Caroline,[8] b. Aug. 10, 1833; m. Feb. 6, 1851, Edwin Hurd of Syracuse, N. Y. He is Sheriff and City Collector of Syracuse. Children—
1689. *William Edwin* (Hurd), b. Nov. 24, 1855.
1690. *Byron Ernest* (Hurd), b. Sept. 16, 1862.
1691. Luran,[8] b. July 14, 1835; unm. Her qualifications for teaching led to her employment at an early age as a school-teacher in her own district, where she taught during fourteen terms, in the same place. She has recently removed to Syracuse, N. Y., where she is employed in a higher department of instruction.
1692. Freeman,[8] b. Sept. 28, 1837; m. Emily Stevens of Charlton. He is an inn-keeper in Brookfield.
1693. Byron,[8] b. March 17, 1840; d. Sept. 18, 1841, a. 18 months.
1694. Jane,[8] b. Nov. 13, 1844.
1695. Marcia,[8] b. Jan. 24, 1847.
1696. Adelaide,[8] b. March 6, 1849.

1665.

JOEL SAMPSON,[7] son of Perez[6] and Mary (Barnes) Sampson; b. in West Brookfield, Sept. 8, 1809; m. RACHEL AYRES of North Brookfield.

He was a farmer, and resided, after marriage, in West Brookfield, a number of years. He then removed to the adjoining town of North Brookfield, where he died July 14, 1858. His last sickness was long and painful, and he bore it with christian fortitude; cheered with the precious hope, that through the merit of the Redeemer, he was soon to dwell where sickness, pain, and death can never come.

His children were—

1697. William Henry,[8] b. 1835; m. 1, Lucy Ann Adams of North Brookfield. 2, Marilla Hall of North Brookfield. Child by first wife—
1698. *Elma.*
1699. Edward Payson,[8] b. April, 1841; unm.; a clerk in Boston.
1700. Harriet Ayers,[8] b. Jan. 15, 1844; unm.; resides in North Brookfield.

1666.

FRANCIS SAMPSON,[7] youngest son of Perez[6] and Mary (Barnes) Sampson; b. in West Brookfield, March 27, 1811; m. SUSAN ADAMS of the same place, sister of his brother Frederick's wife.

They resided in West Brookfield till 1852, when he went to California. His wife Susan d. Jan. 23, 1857.

Their children were—all b. in West Brookfield—

1701. Perez B.,[8] b. Oct. 10, 1836; m. Arminda Barlow of Brookfield. He is now in the army. Children—
1702. *Almina.*[9] 1703. *Frank.*[9] 1704. *Louisa.*[9]
1705. Mary,[8] b. April, 1839; unmarried.
1706. Sylvia,[8] b. ——, 1841; m. Willard Hayden of Milford. Three children.
1707. Martha,[8] deceased. 1710. Charles.[8]
1708. Eliza,[8] deceased. 1711. Susan.[8]
1709. John West.[8] 1712. Elizabeth.[8]

Those of the above children who are living, reside in Brookfield, 1863.

The descendants of Newland Sampson[5] [389] have continued till the present time to maintain the old Puritan character. Many of them are members of Congregational Churches, and all, it is believed, sustain a high character for integrity, and all the moral virtues.

Family of JEREMIAH SAMPSON,[5] [394] p. 399.

JEREMIAH SAMPSON,[5] [394] b. Dec. 15, 1755; youngest son of Philemon[4] and Rachel (Standish) Sampson of Plympton; m. SALLY WASHBURN, dau. of Ebenezer Washburn of Kingston. They had the following sons. Whether there were daughters, does not appear.

1713. Oliver,[6] b. about 1780; m. Elizabeth Holmes,[6] [HOLMES, 201] b. about 1780, dau. of Melatiah[5] and Elizabeth[5] (Bradford) Holmes of Kingston. She was sister of Hon. John Holmes[6] of Alfred, Me., a distinguished politician fifty years ago, and a member of the Senate of the United States. They removed to Winchester, N. H., where they lived about ten years, and then, in poor health, he removed to Boston, where he died not long after. She died 1852. Children—
1714. *Judith.*[7]
1715. *Maria.*[7]
1716. *James,*[7] b. May, 1812; d. in Winchester, Aug. 9, 1819.
1717. Moses,[6] ——; removed to Hartford, Me.
1718. Nathaniel.[6]
1719. John.[6]
1720. Azel,[6] ——; m. Lucy Brewster; is now living in Kingston.

Family of THOMAS PRINCE BEAL, [580] p. 410.

Hon. THOMAS PRINCE BEAL was born at Kingston, Feb. 12, 1786. He graduated at Harvard College, 1806, and settled at Kingston in the practice of law. He attained eminence as a member of the Plymouth Bar, and his whole course as a lawyer was marked with the highest love of justice, and devotion to the duties of his profession. He was twice elected to the Senate of Massachusetts. He was a warm patriot, and an earnest friend to the cause of Education. His private life was characterized by the practice of every domestic virtue.

He m. April 5, 1812, BETSEY SAMPSON,[6] [580] b. June 8, 1790, dau. of Col. Joseph[5] and Judith (Drew) Sampson of Kingston. He d. July 16, 1852, a. 66 years, 5 months. Mrs. Beal still survives, Nov., 1863.

Their children were—

1721. Thomas, b. Jan. 31, 1813; d. April 14, 1821.
1722. Joseph Sampson, b. Aug. 7, 1814, m. Nov., 1846, Pamela Holmes, [Holmes 316] b. Sept. 7, 1816, dau. of Joseph Holmes of Kingston. He grad. H. C., 1835; studied law; is now Auditor of the Old Colony Railroad; resides in Kingston; but is daily in Boston.
1723. Alexander, b. Aug. 26, 1819; m. Nov. 3, 1852, Julia Ann Buckman of Woburn. He is a merchant in Boston; resides in Dorchester.
1724. Judith Drew, b. Nov. 20, 1820; m. Sept. 14, 1846, James H. Beal of Boston. He is President of the Granite Bank.
1725. Lydia Prince, b. Aug. 12, 1822; d. aged 2½ years.
1726. Elizabeth, b. Sept. 7, 1827; m. Nov. 1, 1854, Henry Hughes Warden of New York. He is now a partner in the house of N. L. and G. Griswold of that city, who despatched, last year, the ship George Griswold with food for the starving poor of Lancashire.
1727. Helen, b. Aug. 2, 1828; m. April 27, 1850, George Rogers Hall, M. D., of Bristol, R. I. He graduated at Washington (now Trinity) College in Hartford, Ct., and was of the Harvard Medical Class of 1846. They resided several years at Shanghai, in China; now reside in Boston.

Family of WILLIAM SAMPSON, of Cornwall, Vermont.

I have not been able to discover from which of the original emigrants this family is descended. It is a plausible conjecture that it was derived from John Sampson,[2] [5] son of Henry Sampson[1] of Duxbury. He disappears from our view at Beverly, about 1680. Did he remove thence to Newbury? Was he the father of Jonathan and William Sampson of the town just named?

1728. Jonathan Sampson[3] of Newbury m. Mary Chandler, Nov. 16, 1695. They had a son—1729. *John*,[4] b. Aug. 17, 1696.

1730. William Sampson[3] of Newbury, perhaps brother of Jonathan, m. Christian Elwell of Gloucester, 1702.

One of these was doubtless the grandfather of

1731. WILLIAM SAMPSON,[5] b. Oct. 10, 1733; m. Judith Merrill, b. Nov. 1, 1738. They resided in Newburyport, where they had a family of ten children. They were both members of the Congregational Church; and were persons of the Old Puritan character, very consistent and strict in all the duties of a christian life. Their children were all baptized in infancy; were taught the good old Catechism, and were carefully trained in the ways of piety. Not long before the Revolutionary war, or perhaps after its commencement, they removed to Londonderry, N. H., and in 1784 to Cornwall, Vt. They were original members of the Congregational Church in Cornwall, which was formed July 15, 1785.* Of this Church, William Sampson was chosen Deacon. He died in Cornwall, Nov. 11, 1798, a. 65. His wife Judith died June 15, 1796, æ. 68. Their memory is still fragrant, and the savor of their piety remains among their numerous descendants.

William Sampson was originally a calker by trade. After the death of his wife Judith, he married a widow Goodyear of Cornwall, grandmother of Rev. Luther G. Bingham.

---

* There was a powerful and blessed Revival of Religion in Cornwall, which commenced in February, 1785, and prepared the way for the formation of the Church. About thirty persons were subjects of the Revival, and the happy results are felt to this day, in the character of the town, which is decidedly christian.

The children of William and Judith Sampson, all born in Newburyport, were—

1732. †Daniel,[6] b. Nov. 10, 1758; m. 1, Betsey Gilbert. 2, Mary Wooster. 3, Mary Lane.
1733. Mary,[6] m. Benjamin Atwood, brother to Moses Atwood, of Haverhill, Ms., father of Harriet Newell, the missionary. Their eldest child was—
1734. *Benjamin* (Atwood), m. Emma Eastman of Bristol, Vt. He is a farmer, and is now living in Cornwall, Vt.
1735–6. Two daughters; unmarried; living in Cornwall.
1737. Hannah,[6] m. Cary Mead of Cornwall, Vt.
1738. Judith,[6] m. Ezra Mead of Cornwall, Vt. These two Meads were brothers, and removed to Ohio or Illinois many years ago.
1739. †Thomas,[6] m. Abigail Gibbs.
1740. †Eliphalet,[6] b. Feb. 23, 1765; m. Amanda Post.
1741. Anna,[6] m. Francis Delong of Cornwall, Vt. Children—
1742. *Elias* (Delong), m. ——.
1743. *Sarah* (Delong), m. —— Barber. Had six children.
1744. *Sibyl* (Delong), b. in Shoreham, Vt., Nov. 2, 1804; m. Samuel B. Williamson of Cornwall. Children—
Francis D. (Williamson), b. Jan. 1, 1824.
Salome M. (Williamson), b. Nov. 8, 1826.
Harlow A. (Williamson), b. Jan. 8, 1830.
Rhoda E. (Williamson), b. Sept. 25, 1831.
Milo B. (Williamson), b. Aug. 21, 1834.
Rollin S. (Williamson), b. May 23, 1837.
Mary Ellen (Williamson), b. Jan. 27, 1844.
1745. *Mary* (Delong), m. Lorenzo Larrabee of Shoreham, Vt.
1746. *Caroline* (Delong), m. Horatio Rust of Cornwall. Their eldest son, William E. Rust, m. Ora Page of Boston, and is a clerk in the Boston post-office.
1747. Sarah,[6] m. Reuben Rockwell of Cornwall, Vt. Children—
1748. A son, m. Almira Douglas of Cornwall.
1749. *Lucinda* (Rockwell), m. David Parkil of Cornwall.
1750. *Semantha* (Rockwell), m. —— Delong, and went Westward.
1751. †William,[6] m. Rhoda Titus.
1752. †Jonathan,[6] m. Sarah Titus.

1732.

Dea. DANIEL SAMPSON,[6] eldest child of William[5] and Judith Sampson of Cornwall, Vt., b. in Newburyport, Nov. 10, 1758; m. 1, Betsey Gilbert. 2, Mary Wooster, sister to Rev. Benjamin Wooster, a native of Waterbury, Ct., and minister of Cornwall from 1797 to 1802. 3, Widow Mary Lane of Cornwall.

He came to Cornwall soon after the Revolutionary War, and was one of the early settlers of that town. He was one of the original members of the Congregational Church there, which, as we have seen, was organized in 1785. Of that Church he was Deacon forty years. In 1832 he removed to Barré, Orleans County, N. Y., where he died May 28, 1842, æ. 84. There were many sorrowful hearts at his leaving Cornwall, and the Church deeply felt the loss of his christian example and labors. He was faithful, earnest and thorough in every duty. No one knew him but to love him.

The following sentences are extracted from an obituary notice of him which appeared in the New York Observer, prepared by his son, the Hon. Ashley Sampson:—

"For fifty-seven years he was a consistent professor of religion; he officiated as a Deacon more than fifty years. With no remarkable endowments by nature, he nevertheless, as a christian, exerted an

extensive influence. His acquaintance was widely cultivated, not only by private christians, but by ministers of the gospel. His admonitions and reproofs, though frequent and faithful, were tempered with so much kindness, as seldom or never to give offence. The Bible was his daily companion, and his soul was deeply imbued with its spirit. He was a firm believer in the doctrines of grace, as taught by the Reformers. He was eminently a man of prayer. He was wont to pour out his whole soul in strains of fervent pathos, such as often melted the hearts of the hearers. In the benevolent operations of the day, especially in Foreign Missions, he felt a deep interest. It is believed that he read every line of the Missionary Herald, from its commencement in January, 1818, until the close of his life. He lived to see all of his children hopefully converted to God. During several of his last years, he appeared to live more in Heaven than upon earth. He died without a struggle or a groan."

His children were—by first wife—

1753. Ashley,[7] b. 1790; m. Emma Gregory of ————, N. Y., a well-educated and truly christian lady. He graduated at Middlebury College, 1812; after which he spent some time as Preceptor of an Academy. He read law in Saratoga County, and established himself in that profession, first in Pittsford, Monroe County, N. Y., but in 1817 removed to Rochester. He was Judge of the County Court for Monroe County, from 1823 to 1825, and again from 1838 to 1843. He was a member of the Assembly of the State of New York, and filled many other important stations. The crowning excellence of his character was, that he lived for Christ and for heaven. He died in Rochester in 1858, a. 68. His wife died in 1848. By his will, he gave seven thousand dollars to Middlebury College, and seven thousand dollars to another Institution; not forgetting his needy relations. He had no children.

1754. Flora,[7] b. 179–; m. Alvin Bateman of Cornwall. They removed to Ohio. They had two sons and three daughters. One of the sons was educated at Oberlin, Ohio. The daughters, also, were well educated, and are employed as teachers.

By second wife—

1755. Betsey,[7] b. about 1797; m. Horace Linsley, son of Judge Linsley. She was his third wife. They resided in Cornwall till 1833; afterwards in Millville, Orleans County, N. Y. She was an earnest christian, and died in the triumphs of faith, Aug. 25, 1848. Children—

1756. *Abby Temperance* (Linsley), b. Aug. 23, 1822; m. at Millville, N. Y., Rev. Hyman Augustine Wilder, b. in Cornwall, Vt., Feb. 17, 1822, son of Ora and Sally Wilder of that place. Mr. Wilder grad. Williams Coll., 1845, and afterwards spent three years at the Theological Seminary in East Windsor, Ct. He was ordained as a missionary to the heathen, at South Adams, Mass., Feb. 28, 1849. He and his wife have been missionaries among the Zulus in South Africa from 1849 till the present time. Previous to her marriage, she had studied at the Mount Holyoke Female Seminary, and had been employed as a teacher some years.

1757. *Horace* (Linsley), a Presbyterian minister.

1758. *Joel* (Linsley), residing in Hillsborough, Ill., in 1860.

1759. *Emma* (Linsley), residing in Millville, 1860.

1760. *Mary Ellen* (Linsley), b. Dec. 16, 1832; m. at Millville, Jan. 10, 1860, Rev. Alvin Banister Goodale, M. D., b. at Potsdam, St. Lawrence County, N. Y., May 22, 1829, son of Solomon and Fanny Goodale of that place. He grad. Amherst Coll., 1858; pursued Theological studies at Union Theological Seminary, New York City, and Medical studies in New

York Medical College. He was ordained as a missionary in the City of New York, Feb. 5, 1860. He and his wife have been missionaries at Marash and Adana, Asiatic Turkey, since 1860. Previous to her marriage, she studied at the Mount Holyoke Female Seminary, and was engaged in teaching.

1761. *Amelia* (Linsley), m. ——— Webster; living at Oak Orchard, Orleans County, N. Y., 1860.

1762. Mary,[7] b. about 1800; m. John Francisco, a farmer, of West Haven, Vt. Both were exemplary members of the Congregational Church. They had eight children, who are most of them also church-members. They are scattered over the Western Country, teaching and doing good.

By third wife—

1763. †Gilbert,[7] m. 1, Harriet Bentley. 2, Sophronia Eells.

1739.

THOMAS SAMPSON,[6] son of William and Judith Sampson of Cornwall, Vt., m. ABIGAIL GIBBS of Cornwall. They were both devoted christians. They removed to Berkshire, Vt., immediately south of the Canada Line. In that town they died.

Their children were—

1764. Lydia,[7] m. Mitchell Stone. Children—
1765. *Sampson* (Stone). } They went to California.
1766. *Daniel* (Stone). }
1767–8. Two daughters.

1769. Lamira,[7] m. Judson Catlin. They are Episcopalians, and live in Enosburg, Vt. No children.

1770. Abigail,[7] m. Moses Shepard. They live in Canada.

1771. Adelia,[7] m. Ira Anderson. They were Episcopalians, and lived in Berkshire, Vt.

1740.

Capt. ELIPHALET SAMPSON,[6] son of William[5] and Judith Sampson of Cornwall, Vt.; b. in Newburyport, Feb. 23, 1765; m. AMANDA POST, b. Aug. 13, 1771, dau. of Deacon Post of Tinmouth, Vt. "She was one of the best of women; very devoted to the cause of her Lord and Master; and much devoted to her husband and children."

He removed to Londonderry with his parents in his youth; and, after the war, 1784, to Cornwall, Vt., where he passed the remainder of his life. He was a farmer, and was remarkable for neatness, punctuality, and order, in everything he did. He was never late at church, and never failed of being at church, when able to attend. He was Captain of a company of militia, which were called to Plattsburg in the war of 1812. He had the respect and confidence of all his soldiers, and performed religious services with them every morning and evening.

He and his wife were very careful in the religious training of their children, as well as in the ways of industry, and in all moral duties. They had seven sons and five daughters, "all of whom but two sons," says my informant, "I have no doubt, are now praising God in heaven. They all professed religion before the age of twenty-five, and were all married."

He d. Nov. 6, 1846, æ. 82. His wife Amanda d. 1823.

Their children, all born in Cornwall, were—

1772. Temperance,[7] b. Nov. 4, 1790; m. Horace Linsley, already mentioned, [1755] his first wife. She d. Jan. 3, 1819. (?) Children—
1773. *Gilbert* (Linsley), a physician, living in Millville, N. Y., 1860.
1774. A dau., was soon to be m. to a missionary; sickened and died.

After the death of Mrs. Temperance Linsley, her husband m. 2, Abby Matthews, by whom he had a son Darius M., who grad. Midd. College, and is now a teacher at the West. After her death he m. 3, Betsey Sampson,[7] [1755] cousin to his first wife.

1775. Amanda,[7] b. Aug. 18, 1792; m. Rev. Silas Lamb of Rochester, Vt., a Congregational minister. They removed to Troy, Vt., where she died April 29, 1833. She had one son and six daughters.

1776. Betsey,[7] b. June 15, 1794; m. 1, her cousin Titus Sampson [1789]. 2, Eldad Butler of Sheldon, Vt. She d. in St. Albans, Vt., May 26, 1829. She had three daughters and one son, who is in the army.

1777. †Reuben,[7] b. July 1, 1797; m. Marcia Hurd.

1778. Mary,[7] b. ———; m. Reuben P. Bingham of Cornwall, Vt. He d. of cholera in Chicago, while there on business. She had previously deceased. They had one child.

1779. Sarah,[7] b. ———; m. Rev. Luther Goodyear Bingham, brother of Reuben, just mentioned. He was b. in Cornwall, Vt., June 10, 1798; fitted for College at the Academy in Shoreham, Vt.; grad. Midd. Coll., 1821; was a tutor in the family of Hon. Bushrod Washington, Virginia, 1821–2; pursued Theological studies at Andover, 1822–5; was tutor in Midd. Coll., one year; pastor of the Congregational Church in Marietta, Ohio, about thirteen years; after that, resided in Cincinnati, where he was Secretary of the Western Education Society, six years; then returned to Vermont, and was pastor of the Congregational Church in Williston in that State till 1851. He has since resided in Brooklyn, N. Y. While residing in Marietta, he was very active and successful in obtaining funds for Marietta College. In Williston, he went largely into speculation in sheep and wool; failed in the business to a heavy amount; and many persons suffered in consequence.

Mrs. Bingham died during their residence in Cincinnati. She was a devoted christian. Her children, two sons and one daughter, walked in her steps. Both of the sons died within the year past. The elder son, an officer in the Colored troops (Cavalry) had a sun-stroke, fell from his horse, and soon after died. He died as becomes a christian, feeling that he had given his life to a holy cause. His only sister married a Mr. Douglas, a merchant, who died and left her a young widow.

1780. †Harmon,[7] b. ———; m. Sarah M. Robinson.

1781. †William,[7] b. ———; m. 1, Arabella Wilcox. 2, Sophronia Sumner.

1782. Martin,[7] b. Aug. 31, 1809; m. Emeline R. Douglas of Cornwall, Vt. He was a farmer in Cornwall. He is deceased. Three children, now living in Cornwall.

1783. †Eliphalet,[7] b. Sept. 15, 1811; m. Achsah Curtis.

1784. Merrill T.,[7] m. 1, Sophia Porter of Pawlet, Vt. A year after marriage, she died; and he m. 2, Esther Foster. In less than a year afterwards, he died, æ. 27.

1785. Ashley,[7] b. May 2, 1815; graduated at Midd. Coll., 1836; pursued Theological studies at Andover, 1836 to 1839; was agent in Missouri for the Massachusetts Sabbath School Society, after leaving the Seminary until his death of fever at Fayette, Mo., Oct. 19, 1840. He was a young man of much promise.

1751.

WILLIAM SAMPSON,[6] son of William and Judith Sampson of Cornwall, Vt., m. RHODA TITUS. They were both exemplary christians. They removed to Berkshire, Vt., already mentioned. He, and his brothers Thomas and Jonathan, united with others in the formation of the Congregational Church in East Berkshire, in 1820. He was a very useful and worthy man, and was ever doing good, even till the close of life. Their children were—

1786. William,[7] m. ———. He was a physician, and removed to Canada. Had one daughter.

1787. †Tolman,[7] b. 1792; m. Clara Shepard.

1788. Dennis,[7] m. 1, Azubah Anderson. 2, Martha Ann Forsyth. They lived in Enosburg, Vt., some years; not long since removed to Toronto, Canada West. He is an Episcopalian; "a man that does much good." His occupation is the manufacture of Starch and of Woollen Cloth. No children.

1789. Titus,[7] m. his cousin Betsey Sampson, [1776] dau. of Eliphalet Sampson of Cornwall. He was a practising physician in Berkshire, Vt. They lived and died in that town. They had one daughter—

1790. *Arabella.*

All three were members of the Congregational Church, and are now all deceased.

1791. Alanson,[7] m. Rebecca Titus; he is a Methodist minister, and a man of devoted piety. Children—

1792. *Allura.*[8]
1793. *Daniel,*[8] lives in Iowa.
1794. *Joshua,*[8] lives with his father.
1795. *Mary,*[8] m. ———; lives in Enosburg, Vt.

1796. Amos,[7] m. Widow Eliza Weeks; removed from Berkshire, Vt., to Albion, N. Y., where he follows the mercantile occupation; is a member of the Presbyterian Church; has two children—

1797. *Eliza.*[8] 1798. *Amos.*[8]

1799. †Darwin,[7] m. Angelina Hamilton.

1800. Rhoda,[7] m. Dr. Page of Berkshire, Vt. Both were members of the Congregational Church. He is deceased. She lives with her brother Alanson.

1752.

JONATHAN SAMPSON,[6] son of William[5] and Judith Sampson of Cornwall, Vt. Removed to Berkshire, Vt., and there married SARAH TITUS, sister to his brother William's wife.

They had eight children, whom they trained up in a strictly religious manner, as his father did before him. He was never satisfied with following employments merely secular; therefore, at the age of fifty, he removed to Illinois, became a Congregational minister, and preached the gospel till he was seventy-five, when he died, about 1860.

His children were—

1801. Osmay,[7] m. ——— Campbell. } Brothers.
1802. Lucina,[7] m. ——— Campbell. }
1803. Jonathan,[7] went to Oberlin, and afterwards to Texas.
1804. Diana,[7] is a teacher at the West.
1805. Sarah,[7] m. ———.
1806. Dennis,[7] died young.
1807. Thomas,[7] studied at the Oberlin Collegiate Institute, and is now a minister at the West.

This is said to be an excellent family.

1763.

Deacon GILBERT SAMPSON,[7] son of Dea. Daniel[6] and Mary Sampson, born in Cornwall, Vt., 180–; m. 1, HARRIET BENTLEY of Cornwall. 2, SOPHRONIA EELLS of Cornwall.

He removed, in 1832, with his aged father, from Cornwall to Barré, Orleans Co., N. Y., where he resided till after his father's death in 1842. He then removed to St. Catharine's, Canada West, where he d. in 1860. In that place he carried on an extensive business as a machinist. He was a Deacon in the church in Barré, "and nearly filled his father's place."

His children were—by first wife—

1808. Orvin,[8] a son, born in Cornwall.

By second wife—

1809. Harriet,[8] b. in Cornwall, 183–; m. Oct. 26, 1858, Gilbert Cook Lane, b. in Weybridge, Vt., March 18, 1828; grad. Midd. Coll., 1853; went, the same year, in feeble health, to Lowndesville, S. C.; entered the Theological Seminary at Columbia, S. C., in Feb., 1855, but remained only one term; returned to Vermont; was m. as above, and d. Nov. 10, 1858.
1810. Edwin,[8] b. in Barré, 183–; married, and lived near his father.
1811. William,[8] went to the war, was wounded in the army, and returned in the autumn of 1862. Lives with his mother.
1812. Elizabeth,[8] unmarried. Resides with her mother.

1777.

Capt. REUBEN SAMPSON,[7] eldest son of Capt. Eliphalet[6] and Amanda (Post) Sampson; b. in Cornwall, Vt., July 1, 1797; m. March 19, 1818, MARCIA HURD, b. in New Milford, Litchfield Co., Ct., April 16, 1798. At the time of her marriage she was residing in Bridport, Vt.

He was a farmer, and passed his life in Cornwall. He was an industrious and careful man; attended strictly to his own business, and never meddled with that of others. He was cautious and prudent in all he did and said; affectionate and kind to his family; doing everything in its season, and having everything in its place. He was an earnest christian; faithful and punctual in every duty. He and his wife were members of the Congregational Church, and trained up their children in the good old way trodden by the fathers. Most of their children are members of the Congregational Church.

He was a Captain in the militia, while the old militia system continued. He died July 28, 1847. His widow Marcia still resides in Cornwall, and has furnished most of the materials from which the Genealogy of the Cornwall Sampsons has been compiled.

Their children, all born in Cornwall, are—

1813. William Eliphalet,[8] b. Dec. 6, 1818; m. Esther Patterson of Shoreham, Vt., who was b. Dec. 25, 1831. He occupies the homestead where his father lived; is a dealer in cattle and sheep. No children.
1814. Achsah Amanda,[8] b. April 21, 1820; m. Judge Sidney Hinman of New Haven, Vt. He is a farmer. Children—
  1815. *John Edward* (Hinman), b. July 10, 1856.
  1816. *Alice Amanda* (Hinman), b. April, 1862.
1817. Reuben Titus,[8] b. Feb. 17, 1822; m. Emma Stowell of Cornwall, Vt., who was b. June 25, 182–. He occupies the farm in Cornwall that was owned by his grandfather, Capt. Eliphalet Sampson. He is a dealer in cattle and sheep. Children—
  1818. *Henry Stowell*,[9] b. Dec. 28, 1847.
  1819. *Minnie Amanda*,[9] b. April 11, 1857.
  1820. *Cassie Tone*,[9] b. Aug. 5, 1863.
1821. Lavette Judson,[8] b. Dec. 21, 1824; m. Rosetta Ferris of Ripton, Vt., who was b. Nov. 16, 1827. Resides in the same neighborhood with his brothers, and like them is a farmer, and a dealer in sheep. Children—
  1822. *Jennie Rosetta*,[9] b. Dec. 6, 1856.
  1823. *Mary Elzina*,[9] b. May 26, 1857.
  1824. *Florence Adell*,[9] b. June 17, 1859.
  1825. *Julia Amanda*,[9] b. Jan. 5, 1863.
1826. Mary Ann,[8] b. Nov. 25, 1830; unmarried; keeps a fancy-goods store in Troy, N. Y.
1827. Ashley Bushnell,[8] b. May 28, 1835; m. Elizabeth S. Evans, Sept. 1, 1862. They reside at Ten Mile, Washington County, Pa., in the southwest

part of [illegible] state. They are members of the Presbyterian Church. He is a dealer in sheep. Child—

1828. *Walter Merrill*,[9] b. 1863.

1829. Martha Elizabeth,[8] b. July 19, 1837; m. William T. Porter, b. Feb. 23, 1833. He is a provision dealer in Middlebury, Vt. Children—

1830. *Mary Elizabeth* (Porter), b. Jan. 5, 1856.
1831. *Hattie Sanborn* (Porter), b. March 6, 1858.
1832. *William Henry* (Porter), b. Jan. 3, 1861.

1780.

Col. HARMON SAMPSON,[7] brother of the preceding; born in Cornwall, Vt., about 1801; m. SARAH M. ROBINSON in Pawlet, Vt.

He kept a Temperance Hotel in Cornwall, Vt. He and his wife were members of the Congregational Church; were active, both in spiritual and temporal things; ever ready to help forward the cause of Christ. He died of typhoid fever, June 1, (1849?) a. 48. She died of the same fever, eleven days after, a. 47. They were deeply lamented, both in church and town.

Their children were—

1833. Carlos Harmon,[8] a member of the Congregational Church; grad. Midd. Coll., 1845; was a teacher in Allentown, Pa., where he m. Marcena Sager. He was in mercantile business there a few years; then removed to Brooklyn, N. Y., where he now resides. He is agent for the Indiana Central Railroad; office, 229 Broadway, New York. Children—

1834. *Alice*,[9] b. in Allentown, Pa., July, 1847.
1835. *Eddie Carlos*,[9] b. June, 1849.

1836. Sarah Jane,[8] ———; m. Robert Satley [Satterlee?] of Ferrisburg, Vt. He was a prosperous farmer, and had a large dairy. She was a member of the Congregational Church in Cornwall. She is deceased. One son—

1837. *Robert Carlos* (Satterlee?), b. Feb. 1858.

1781.

WILLIAM SAMPSON,[7] brother of the preceding; b. in Cornwall, Vt., 180–; m. 1, ARABELLA WILCOX of Bridport, Vt. 2, SOPHRONIA SUMNER of New Haven, Vt.

He resided in Weybridge, Vt., and kept a Temperance House some years; afterwards resided in Middlebury, Vt.; and now in Malone, N. Y. "He is a firm believer in the Orthodox doctrines, and glories in the good old way in which he was brought up."

His children were—

1838. Mary,[8] m. Loyal Huntington of Weybridge. He is a farmer.
1839. Sarah,[8] m. Ira Twitchell of Weybridge. A farmer.
1840. Angeline,[8] m. Gardner Eells of Cornwall. He was a farmer, and died some years since. She remains a widow.
1841. Julia,[8] m. Rollin Foot of Cornwall. A farmer.
1842. Adelaide,[8] } Twins. They are teachers in Malone, N. Y.
1843. Adeline,[8] }
1844. Angenette,[8] a dress-maker in Malone.
1845. Alice,[8] resides with her parents.
1846–8. Two sons and one daughter, died young.

Most of the above are professors of religion; all are worthy persons.

1783.

Dea. ELIPHALET SAMPSON,[7] brother of the preceding; b. in Cornwall, Vt., Sept. 15, 1811; m. ACHSAH CURTIS of Arlington, Vt., who was b. May 21, 1813.

He is a farmer in Weybridge, Vt. He and his wife are members of the Congregational Church; of which he is a Deacon.

Their children are—

1849. Polly Loraine,[8] b. Aug. 13, 1836; m. Erastus Crane, a carpenter.
1850. Emma,[8] b. Dec. 6, 1838; m. Chauncy Crane. He is a corporal in Company F. in a Regiment of Vermont Volunteers.
1851. Thomas Merrill,[8] b. July 12, 1840; a Lieut. in Co. F. just mentioned.
1852. Curtis,[8] b. Nov. 4, 1844; a cabinet-maker in Salem, Vt.
1853. Charles,[8] b. ——, 1847; with his brother Curtis.

1787.

Dea. TOLMAN SAMPSON,[7] son of William[6] and Rhoda (Titus) Sampson of Berkshire, Vt.; b. probably in Cornwall, Vt., about 1792; m. CLARA SHEPARD of Berkshire.

He resides in Montgomery, Vt., a town near Berkshire, and adjoining Enosburg. Of the Congregational Church in Montgomery (formed 1817) he has been Deacon thirty-five years. Eight or ten years ago, he suffered with inflammation of the eyes, which at length deprived him of sight. Till within a year or two, however, he has attended Church every Sabbath, unless sickness hindered. He still takes his staff, and walks, and makes religious visits all over the town. He will not eat a meal, till every one at table has repeated a text of Scripture. The short verse—"Jesus wept," is so often repeated on these occasions, that the good old man remarked he feared people did not make themselves acquainted with the Bible as formerly.

His children are—

1854. William,[8] m. Emily Johnson of Montgomery, Vt.
1855. Aaron Shepard,[8] m. Louisa Johnson, her sister.
1856. Clara Bushnell,[8] m. Elias Douglas Prichard of Middlebury, Vt. They now reside in Cornwall, Vt., and are both members of the Congregational Church. He is a farmer.
1857. Chester Osgood,[8] m. Elmina Johnson, cousin to Emily and Louisa, already mentioned. They live in Omaha City, in the Territory of Nebraska.
1858. Titus,[8] unmarried; remains with his parents.

1799.

Dea. DARWIN SAMPSON,[7] brother of the preceding; b. 18—; m. ANGELINE HAMILTON of Berkshire, Vt.

He lived in Berkshire, Vt., and was chosen a Deacon of the Congregational Church in that place when but twenty-five years of age. He was a man of great worth of character, and early ripened for heaven. He was about thirty when he died; and Death found him fully prepared to depart. His widow yet survives; a lady of great worth.

Their children were—

1859. William[8]; he is now serving his country and his Saviour, in the army.
1860. Betsey,[8] m. ——; lives with her mother in Berkshire.
1861. Josephine,[8] unmarried; lives with her mother.

Family of JACOB SAMPSON,[4] [202] p. 389.

JACOB SAMPSON,[4] [202] youngest son of Isaac[3] and Elizabeth Sampson of Middleborough. He was put under guardianship by the Court, in 1750, after the death of his father; from which we infer that he was then under fourteen years of age. He was probably born about 1737. His great-grandson, Calvin T. Sampson,[7] [1871] says, that he was in the French and Indian war, and was in the battle on the Monongahela when Braddock was defeated, July 9, 1755. It has not been supposed that New England troops fought in that battle; and that part of the statement may be erroneous. He also says that Jacob Sampson served through the Revolutionary War. We have already seen evidence from the Massachusetts Archives that he participated in that great struggle. Previous to that war, he settled in New Salem, in the old County of Hampshire, Mass., where he probably passed the remainder of his life. He had three sons—

1862. †Jacob.[5] 1863. Samuel.[5] 1864. Liscom.[5]

1862.

JACOB SAMPSON,[5] son of the preceding, was born in 1760; was a trader in New Salem until the Shays Insurrection in 1786; then removed to Vermont, probably to Stamford, a mountain township, having the South line of that State for its southern boundary. He died April 8, 1842, a. 82.

His children were—

1865. Calvin,[6] b. in New Salem, May 31, 1783; m. ——— Millard. He was a farmer; resided in Stamford, Vt., and d. May 2, 1846, æ. 63. Children—all born in Stamford, Vt.—
  1866. *Thankful*,[7] b. April 8, 1811; lives with her brother Calvin in North Adams.
  1867. *Chauncy*,[7] b. Nov. 13, 1814; d. May 15, 1815.
  1868. A daughter, b. March 5, 1816; d. March 6, 1816.
  1869. *Chester*,[7] b. May 15, 1817; a farmer; resides in North Adams.
  1870. *Almeria*,[7] b. Sept. 17, 1823; d. March 6, 1825.
  1871. *Calvin T.*,[7] b. Oct. 2, 1826; a shoe-manufacturer; resides in North Adams.
1872. Phebe,[6] is deceased.
1873. Joel,[6] b. in New Salem, Sept. 17, 1791; m. 1, —— Hubbard. 2, ———. He was a farmer; died at White Creek, N. Y., April 20, 1860, æ. 69. Children by first wife—
  1874. *Chauncy*,[7] b. Nov. 25, 1817; a farmer; was killed in the battle of Chancellorsville, Sunday, May 3, 1863.
  1875. *Almond*,[7] b. June 5, 1823; a farmer; d. March 17, 1848.
  1876. *Lucina*,[7] b. Sept. 22, 1828.
  1877. *Augustus*,[7] b. Sept. 9, 1830; a farmer; now living.
1878. Jacob,[6] b. 179–; died April 8, 1830.
1879. Deborah,[6] } These were married, and have children. They are now
1880. Polly,[6] } living, November, 1863. Two of them are in Buffalo, N. Y.,
1881. Elsie,[6] } the other in Williamstown, Mass. More definite information is not possessed by the compiler.

Samuel Sampson[5] [1863] and his brother Liscom[5] also have had descendants, but their names have not been furnished to the compiler.

Family of ALEXANDER SAMPSON of Boston, [45] p. 377.

ALEXANDER SAMPSON, [45]—so it is stated by his great-grandson, George Sampson of Cincinnati—was a native of England. In 1724, when a young man, he visited this country for the benefit of his health, intending a speedy return. But becoming fascinated with the charms of a young lady of Boston—REBECCA SHATTUCK by name—he determined for her sake to remain on these shores. The twain were made one by the Rev. Cotton Mather, D. D., Oct. 6, 1724. Rebecca was born in Boston, Jan. 10, 1710–11, and was consequently married at the early age of 13 years, 8 months and 26 days. She is said to have been of precocious development, and of remarkable beauty.* Upon a pleasure excursion in Boston Harbor, he was knocked overboard, and devoured by a shark. Their children were—

1882. Elizabeth, b. April 29, 1728; m. —— Billings of Providence, R. I.
1883. †Alexander, b. Feb. 19, 1729–30; m. Hephzibah Hastings.
1884. John, b. Feb. 28, 1731; m. Mercy Hall in Boston, March 13, 17—. They had two daughters. One m. —— Skinner of Roxbury; the other m. —— Tyler of Attleborough.

1883.

ALEXANDER SAMPSON, son of the preceding; m. May 23, 1754, HEPHZIBAH HASTINGS, b. April 1, 1737, dau. of Samuel Hastings of Newton.

He was a butcher, and carried supplies to Boston market. About 1768, he removed to Providence, R. I., where he was engaged in the same business; also keeping a store, and having a tannery. He died in Providence about 1780. His children, of whom the first six were b. in Boston, and baptized in Christ Church, were—

1885. Alexander, bap. Dec. 15, 1754; m. Nancy Mitchell, Dec. 29, 1776. A sea-faring man; d. in Halifax, N. S. Children—*Alexander*, a mariner; *George*, a paper-maker.
1886. Samuel, bap. Aug. 28, 1757; m. Elizabeth Snow, May 12, 1796. He seems to have been the Samuel Sampson who grad. Brown University, 1777; was a lawyer in Providence, and died there, leaving no issue.
1887. Joseph Stacey, bap. Feb. 17, 1760; unmarried; an ingenious man; invented several machines; died in London.
1888. Charles, bap. May 9, 1762; m. Nancy Hopkins; was a sheriff in Providence; died there; had two daughters.
1889. Hephzibah Dana, bap. April 14, 1765; m. Wm. Manchester of Providence.
1890. †Stephen, b. March 7, 1767; m. 1, Mehitable Morse. 2, Mary Morse.
1891. John, b. in Providence; unmarried; died in Charleston, S. C.
1892. Rebecca, b. in Providence; died in infancy.

1890.

STEPHEN SAMPSON, son of the preceding; m. 1, Nov. 19, 1787, MEHITABLE MORSE of Newton, Mass. 2, Nov. 19, 1805, MARY MORSE of Roxbury.

He resided in Newton, Roxbury, and Boston. He was a partner with Aaron and Charles Davis, in the firm of Aaron Davis & Co., who were largely engaged in Roxbury in the business of slaughtering and

* For her family, see Shattuck Memorial, pp. 86, 106, and Bond's Watertown Genealogies, p. 428.

packing Beef and Pork. In 1812 he sold his property in Roxbury, and removed to Cincinnati, where he d. Sept. 16, 1823, a. 56.

His children were—by first wife, Mehitable—

1893. Mehitable, b. May 1, 1788; died May 4, 1790.
1894. Charles, b. May 30, 1789; m. Catharine Moore of Baltimore. He d. 1825.
1895. George, b. Dec. 2, 1790; m. Dec., 1815, Mary Nichols of Cohasset. Has passed a life full of vicissitude; now resides in Cincinnati. He furnished this account. Children—*George, Frank, Mary, Desdemona.*
1896. Stephen, b. April 8, 1792; unmarried; died in Havana, 1810.
1897. Calvin, b. Nov. 19, 1793; m. Hephzibah Lethbridge; d. in Ohio, 1835.
1898. Mehitable, b. Feb. 11, 1795; died same year.
1899. Alexander, b. March 18, 1796; "Invalid Book-keeper."
1900. Hepsy Dana, b. Dec. 31, 1797; unmarried; residing with relatives.
1901. Joseph Stacey, b. Aug. 30, 1799; m. 1, a Hastings. 2, Mercy Perry, both of Boston.
1902. William Strong, b. Aug. 20, 1800; merchant in Cincinnati.
1903. Nathan, b. June 5, 1802; died, leaving a widow and two daughters.

By second wife, Mary—

1904. James, b. Sept. 7, 1806; resides in New Harmony, Indiana.
1905. Mary, b. Oct. 22, 1808; m. Philip Holbrook of Evansville, Indiana.
1906. Caroline, b. May 8, 1810; m. Dr. Richard Gosman of Kentucky.
1907. Henry, b. April, 1812; a baker; resides in Cincinnati.
1908. Harriet, b. Oct. 2, 1813; m. Robert Dunbar. Now in Oregon.
1909. Stephen, b. May 11, 1816; a baker; now "serving his country."
1910. John, b. April 21, 1818; a baker; now "serving his country."
1911. Thomas Vincent, b. Oct. 20, 1820; died in infancy.

DETACHED NOTICES OF SUNDRY INDIVIDUALS.

1912. Edward Sampson was a soldier in the company of Capt. William Turner of Boston, when he marched to attack the Indians on Connecticut River, Feb. 22, 1675–6.
1913. John Sampson of Boston and William Balstone, were, by an order passed at Town Meeting in Boston, March 21, 1636, required to seize swine found running at large after a certain day. In 1650, Hugh Gunnison owned a house which he mortgaged for £600 to John Sampson, Henry Shrimpton, and William Brenton. John Samson of Boston, "late of Marblehead," died in 1654, his inventory being taken Sept. 28, 1654; and received in court on the oath of William Sampson. William Sampson was doubtless a kinsman; but of him nothing further is known.
1914. Elizabeth Sampson, dau. of Joseph and Elizabeth Sampson, d. at Malden, Aug. 29, 1689.
1915. Timothy Samson was an inhabitant and proprietor in Concord, 1735, and signed his name with others in that year to a remonstrance against a new township to be formed of contiguous portions of Concord, Weston, and Lexington. [Genealogical Register, XII., 20.
1916. William Sampson was a native of Ireland, and a refugee, who came about 1810 to New York, where he d. Dec. 27, 1836, a. 73. He was eminent as a lawyer. His wife Grace d. in New York, Aug. 6, 1855, a. 91.

The following are from the Muster Rolls of the Revolution:

1917. Benjamin Sampson from Ashburnham, served as a private soldier, at and near Boston, three months, from April 2 to July 2, 1778.
1918. Benjamin Sampson of Lexington was in the Eight months' service, 1775.
1919. Daniel Sampson of Northampton was in the Eight months' service, 1775.
1920. Daniel Sampson of Pelham was a private soldier three months, from Aug. 12, 1781.
1921. David Sampson of Harvard was a sergeant in a Company of Militia in actual service in Rhode Island, from July 30 to Sept. 13, 1777.
1922. David Sampson of Ashburnham [perhaps the same man] was a soldier on Castle Island, from Oct. 3 to Nov. 10, 1779.

1923. George Sampson of Newport, R. I., enlisted April 3, 1778, for three years, in Col. Henry Jackson's Regiment.

1924. Ichabod Samson of Wareham, sergeant, marched with his Company 16 miles to Falmouth, on an alarm, Sept. 10, 1779.

1925. Jabez Samson served as a mattross in a Train [or Battery] of Artillery three months, from Sept., 1776. He also served 47 days in a Company of militia at Hull, from July 26 to Sept. 11, 1777.

1926. Jonathan Samson of Bowdoinham, Me., was a soldier at Georgetown, in the County of Lincoln, from July 18 to Dec. 31, 1775; a soldier in May, 1778; also from April 27 to Nov. 30, 1780, under General [Peleg] Wadsworth. Described as of light complexion, six feet high, age 48.

1927. Micah Samson was a corporal in Capt. William Crocker's Company, stationed in Falmouth, [now Portland] Me., for sea-coast defence, from July 17 to Dec. 31, 1775; also, through the months of March, April, May, Sept., Oct., and Nov., 1776; also, Jan., Feb. and March, 1777; and in the expedition against Penobscot, July, Aug., and Sept. 1779. The same as [86].

1928. Seth Sampson, aged 27, enlisted at Boston for three months, July 22, 1780.

1929. Southard Sampson was on service on the alarm, Sept. 6, 1778, at [New] Bedford, Dartmouth, and Falmouth. Perhaps Southworth [424].

1930. Thomas Samson, a Lieutenant, was a prisoner sent from Halifax in the Cartel Silver Eel to Boston, Oct. 8, 1778, to be exchanged.

1931. William Samson of Shirley was in the "Eight months' service," 1775.

1932. William Samson of Gloucester was in the "Eight months' service," 1775.

1933. William Samson of Barnstable; see page 400, *note*.

1934. William L. Sampson of Bridgewater was a private in Company C, in the Eighteenth Regiment of Massachusetts Volunteers, in 1861.

1935. Horace E. Sampson of Duxbury was a private in Company E, in the Eighteenth Regiment of Massachusetts Volunteers, in 1861.

1936. Christopher C. Sampson of Boston was a First Lieutenant in Company I, in the Nineteenth Regiment of Massachusetts Volunteers, in 1861.

1937. Lucy Sampson of Duxbury, b. Nov. 17, 1787, m. Wadsworth Loring, b. Oct. 9, 1786, son of Col. Jotham Loring of Duxbury. She died June 27, 1837, æ. 50.

1938. Elizabeth Samson, aged about 70 years, died in Charlestown, July 11, 1794. [Charlestown Records.

1939. Abigail Samson, widow, of Plymouth, was appointed, Oct. 17, 1753, administratrix of Lazarus Samson, mariner, late of Plymouth, deceased. [Plym. Prob., 13 : 137.

1940. Thankful Sampson from Eastham, wife of Israel, m. 1780, original name Martin, was received to the First Church in Middleborough, Nov. 17, 1782; d. Sept. 24, 1831, æ. 82.

1941. William C. Sampson, b. in Kingston, Canada West, July 7, 1806; was a missionary printer in Bombay, in the service of the American Board of Commissioners for Foreign Missions. He embarked at Boston for India, Dec. 22, 1832; arrived at Bombay, Nov. 22, 1833; died at Alepie, Dec. 22, 1835. The name of his wife was Mary L. Barker; she was born at Clinton, N. Y., Aug. 7, 1809; lived previous to marriage at Augusta, N. Y.; returned to America, June, 1836. They had a dau. Georgiana.

1942. Rev. Guy C. Sampson was b. in Fairfax, Vt., not far from 1805. His father's name was Churchill. He studied, and, I think, practised law for a time; but left it for the ministry. He was preaching to the Congregational Church in Richmond, Vt., in 1846; at which time the compiler called on him. He left Vermont about 1858, and is said to be now in Michigan.

1943. Francis S. Sampson, D. D., died before 1856. He was many years a teacher of the Old School Theological Seminary in Virginia, and had reputation as a scholar. A Critical Commentary by him on the Epistle to the Hebrews, was published, 1856.

THE WEBB FAMILY OF BRAINTREE.

PRELIMINARY STATEMENTS.

THERE were several families of the name of Webb, among the early settlers of New England. Francis Webb and Thomas Webb were members of the Massachusetts Company in England. Whether they ever came to these shores does not appear, though Francis was one of the active promoters of the plantation.

Richard Webb of Weymouth had Joseph, b. Aug. 19, 1640, and Nehemiah, b. Oct. 19, 1641. He removed to Boston, probably in 1644; was a shoemaker, and was chosen by the town of Boston sealer of leather, 1649. He died July 2, 1659. He had no other sons living at that time, for he says in his will, "my two sonnes." His son Joseph[2] (lived in Boston; d. Oct. 9, 1698) had by wife Grace, *Joseph*,[3] b. March 10, 1666; *Mary*,[3] b. Aug. 27, 1671; *Sarah*,[3] b. Oct. 14, 1673; *Elisha*,[3] b. Feb. 13, 1675. Sarah,[3] just mentioned, m. May 26, 1699, John Marshall,[3] b. March 19, 1678, son of Samuel,[2] and grandson of John[1] and Sarah Marshall of Boston.—See p. 346 of this volume.

The last named [Deacon] Joseph Webb[3] (a maltster or brewer, b. 1666; d. 1746) had by wife Lydia, Joseph,[4] b. Feb. 18, 1698–9; a baker; d. Oct. 10, 1762; m. Abigail Torrey, Oct. 26, 1721, and had fourteen children: of whom seven d. in infancy. Two sons, Nehemiah[5] and John,[5] and five daughters, Abigail, Lydia, Deborah, Grace, and Persis, are not recorded as dying thus early.

HENRY WEBB of London came to this country with his father, who was of Salisbury, Eng. He was at Boston previously to Sept. 25, 1637, when he had leave from the town to "buy the house where he now lives." He had a lot at Mount Wollaston, 1638. He was admitted freeman March 13, 1638–9. In 1640, "200 acres of land at the Mount [Wollaston] beyond Monotocott river," were granted him; this must have been in the present territory of Braintree. He was a successful and wealthy merchant; appears to have devoted himself to traffic; and to have taken no part in public affairs. He was a stockholder in the Iron Works at Braintree and at Lynn, from the beginning in 1644, till the failure of the Company in November, 1653. He advanced large sums of money to help that Company in their difficulties; and the property of the Company was attached to satisfy his claims, along with those of his friends, Thomas Savage, Anthony Stoddard, and others. See Vinton Memorial, pp. 465–470. He d. Sept. 7, 1660. Dowsabell, his wife, d. Feb. 28, 1659–60.

The will of Henry Webb, dated April 5, 1660; proved Sept. 13, 1660; may be found in the Genealogical Register, X., 177. He gives

property to his only daughter Margaret, late wife of Jacob Sheafe, and her children Elizabeth Sheafe and Mehitable Sheafe. He also mentions his brother John Webb, deceased, of Titherly in Hampshire, England, and several other relatives and friends. The will further says—"I giue vnto Harvard Colledge, Immediately after my decease, my house And land which I lately purchased of Henry Phillips, and was y^e late house of Samuell Oliuer, deceased, with such deed or deeds that Concerne the same, the yearely Rent whereof to be improued, after y^e due and necessary Repayres thereof is provided for, to be foreuer, either for y^e maintanace of some poore schollars, or otherwise for y^e best good of y^e Colledge, to be Improued by the Care And discretion of y^e President and overseers of y^e Colledge, and Approbation of y^e overseers of this my will. I further giue vnto y^e said Colledge, £50 more, to be payd in speciall good pay," etc. The house here given was not his mansion-house; for *that* was given to his dau. Mrs. Sheafe, and to her dau. Elizabeth after her. The property given to the College is still owned by that corporation; it is the land on which stands the book-store so full of literary treasures, of Little, Brown & Co., No. 110 Washington Street. This store was handsomely rebuilt, of substantial granite, three years since, and the inscriptions, HENRICVS WEBB, COLL. HARV. D. 1660, DENVO ÆDIFICAV. PRÆS. ET SOC. 1860,* are sculptured in two tablets on the front wall.

His only daughter and child, Margaret, b. 1625; d. Feb. 23, 1693–4, a. 68; married Sept., 1642, Jacob Sheafe, b. Aug. 4, 1616, at Cranbrook in Kent, England. Mr. Sheafe d. at Boston, March 22, 1658–9. Mrs. Sheafe afterwards m. Rev. Thomas Thacher, the first minister of the Old South Church in Boston. By Mr. Sheafe, she had two daughters, Elizabeth, b. Oct. 1, 1644, who m. 1, Sept. 7, 1660, Robert Gibbs; 2, March 20, 1675, Jonathan Corwin of Salem (see p. 341 of this volume); and Mehitabel, b. May 28, 1658, who m. Sampson Sheafe, then a merchant of Boston, afterwards Judge of the Supreme Court of New Hampshire; from whom most of the name in New Hampshire are descended.

John Webb was admitted freeman, Dec. 7, 1636. He was a member of the Artillery Company in Boston, 1643. "One John Webb, alias Evered,"‡ was the conductor of a fishing enterprise at the Isle of Sable in 1641. "John Evered, alias Webb," was one of the three appraisers of the estate of Mrs. Anne Leverett, mother of Governor Leverett, Boston, October, 1656. He was one of the early settlers of Chelmsford, of which town he was a representative, 1663, 1664, 1665.

John Webb, brazier, was admitted an inhabitant of Boston, Nov. 24, 1651.

There were, therefore, two John Webbs in Boston in 1655. One of them, probably "John Webb, alias Evered," sold house and lands in Braintree to Samuel Allen of Braintree, April 19, 1648. [Suff. Deeds, 1 : 90.] This may indicate a connection with Christopher Webb. Richard, son of John and Anna Webb of Boston, died Dec. 30, 1651.

---

* "Henry Webb gave this property to Harvard College, 1660." "The College rebuilt the edifice, 1860."

‡ The "Evered" was probably assumed on leaving England, as a means of eluding the vigilance of the government, who would hinder emigration to these shores.

FIRST GENERATION.

1.

CHRISTOPHER WEBB[1] came from England some time previous to 1645. He appears to have brought with him a family of several children. In May, 1645, he became a freeman of the Massachusetts Colony. The most careful research has failed to elicit another fact concerning him. His descendant, Dea. Jonathan Webb (b. 1752, d. 1826) affirmed, in a Genealogical statement which the present writer has used in the preparation of this Memoir, that he settled in Braintree, which is a very probable supposition. He may have been a brother of William Webb of Weymouth, 1640, and of John Webb, who sold land in Braintree to Samuel Allen in 1648. Perhaps, also, of Richard Webb of Weymouth, 1641. The name of his wife has not been preserved.

His children, as given in the statement just referred to, were—

2. †Christopher,[2] b. about 1630; m. Hannah Scott, 1655.
3. Sarah,[2] m. Zechariah Buckmaster of Boston, March 7, 1654–5.
4. Thomas,[2]* m. Mary ——. They lived in Charlestown. Children—
   Sarah,[3] bap. June 17, 1666.
   Thomas,[3] bap. March 5, 1668.
5. Mary.[2]

SECOND GENERATION.

2.

CHRISTOPHER WEBB,[2] son of the preceding; b. probably in England, about 1630; m. Jan. 18, 1654–5, Hannah Scott, dau. of Benjamin Scott. The marriage service was performed by Capt. Torrey of Weymouth. The civil magistrate usually solemnized marriages.

He was, undoubtedly, an inhabitant of Braintree, nearly the whole time, from his marriage till his death, a period of about forty years, besides what time he may have spent there before marriage. His marriage, and the births of all his children, with one exception are recorded in Braintree. He describes himself, in his will, as of Braintree.

The exception, just referred to, is of his son Christopher, who was b. March 25, 1663. It seems likely that Christopher was b. in Billerica.

---

* I find on the Boston Records the following entries, most of which undoubtedly refer to the family or descendants of Thomas Webb,[2] son of Christopher Webb.[1]

Mary, dau. of Thomas and Sarah Webb, b. June 4, 1691.
Thomas, son of Thomas and Sarah Webb, b. Sept. 14, 1699.
Sarah, wife of Thomas Webb, d. March 14, 1702.
Elizabeth, dau. of John and Elizabeth Webb, b. Dec. 3, 1689.
Isaac Webb married to Abigail Clark, Nov. 20, 1705.
Daniel, son of Isaac and Abigail Webb, b. July 4, 1707.
Michael Smith, son of Isaac and Abigail Webb, b. Aug. 31, 1708.
Isaac Webb died Dec. 20, 1709.
Isaac, son of Isaac and Abigail Webb, b. June 15, 1710.
Jonathan Pierce m. to Mary Webb, Nov. 27, 1712.
John Hurd m. to Elizabeth Webb, March 16, 1690–1.
Edmund Knight m. to Grace Webb, Feb. 16, 1709.
Samuel, son of Thomas and Mary Webb, b. May 15, 1727.
Thomas Webb m. to Elizabeth Dunnell, April 26, 1726.

It appears from an instrument, printed in the Geneal. Register, Vol. VI., p. 86, that Christopher Webb, whose name, with 23 others, is thereto subscribed, was, at the date thereof, viz., 24th of 12th mo., 1661, i. e. Feb. 24, 1661–2, an inhabitant and a proprietor of Billerica. This was a little more than a year before the birth of Christopher[3] [9]. We conclude, therefore, that he bought land in Billerica, and resided there a year or two preceding and following the date of this instrument.

In the probate of his will, he is called a "mill-wright." He was chosen town-clerk of Braintree, May 18, 1678. In 1683 he was of Braintree, a Commissioner for dividing John French's estate. [Geneal. Reg., XIII., 353.] He was representative of Braintree, 1689 and 1690.

His will is dated April 14, 1694; proved, June 28, 1694; recorded Suff. Prob., 13 : 220. He gives wife Hannah all the profit, improvement, and benefit of my whole estate during her natural life; also all my household goods and chattels, and all my personal estate, both within doors and without; together with two cows, two oxen, and my white horse, with all my implements of husbandry, &c. To my son John Webb and his heirs twenty pounds, to be paid immediately after my wife's decease. To my son Peter Webb and his heirs twenty pounds after my wife's decease; also the east end of my dwelling-house, which he liveth in, &c. To my son Samuel Webb and his heirs twenty pounds after my wife's decease. To my son Benjamin Webb and heirs the same. To my son Joseph Webb and heirs *forty* pounds after my wife's decease. To my dau. Hannah Adams five pounds after wife's decease. To my dau. Mary Webb twenty pounds after wife's decease. To my dau. Abigail Webb twenty pounds after wife's decease. To my son Christopher Webb's children, my grandchildren, Christopher Webb, Hannah Webb, and Sarah Webb, twenty-four pounds, to be divided equally among them. Appoints the three eldest sons, John, Peter, and Samuel, Executors. Witnesses, Hannah Savel, Senr, Hannah Savel, Junr, Samuel Tompson, Sen.

Inventory, lands, meadows, dwelling-house, and outhouses, £240.10; salt marsh, £30; dwelling-house at Monatiquit [the present township of Braintree] and half an acre of orchard, £35; sundries, £80.2.6; total, £385.12.6.

He d. May 30, 1694, a. 64. His widow Hannah survived him 24 years, and d. in 1718.

Their children were—

6. †John,[3] b. Oct. 23, 1655; m. Bethiah Adams.
7. †Peter,[3] b. Dec. 1, 1657; m. 1, Ruth ———. 2, Amy Hayden.
8. †Samuel,[3] b. Aug. 6, 1660; m. Mary Adams.
9. †Christopher,[3] b. March 25, 1663; m. Mary Bass.
10. †Hannah,[3] b. Sept. 5, 1665; m. Capt. John Adams.
11. †Benjamin,[3] b. Feb. 2, 1667–8; m. Susanna Ballantine.
12. †Mary,[3] b. Sept. 6, 1669; m. Capt. Peter Adams.
13. †Joseph,[3] b. March 15, 1672; m. Deborah Bass.
14. Abigail,[3] b. Aug. 13, 1675.

Here we have four children of Christopher Webb[2] united in marriage to four children of Joseph Adams,[2] all of that part of Braintree, which is now Quincy. Verily this may be denominated a "Quadruple Alliance."

THIRD GENERATION.

6.

JOHN WEBB,[3] (*Christopher*,[2] *Christopher*,[1]) eldest son of Christopher[2] and Hannah Webb; b. in Braintree, Oct. 23, 1655; m. May, 1680, BETHIAH ADAMS,[3] b. Dec. 3, 1661, dau. of Joseph[2] and Abigail (Baxter) Adams, and grand-dau. of Henry Adams,[1] all of Braintree. See Vinton Memorial, p. 297.

He was a "miller" in Braintree, and occupied the grist-mill on the Monatiquot river, just above the "cart-bridge," so called, and hard by the spot where the Railway Station now is in East Braintree.

In the latter part of his life, when past fifty, he removed to Boston; was a "distiller" there; and d. there, intestate, July 1, 1727, a. 82, according to the Boston Records; whereas his true age was 72. His wife Bethiah d. in Braintree, Oct. 6, 1698.

July 31, 1727, Samuel Webb of Charlestown, miller, is appointed administrator of his father John Webb of Boston, distiller, deceased. [Suff. Prob., 25 : 211.

The children of John and Bethiah Webb, all b. in Braintree, were—

15. John,[4] b. March 9, 1681–2; d. June 9, 1682.
16. †John,[4] b. Aug. 21, 1687; m. 1, Frances Bromfield. 2, Elizabeth Jackson.
17. †Samuel,[4] b. Oct. 19, 1689; m. Abigail ———.
18. Bethiah,[4] b. Oct. 29, 1691; m. Nov. 11, 1714, William Nichols of Boston, ship-joiner.
19. Abigail,[4] b. Oct. 9, 1693; unm.; d. in Boston, Sept. 2, 1721, a. 28.
20. Hannah,[4] b. September, 1697; d. in Braintree, Dec. 26, 1705.

7.

PETER WEBB,[3] (*Christopher*,[2] *Christopher*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Braintree, Dec. 1, 1657; m. 1, RUTH ———, who d. June 5, 1699. Mrs. Sarah Faxon, widow of Thomas Faxon,[1] in her will, calls her "my cousin." See Vinton Memorial, p. 311. 2, AMY HAYDEN,[3] b. Sept. 16, 1672, dau. of Jonathan[2] and grand-daughter of John Hayden,[1] all of Braintree. See Vinton Memorial, p. 324.

He was a "miller," and lived in that part of Braintree which is now Quincy. He d. intestate, at Salem, Feb. 12, 1717–18. The inventory of his estate is dated on the same day. His widow Amy Webb of Braintree, and his son Christopher Webb of Boston, "slaymaker," were appointed administrators. [Suff. Prob., 20 : 178, 213.

Ami Webb d. in Boston, Nov. 8, 1732, a. 58. [Boston Records.

The children of Peter Webb were—by first wife, Ruth—

21. Ruth,[4] b. May 7, 1684; m. May 22, 1716, Thomas Faxon,[4] b. Feb. 8, 1691–2, son of Josiah,[3] son of Richard,[2] son of Thomas Faxon,[1] all of Braintree. See Vinton Memorial, p. 313.
22. Peter,[4] b. Dec. 25, 1685.
23. †David,[4] b. Nov. 27, 1687; m. Jane Snelling.
24. †Christopher,[4] b. Dec. 30, 1689; m. 1, Sarah Pratt. 2, Sarah Newhall.
25. Hannah,[4] b. May 14, 1692; d. May 17, 1693.
26. †John,[4] b. March 10, 1693; m. Mary Ashley.
27. Hannah,[4] b. Sept. 8, 1694; m. John Allen in Boston, May 7, 1718.
28. Joseph,[4] b. June 17, 1696.

29. Priscilla,[4] b. Sept. 1, 1697.
30. Mary,[4] b. Oct. 4, 1698; m. Henry Allen in Boston, Sept. 2, 1718.

By second wife, Amy—

31. Amy,[4] b. Dec. 25, 1704; d. Feb. 24, 1717.
32. Richard,[4] b. May 3, 1707; m. in Boston, Oct. 21, 1731, Susanna Goff.
33. Samuel,[4] b. March 24, 1709.
34. Jonathan,[4] b. Oct. 12, 1710; died Feb. 12, 1710–11.
35. Sarah,[4] b. Aug. 12, 1712; died Jan. 2, 1714.

8.

SAMUEL WEBB,[3] (*Christopher*,[2] *Christopher*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Braintree, Aug. 6, 1660; m. December, 1686, Mary Adams,[3] b. Oct. 9, 1663, dau. of Joseph[2] and Abigail (Baxter) Adams of Braintree, and sister of his brother John Webb's wife.*

He removed, with his wife and four children, to Windham, Ct., in the year 1707. Windham had then been settled about 18 years. Many of the first settlers were from Braintree, Hingham, and the towns in that vicinity. Jan. 29, 1706–7, Samuel Webb of Braintree purchased of Thomas Huntington of Windham, for £233, the fifth "home-lot" at Windham Centre, with the one thousand-acre right belonging to it.‡ Notwithstanding this phraseology, it would seem that a part of this land had been previously sold to some other person; for we cannot make out more than 300 to 400 acres in Samuel Webb's first purchases. There was, at the time, a house on his home-lot, and an apple orchard on his farm. The house was situated on the west side of the "town street."

---

* There is a mistake in the Vinton Memorial, p. 298, first line, in regard to Mary Adams, No. 15½. She did not "die young," but became the wife of Samuel Webb in the text. Nor did Samuel Webb marry Mary Adams, No. 17 (third line of same page) b. Feb. 25, 1667–8, who became the wife of Dea Samuel Bass. The name of the latter (No. 17) is doubtless wrongly entered on the Town Records. It may have been *Marcy* or *Mercy*.

The same mistake is found in Thayer's Family Memorial, and in Mr. Savage's Genealogical Dictionary.

We *know* that Samuel Webb went from Braintree to Windham, Ct.; that his wife's name was Mary Adams, and Joseph Adams, her father, in his will, calls Samuel Webb his son-in-law. We know, moreover, that Samuel Webb and his wife Mary died, at the times stated in the text.

‡ The whole territory, which was comprised in the old town of Windham, was originally given by will of Joshua Uncas to sixteen individuals, and by them divided into 48 shares; each share being estimated to contain one thousand acres, and actually outrunning this estimate. None of these legatees settled on this land; but they sold their "rights" to those, for the most part, who became settlers. It was designed to have three simultaneous settlements; but only two were effected, viz., at Windham Centre, and at what is now Mansfield Centre. The village lots were called "home-lots." At Windham Centre, most of the home-lots contained thirty acres each. Opposite these home-lots "pasture-lots," of twenty acres each, were laid out. Afterwards, at different times, other lots were laid out to each holder of a 1000 acre right; each one obtaining his proportion of meadow, upland, and woodland, until the whole territory was divided among the proprietors. Mr. Webb bought the Fifth Home-lot, with the 1000 acre right to which it belonged; that is, all which had not been sold out of it. His purchase included and enumerated nine lots, forming an aggregate of over 317 acres; the remainder of the 1000 acre right, supposing that there was a remainder, as there doubtless was, even after the sale of several of the lots to other persons, being still in common and undivided. In 1707, it is probable that not much of the land, except the home-lots, had been brought under cultivation. The price of a 1000 acre right, when the settlement of Windham began, was but £8 or £10.

It was the second lot north from that of Cates, the first settler, and the second lot south from the centre lot in the village; the lots being twenty rods wide on the street.

He was formally admitted an inhabitant of Windham, March 14, 1709. In 1709 he was chosen one of the "Listers" or Assessors, and was also one of the School Committee. In 1713, he was appointed "Innkeeper." He was evidently a man of substance for those days, and there is every indication that he was esteemed and respected. The mark of respect, "Mr." is prefixed to his name. In his inventory he is styled "gent."

Samuel Webb and Mary his wife were members of the First Church in Windham. The time when they united with it cannot be ascertained, as the early records are lost; but it was before 1726.

His will is dated Jan. 7, 1730–1; proved, March 6, 1738–9; and is found in the second vol. of Windham Probate Records. He gives to wife Mary "all my moveable Estate both Within doars and Without doars to be Wholly at hur dispose, and that end of my dwelling hows next to ye town Street, to be hurs deuring hur Natural life." All the lands that the testator had by deed of gift given to his sons Samuel, Nathaniel, Zebulon, and to his son-in-law, Amos Dodge, were now assured to them and their heirs and assigns forever. Son Nathaniel, Executor. Witnesses, John Flint, Joseph Walding, John Larabe.

Inventory, £172.9.3. This was mostly personal property, and the currency was much depreciated. The real estate had, as we have seen, and as was customary, been divided among the children by "deeds of gift."

Samuel Webb d. in Windham, Feb. 20, 1738–9, æ. 79. His widow Mary d. there, Dec. 21, 1744, a. 81. Their grave-stones, in Windham, are still standing.

Their children, all b. in Braintree, were—

36. Rebecca,[4] b. Sept. 25, 1687; died March, 1688.
37. †Samuel,[4] b. May 14, 1690; m. 1, Hannah Ripley. 2, Elizabeth Fisk.
38. Mary,[4] b. Nov. 25, 1694; m. Amos Dodge.
39. †Nathaniel,[4] b. Feb. 10, 1696; m. Elizabeth Fitch.
40. †Zebulon,[4] b. ———; m. Judith Howard.

9.

CHRISTOPHER WEBB,[3] (*Christopher*,[2] *Christopher*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. (probably in Billerica) March 25, 1663; m. May 24, 1686, MARY BASS,[3] b. Feb. 11, 1669–70, dau. of John[2] and Ruth[2] (Alden) Bass; grand-dau. of Dea. SAMUEL BASS[1] of Braintree, and of JOHN ALDEN,[1] the Mayflower Pilgrim of Duxbury.

He spent all his days in Braintree, and died before his father. Thayer says he died of small-pox, March, 1690. Another record makes him to have died Feb. 7, 1689–90. His widow Mary m. April 13, 1694, William Copeland,[2] b. Nov. 15, 1656, son of Lawrence Copeland[1] of Braintree.

The children of Christopher and Mary (Bass) Webb were—

41. Hannah,[4] b. Dec. 16, 1686; unmarried; died 1725.
42. Sarah,[4] b. Dec. 10, 1688; m. Sept. 13, 1711, Samuel Arnold,[3] b Jan. 7, 1688–9, son of Ephraim,[2] and grandson of Joseph Arnold,[1] all of Braintree.
43. †Christopher,[4] b. Aug. 19, 1690, [posthumous]; m. Anne White.

10.

HANNAH WEBB,[3] (*Christopher*,[2] *Christopher*,[1]) sister of the preceding; b. in Braintree, Sept. 5, 1665; m. about 1683, Capt. JOHN ADAMS,[3] b. Dec. 3, 1661, twin-brother of Bethiah Adams[3] who m. John Webb,[3] [6] and son of Joseph[2] and Abigail Adams of Braintree.

Capt. Adams was, for some years, a sea-faring man; lived in Boston after 1687; was a merchant there; and d. intestate, before Jan. 20, 1712.

She d. after April 14, 1694, the date of her father's will, and before Oct. 19, 1694, when Capt. Adams m. for second wife, Hannah Checkley, dau. of Anthony Checkley, Esq., of Boston, by wife Hannah Wheelwright, dau. of Rev. John Wheelwright[1] of Exeter, N. H.

The children of John and Hannah Webb (Adams) were—

44. Hannah[4] (Adams), b. in Braintree, Jan. 24, 1685; m. August, 1710, Samuel Holbrook,[4] b. in Braintree, Feb. 19, 1688–9; a cordwainer, in Boston.
45. John[4] (Adams), b. in Braintree, Sept. 27, 1687.
46. Samuel[4] (Adams), b. in Boston, May 6, 1689; m. April 21, 1713, Mary Fifield, b. May 8, 1694, only dau. of Richard Fifield of Boston. He was a man of extensive business in Boston, and acquired a large estate. He sustained many public offices, and was a staunch friend of popular rights. He d. March 8, 1747–8. He had twelve children, of whom only three, two sons and a daughter, lived beyond the period of infancy. One of the sons was SAMUEL ADAMS,[5] b. Sept. 16, 1722; the very distinguished Patriot; of more than Roman virtue; proscribed (with John Hancock) by Gov. Gage; one of the signers of the Declaration of Independence; Governor of Massachusetts, 1794–7; died Oct. 2, 1803.*

11.

BENJAMIN WEBB,[3] (*Christopher*,[2] *Christopher*,[1]) fifth son of Christopher[2] and Hannah Webb; b. in Braintree, Feb. 2, 1667–8; m. in Boston, Nov. 21, 1692, SUSANNA BALLANTINE of Boston.

At the time of his marriage, and for three or four years after, he lived in Boston. He then returned to Braintree, the part now Quincy, and passed there his remaining days. He was a tanner and currier; but from the mention, in his will, of his "books," which he divides in equal shares among his children, we infer that he was fond of reading, and had, for those times, a considerable library. Two of his sons had a college education, and became useful and honored ministers of the gospel. He was chosen town-clerk of Braintree, July 19, 1709. He appears to have been a man of property, and of very respectable standing.

His will is dated Feb. 16, 1738–9, with a codicil, dated May 2, 1739; proved, Oct. 30, 1739; recorded, Suff. Prob., 34 : 245. He gives to

---

* The first wife of Samuel Adams[5] (the Patriot) was Elizabeth Checkley, b. March 15, 1725, dau. of Rev. Samuel Checkley, pastor of the New South Church, Boston. The mother of Elizabeth Checkley was Elizabeth Rolfe, dau. of Rev. Benjamin Rolfe, second minister of Haverhill. When Haverhill was attacked by the Indians, Aug. 29, 1708, Mr. Rolfe was killed, together with his wife and youngest child. This was early in the morning. A negro slave, named Hagar, leaped out of bed, caught up two of the daughters, one thirteen years of age, the other nine, fled with them to the cellar, concealed them under two large tubs, and then successfully concealed herself. The Indians, in search of plunder, frequently passed these tubs, but did not discover the children, nor the faithful servant. One of these children, Elizabeth, was afterwards the wife of Rev. Samuel Checkley. The other, Mary, became the wife of Col. Estes Hatch of Dorchester.

Anthony Checkley, in the text, was half-brother to Samuel Checkley of Boston, father of Rev. Samuel Checkley. They were sons of William Checkley of Preston, in Northamptonshire, Eng. See Drake's History of Boston, p. 459.

wife Susanna the use and improvement of all his estate, real and personal, except, &c. His son Benjamin has had a liberal education. He gives to son Jonathan, one half of my dwelling-house, one half of the tan-yard, currying-shop, &c. Son "Mr. Nathan Webb of Uxbridge" has had a liberal education. Gives my son Timothy Webb 25 pounds in money, besides a debt of 80 pounds remitted to him. Mentions daughters Jerusha Webb, and Eunice Bass, wife of Seth Bass, and dau. Susanna Webb. Son Jonathan, executor.

His children—the first two b. in Boston, the rest in Braintree—were—

47. Hannah,[4] b. May, 1694; died Nov. 23, 1702.
48. †Benjamin,[4] b. Dec. 13, 1695; m. Mehitabel Williams.
49. †Jonathan,[4] b. Dec. 27, 1697; m. 1, Bathsheba ——. 2, Elizabeth ——.
50. David,[4] b. Dec. 11, 1699; d. Jan. 15, 1699–1700.
51. Jerusha,[4] b. Feb. 21, 1701; m. Samuel Bass, 1743.
52. Eunice,[4] b. May 6, 1703; m. 1, June 30, 1725, Joseph Allen,[4] eldest son of Joseph[3] and Abigail (Savil) Allen of Braintree. He d. 1734. 2, Nov. 18, 1735, Seth Bass,[4] b. June 20, 1697, son of Samuel[3] and Rebecca[3] (Faxon) Bass of Braintree. See Vinton Memorial, p. 306, where her children by Allen are given. Her children by Bass, were—
Jeriah[5] (Bass), b. Nov. 4, 1736.
Samuel[5] (Bass), b. Nov. 3, 1737; m. Alice Spear, Sept. 21, 1758.
53. †Nathan,[4] b. April 9, 1705; m. 1, Ruth Adams. 2, ——— Pratt.
54. †Timothy,[4] b. June 30, 1708; m. Sarah Howard.
55. Susanna,[4] b. July 20, 1710; living in 1739, unmarried. Perhaps married in Boston, Dec. 29, 1748, John Howe.
56. Esther,[4] b. April 1, 1712; m. 1736, Ebenezer Reed of Uxbridge. She died probably before 1739, as not mentioned in her father's will.

12.

MARY WEBB,[3] (*Christopher*,[2] *Christopher*,[1]) sister of the preceding; b. in Braintree, Sept. 6, 1669; m. Feb. 12, 1695, Capt. PETER ADAMS,[3] b. Feb. 7, 1669–70, son of Joseph[2] and Abigail (Baxter) Adams of Braintree.

He was selectman of Braintree several years; and was chosen Deacon of the First Church, Aug. 21, 1727. He lived in that part of Braintree which is now the town of Quincy. Their children were—

57. Mary[4] (Adams), b. Jan. 27, 1695–6.
58. Abigail[4] (Adams), b. Aug. 13, 1698; m. Oct. 31, 1723, Moses Paine,[4] b. June 13, 1700, son of Dea. Moses Paine,[3] who was son of Stephen[2] and Hannah (Bass) Paine, and grandson of MOSES PAINE,[1] who d. June, 1643, all of Braintree.
59. Peter[4] (Adams), b. Aug. 13, 1700; m. 1756, Elizabeth Rawson,[4] b. Nov. 30, 1723, daughter of David,[3] b. Dec. 13, 1683, who was one of twenty children of William Rawson[2] of Braintree, now Quincy, son of Edward Rawson,[1] secretary of the Massachusetts Colony. [Genealogical Register, Vol. III., p. 306.] They had—
60. *Peter*[5] (Adams), b. July 20, 1760.
61. *Jedidiah*[5] (Adams), b. April 13, 1766; m. 1787, Esther Field of Quincy.
62. Hannah[4] (Adams), b. Oct. 12, 1702.
63. Esther[4] (Adams), b. Aug. 11, 1707.
64. Mehitabel[4] (Adams), b. Nov. 25, 1708.
65. Jedidiah[4] (Adams), b. Jan. 21, 1711; H. C. 1733; ord. pastor at Stoughton, Feb. 19, 1746; m. May 19, 1746, Mary Marsh, daughter of Rev. Joseph Marsh, and grand-dau. of Rev. Moses Fiske, all of Braintree; died at Stoughton, Feb. 25, 1799, a. 88.
66. Bethiah[4] (Adams), b. July 3, 1713; died April 22, 1715.

13.

JOSEPH WEBB,[3] (*Christopher*,[2] *Christopher*,[1]) sixth and youngest son of Christopher[2] and Hannah Webb; b. in Braintree, March 15, 1672; m. Nov. 29, 1699, DEBORAH BASS, b. Aug. 5, 1679, dau. of Samuel Bass, "carpenter," of Braintree.*

Their children were—

67. Esther,[4] b. in Braintree, Nov. 30, 1703.
68. Joseph,[4] b. in Boston, Sept. 13, 1707; died young.
69. Mary,[4] b. in Boston, Oct. 3, 1709; m. Ebenezer Welch in Boston, March 14, 1727.
70. Joseph,[4] b. in Boston, July 29, 1714.

FOURTH GENERATION.

16.

Rev. JOHN WEBB,[4] (*John*,[3] *Christopher*,[2] *Christopher*,[1]) son of John[3] and Bethiah[3] (Adams) Webb; b. in Braintree, Aug. 21, 1687; m. 1, April 13, 1715, FRANCES BROMFIELD, b. June 8, 1694, dau. of Edward and Mary (Danforth) Bromfield of Boston. She d. Sept. 14, 1721, a. 27.‡ 2, Jan. 24, 1726, ELIZABETH JACKSON, b. March 10, 1694–5, dau. of Thomas and Priscilla (Grafton) Jackson§ of Boston.

He grad. Harv. Coll., 1708. After leaving College, he taught a school in Reading about a year. After this, he was chaplain at Castle William in Boston Harbor; and subsequently preached a considerable time to one of the parishes in Newbury. [Sermon at his funeral by his colleague, Rev. Andrew Eliot.

He was ordained the first pastor of the New North Church in Boston, Oct. 20, 1714; and during more than thirty-five years discharged the duties of that office with exemplary zeal, diligence and fidelity. He was a man of ardent, impulsive temper, of great energy, and of much decision of character. His labors, as a minister, were abundantly successful. He was a leading, efficient promoter of the Great Revival of 1740–3. No church in Boston shared more largely

* So called to distinguish him from his cousin, Dea. Samuel Bass,[3] "cooper," also of Braintree. They were grandsons of Dea. Samuel Bass,[1] the original emigrant, who was Deacon of the First Church in Braintree more than fifty years. See Vinton Memorial, p. 291, *note*.

‡ The Hon. EDWARD BROMFIELD, father of Mrs. Webb, was born at Haywood House, the seat of the family, in Hampshire, England, Jan. 10, 1648–9; was bred a merchant in London; went to Jamaica; came to Boston in 1675, and there passed the remainder of his life. His house was where the Indian Queen Tavern stood in the compiler's youth, and where the Bromfield House now is, on the south side of Bromfield Street. He was a member of the Old South Church, and Rev. Ebenezer Pemberton, pastor of that Church, joined his daughter in marriage to Mr. Webb. He was "a gentleman of great integrity and singular piety." He was, from 1703 to 1728, a member of the Honorable Council of the Province. He died June 2, 1734, a. 85, greatly respected. His wife, the mother of Mrs. Webb, was Mary, the eldest daughter of Rev. Samuel Danforth of Roxbury, and grand-dau. of Rev. John Wilson, first pastor of the First Church in Boston. Mrs. Bromfield did not long survive her husband; she died "very much lamented," Oct. 7, 1734. [Genealogical Register, Vol. V., p. 100.

§ Thomas Jackson and Priscilla Grafton were married in Boston, Oct. 15, 1690. Their daughter Elizabeth was united in marriage to Mr. Webb, by Rev. Thomas Foxcroft of the First Church.

than his in the blessings of that glorious manifestation of Divine power and grace. We have his own statement, made to the Rev. Thomas Prince, pastor of the Old South Church, and Compiler of the Christian History, that in a period of three months, in 1741, he was visited by more than one thousand different individuals, in deep concern for their own salvation. He also stated to Mr. Prince that one hundred and sixty were received to full communion with his church during the revival. He was a warm and active friend of those earnest and rousing evangelists, Whitefield and Tennent, who visited Boston at that time, and whose labors were so greatly blessed in the Great Awakening. He is often mentioned with respect in the history of that memorable period.

He published, during his life-time, forty-five sermons, twenty-four of which were contained in one volume. Several of them were reprinted.

His house was on the corner of North Bennet and Salem Streets.

Rev. Peter Thacher, formerly of Weymouth, was installed as his colleague, Jan. 27, 1723; died Feb. 26, 1738–9, a. 61. Rev. Andrew Eliot was ordained as his colleague, April 14, 1742, and after his death remained sole pastor until his own death, Sept. 13, 1778, a. 59.

Mr. Webb's will is dated March 28, 1728; proved, Jan. 15, 1750–1; recorded, Suff. Prob., 44 : 234. He gives to his well-beloved brother Samuel Webb of Charlestown, miller, and to his well-beloved sister Bethiah Nichols, wife of William Nichols of Boston, ship-joyner, to each the sum of thirty pounds. To Elizabeth, my dearly beloved, my Virtuous and Discreet wife, all my remaining estate, Real and Personal, Lands, Messuages, Tenements, Household Goods, Moveables, Monies, Plate, Library, Negro servant-man named *Will*, and all other things to me belonging. Wife Elizabeth, sole executrix.

No children are mentioned in this will; yet it appears that he had at least three children, born after the date thereof.

Rev. John Webb died April 16, 1750, æ. 63. His widow Elizabeth outlived him thirty-nine years, and d. in Boston, April, 1789, æ. 95.

Their children were—

71. Elizabeth,[5] b. Feb. 13, 1729–30; second wife of Rev. Samuel Checkley of the New South Church, Summer Street, to whom she was married June 8, 1748; her father performing the nuptial ceremony. Mr. Checkley was b. in Boston, 1695; H. C. 1715; ordained first pastor of the New South Church, April 15, 1719; d. Dec. 1, 1769, æ. 74. By his first wife, he had Elizabeth, b. March 15, 1725, who was the first wife of the patriot Samuel Adams. Mrs. Elizabeth Checkley died in Boston, Nov. 13, 1800.
72. John,[5] b. Jan. 30, 1731–2.
73. Jonathan,[5] b. ——, 1736; H. C. 1754; m. a dau. of Jeremiah Preble. She d. May 25, 1785, a. 42. He d. Nov. 30, 1789, a. 53. They lived in Boston.

17.

SAMUEL WEBB,[4] (*John*,[3] *Christopher*,[2] *Christopher*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Braintree, Oct. 19, 1689; m. ABIGAIL ———.

He lived in Charlestown, at least from the year 1719 till his death. He was a "miller," as his father and uncle Peter were. He was "well-to-do" in worldly affairs, though not rich. From the fact that he was a subscriber to Prince's Chronology in 1736, we infer that he was fond of reading. He was administrator on his father's estate in 1727.

He died intestate, in 1739. His widow Abigail was appointed administratrix, Oct. 29, 1739. The inventory of his estate is dated Dec. 25, 1739. His personal estate was valued at £411.13. This includes one negro man, valued at £80; silver tankard, weighing 30 ounces, at 25*s.* the ounce=£37.10. Silver buttons, 2½ ounces. House well furnished. Real estate,—part of the grist-mills, dams, &c., being four Eighth parts, one Sixteenth part, and one Thirty-second part=£1400. Dwelling-house and land thereto belonging, upland, salt-marsh, &c., £450. Pasture, £220. Whole amount, £2511.13. [Midd. Prob., 21 : 75 and 22 : 384.

The currency being greatly depreciated, so that an ounce of silver was worth 25 shillings, Samuel Webb's whole property may be estimated at about 2000 dollars,—a handsome amount for those days.

His widow Abigail died in 1748; an inventory of her estate being dated April 20 in that year.

Their children were—

74. †Samuel,[5] (probably); married Deborah Belknap.*
75. Peter,[5] (probably); m. Elizabeth Davis of Charlestown, Aug. 21, 1745. They had—76. *Elizabeth.*[6] 77. *Catharine,*[6] twins, b. 1746.
78. Abigail,[5] b. May 2, 1719; m. John Goodwin of Charlestown, Jan. 15, 1740–1.
79. Bethiah,[5] b. Dec. 24, 1720; m. Samuel Hill of Charlestown, Feb. 28, 1739–40.
80. Elizabeth,[5] b. Nov. 9, 1722; m. Joseph Phipps of Charlestown, April 11, 1745.
81. Frances,[5] b. Oct. 7, 1726; d. of small-pox, July 12, 1730.
82. Hannah,[5] b. May 28, 1730; m. Elias Stone, Jr., of Charlest'n, June 13, 1754.
83. Frances,[5] b. Nov. 10, 1733; m. John Lamson of Charlestown, May 10, 1759.
84. Mary,[5] b. Jan. 17, 1737–8.

23.

DAVID WEBB,[4] (*Peter,*[3] *Christopher,*[2] *Christopher,*[1]) son of Peter[3] and Ruth Webb; b. in Braintree, Nov. 27, 1687; m. in Boston, June 18, 1713, JANE SNELLING, dau. of John Snelling of Boston.

They lived in Boston. He was living, 1760. Their children were—

85. John,[5] b. Feb. 18, 1713–14; died young.
86. Sarah,[5] b. March 19, 1714–15; m. ——— Rust. (?)
87. David,[5] d. about 1717; m. Mary Williams of Boston, Nov. 2, 1738. He was a cordwainer, of Boston, afterwards of Wethersfield, Ct.; was living there in 1760. They had—
    88. *David,*[6] b. in Boston, Dec. 16, 1739.
89. John,[5] b. May 1, 1719; m. Hannah Burrill, in Boston, Oct. 26, 1740. He was living in 1760. He was a merchant, and had a warehouse, "below [North of] the Swing Bridge." The Swing Bridge was between Merchants' Row and the east end of Faneuil Hall.
90. William,[5] ———; a merchant in Boston. His will is dated Feb. 22, 1760, in which he mentions no children, but speaks of his father David Webb, his brother David Webb of Wethersfield, brother John Webb, and niece Miriam Rust. [Suff. Prob., 57 : 3.

24.

CHRISTOPHER WEBB,[4] (*Peter,*[3] *Christopher,*[2] *Christopher,*[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Braintree, Dec. 30, 1689; m. 1, in

* The births of Samuel and Peter are not recorded in Charlestown, and I have no certain evidence that they were of this family. Every circumstance, known to me, however, tallies with the supposition that they were so. It is highly probable that Samuel and Abigail Webb resided, previous to 1719, in some other place than Charlestown, and had their two eldest children there.

Boston, July 4, 1720, SARAH PRATT, who d. Oct. 14, 1721, a. 21. 2, May 23, 1723, SARAH NEWHALL.

He lived in Boston; was a "slay-maker;" and died in the spring of 1724. His widow Sarah was appointed administratrix, May 4, 1724. [Suff. Prob., 23 : 112.

He had one child, and that by first wife—

91. Aaron,[5] b. April 25, 1721; d. Oct. 22, 1721, a. 6 months.

There is no other on record.

26.

JOHN WEBB,[4] (*Peter*,[3] *Christopher*,[2] *Christopher*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Braintree, March 10, 1693; m. March 20, 1721, MARY ASHLEY of Boston.*

He was a "miller," and spent his life in Braintree. He owned and occupied a grist-mill, which stood on Monatiquot river, probably on the site of the valuable mill owned a few years since by Hon. Benjamin Vinton French. See Vinton Memorial, p. 193. His pasture was bounded on the canal which conducted the water to the mill, and was divided by a fence from lands of Rev. Samuel Niles. [Suff. Prob., 45 : 57.

He lived, therefore, in what is now called North Braintree, about half a mile east from Rev. Dr. Storrs's meeting-house. He and his wife Mary united with Rev. Mr. Niles's Church in 1724.

He died intestate, in the autumn of 1749. His widow Mary was appointed administratrix, Nov. 28, 1749.

Their children were—

92. John,[5] b. Dec. 20, 1722; died in 1726.
93. Mary,[5] b. Oct. 21, 1724.
94. Abigail,[5] b. Feb. 21, 1726; died in 1728.
95. John,[5] b. Nov. 11, 1728; died in 1729.

37.

SAMUEL WEBB,[4] (*Samuel*,[3] *Christopher*,[2] *Christopher*,[1]) eldest son of Samuel[3] and Mary[3] (Adams) Webb of Windham, Ct.; b. in Braintree, May 14, 1690; m. 1, in Windham, Oct. 8, 1711, HANNAH RIPLEY, b. in Hingham, Mass., March 2, 1685, dau. of Joshua and Hannah (Bradford) Ripley of Windham. She d. March 19, 1751. 2, May 14, 1752, ELIZABETH FISK.‡

He accompanied his father in the removal from Braintree to Windham, Ct., in 1707, and passed nearly half a century in the latter place. He went, with his son Joshua, to Rockingham, Vt., about 1754, and died there, March 6, 1779, æ. 89.

---

* On the Boston Records this marriage is entered as having occurred in 1701, which is certainly an error of twenty years.

‡ Joshua Ripley was the first town clerk of Windham, a magistrate, and the most important man, in some respects, in the settlement. He came from Hingham, in the Massachusetts Colony, and m. Nov. 28, 1682, Hannah Bradford,[3] dau. of Dep. Gov. William[2] and Alice (Richards) Bradford, and grand dau. of Gov. William Bradford[1] of the Colony of Plymouth. Mrs. Ripley was the only physician in Windham for about twenty years; and was, in many respects, the "mother" of the settlement, as her husband was the "father."

The second wife of Samuel Webb is Elizabeth *Fisk* on the town records; but the Church Records write it *Fish*.

His children, all by first wife, were—

96. Ebenezer,[5] b. April 26, 1712; died June 8, 1713.
97. Hannah,[5] b. June 29, 1715; m. Peter Edgerton of West Farms, Norwich, Ct., which, since 1786 has been the town of Franklin. It joins Windham on the south. She had children; and d. at Franklin, Jan. 18, 1817, in the ONE HUNDRED AND SECOND year of her age.
98. †Ebenezer,[5] b. Jan. 12, 1718–19; m. Ruth Crane.
99. †Joshua,[5] b. Feb. 9, 1721–2; m. Hannah Abbe.

39.

NATHANIEL WEBB,[4] (*Samuel*,[3] *Christopher*,[2] *Christopher*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Braintree, Feb. 10, 1696; m. in Windham, April 24, 1718, ELIZABETH FITCH, b. June 1, 1696, dau. of Hon. John Fitch, son of Rev. James Fitch, first minister of Saybrook, and of Norwich, Ct. John Fitch was a captain in the militia; the second town clerk of Windham, Judge of Probate, &c.

He passed all his days in Windham, after removing with his father from Braintree. He d. Sept. 19, 1750, a. 54. His widow Elizabeth survived him nearly thirty years, and d. July 3, 1780, a. 84.

Their children were—

100. †John,[5] b. June 14, 1719; m. Ann Devotion.
101. †Samuel,[5] b. March 5, 1720–1; m. Deborah Davison.
102. Elizabeth,[5] b. June 3, 1723; m. Nathaniel Warner, June 19, 1749. He d. April 12, 1807. She d. Nov. 27, 1812, a. 89. Children—
    103. *Samuel* (Warner), b. May 6, 1750; d. Nov. 6, 1754.
    104. *Elizabeth* (Warner), b. Dec. 29, 1751.
    105. *Elnathan* (Warner), b. Nov. 1, 1753.
    106. *Huldah* (Warner), b. Aug. 28, 1756.
    107. *Azubah* (Warner), b. July 27, 1758.
    108. A son, b. June 1, 1761; died same day.
    109. *Tryphena* (Warner), b. Sept. 10, 1768.
110. Mary,[5] b. Dec. 23, 1725; m. Hezekiah Manning, Sept. 22, 1745; had a family, and died.
111. Anne,[5] b. June 13, 1728; m. Hezekiah Manning, who had been the husband of her sister Mary.
112. Miriam,[5] b. Oct. 7, 1730; m. Eleazar Ripley, March 23, 1757. Children—
    113. *Jeremiah* (Ripley), b. Oct. 31, 1758.
    114. *Nehemiah* (Ripley), b. March 7, 1761.
    115. *Zebina* (Ripley), b. Jan. 27, 1764; died Dec. 3, 1775.
    116. *Eleazar* (Ripley), b. ——, 1767.
    117. *Josiah* (Ripley), b. May 4, 1771.
118. Jerusha,[5] } twins, b. } d. Sept. 18, 1734.
119. Eunice,[5] } Jan. 12, 1733–4, } m. William Cary, Feb. 19, 1754; had a large family; removed from Windham to Lempster, N. H., after 1771.
120. †Nathaniel,[5] b. Aug. 5, 1737; m. Zerviah Abbe.

40.

ZEBULON WEBB,[4] (*Samuel*,[3] *Christopher*,[2] *Christopher*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Braintree about 1698; m. in Windham, Ct., Dec. 19, 1722, JUDITH HOWARD.

He removed with his father's family from Braintree. His father gave him, in 1720, a farm on Little River, in the east part of Windham, in what is now Scotland,* near the line of Canterbury. He was

* The first settlement in the locality, afterwards known as the Parish of Scotland (incorporated as a town, 1857) was by Isaac Magoun, from Scituate, soon after 1700. He was of Scottish extraction. Hence the name of that locality.

one of the original members of the Church which was formed in that locality. It is supposed that he afterwards removed to Canterbury, an adjoining town, and died there.

His children were—

121. Mary,[5] b. Jan. 14, 1723–4; m., probably, Ebenezer Palmer.
122. Zebulon,[5] b. July 30, 1725; removed to Stafford, Ct., but d. in Windham, May 10, 1760, æ. 35.
123. Judith,[5] b. Dec. 28, 1727.
124. †Naphtali,[5] b. July 30, 1729; m. Mary Mudge.
125. Nathan,[5] b. Oct. 9, 1731.
126. Abner,[5] b. Sept. 12, 1733.
127. Bethiah,[5] b. May 13, 1736.
128. Abigail,[5] b. June 12, 1738.
129. Sarah,[5] b. April 2, 1741.
130. †Eliphalet,[5] b. Feb. 20, 1742–3; m. ———.
131. Jemima,[5] b. April 20, 1745.
132. Stephen,[5] b. March 17, 1746–7.

43.

CHRISTOPHER WEBB,[4] (*Christopher*,[3] *Christopher*,[2] *Christopher*,[1]) posthumous, and only son of Christopher[3] and Mary[3] (Bass) Webb; b. in Braintree, Aug. 19, 1690; m. in Boston, April 30, 1713, ANNE WHITE of Boston.

They lived in Boston three or four years after marriage, and then removed to Braintree.

Their children were—born in Boston—

133. †Samuel,[5] b. Oct. 5, 1716; m. Sarah Lincoln, 1740.

Born in Braintree—

134. Mary,[5] b. Aug. 17, 1718; died in 1719.
135. Christopher,[5] b. Oct. 5, 1720; died soon.
136. Christopher,[5] b. Dec. 4, 1721; a "taylor;" lived in Braintree, the part which is now Quincy; and died towards the end of 1761. His inventory is dated Jan. 20, 1762; amount, £42.0.7, including house and land, £30. Debts due sundry persons, £37.10.10. Daniel Jones, adm[r]. [Suff. Prob., 60 : 16, 85.
137. Joseph,[5] b. March 29, 1724.
138. Anne,[5] b. ——, 1726.
139. Mary,[5] b. Dec. 22, 1727.
140. Sarah,[5] b. July 14, 1730; died in 1731.
141. Ebenezer,[5] b. Oct. 14, 1731; died in 1731.
142. Lydia,[5] b. Feb. 13, 1736.

48.

Rev. BENJAMIN WEBB,[4] (*Benjamin*,[3] *Christopher*,[2] *Christopher*,[1]) eldest son of Benjamin[3] and Susanna Webb; b. in Braintree, Dec. 13, 1695; m. 1720, MEHITABEL WILLIAMS,[3] b. 1695, dau. of Thomas Williams[2] of Bridgewater, who was son of Richard Williams,[1] one of the early proprietors of Taunton, who was from Glamorganshire, Wales. For her branch of the Williams Family, see Genealogical Register, Vol. V., p. 414[4], *note*.

He grad. Harv. Coll., 1715; was ordained pastor at Eastham, Cape Cod, 1720; and died Aug. 21, 1746, æ. 51. His widow Mehitabel survived him more than forty-two years, and d. at the house of her son

Barnabas, in Fore Street, since called Ann Street, and now North Street, Boston, in April, 1789, æ. 95.

Their children were—

143. Benjamin,[5] b. Dec. 3, 1721, N. S.; Harv. Coll., 1743; d. September, 1799.
144. Mary,[5] b. July 1, 1724, N. S.; m. —— Harwood; had several children; one of their daus. m. —— Smith of Plainfield, Ct.
145. Thomas,[5] b. Sept. 2, 1726, N. S.
146. William,[5] b. May 17, 1729, N. S.; died in France, 1798.
147. Barnabas,[5] b. May 8, 1731, N. S.; died in Boston, December, 1795, "a. 66." He lived in Boston, and was a "retailer" on Ann Street. He left a widow and a large number of descendants, whose names are to the compiler unknown.

49.

Deacon JONATHAN WEBB,[4] (*Benjamin*,[3] *Christopher*,[2] *Christopher*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Braintree, Dec. 27, 1697; m. 1, BATHSHEBA ———, b. 1697, who d. Nov. 22, 1776, æ. 80. 2, ELIZABETH ———, b. 1711, who d. March 1, 1793, a. 82. [Grave-stones.

He was a tanner; a man of much respectability and good social standing; resided in Braintree, North Precinct, now Quincy. He and the father of President Adams were of like standing, were neighbors, and were Deacons of the First Church. He d. Sept. 16, 1789, æ. 92. [Grave-stone.

He had ten children; of whom all but two d. in early childhood, and of these two, only one, a daughter, entered the marriage state; so that the name, in this line, became extinct.*

His children—all by first wife—were—

148. Benjamin,[5] b. Aug. 22, 1722; d. March 2, 1729–30, a. 7.
149. Lathrop,[5] b. March 8, 1725; d. March 16, 1725.
150. Hannah,[5] b. March 10, 1727; d. in 1727.
151. Jonathan,[5] b Feb. 26, 1729; d. in 1729.
152. Abigail,[5] b. Dec. 23, 1730; m. Capt. Elisha Thacher. She d. 1764.
153. Ebenezer,[5] b. Sept. 22, 1732; d. in 1732.
154. Nathan,[5] b. Sept. 15, 1734; grad. Harv. Coll., 1754; studied medicine, and was about to enter on practice, when he died, 1760.‡ He was an intimate friend of JOHN ADAMS, afterwards President of the United States; born and brought up within half a mile of each other, and nearly of the same age; they were playmates in youth, and fellow-students in college, though Webb was one year older in college standing; and they kept up a correspondence till he died.
155. Bathsheba,[5] b. June 30, 1737; d. in 1737.
156. Benjamin,[5] b. Feb. 28, 1738; d. in childhood.
157. Another child; d. in infancy.

53.

Rev. NATHAN WEBB,[4] (*Benjamin*,[3] *Christopher*,[2] *Christopher*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Braintree, April 9, 1705; m. 1, Nov. 23, 1731, RUTH ADAMS,[4] b. March 21, 1700, dau. of Joseph[3] and Hannah (Bass) Adams of Braintree. She was aunt of JOHN ADAMS, second

* Dea. Jonathan Webb collected a certain amount of Genealogical information concerning the Webb family, which the compiler has had the privilege of using.

‡ His grave-stone says, he d. Feb. 26, 1752, a. 25, which is a manifest error. I have followed the account furnished me by the family. The Triennial Catalogue says he died 1760.

President of the United States. See Vinton Memorial, p. 299. 2, ——— Pratt of Reading.

He grad. Harv. Coll., 1725; and was ordained pastor of the Church in Uxbridge, Feb. 3, 1730–1. Uxbridge had previously been a part of Mendon. It was incorporated 1727; and a church was organized there in January, 1730–1. Mr. Webb d. there, March 14, 1772, æ. 67. "He was a faithful minister, much esteemed and beloved by the people of his charge." He was one of seventy ministers who signed a document entitled "The Testimony and Advice of an Assembly of Pastors of Churches in New England, at a meeting in Boston, July 7, 1743, occasioned by the late happy Revival of Religion in many parts of the Land." In this paper, they declare their "full persuasion that there has been a happy and remarkable revival of religion in many parts of this land, through an uncommon divine influence," &c. &c. See Tracy's "Great Awakening," pp. 295–301. Mr. Webb had no children.

54.

TIMOTHY WEBB,[4] (*Benjamin,*[3] *Christopher,*[2] *Christopher,*[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Braintree, June 30, 1708; m. May 26, 1725, Sarah Howard, b. in Salem, August, 1708.

He settled in Windham, Ct., where his uncle Samuel Webb was already settled. At what time he removed to Windham is not definitely ascertained. It was as early as 1742, because his son Stephen [171] was b. there, which fact we learn from the inscription on Stephen's gravestone. As none of his children appear on the records of Braintree, and as his marriage is recorded in Windham, we may venture to assume that he removed to Windham soon after marriage. We find, nevertheless, that Timothy Webb of *Pomfret*, Ct., sold a parcel of land, with a dwelling-house thereon, to Henry Bass of Windham, March 18, 1740–1; which renders it probable that after marriage he settled in Pomfret, and that his first five children were born there. He was a shoemaker by trade. He d. in Windham, Feb. 22, 1792, æ. 84. Sarah, his wife, d. in Windham, Sept. 30, 1785, a. 77.

Their children were—

158. Nathaniel,[5] b. Aug. 9, 1728; d. Feb. 25, 1749, æ. 21. He was buried in Scotland, (a parish in Windham) which renders it certain that Timothy, his father, then resided there.
159. Stephen,[5] b. Dec. 27, 1730; died May, 1734.
160. Eunice,[5] b. Jan. 25, 1732; m. 1, Samuel Cook of Newton, who d. in 1756 or 1757. 2, Feb. 8, 1770, Samuel Adams, Jr., of Canterbury, Ct. She d. at Canterbury, February, 1820, a. 88. Her children were—
    161. *Sybil* (Cook), b. 1752.
    162. *Samuel* (Cook), b. 1754.
    163. *Leah* (Cook), b. 1756.
    164. *Eunice* (Adams), b. Nov. 23, 1770; unmarried; d. at Canterbury, March, 1841.
165. Abigail,[5] b. Dec. 25, 1734; m. Jacob Fuller of Canterbury. They removed from Canterbury to the borders of Lake Champlain. She d. in 1796, a. 62. Her children were—
    166, 167. *Mary* and *Martha* (Fuller), twins.
    168, 169. *Major* and *Minor* (Fuller), both sons, twins.
    Several others, names unknown.
170. †Mary,[5] b. March 18, 1739; m. 1, Barnabas Annable. 2, Eliashib Adams.
171. †Stephen,[5] b. in Windham, Oct. 4, 1742; m. Content Hewit.
172. †Jerusha,[5] b. in Windham, Feb. 7, 1745; m. Enos Palmer.

173. †Benjamin,[5] b. in Windham, Nov. 14, 1747; m. ———.
174. †Esther,[5] b. in Windham, Oct. 13, 1750; m. Benjamin Holt.
175. †Jonathan,[5] b. in Windham, June 10, 1752; m. Nancy Nash.

FIFTH GENERATION.

74.

SAMUEL WEBB,[5] (*Samuel*,[4] *John*,[3] *Christopher*,[2] *Christopher*.[1]) presumed to be the son of Samuel Webb[4] of Charlestown; b. about 1711; m. in Boston, Nov. 2, 1732, DEBORAH BELKNAP,[5] b. March 31, 1711, eldest child of Jeremiah[4] and Sarah (Fosdick) Belknap of Boston.*

He resided in Newport, R. I., at least from August, 1736, to September, 1747, as appears from his receipt-book, now in the possession of his descendant, Dr. Thomas H. Webb of Boston. He is on the list of subscribers to Prince's New England Chronology, and is there designated "Mr. Samuel Webb of Newport." This list was completed about 1736. See Genealogical Register, Vol. VI., p. 199. The births of his two eldest children were recorded in Boston; and evidently he did not remove his family to Newport till after the birth of his second child. Some time, we know not how long, previous to his death, he was a "shop-keeper" in Boston. He died previous to Dec. 4, 1754. His widow Deborah died previous to January, 1759.

Dec. 4, 1754, Deborah Webb, widow, of Boston, one of the children and heirs of Jeremiah Belknap, late of Boston, leather-dresser, deceased, executes a quit-claim deed of Real Estate in Boston, in favor of Joseph Belknap and Jeremiah Belknap, leather-dressers, Joseph Edwards, stationer, and Sarah his wife, Mary Belknap, spinster, Anna Norton, widow, Rebecca Belknap, spinster, Thomas Jackson, merchant, and Elizabeth his wife, and Abigail Belknap, spinster, all of Boston, and all being children and heirs of Jeremiah Belknap of Boston, deceased. [Suff. Prob., 49 : 740.

1759, Jan. 9, Joseph Belknap, Executor of the Will of Deborah Webb, late of Boston, widow, deceased, presents his account, from which it appears that she was the mother of Samuel Webb, Jeremiah Webb, Joseph Webb, Mary Webb, Hannah Webb, the three last being minors, above the age of fourteen years. [Ibid., 54 : 71, and 55 : 129.

* I have met with no record which assures me that Samuel Webb, the husband of Deborah Belknap, was the son of Samuel Webb of Charlestown, while every known circumstance favors the supposition.

The father of Jeremiah Belknap,[4] in the text, and his grandfather, were both named Joseph, and both were residents of Boston. His great-grandfather, and first American ancestor, was ABRAHAM BELKNAP[1] of Salem, whose will, dated Feb. 6, 1643–4, is found in the Essex Prob. Records. Jeremiah Belknap,[4] b. Jan. 11, 1686; m. Sarah Fosdick, Nov. 3, 1709; was a leather dresser, as were his sons Joseph[5] and Jeremiah.[5] He died in 1751, a. 65. From him Belknap Street took its name. His eldest son Joseph[5] m. July 3, 1741, Sarah Byles, niece of Rev. Mather Byles, first minister of Hollis Street Church, Boston, (ord. Dec. 20, 1732); and they were the parents of Rev. Jeremy Belknap,[6] born in Boston, June 4, 1744; d. June 20, 1798; some time pastor at Dover, N. H., but installed in 1787, pastor of the Church in Federal Street; eminent as a scholar, and as the historian of New Hampshire.

The Belknap family were members of the Old South Society, and Deborah was married by its minister, Rev. Joseph Sewall, as her father had been by his predecessor, Rev. Ebenezer Pemberton, Nov. 3, 1709. [See Gen. Reg., Vol. XIII., p. 17.

The children of Samuel and Deborah Webb were—

176. Samuel,[6] b. Nov. 21, 1733; m. Margaret Cookson, dau. of Obadiah Cookson. Her mother was Margaret Smith, b. Dec. 11, 1711, sister of Rev. Thomas Smith of Portland. See p. 330. Samuel[6] was a bookbinder in Boston, where he d. January, 1792, a. 59. Children—
    177. *Elizabeth*,[7] b. Oct. 17, 1760.
    178. *John*,[7] b. July 14, 1762; died at sea.
    179. *Sarah*,[7] m. Edward Hart of Boston, who, with his brother, built the frigate Constitution, "Old Ironsides," in 1797.
    180. *Hannah*,[7] m. ——— Hildreth.
    181. *Deborah*,[7] m. 1, ——— Barrett. 2, ——— Willard.
    182. *Thomas Smith*,[7] b. in Boston, Oct. 30, 1771; m. Patty Hopkins, Oct. 24, 1797. He was a bookseller in Keene, N. H., Albany, N. Y., and Hartford, Ct.; afterwards a manufacturer of cotton fabrics at Providence, R. I., and Walpole, Mass. He d. at Cleveland, Ohio, July 6, 1819, while journeying West. His remains were removed to Providence, where, in 1862, a monument was erected to his memory, by the Grand Lodge of the State of Rhode Island, of which he had been Grand Master. He was the father of Thomas Hopkins Webb,[8] who grad. at Brown University, 1821; studied medicine, and received the degree of M. D. from Harv. Coll. in 1825. Now resides in Boston.
    183. *Samuel*,[7] went to England; all traces of him were lost.
    184. *Mary*,[7] b. March 12, 1779; unm.; d. in Boston, May 24, 1861.
185. Jeremiah,[6] b. Feb. 8, 1735–6; m. Ruth ——. Lived in Boston, and had—
    186. *Nathaniel Brown*,[7] b. Feb. 8, 1760.
    187. *Philip Carteret*,[7] b. July 17, 1762.
    188. *Mary*,[7] b. Jan. 5, 1764.
191. Deborah,[6] b. Aug. 25, 1739; d. March 24, 1740.
192. John,[6] b. June 24, 1743; d. before 1758.
193. Hannah.[6] 194. Joseph.[6] 195. Mary.[6]

98.

EBENEZER WEBB,[5] (*Samuel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Christopher*,[2] *Christopher*,[1]) son of Samuel[4] and Hannah (Ripley) Webb; b. in Windham, Ct., Jan. 12, 1718–19; m. Dec. 3, 1740, RUTH CRANE, b. 1718, dau. of Isaac and Ruth (Waldo) Crane.

He resided in Windham, Ct., and united with the First Church in that town, 1736. After that he lived in Scotland Society, in the east part of that township, and there d. Feb. 11, 1803, a. 84. His wife Ruth d. Feb. 28, 1796, a. 78. Their children were—

201. †Darius,[6] b. July 28, 1742; m. 1, Deborah Palmer. 2, —— Lawrence.
202. Jerusha,[6] b. April 17, 1744; never married; d. Nov. 25, 1827, æ. 84.
203. Ann,[6] b. March 13, 1745–6; m. Samuel Coburn, May 31, 1778.
204. †Jonathan,[6] b. Oct. 2, 1747; m. Abigail Curtiss.
205. Alice,[6] b. Aug. 3, 1749; m. Ezekiel Perigo, Oct. 29, 1772. They lived in Hanover Society, Lisbon, Ct. Children—
    Eleanor, b. April, 1778; *Azel*, b. April 29, 1780; *Bottum*, b. May 2, 1782; *Susanna*, b. Sept. 15, 1784; *Olive*, b. Sept., 1786; *Samuel B.*, b. Jan. 18, 1789; *Abigail*, b. May 11, 1791; *Roswell* and *Ruby*, twins, b. July 6, 1793.
206. Ruth,[6] b. Feb. 22, 1750–1; m. Nathan Rood.
207. †Elizabeth,[6] b. Feb. 19, 1753; m. John Wentworth.
208. †Christopher,[6] b. June 14, 1755; m. 1, Olive Brown. 2, ——— Davenport. 3, Sally Branch.
209. Ebenezer,[6] b. May 29, 1757; m. Abigail Rood, Aug. 28, 1777. Children, b. in Windham—
    210. *Sarah*,[7] b. Feb. 19, 1778.
    211. *Reuben*,[7] b. Feb. 12, 1780.
212. Hannah,[6] b. Aug. 31, 1759; m. 1, ——— Baldwin. 2. Jonas Wright. She d. Jan. 23, 1829, æ. 70.

99.

JOSHUA WEBB,[5] (*Samuel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Christopher*,[2] *Christopher*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Windham, Ct., Feb. 19, 1721–2; m. May 28, 1744, HANNAH ABBE, b. Sept. 17, 1724, dau. of John Abbe of Windham.

He resided in Windham till after the birth of his fourth child, and then removed to Rockingham (Bellows Falls) Vermont, where he and his wife Hannah passed the remainder of their long lives. He d. April 17, 1808, æ. 86. She d. Feb. 12, 1815, æ. 91.

Their children were—born in Windham—

213. Jehiel,[6] b. Jan. 23, 1744–5; d. Feb. 16, 1813, æ. 68. His grandson, Jehiel Webb,[8] now lives in Northfield, Mass., 1862.
214. Joseph,[6] b. May 8, 1746; d. Sept. 23, 1825, a. 79. His sons all d. young; they left no families.
215. Azariah,[6] b. Oct. 11, 1748; d. April 10, 1846, æ. 98. His son—
    216. *Greenleaf*,[7] resides in Guildhall, Vt., 1862.
217. Charles,[6] b. Aug. 19, 1750; d. Sept. 21, 1820, a. 70. His sons—
    218. *Charles*.[7]
    219. *John*.[7]
    } Live in West Bloomfield, N. Y., 1862.
220. Hannah,[6] b. June 20, 1752; d. October, 1817, a. 65.

Born in Rockingham, Vt., as is supposed—

221. Eunice,[6] b. Nov. 28, 1755; d. June 26, 1845, æ. 90.
222. Calvin,[6] b. July 31, 1757; d. Nov. 15, 1853, a. 96. One of his sons, *Eli B.*, b. 1784, lives, 1863, in the vicinity of Bellows Falls, Vt.
223. Mary,[6] b. Jan. 28, 1760; d. July 30, 1841, a. 81.
224. Anna,[6] b. Aug. 22, 1761; d. Feb. 17, 1842, æ. 81.
225. †Luther,[6] b. Oct. 24, 1763; d. Aug. 2, 1860, æ. 97; m. Dorothy Wheeloc
226. Joshua Ripley,[6] b. July 7, 1766; d. Feb. 21, 1813, æ. 47. His son—
    227. *Edward*,[7] lives in Northfield, Vt.

The record of this family was received from Joseph M. Webb,[7] [375] a son of Luther Webb[6] [225]. The above is all the information which has been received respecting the children of Joshua and Hannah Webb, except Luther; whose family record will be found in its proper place. The reader will notice the remarkable longevity of the above family. Of eleven children, only one died under fifty, while four lived to the ninetieth year, or beyond it.

100.

JOHN WEBB,[5] (*Nathaniel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Christopher*,[2] *Christopher*,[1]) eldest son of Nathaniel[4] and Elizabeth (Fitch) Webb; b. in Windham, Ct., June 14, 1719; m. July 30, 1746, ANN DEVOTION, dau. of Rev. Ebenezer Devotion of Suffield, Ct., and sister of Rev. Ebenezer Devotion, the first minister of Scotland Society.

He resided in Scotland parish, in the east part of Windham, Ct., and d. Feb. 27, 1787, æ. 68. Ann, his wife, d. July 2, 1805, a. 81.

Their children were—

228. Ann,[6] b. July 11, 1747; unmarried; d. Feb. 14, 1828, æ. 81.
229. Elizabeth,[6] b. Oct. 1, 1748; d. Feb. 5, 1752.
230. †John,[6] b. Nov. 12, 1749; m. Zipporah Robinson.
231. Jonathan,[6] b. about 1751; d. March 4, 1778.
232. Jabez,[6] b. April 18, 1753; m. Betsey Smith. Removed to Ashford, Ct., and d. in 1824.

233. Elizabeth,[6] b. Feb. 13, 1755; m. Jedidiah Bingham, April 29, 1779; d. Jan. 22, 1803.
234. Eunice,[6] b. June 4, 1756; m. Uriah Bingham of Canterbury, Ct.; d. March 5, 1830.
235. †Jared,[6] b. June 10, 1759; m. Prudence Mudge.
236. Lucy,[6] b. May 30, 1762; m. Jonah Lincoln; had a family; d. July, 1846, a. 84.
237. Lydia,[6] b. April 29, 1765; m. 1793, Isaiah Williams of Canterbury, Ct.; d. Dec. 31, 1851, æ. 87.
238. James,[6] b. Feb. 19, 1767; d. March 16, 1778.

101.

SAMUEL WEBB,[5] (*Nathaniel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Christopher*,[2] *Christopher*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Windham, Ct., March 5, 1720–1; m. July 2, 1746, DEBORAH DAVISON, b. Dec. 27, 1717, dau. of Peter Davison of Mansfield, Ct.

They resided in Windham, Ct. He died November 11, 1801, a. 81. Deborah, his wife, d. Nov. 26, 1803, æ. 86. Their children were—

239. Jerusha,[6] b. May 19, 1747; m. Elisha Abbe, Oct. 27, 1774, and had a family.
240. †Joel,[6] b. Nov. 29, 1748; m. Caroline Wales.
241. Nathaniel,[6] b. Sept. 3, 1750; was a soldier in the Revolutionary war; was taken prisoner by the British; confined in the Old Jersey, a prison ship in the harbor of New York, and d. on board of her in January, 1781. Thousands of our soldiers experienced a similar fate.
242. Lois,[6] b. May 15, 1752; d. Jan. 11, 1754.
243. Lois,[6] b. Feb. 16, 1754; m. Elisha White, Nov. 4, 1779, and had a large family.
244. †Peter,[6] b. Nov. 14, 1755; m. Tamasin Denny.
245. James,[6] b. May 9, 1758; d. June 12, 1760.

120.

Capt. NATHANIEL WEBB,[5] (*Nathaniel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Christopher*,[2] *Christopher*,[1]) youngest child of Nathaniel[4] and Elizabeth (Fitch) Webb; b. in Windham, Ct., Aug. 5, 1737; m. May 15, 1767, ZERVIAH ABBE, daughter of Joshua Abbe of Windham.

He grad. Yale Coll., 1757; commanded a company in the Revolutionary war; and was a prominent and respected citizen of Windham. He d. Jan. 25, 1814, æ. 77. Zerviah, his wife, d. May 17, 1825, a. 82. Their children were—

246. †Henry,[6] b. Sept. 2, 1768; m. Hannah Clift.
247. Mary,[6] b. Sept. 23, 1770; m. Lebbeus Larrabee of Windham.
248. Ann,[6] b. Nov. 5, 1772; m. —— Edgerton. Settled in Michigan.
249. Lucretia,[6] b. May 8, 1775; m. Hon. Zephaniah Swift, the distinguished lawyer and jurist of Windham. He was born in Lebanon, Ct., about 1758; being the son of Roland Swift, who came from Wareham, Mass., and who was son of Josiah, and grandson of William Swift of Sandwich. He grad. Yale Coll., 1778, in the class with Joel Barlow, Noah Webster, and other eminent men; settled as a lawyer in Windham, Ct.; was a member of Congress, early in life; in 1799, accompanied the American plenipotentiaries, Oliver Ellsworth, William R. Davie, and William Vans Murray, in their mission to France, as their Secretary of Legation, a mission which resulted in the re-establishment of peaceful relations with that country; was appointed Judge of the Supreme Court of Connecticut in 1801; appointed Chief Justice thereof in 1815; retired in 1819; and died at Warren, Trumbull County, Ohio, Sept. 27, 1823. His first wife was Jerusha Watrous, dau. of John Watrous, Esq., of Colchester. She d. May 21, 1792, a. 29. Judge Swift composed a

touching epitaph, which is inscribed on her grave-stone. His second wife was Lucretia Webb. Judge Swift and wife went, in the autumn of 1823, to Warren, Ohio, where their eldest son, George, (Yale Coll., 1816,) was settled as a lawyer, intending to make a short visit, and to return. After a few days he was attacked with fever, and died. Mrs. Swift returned to Connecticut; but not long afterwards came back, and died at the house of a daughter in Akron, in Summit County, Ohio; and was interred at Warren, by the side of her husband. For further particulars respecting Judge Swift, see Swift's Digest, and the last edition of Allen's Biographical Dictionary.

250. †George Washington,[6] b. Aug. 6, 1779; m. Polly Lee.
251. Charles Lee,[6] b. Oct. 8, 1781; m. ——— Cheney of Pomfret, Ct. He was a merchant; resided in Litchfield, Ct.; perhaps is living now.

124.

NAPHTALI WEBB,[5] (*Zebulon*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Christopher*,[2] *Christopher*,[1]) son of Zebulon[4] and Judith (Howard) Webb; b. in Windham, Ct., July 30, 1729; m. Oct. 2, 1751, MARY MUDGE, dau. of Charles and Rachel (Mason) Mudge of Windham. Her mother was a descendant of Major John Mason, a commander in the Pequot war.

Mary, wife of Naphtali Webb,[5] d. Sept. 20, 1781, a. about 50.

Their children were—

252. Mary,[6] b. Feb. 26, 1752; m. Henry Downing.
253. Naphtali,[6] b. Dec. 3, 1753.
254. Sarah,[6] b. Nov. 16, 1755; d. Sept. 4, 1771.
255. A son, b. Feb. 27, 1757; died same day.
256. William,[6] b. April 26, 1758; m. Lois Strong, May 16, 1782. After the birth of their first child, they probably removed from Windham. They had—
    257. *Polly*,[7] b. May 17, 1783.
258. †Abner,[6] b. June 26, 1759; m. Prudence Baker.
258½. A son,[6] b. Dec. 20, 1760; died soon.
259. Lebbeus,[6] } twins, b.
260. Lavinia,[6] } Feb. 12, 1762; } d. Feb. 28, 1762.

130.

ELIPHALET WEBB,[5] (*Zebulon*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Christopher*,[2] *Christopher*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Windham, Ct., Feb. 20, 1742–3; m. ———.

He lived in Stafford, Ct., and had a son—

261. †Abner,[6] b. April 3, 1775; m. Rebecca Yale.

There were probably others.

133.

SAMUEL WEBB,[5] (*Christopher*,[4] *Christopher*,[3] *Christopher*,[2] *Christopher*,[1]) eldest son of Christopher[4] and Anne (White) Webb of Braintree; b. in Boston, Oct. 5, 1716; m. SARAH LINCOLN, 1740.

They lived in Braintree, but seem to have moved away; as no traces of them appear in that town after the birth of two children, viz.—

262. Samuel,[6] b. Dec. 10, 1742.
263. Christopher,[6] b. April 21, 1747.

170.

MARY WEBB,[5] (*Timothy*,[4] *Benjamin*,[3] *Christopher*,[2] *Christopher*,[1]) daughter of Timothy[4] and Sarah (Howard) Webb of Windham, Ct.; b. March 18, 1739; m. 1, Dec. 27, 1759, BARNABAS ANNABLE of Windham, who d. in 1762. 2, Aug. 20, 1767, ELIASHIB ADAMS,[4] b. in Preston, Ct., Sept. 1728. He was of the fourth generation from HENRY ADAMS[1] of Braintree; being the grandson of Edward[2] his youngest son. The father of Eliashib Adams[4] was also named Eliashib.

Eliashib Adams[4] died at Worthington, in the County of Hampshire, Mass., Sept. 1801, a. 73. His life was mostly passed in Canterbury, Ct. "He sacrificed all for the country, during the Revolution," says a descendant.

She was a woman of great shrewdness and strength of character. While she was the wife of Mr. Annable, she resided in Windham. After her second marriage, she lived in Canterbury. She afterwards removed with Mr. Adams to Worthington, Mass., where she died March 21, 1826, a. 87. Her children were—

Born in Windham—

264. Nathaniel (Annable), b. Aug. 31, 1760; m. and had children, and d. about 1802.

265, 266. A son and dau. who d. young.

Born in Canterbury—

276. Chester (Adams), b. May 13, 1768; d. young.

268. Chloe (Adams), b. Aug. 12, 1770; m. Dr. Moses Brewster of Worthington. His second wife. She d. at Worthington, Sept. 1838. Child—
   269. *Lucy*, died young.

270. Eliashib (Adams), b. June 5, 1773; m. Anna Leland of Peru, Mass. He resided in Bangor, Me.; was a Deacon in one of the churches there; Treasurer of the Theological Seminary in that city; President (or Cashier) of one of the Banks. He was a man of much energy of character, and of a very useful life. He d. Aug. 27, 1855, a. 82. He had six children—
   271. *George Eliashib* (Adams), grad. Yale Coll. 1821; has been pastor of the Congregational Church in Brunswick, Me., more than thirty years; has received the Honorary Degree of D. D.*
   272. *Mary Ann* (Adams).
   273. *Eliza Leland* (Adams).
   274. *John Calvin* (Adams), a clergyman.
   275. *Aaron Chester* (Adams), a clergyman.
   276. *Henry* (Adams).

277. Ashur (Adams), b. July 17, 1777; m. 1, Nancy Bissell, dau. of Judge Bissell of East Windsor, Ct., who d. without issue. 2, Catharine Bissell, her sister, who also died early. 3, Emily Wyllys of Hartford, Ct. He was a broker in Boston; resided in Roxbury; and died, 1860. Children by second wife—
   278. *Mary* (Adams).
   279. *Catharine Bissell* (Adams).
   280. *Hezekiah Woodbridge* (Adams).

   Children by third wife—
   281. *George Wyllys* (Adams).
   282. *Charlotte* (Adams).
   283. *Samuel* (Adams).
   284. *Frances* (Adams), the wife of Prof. Chamberlain of Bowd. Coll.

---

* Fuller information would have been presented, here and in the following lines, could it have been obtained.

285. Chester (Adams), b. Jan. 22, 1780; m. Elizabeth Watts of Worthington, Mass. He resided in Charlestown, Mass.; was Cashier of the Manufacturers and Mechanics (afterwards known as the Tremont) Bank, Boston; afterwards President of the Union Bank in the same city. He was a well known and very intelligent and useful citizen. He died at Charlestown, May 30, 1855, a. 75. Children—
    286. *John* (Adams), a hard-ware merchant of Boston; now of Worthington, Mass.
    287. *Henry* (Adams), grad. Amh. Coll. 1828; studied at Theol. Sem. Andover; ord. pastor at Worthington, his native town, Dec. 25, 1833; afterwards pastor of Berlin, Mass., and Peoria, Ill.
    288. *James* (Adams), formerly mayor of Charlestown.
    289. *Elizabeth* (Adams), m. Rev. Alvan Tobey of Durham, N. H.
    290. *Sarah* (Adams), m. Jacob Hayes, M. D., of Charlestown.

171.

STEPHEN WEBB,[5] (*Timothy*,[4] *Benjamin*,[3] *Christopher*,[2] *Christopher*,[1]) son of Timothy[4] and Sarah (Howard) Webb; b. in Scotland, then a part of Windham, Ct., Oct. 4, 1742; m. May 22, 1766, CONTENT HEWIT, b. May 12, 1748, dau. of Henry Hewit of Canterbury, Ct.

He was a shoemaker, and also a farmer. He lived in Scotland, and d. there Dec. 10, 1819, a. 77. Content, his wife, d. July 28, 1821, a. 73. Their children were—

291. †Nathan,[6] b. April 7, 1767; m. Sally Leach.
292. Rufus,[6] b. May 8, 1768; never married; a writing-master in the public schools in Boston, many years; d. in Charlestown, Mass., Jan. 10, 1827, a. 58 years, 8 months.
293. Nathaniel,[6] b. Jan. 15, 1770; m. Charlotte Cleveland of Mansfield, Ct., by whom he had a number of children. He resided in Virginia, and d. at Guyandotte, in that State, Aug. 19, 1822, a. 52 years, 7 mos.
294. Polly,[6] b. Nov. 26, 1772; unm.; d. of small pox, taken in the natural way, Sept. 12, 1792, æ. 20.
295. Stephen,[6] b. June 27, 1774; never married; resided at Vincennes, Indiana, and d. there, Sept. 1829, a. 55.
296. James,[6] b. April 26, 1778; m. 1, May 23, 1802, Alice Morgan, dau. of Samuel Morgan of Windham, Ct. 2, Sept. 15, 1816, Hannah C. Alger of Rhode Island. He had no children. He was a physician in good standing and full practice in Thompson, Ct., which place he left, Dec. 1817, and went into "the Western country." Since that time little information has been received respecting him, and none as to the time of his death.
297. †Benjamin,[6] b. July 28, 1780; m. Lucy Bingham.
298. Sarah,[6] b. Jan. 31, 1782; m. Septimius Robinson [ROBINSON 109.]
305. Elisha,[6] b. Feb. 4, 1785; m. Sophia Leach of Boston, dau. of John Leach, who was brother of Sally Leach, already mentioned as the wife of Nathan Webb [291]. He was first an Usher under the famous "Master Tileston," and then succeeded him as Master of the Eliot School, North Bennett Street, Boston. He had several children, whose names are not known. He died at East Cambridge, March 15, 1845, a. 60. His widow now lives in Adrian, Michigan.
306. David,[6] b. Sept. 8, 1786; m. 1, in 1810, Rebecca Trench of Boston. She had no child. 2, Eliza Ellis of Sterling, Ct., by whom he had one son, name unknown. 3, Sarah Bass of Vincennes, Indiana, by whom he had several children, names unknown. He resided in Lafayette, Indiana, and d. there, April 18, 1848, a. 61 years, 7 months.
307. Pamela,[6] b. May 26, 1789; m. 1, Jan. 2, 1814, John Cushman of Plainfield, Ct., by whom she had a number of children. He d. at Vincent-town, New Jersey, July 28, 1827; and she m. 2, in May, 1829, Fanning Tracy of Canterbury, Ct., by whom she had one child. She d. in Windham, Ct., Dec. 25, 1861, a. 72 years, 7 months. Fanning Tracy, her second husband, d. in New Britain, Ct., Oct. 31, 1857, a. 84 years, 3 months.

308. Jonathan,[6] b. Dec. 12, 1790; unm.; a ship-master; lost in a gale at sea, in command of a vessel, Dec. 1811, a. 21.

A family of twelve children, nine brothers and three sisters, who all came to maturity, and are all now deceased.

172.

JERUSHA WEBB,[5] (*Timothy*,[4] *Benjamin*,[3] *Christopher*,[2] *Christopher*,[1]) sister of the preceding; b. in Windham, Ct., Feb. 7, 1745; m. March 21, 1764, ENOS PALMER of Windham, Ct.

They resided in Windham. He d. Nov. 1822, a. 90. She d. Aug. 1821, a. 76. Their children were—

309. Eliphalet (Palmer), b. Dec. 11, 1764.
310. James (Palmer), b. Oct. 4, 1767; d. Feb. 14, 1773.
311. Irene (Palmer), b. Nov. 7, 1770; d. May 27, 1771.
312. Irene (Palmer), b. June 8, 1772.
313. Jerusha (Palmer), b. July 17, 1774.
314. James (Palmer), b. ———.
315. Sally (Palmer), b. May, 1782.

173.

BENJAMIN WEBB,[5] (*Timothy*,[4] *Benjamin*,[3] *Christopher*,[2] *Christopher*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Windham, Ct., Nov. 14, 1747; m. ———.

He settled in Bennington, Vt., and married there. He died Feb. 9, 1812, a. 64 years, 3 months. His widow, whose name is unknown, died Sept. 20, 1839, a. 88. Their children were—

316. Sarah,[6] b. 1778.
317. Philomela,[6] b. 1780.
318. Benjamin,[6] b. 1782.
319. Celinda,[6] b. 1784.
320. Stephen,[6] b. 1786.
321. Laura,[6] b. 1788.
322. Fanny,[6] b. 1790.
323. Polly,[6] b. 1792.

174.

ESTHER WEBB,[5] (*Timothy*,[4] *Benjamin*,[3] *Christopher*,[2] *Christopher*,[1]) sister of the preceding; b. in Windham, Ct., Oct. 13, 1750; m. BENJAMIN HOLT.

He d. June 20, 1809, a. 60. Esther, his widow, survived him 26 years, and d. in Windham, June, 1835, a. 84 years and 8 months.

Their children were—

324. Esther (Holt), b. 1768; m. Ezra Lillie of Windham, Ct., and d. Nov. 19, 1836, a. 68.
325. Benjamin (Holt), b. 1774; m. Ruth Baldwin of Boston, and d. in Lancaster, March 9, 1861, a. 87. He was master of the Mayhew Grammar School, Hawkins Street, Boston, about 1815.
326. Jerusha (Holt), b. Feb. 1779; m. March 28, 1800, Levi Johnson of Windham, Ct., and d. July 15, 1800, a. 21 years and 5 months.

175.

Deacon JONATHAN WEBB,[5] (*Timothy*,[4] *Benjamin*,[3] *Christopher*,[2] *Christopher*,[1]) youngest child of Timothy[4] and Sarah (Howard) Webb; b. in Windham, Ct., June 10, 1752; m. NANCY NASH, Feb. 1775. She was of Braintree, or perhaps of Weymouth.

He settled in that part of Braintree which is now the town of Quincy, and which had been the residence of his ancestors. I think he spent the remainder of his life there. I find it stated, however, that he d. in Boston, June 19, 1826, a. 74. Nancy, his widow, d. Jan. 14, 1835, a. 84. Their children were—

327. Nancy,[6] b. Jan. 27, 1776; unm.; d. May 17, 1821, æ. 45.
328. Sarah,[6] b. 1777; m. May, 1802, Dr. Benjamin Vinton,[5] b. in Braintree, Oct. 14, 1774, youngest child of Capt. John[4] and Hephzibah (French) Vinton of that town. Dr. Vinton was appointed surgeon in the U. S. Navy, May 2, 1799; and served in that capacity between one and two years, on board the frigate Boston, of 28 guns and 200 men, commanded by Capt. George Little of Marshfield, in the *quasi* war with France. In November, 1800, this frigate had a sharp encounter with a French national corvette, called the Berceau, of 24 guns and 200 men. The Berceau was a very fine vessel and a fast sailer. The action lasted two hours, during which the corvette was very much cut up, losing fore and main masts, and between 30 and 40 men. The Berceau surrendered, and was brought as a prize into the port of Boston. It had so happened, however, that a treaty of peace had been concluded at Paris, Sept. 30, 1800, between the American envoys and the government of Napoleon Bonaparte, who was now First Consul of France. This fact, unknown to the combatants at the time, rendered necessary the restoration of the captured vessel. Mrs. Vinton informed me that her husband was in this action. In 1801, Dr. Vinton settled in Quincy, where he sustained a good character as a physician, and had a fair share of business. He d. May 11, 1813, æ. 39. Mrs. Vinton, his widow, died Dec. 25, 1863, a. 86. Their children were—
    329. *Sarah Nash* (Vinton), b. June 1, 1803; unm.; d. of consumption, May 21, 1826, æ. 23.
    330. *Georgiana Elizabeth* (Vinton), b. April 17, 1806; unm.; d. of consumption in Boston, Nov. 7, 1830, a. 24. See Vinton Memorial, p. 105.
331. Elizabeth,[6] b. ——; m. Oliver Billings. She d. Nov. 30, 1825.
332. Abigail,[6] b. 1781; m. Peter Bicknell. She d. Sept. 28, 1806, a. 25.
333. Jerusha,[6] b. ——; never married; living in 1862.
334. Eunice Ballantine,[6] b. 1790; unm.; d. July 1, 1843, a. 53.
335. Mary,[6] b. ——; m. John Savill of Quincy, son of Dea. Samuel Savill.
336. Lucy,[6] b. 1800; unm.; d. Jan. 26, 1840, a. 40.

SIXTH GENERATION.

201.

DARIUS WEBB,[6] (*Ebenezer*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Christopher*,[2] *Christopher*,[1]) eldest son of Ebenezer[5] and Ruth (Crane) Webb; b. in Windham, Ct., July 28, 1742; m. 1, DEBORAH PALMER, Oct. 8, 1767; 2, —— LAWRENCE.

He resided in Windham, Ct., till after the birth of those children mentioned below, who were born in Windham, and whose births were recorded there. After that, he removed "West," as it was then called. He lived at several places in the State of New York, and died, as is believed, in Homer, Cortland Co., in that State.

His children, b. in Windham, were—

337. Nathan,[7] b. June 13, 1768.
338. Lorin,[7] b. Aug. 13, 1770.
339. Thomas,[7] b. June 29, 1772.
340. Ruby,[7] b. May 26, 1774.

Born after the removal—

341. David.[7]
342. Lucius.[7]
343, 344, 345. Three daus., names unknown.

Three daughters of this family married three brothers of the name of Bishop. This is all the information possessed by the compiler.

204.

JONATHAN WEBB,[6] (*Ebenezer*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Christopher*,[2] *Christopher*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Windham, Ct., Oct. 2, 1747; m. ABIGAIL CURTISS, dau. of John Curtiss of Hampton, Ct.

He resided in Lisbon, in the County of New London, Ct., and died there, July 14, 1830, a. 83. She d. Jan. 13, 1837, a. 83. [Church Records.] The children's names which follow, and the dates of their birth, were taken from the Church Records of Hanover, formerly a Parish or Society in the north part of Lisbon, now the town of Sprague.

His children were—

346. Philena,[7] b. Feb. 14, 1773; m. Archibald Olds of Massachusetts. They removed to Connecticut; had several children. She d. April 5, 1851, a. 78.
347. Ariel,[7] bap. Sept. 15, 1776; m. Sarah Wheeler. He died, 1857, in Wood Co., Ohio. He had one child, named—
    348. *Harmony*.[8]
349. Asenath,[7] b. Jan. 17, 1777; m. — Hurlbut. Removed to some other State.
350. Lucy,[7] b. April 3, 1779; m. Ananias Jenks; living in 1862, at Seneca Falls, N. Y.
351. Anna,[7] b. Nov. 6, 1781; m. Sept. 30, 1802, Jedidiah P. Tubbs of Lisbon, Ct. They had several children. She is a widow, and lives in Sprague, Ct., in 1862.
352. Abigail,[7] b. Feb. 11, 1784; m. Rufus Glass. They live in Le Roy, N. Y., 1862.
353. Elisha,[7] b. Nov. 1786; m. 1, Nancy Stebbins of Monson, Mass. 2, ———. 3, ———. He died in New York State. By first wife he had—
    354. *Lucius*.[8]
    355. *Elisha*.[8]
    356. *Dewitt Clinton*.[8]
357. †John C.,[7] b. May 18, 1789; m. Sarah Manning.
357½. Betsey,[7] b. July 27, 1791; m. Christopher Hyde of Franklin, Ct., June 1, 1824. She now, 1862, lives in Hastings, N. Y.
358. Curtiss,[7] b. Oct. 23, 1793; m. ———; lives in Homer, N. Y.
358½. Ebenezer M.,[7] b. Nov. 5, 1796; m. Sept. 26, 1819, Harriet Smith, dau. of Daniel Smith, of Lisbon, Ct. They are still living, May, 1863, in the town of Sprague, Ct., formerly the north part of Lisbon.* Their children are—
    359. *Harriet Smith*,[8] b. in Canterbury, Ct., Nov. 8, 1821; m. William Simmons. She is a widow, and resides in Norwich, Ct., 1863.
    360. *John Curtiss*,[8] b. March 29, 1824; m. Mary C. Ray; lives in Norwich, Ct.

---

* In 1863, Mr. Alfred A. Robinson of Scotland, Ct., at the request of Mr. Thomas D. Webb of Warren, Ohio, visited the towns of Lisbon and Canterbury; thoroughly examined the town and church records, and visited all the burying-grounds where there was any probability that any of the Webbs might be buried; and from these and other sources collected all the information he could concerning this family. The result is given in these pages. Mr. Ebenezer M. Webb [360] was the only male person of the name he could find living in either of these towns. He could hear of no Webbs, living, or that have lived, in the neighboring town of Franklin.

207.

ELIZABETH WEBB,[6] (*Ebenezer*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Christopher*,[2] *Christopher*,[1]) sister of the preceding; b. Feb. 19, 1753; m. Nov. 25, 1773, JOHN WENTWORTH of Canterbury, Ct.

They seem to have lived in Canterbury from the time of their marriage till the birth of their fourth child; afterwards in Hanover Society, now the town of Sprague, Ct. Their children were—

361. John (Wentworth), b. May 10, 1774.
361½. Elizabeth (Wentworth), b. Sept. 7, 1775.
362. Charles (Wentworth), b. May 18, 1777.
362½. Phebe (Wentworth), b. Jan. 14, 1779.
363. Oliver (Wentworth), b. November, 1780.
363½. Ebenezer (Wentworth), b. December, 1782.
364. Matilda (Wentworth), b. about 1784.
364½. Joseph (Wentworth), b. about 1786.

The above were all baptized in Hanover Church, Nov. 28, 1787.

365. Joanna (Wentworth), b. about 1788. } Baptized in Hanover Church, June
365½. Eunice (Wentworth), b. Oct., 1790. } 26, 1791.
366. Lora (Wentworth), b. July 4, 1792. Bap. in Hanover Ch., Aug. 9, 1792.

208.

CHRISTOPHER WEBB,[6] (*Ebenezer*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Christopher*,[2] *Christopher*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. June 14, 1755; m. 1, Jan. 8, 1778, OLIVE BROWN, who d. March 21, 1786, a. 29. 2, ——— DAVENPORT. 3, SALLY BRANCH.

He lived, for a time, in Canterbury, Ct., and removed, says one, to Orwell, N. Y. Another account says he lived and died in Cazenovia, N. Y., which is doubtless correct.

His children, all by first wife, were—

367. Daniel,[7] b. in Canterbury, Ct., April 13, 1778; a Methodist preacher, of considerable reputation; he lived near Boston; is supposed to be still living, 1862.
368. Adin,[7] b. March 31, 1780; was a noted school teacher in Homer, N. Y.
369. Abijah,[7] b. ———; was a farmer, in ———, N. Y.; now deceased.
370. Martin Luther,[7] b. ———; m. Susan Baldwin, dau. of David Baldwin of Canterbury, Ct. He was a farmer in Cazenovia, N. Y.; now deceased.

225.

LUTHER WEBB,[6] (*Joshua*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Christopher*,[2] *Christopher*,[1]) son of Joshua[5] and Hannah (Abbe) Webb of Rockingham, Vt.; b. Oct. 24, 1763; m. Feb. 9, 1792, DOROTHY WHEELOCK, b. March 21, 1769.

They resided in Rockingham, Vt., in the vicinity of Bellows Falls. They both lived to a very advanced age. He d. Aug. 2, 1860, a. 96 years, 9 months, and 9 days. She d. Dec. 10, 1856, a. 87 y. 8 m. 19 d. They lived together, in the conjugal relation, 64 years, 10 months.

Their children were—

371. Lucinda,[7] b. May 2, 1793.
372. Elmira,[7] b. Jan. 15, 1795.
373. Candace,[7] b. Oct. 25, 1796; d. Oct. 1, 1829.
374. †Luther Hiram,[7] b. Nov. 12, 1799; m. Martha B. Bates.
375. †Joseph Merari,[7] b. Sept. 23, 1803; m. Elizabeth Foster.
376. Jane Grey,[7] b. Oct. 11, 1807.
377. †James Warren,[7] b. Oct. 14, 1811; m. Nancy Farr.

230.

JOHN WEBB,[6] (*John*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Christopher*,[2] *Christopher*,[1]) eldest son of John[5] and Ann (Devotion) Webb; b. in Scotland Society, in the township of Windham, Ct., Nov. 12, 1749; m. Nov. 12, 1772, ZIPPORAH ROBINSON,[6] [ROBINSON 127] dau. of Reuben, a lineal descendant of Rev. JOHN ROBINSON of Leyden.

He resided in Scotland Society, then a part of the township of Windham; was a blacksmith.

He d. March 14, 1842, a. 92 years, 4 months. She d. Nov. 23, 1834, a. 83.

Their children were—

378. John,[7] b. Aug. 3, 1773; d. June 29, 1777.
379. Lois,[7] } twins, b. } m. Andrew Gager. She d. June 2, 1844.
380. Eunice,[7] } Oct. 26, 1775; } m. Josiah Lasell. She d. March 16, 1860.
381. John,[7] b. Oct. 14, 1777; d. March 4, 1778.
382. †Jonathan,[7] b. Sept. 10, 1779; m. Sybil Snow.
383. John,[7] b. Aug. 2, 1781; d. March 7, 1788.
384. Clarissa,[7] b. Aug. 14, 1783; m. Abner Robinson, March 2, 1806. [ROBINSON 106].
385. Esther,[7] b. May 7, 1786; d. Feb. 23, 1788.
386. †Ralph,[7] b. Oct. 12, 1788; m. Eunice Dorrance.
387. †James,[7] b. June 5, 1793; m. Dolly Ripley.

235.

JARED WEBB,[6] (*John*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Christopher*,[2] *Christopher*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Scotland Society, Windham, Ct., June 10, 1759; m. June 3, 1790, PRUDENCE MUDGE, dau. of William Mudge.

They resided in Scotland Society, Windham. He d. Jan. 24, 1818, æ. 59. She survived him 29 years, and d. March 28, 1847, a. 82.

Their children were—

388. †John,[7] b. May 8, 1791; m. Nabby Foster.
389. †Thomas,[7] b. Feb. 25, 1795; m. Mary Dorrance.
390. Mary Ann,[7] b. Feb. 2, 1800.

240.

JOEL WEBB,[6] (*Samuel*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Christopher*,[2] *Christopher*,[1]) eldest son of Samuel[5] and Deborah (Davison) Webb; b. in Windham, Ct., Nov. 29, 1748; m. Oct. 31, 1781, CAROLINE WALES, dau. of Eleazar Wales.

He served in the Revolutionary War, and was in the battle of Bunker Hill, where he was distinguished for his bravery. He resided in his native town of Windham, and d. March 4, 1825, a. 76. She d. Sept. 13, 1825, a. 67.

Their children were—

391. Caroline,[7] b. Aug. 14, 1782; m. Capt. Cone of Bolton, Ct. They settled in Coos County, N. H.
392. Deborah,[7] b. Feb. 6, 1784; unmarried; d. in 1818, a. 34.
393. Sarah,[7] b. Sept. 5, 1785; unmarried; d. at Brooklyn, Ct.
394. Nathaniel,[7] b. May 25, 1787; m. —— Babcock; settled in New Hartford, N. Y. He is deceased.
395. Samuel,[7] b. March 16, 1789; m. 1, Chloe Hyde of Norwich, Ct. 2, ——. Lived in Brooklyn, Ct. He d. not long ago, without issue.

396. Eleazar,[7] b. Aug. 29, 1791; d. April 14, 1794.
397. Horatio,[7] b. Feb. 21, 1794; m. 1, Betsey Pike. 2, Betsey Dorrance. 3, Jerusha Kinne. He resides in the village of Danielsonville, West Killingly, Ct.; has been postmaster there.
398. Henry,[7] b. July 23, 1796; m. Abigail Pike of Brooklyn, Ct.; d. Sept. 20, 1848, at Bloomsburg, Pa., leaving four daughters and a son.
399. Eleazar,[7] b. Oct. 2, 1798; m. Laura Backus; lived in Windham, Ct., and had a family. He is deceased.

244.

PETER WEBB,[6] (*Samuel*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Christopher*,[2] *Christopher*,[1]) third son of Samuel[5] and Deborah (Davison) Webb; b. in Windham, Ct., Nov. 14, 1755; m. June 5, 1783, TAMASIN DENNY, b. Sept. 15, 1760, dau. of Thomas Denny of Leicester, Mass.*

He resided in Windham, Ct.; was a merchant, a business man, and active in political matters.

He d. at Windham, May 14, 1832, a. 76½ years. Tamasin, his wife, d. there, March 21, 1834, a. 73½ years.

Their children were—

400. †Thomas Denny,[7] b. May 10, 1784; m. Betsey Stanton.
401. Maria,[7] b. June 17, 1789; m. June, 1830, Isaac Southgate of Leicester, Mass. He is deceased. Mrs. Southgate still resides in Leicester, 1863. They had only—
    402. *Maria*, b. December, 1831; d. June, 1836.
403. Laura,[7] b. May 15, 1794; never married; she resides with her sister, Mrs. Southgate, in Leicester, 1863.
404. George,[7] b. April 22, 1800; m. Nov. 7, 1824, Eliza A. White, b. Nov. 8, 1800, dau. of Amos and Hannah White of Meriden, Ct. He resides in Elizabeth, N. J., but transacts business in the City of New York. They have had but one child—
    405. *Sarah E.*,[8] b. Aug. 31, 1825; unmarried. Living in 1863.

246.

HENRY WEBB,[6] (*Nathaniel*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Christopher*,[2] *Christopher*,[1]) eldest son of Capt. Nathaniel[5] and Zerviah (Abbe) Webb of Windham; b. Sept. 2, 1768; m. June 1, 1794, HANNAH CLIFT, dau. of Major Waterman Clift.

He was a prominent and respected citizen of Windham, Ct., and during some years was invested with the responsible office of Sheriff.

His children were—

406. William,[7] b. May 19, 1797; m. Amanda Wolcott, Jan. 6, 1824. He was a successful physician at Windham Centre, with an extensive practice. In a fit of partial derangement, he committed suicide. He had two sons, names unknown.
409. Mary Clift,[7] b. January, 1800; m. Thomas Gray, Esq., of Windham.
410. Lucretia,[7] b. October, 1802; m. Thomas Gray, just mentioned; his 2d wife.
411. Harriet,[7] b. ——; d. May 20, 1807.
412. Lucia,[7] b. March 23, 1809; m. Chester Woodworth.

---

* The Leicester records spell her name *Tamosin*. She always wrote it *Tamasin*. In Chatham, and other towns on Cape Cod, it frequently occurs as *Tamsin*. The true name is *Thomasine*, the feminine of *Thomas*. Thomas Denny, the father of Mrs. Webb, is repeatedly mentioned in the Diary of John Adams, the second President of the United States.

250.

GEORGE WASHINGTON WEBB,[6] (*Nathaniel*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Christopher*,[2] *Christopher*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Windham, Ct., Aug. 6, 1779; m. March, 1806, POLLY LEE, dau. of Dr. Samuel Lee. They resided in Windham Centre.

Their children were—

413. Lucy,[7] b. Nov. 24, 1806; m. Reuben Fairbanks. They reside in Brooklyn, Ct.
414. Julia,[7] b. Feb. 17, 1809; m. —— Evans. They reside in Victoria, Missouri.

258.

ABNER WEBB,[6] (*Naphtali*,[5] *Zebulon*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Christopher*,[2] *Christopher*,[1]) son of Naphtali[5] and Mary (Mudge) Webb; b. June 26, 1759; m. Nov. 2, 1780, PRUDENCE BAKER, b. Jan. 4, 1755, dau. of Dea. Samuel and Prudence (Jenkins) Baker[4] of Windham, Scotland Society.*

He resided in Scotland Society, in Windham, Ct. He was a laboring man; a soldier of the Revolution. Spent most of his life in Scotland and Windham, but died in the adjoining town of Hampton, June 26, 1848, being that day 89 years old. He was buried in Scotland. His wife Prudence d. Oct. 5, 1845, a. 90 years, 9 months.

Their children were—

415. Erastus,[7] b. June 16, 1781.
416. Abner,[7] b. March 5, 1783.
417. Frederic,[7] b. Aug. 22, 1785.
418. Prudence,[7] b. Dec. 22, 1787; d. Feb. 26, 1789.
419. Prudence,[7] b. July 15, 1792; never married; d. April 11, 1852, æ. 60.
420. Mary,[7] b. Feb. 13, 1795.
421. Lucy,[7] b. Jan. 29, 1798.
422. Charles,[7] b. May 20, 1800.
423. Joseph Baker,[7] b. April 7, 1805.

261.

ABNER WEBB,[6] (*Eliphalet*,[5] *Zebulon*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Christopher*,[2] *Christopher*,[1]) son of Eliphalet Webb[5]; b. in Stafford, Ct., April 3, 1775; m. September, 1801, REBECCA YALE, b. Dec. 7, 1780, dau. of Elihu Yale of Wallingford, Ct.

---

* Pedigree of PRUDENCE BAKER:—

I. Rev. NICHOLAS BAKER,[1] b. in England, about 1611; grad. St. John's College, Cambridge, 1631; came to this country, and was of Hingham, 1635; freeman, 1636; representative, 1636 and 1638; removed to Scituate, where he was ordained third minister of the First Church; d. Aug. 22, 1678, a. 67. Had *Samuel, Nicholas, Elizabeth, Sarah, Deborah, Mary.* His son—

II. SAMUEL BAKER,[2] of Hull and Barnstable, m. Fear, (bap. at Barnstable, Jan. 26, 1644–5) dau. of Isaac Robinson of Scituate and Barnstable, who was son of Rev. JOHN ROBINSON, the celebrated divine of Leyden. See p. 365 of this volume. Their son—

III. Dea. JOHN BAKER,[3] b. October, 1672, m. Anna Annable of Barnstable, Oct. 4, 1696. He came to Windham, and settled in the South part of Scotland parish about 1746. He had ten children, of whom *Samuel*,[4] b. Sept. 7, 1706, was the fifth. This son—

IV. Dea. SAMUEL BAKER,[4] m. Prudence Jenkins of Barnstable, May 30, 1732; settled in Scotland, then part of Windham, between 1743 and 1746; d. Sept. 9, 1791, a. 85. They had nine children, of whom *Prudence*,[5] who m. Abner Webb, in the text, was the youngest.

They resided in Wallingford, a year or two after marriage, and then removed to Boardman, Ohio. Mrs. Rebecca Webb d. Nov. 2, 1850, æ. 70. Abner Webb, her husband, is still living, 1862. He was a blacksmith by trade. He and his daughter, and the three surviving sons, live together on a common stock, in Austintown, Mahoning Co., Ohio, in the northeastern part of that State. They are wealthy, and own hundreds of acres of valuable land.

Their children have been—born in Wallingford, Ct.—

424. Vincent,[7] b. July 13, 1802; m. Catharine Tere, (?) July, 1854. He died March 12, 1856. No children. He was Register of Deeds for Trumbull County, Ohio.

Born in (Boardman) Ohio—

425. Louisa,[7] b. July 8, 1804; m. Crowell Southworth, June, 1825. They lived together some years, and separated, having no children. She now lives with her father and brothers, in Austintown.
426. Erie,[7] b. May 29, 1807; unmarried; d. April 22, 1839, on board the Steamer Oronoco, (on Lake ————?) from an injury received by the bursting of the boiler.
427. Huron,[7] b. July 3, 1809; unmarried; living in 1862.
428. Ambrose Pitt,[7] b. Oct. 6, 1814; unmarried; living in 1862.
429. 430. Twin children, b. May 16, 1820; of whom one d. the following day, and the other the day after.
431. Abner,[7] b. May 11, 1821; unmarried; living in 1862.

291.

NATHAN WEBB,[6] (*Stephen*,[5] *Timothy*,[4] *Benjamin*,[3] *Christopher*,[2] *Christopher*,[1]) eldest son of Stephen[5] and Content (Hewit) Webb; b. in Windham, Scotland Society, Ct., April 7, 1767; m. July 16, 1794, SALLY LEACH, b. 1769, dau. of John Leach of Boston. The marriage service was performed in Boston, by Rev. John Eliot of the New North Church, Hanover Street.

He came from Windham, Ct., to Boston, at the age of sixteen; became usher under the celebrated "Master Tileston," in the Eliot School, at the North End; afterwards kept a shoe-store in Boston; and was an Assessor of that City (then simply a *Town*) fifteen or sixteen years. The compiler remembers seeing him thus employed nearly half a century ago. He also remembers his brother Rufus [292].

He died in Charlestown, near Boston, Feb. 25, 1853. Sally, or Sarah, his wife, d. Nov. 11, 1857, a. 88 years and 4 months.

Their children, all born in Boston, were—

432. Nathan,[7] b. Nov. 17, 1796; d. Oct. 9, 1797, a. 10 months, 22 days.
433. Sally,[7] b. March 15, 1798; m. Hawkes Lincoln of Boston.
434. Lydia,[7] b. April 2, 1801; m. Charles Forster of Somerville, until 1842 a part of Charlestown; d. Sept. 2, 1827.
435. Mary Hewit,[7] b. Nov. 13, 1802; unmarried; lives in Charlestown, 1862, with her sister, Mrs. Louisa Forster.
436. Louisa,[7] b. June 27, 1804; m. Jacob Forster of Charlestown, brother of Charles, just mentioned. She lives, a widow, in Charlestown, 1862.
437. Caroline Matilda,[7] b. April 13, 1812; m. Edwin Forster Adams of Boston.

297.

BENJAMIN WEBB,[6] (*Stephen,*[5] *Timothy,*[4] *Benjamin,*[3] *Christopher,*[2] *Christopher,*[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Windham, Ct., July 28, 1780; m. Sept. 4, 1803, LUCY BINGHAM, b. Feb. 14, 1780, daughter of Jedidiah Bingham.

He resided in Scotland, then a part of Windham, Ct.; was a shoemaker and farmer; and d. May 27, 1853, a. 72 years, 10 months. Lucy, his widow, is still living, 1863. Their children were—

438. Elizabeth M.,[7] b. May 15, 1805; never married; d. Oct. 10, 1858, a. 53.
439. †Edwin,[7] b. Dec. 26, 1806; m. Mary Lucretia Ripley.
440. †Frank,[7] b. Nov. 19, 1809; m. Fanny H. Hebard.
441. Rebecca T.,[7] b. June 28, 1811; d. Oct. 8, 1814.
442. Matilda C.,[7] b. June 24, 1813.
443. Charlotte O.,[7] b. Nov. 13, 1817; d. Oct. 8, 1820.

SEVENTH GENERATION.

357.

JOHN CURTISS WEBB,[7] (*Jonathan,*[6] *Ebenezer,*[5] *Samuel,*[4] *Samuel,*[3] *Christopher,*[2] *Christopher,*[1]) son of Jonathan[6] and Abigail (Curtiss) Webb; b. in Lisbon, New London County, Ct., May 18, 1789; m. SARAH MANNING, Dec. 25, 1811.

His middle name was assumed by himself.

He is now living, 1863, in Ellsworth, Mahoning Co., Ohio, about 20 miles from Warren, in Trumbull County. His children have been—

444. George Frederick,[8] b. March 30, 1813; m. Almira Treat.
445. Abby Frances,[8] b. May 16, 1815; m. James McCain.
446. Nancy Fidelia,[8] b. Nov. 11, 1816; m. Richard Fitch, Jun.
447. Sarah Antoinette,[8] b. in Ellsworth, Ohio, March 14, 1819; m. Samuel Rose.
448. Arminda Maria,[8] b. May 16, 1821; m. John Webb.
449. John Curtiss,[8] b. June 1, 1823; m. Eliza McMurray.
450. Jerusha Semantha,[8] b. May 16, 1825.
451. Leiwetty Ann,[8] b. Dec. 19, 1830; m. John B. Hoskin.
452. Alfred Manning,[8] b. June 1, 1833; m. Susanna Mull.

374.

LUTHER HIRAM WEBB,[7] (*Luther,*[6] *Joshua,*[5] *Samuel,*[4] *Samuel,*[3] *Christopher,*[2] *Christopher,*[1]) eldest son of Luther[6] and Dorothy (Wheelock) Webb; b. in Rockingham, Vt., Nov. 12, 1799; m. Dec. 15, 1823, MARTHA B. BATES, who was b. August, 1799.

He appears to have resided in Rockingham, Vt. He d. Oct. 21, 1847. His children have been—

453. Martha B.,[8] b. Dec. 6, 1824.
454. Harriet J.,[8] b. Feb. 26, 1827.
455. Jane G.,[8] b. Feb. 18, 1829.
456. John W.,[8] b. Nov. 24, 1830; d. Oct. 22, 1847.
457. James,[8] b. Jan. 12, 1833.
458. Joseph L.,[8] b. Aug. 1, 1837.
459. Hiram P.,[8] b. March 13, 1842.

375.

JOSEPH MERARI WEBB,[7] (*Luther,*[6] *Joshua,*[5] *Samuel,*[4] *Samuel,*[3] *Christopher,*[2] *Christopher,*[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Rockingham, Vt., Sept. 23, 1803; m. Sept. 23, 1839, ELIZABETH FOSTER, b. Aug. 27, 1813.

He resides at Bellows Falls, Vt., in the township of Rockingham. His children have been—

460. Charles M.,[8] b. Feb. 14, 1841; d. Feb. 20, 1842.
461. William J.,[8] b. Aug. 29, 1843.
462. Emma E.,[8] b. July 30, 1855.

377.

JAMES WARREN WEBB,[7] (*Luther*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Christopher*,[2] *Christopher*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Rockingham, Vt., Oct. 14, 1811; m. Nov. 20, 1834, NANCY FARR, who was b. Oct. 1, 1812. Their children have been—

463. Samuel Heber,[8] b. Dec. 10, 1835; m. Dec. 25, 1861, P. Amanda Follet, who was b. July 17, 1836. They live in Rhode Island.
464. Joshua H.,[8] b. Dec. 9, 1837.
465. Candace E.,[8] b. Sept. 14, 1839; d. Nov. 5, 1857.
466. Mary E.,[8] b. Dec. 5, 1841.
467. James A.,[8] b. July 24, 1843.
468. Charles M.,[8] b. Oct. 22, 1848.

382.

JONATHAN WEBB,[7] (*John*,[6] *John*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Christopher*,[2] *Christopher*,[1]) son of John[6] and Zipporah (Robinson) Webb; b. in Scotland, then a part of Windham, Ct., Sept. 10, 1779; m. SYBIL SNOW.

He resided in Scotland, aforesaid; was a blacksmith, and d. Feb. 27, 1837, æ. 58. Sybil, his wife, d. March 31, 1848, a. 67.

Their children were—

469. Lucy.[8] 470. John.[8]
471. Fanny M.,[8] b. 1811; m. Edmund Burnham. She d. June 12, 1837, a. 26.
472. Ralph.[8] 473. Thomas.[8] 474. Zipporah.[8] 475. Dolly.[8]

386.

RALPH WEBB,[7] (*John*,[6] *John*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Christopher*,[2] *Christopher*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Scotland, Ct., Oct. 12, 1788; m. Dec. 31, 1815, EUNICE DORRANCE, dau. of Samuel Dorrance.

He resided in Scotland, Ct.; was a blacksmith; and d. March 20, 1842, æ. 54. She is still living, 1862.

Their children were—

476. Harriet D.,[8] b. Dec. 28, 1816; m. James Burnet, Oct. 18, 1835.
477. Henry,[8] b. Nov. 9, 1818.
478. Eliza Jane,[8] b. April 29, 1821; d. March 23, 1822.
479. Julius,[8] b. March 2, 1823; m. Martha Thompson of Norwich, Ct. They live in Worcester, Mass.

387.

JAMES WEBB,[7] (*John*,[6] *John*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Christopher*,[2] *Christopher*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Scotland, Ct., June 5, 1793; m. May 7, 1817, DOLLY RIPLEY, dau. of Hezekiah Ripley.

They resided in Scotland till after the birth of their first child, and then removed to Ohio. She died in Ohio, in 1822.

He was a blacksmith. After the death of his wife, he returned to Scotland, and died there, April 24, 1828, æ. 35. Their children were—

480. William Ripley,[8] b. July 29, 1818. 481. Adelaide,[8] b. ———.

388.

JOHN WEBB,[7] (*Jared*,[6] *John*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Christopher*,[2] *Christopher*,[1]) elder son of Jared[6] and Prudence (Mudge) Webb; b. in Scotland, then part of Windham, Ct., May 8, 1791; m. Oct. 2, 1817, NABBY FOSTER, dau. of William D. Foster of Canterbury, Ct.

They resided in Scotland, aforesaid. He was a farmer, and d. Sept. 19, 1855, a. 64. His children were—

482. Jared,[8] b. July 9, 1818; d. Sept. 30, 1820.
483. John Pascal,[8] b. ———; m. Feb. 20, 1850, Rhoda Kingsley, daughter of Thomas Kingsley.
484. Elizabeth Dorrance,[8] b. May 18, 1823; m. Dwight F. Lincoln, Nov. 3, 1847. They reside in Hartford, Ct.
485. Albert,[8] b. Jan. 20, 1826; d. Oct. 8, 1827.
486. Joel Wales,[8] b. Sept. 15, 1834; m. 1, Sarah E. Johnson, daughter of William Johnson. 2, Deborah Wales, daughter of Peter Wales.

389.

THOMAS WEBB,[7] (*Jared*,[6] *John*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Christopher*,[2] *Christopher*,[1]) younger son of Jared[6] and Prudence (Mudge) Webb; b. in Scotland, Ct., Feb. 25, 1795; m. Jan. 20, 1822, MARY DORRANCE, dau. of Samuel Dorrance.

They resided, and still reside, in Scotland. He is a farmer.

Their children have been—

487. Lucy,[8] b. Nov. 2, 1822; m. Henry Lincoln, May 19, 1841.
488. Myron,[8] b. Sept. 9, 1824; m. Lovisa Rathbone, March 6, 1853. They reside in Hartford, Ct.
489. Susan B.,[8] b. April 22, 1827; m. William F. Palmer, Oct. 14, 1850.
490. Joel B.,[8] b. Sept. 16, 1830; d. Oct. 13, 1853.
491. Benjamin H.,[8] b. Aug. 29, 1833; m. Harriet C. Burnham, Dec. 21, 1858. They reside in Hartford, Ct.

400.

Hon. THOMAS DENNY WEBB,[7] (*Peter*,[6] *Samuel*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Christopher*,[2] *Christopher*,[1]) son of Peter[6] and Tamasin (Denny) Webb; b. in Windham, Ct., May 10, 1784; m. in Warren, Ohio, Jan. 13, 1813, BETSEY STANTON, b. at Montville, Ct., Feb. 22, 1792, dau. of John and Betsey (Maples) Stanton of Montville, in the County of New London, Ct. John Stanton, her father, was b. in Groton; Betsey Maples, her mother, was b. in Norwich; he d. in Bozrah, and she in Norwich, where they are respectively buried. All in the same County of New London, Ct.

He was prepared for College at the Academy in Leicester, Mass., the place of his mother's nativity; graduated at Brown University, in 1805; studied Law under that distinguished jurist, Hon. Zephaniah Swift, afterwards Chief Justice of Connecticut; (see p. 517 of this volume), and was admitted to the Bar of that State. Immediately after this, he left New England, with the intention of going into what is now the State of Indiana, and locating himself near the Falls of Ohio; but was induced to change his plan, and in December, 1807, took up his abode in Warren, in the County of Trumbull, Ohio, on what was formerly known as the Connecticut Reserve. In that flourishing town, he practised Law until the year 1857, when the infirmities of age compelled him to desist. During this time, though not a printer, he established the first newspaper ever issued in Northern Ohio. In 1814 he

was appointed a Collector of Internal Duties for the Eighth District of Ohio.

He was twice elected a member of the Senate of Ohio. In one instance, he forbore to take his seat in that body. In the other, he served the constitutional period of two years. About 1832, he was a candidate for Congress, with Hon. Elisha Whittlesey for his antagonist. He had a majority in one county, but Whittlesey prevailed in two counties, and gained the seat.

On the first of December, 1811, his right leg was amputated above the knee, in consequence of an injury received at the raising of a log building. Notwithstanding this serious inconvenience, he has attended to his professional duties, until within about six years past.

The Compiler has received essential aid from him in the preparation of this work; and it is but just to say, that but for him, this history of the WEBB Family would never have been attempted.

He is now disabled from all active employments; is unable to walk, even with crutches; but retains, in a good degree, his mental faculties.

His children have been—

492. Adaline,[8] b. July 12, 1818; unmarried; lives with her father.
493. Laura,[8] b. Jan. 9, 1821; m. May 20, 1846, Warren Iddings, a native of Warren, Ohio, and son of Richard and Justena (Lewis) Iddings. The couple last named are natives of Pennsylvania, but have resided in Warren, Ohio, more than fifty years. They are now about eighty years of age. Mr. Iddings traces his origin to a Swedish family, who settled on the Delaware river, about 1640. The children of Warren and Laura (Webb) Iddings, born in Warren, are—
    494. *Henry* (Iddings), b. April 17, 1847.
    495. *Elizabeth L.* (Iddings), b. Oct. 13, 1848.
    496. *William T.* (Iddings), b. Aug. 26, 1850.
    497. *May W.* (Iddings), b. July 31, 1854.
    498. *Charles F.* (Iddings), b. July 19, 1856.
    499. *Frank A.* (Iddings), b. Aug. 6, 1859. All now in good health.
500. Elizabeth,[8] b. Oct. 31, 1822; d. March 13, 1832.

439.

EDWIN WEBB,[7] (*Benjamin*,[6] *Stephen*,[5] *Timothy*,[4] *Benjamin*,[3] *Christopher*,[2] *Christopher*,[1]) son of Benjamin[6] and Lucy (Bingham) Webb; b. in Windham, Ct., Dec. 26, 1806; m. Aug. 17, 1834, MARY LUCRETIA RIPLEY, dau. of Zephaniah Ripley of New York.

He sailed from New York in the spring of 1835, as mate of a whaling ship, for the coast of South America, and has not been heard from during more than twenty-five years. He had one child—

501. Lucretia,[8] b. Nov. 4, 1835; m. May 26, 1851, Abraham Tunison of New York. They have several children, and now reside in the State of Illinois.

440.

FRANK WEBB,[7] (*Benjamin*,[6] *Stephen*,[5] *Timothy*,[4] *Benjamin*,[3] *Christopher*,[2] *Christopher*,[1]) brother of the preceding; b. in Windham, Ct., Nov. 19, 1809; m. Sept. 17, 1837, FANNY H. HEBARD, b. April 2, 1810, dau. of Gurdon Hebard of Windham, Ct.

They reside in Brooklyn. N. Y. Their children have been—

502. Nathan C.,[8] b. Aug. 2, 1838; d. Nov. 8, 1842.
503. Eliza M.,[8] b. July 30, 1840; m. George Kent, Oct. 14, 1861.
504. George H.,[8] b. Dec. 28, 1846.
505. Mary Jane,[8] b. Sept. 25, 1848; d. Sept. 1, 1850.

APPENDIX.

Appendix A—page 70.

THE VERY FAMILY.

The belief has already been expressed, that the Very Family came from Salisbury, in Wiltshire, England. See page 5. The name existed there not long before the settlement of Salem, and seems to have been identical with *Veren*, though afterwards wholly distinct from it. The name Very ascends to a high antiquity; being derived, as is supposed, from the Roman *Verus* or *Varus*, and having the same meaning in English as *Verus* in Latin. We find the name along the line of the Roman conquests in Savoy, Geneva, &c. For example, the name *Viry*, and even the identical Very occurs in an old French History of Geneva, which I have seen, where, in 1391, Galey de Very is mentioned as a witness to some compact or convention between the republic of Geneva and the duke of Savoy. The same book contains copies of old inscriptions still found in Geneva on the tomb-stones of "the illustrious family (inclyta domus) of Viry." Mr. Washington Very of Salem [Giles 387] saw these inscriptions, when travelling in Europe, 1844–5.

The subjoined Sketch of the Very Family is compiled from materials furnished by Mr. Jones Very of Salem, with some corrections and additions by the author of this volume.

1.

BRIDGET VERY,[1] wife of Edward Giles, had, by her first husband, Very, three children, who are mentioned in her will;* 2. Samuel,[2] 3. Mary,[2] and Thomas.[2] They were doubtless born in England.

2.

SAMUEL VERY,[2] son of Bridget, b. 1619, m. Alice, dau. of John and Frances Woodis. This name has been supposed to be equivalent to *Woodhouse;* but it is unquestionably put for Woods or Wood; since John Woods, in his will, 1659, mentions his son-in-law Samuel Very. [Geneal. Reg., VIII., 168.] Samuel Very died 1683–4. His children were—

5. Samuel,[3] b. before 1659; a mariner; d. after 1734; was one of Major Appleton's soldiers in the Narraganset Expedition, 1675, and on this account received a grant of land on Souhegan river, within the present territory of New Hampshire. His wife was Abigail ———,‡ by whom he had—
   6. *Samuel*,[4] b. 1683; a husbandman.
   7. *John*,[4] b. ——; m. Abigail ——. They had—
      8. Samuel,[5] b. Oct. 20, 1718; mariner; lived in Osgood's Lane, Bridge Street, Salem; m. Susanna Page, Feb. 16, 1742; they had one son—
         9. John,[6] b. Jan. 9, 1743.
10. John,[3] b. before 1659; lived on Very's Plain;§ was administrator of his father's estate; died 1720. By wife Hannah he had—

---

* For the will of Bridget Very, afterwards Bridget Giles, see page 7.

‡ Samuel Very[3] seems also to have resided in Boston, and to have had there wife Elizabeth, and son *Isaiah*,[4] b. June 28, 1689. [Boston Records.

§ A level tract of thirty acres, extending from and in the rear of the Burying Ground, on the Boston Road, near where Tapley's Brook empties into Goldthwaite's Brook, in South Danvers.

11. *John*,[4] a weaver, lived on Very's Plain; m. Elizabeth ——; had twelve children. For their descendants, see an article by Jones Very, in the Historical Collections of the Essex Institute.
12. *Hannah*,[4] m. 1740, James Giles,[4] bap. 1718, son of James Giles,[3] and grandson of Eleazar Giles,[2] who was son of EDWARD GILES,[1] second husband of Bridget Very.[1] [GILES 43.]
13. *Abigail*.[4] } These were "spinsters" in 1743.
14. *Desire*.[4] }
15. Sarah,[3] b. ——; m. 1, James Cooke of Boston. 2, —— Stover.
16. Elizabeth,[3] b. before 1659; m. John Nurse of Salem.
17. Thomas,[3] b. ——; m. 1681, Elizabeth Proctor. He was a soldier in "Philip's War," and seems to have been one of the few, only eight in all, who escaped from the sanguinary fray at Bloody Brook in South Deerfield, Sept. 18, 1675. On that fatal day,* Capt. Thomas Lothrop of Beverly, and eighty-four men, under his command, fell into an ambuscade, made by about seven hundred Indians, led probably by Philip, and, in a fierce conflict, the Captain and seventy-six of his men were slain. Thomas Very of Marblehead presented a petition to the General Court, February, 1679, representing that "in the late Indian warre, under the command of Capt. Thomas Louthrop, he was sorely wounded, having his great thigh-bone broke in pieces by a shot, and thereby disabled for nine months to get his livelyhood, by which means he was for his diett in y^e s^d time indebted nine pounds, which summe though in part it hath been defrayed and discharged by y^e Towne, yet a good part of it is yet behind," &c. The Court granted six pounds to the petitioner. [Mass. Archives, 69: 260.

Though in this petition Thomas Very is said to be of Marblehead, we afterwards find him living in what is now South Danvers. He and his uncle Edward Giles, and thirty-eight others, were dismissed, June 25, 1713, from the First Church in Salem, to form a distinct Church at the Middle Precinct, now South Danvers. Children—

18. *Thomas*,[4] b. 1681.
19. *Elizabeth*.[4]
20. *Jonathan*,[4] m. 1747, Elizabeth Nourse.
21. *Joseph*,[4] m. 1, 1719, Sarah Twist. 2, Feb. 8, 1727, Hannah King.
22. *Alice*,[4] m. 1726, Jonathan King.

18. Jonathan,[3] b. 1659; cordwainer; m. Sept. 16, 1718, Mary Symonds,[4] dau of James,[3] son of James,[2] son of John Symonds,[1] 1636. He owned and occupied a house on the north side of Essex Street, Salem, next to the spot where the Franklin Building now stands. It was opposite the residence of his cousin Samuel Giles.[3] See page 17. Children—

24. *Mary*,[4] m. —— Symonds.
25. *Abigail*,[4] m. —— Pratt.
26. *Elizabeth*,[4] m. —— Cheever.
27. *Martha*,[4] m. —— Pickman.
28. *Bethiah*,[4] m. —— Archer.
29. *Jonathan*,[4] m. Dec. 19, 1745, Elizabeth Bickford. He lived on St. Peter's Street, near the corner of Church Street, Salem. He had nine children, of whom Samuel,[5] (b. 1759, d. 1832) by his first wife, Abigail Crowninshield, was father of John C.,[6] mariner, who, with thirty others, was left on the wreck of ship Margaret of Salem, May 21, 1810, on the passage from Naples to Salem. Of these persons, only Mr. Very and two others came safely to land, and were "restored to their families, as from the dead," after forty days of great suffering and danger, twenty-three of which were passed in a small leaky boat, after leaving the wreck. John C. Very,[6] m. 1812, Mary Dwyer. They were the parents of Rev. Edward Dwyer Very,[7] who grad. Dart. Coll., 1837; pastor of a Baptist Church in Portland, N. B.; drowned, 1852, at Blomadon, N. S., at the same time with Professor Chipman, Professor of Geology in Wolfville Academy. He was a fine scholar and a devoted christian.

30. Joseph,[3] b. 1661; d. 1663.

* The monument erected on the spot places that bloody scene on the 10th of September, 1675. All the histories which I have consulted give the date as above.

31. Isaac,[3] b. 1663; m. Mary ———.
32. Joseph,[3] b. 1664; d. 1694.
33. Hannah,[3] b. 1666; m. 1695, William Bean.
34. Mary,[3] b. 1668; m. 1697, Jonathan Marsh,[3] son of Zachariah,[2] who was son of John[1] and Susanna Marsh of Salem, 1637. He was wounded in an attack made on Haverhill by the Indians, August, 1707.
35. Benjamin,[3] b. ———; m. 1698, Jemima Newhall, dau. of Joseph, who was son of Thomas and Elizabeth Newhall, all of Lynn. He lived on the homestead which had been left to him by his father, and which he gave to his eldest son Samuel. Children—
    36. *Samuel*,[4] b. April 14, 1699; a husbandman; lived on the homestead in South Danvers. He m. 1, ———. 2, Abigail Pepper of Lynn. Sons, by first wife—George,[5] John.[5] By second wife—Amos,[5] William.[5] These four sons, in 1793, sold to Nathaniel Nurse, "all their right, &c., to the estate of their honored father, Samuel Very, deceased." This estate had been in the possession and occupancy of the family ever since 1656, or nearly 140 years.
    37. *Ruth*,[4] b. 170–; m. 1728, Caleb Wallis of Beverly.
    38. *Joseph*,[4] b. about 1702; m. Aug. 13, 1724, Ruth Foster, dau. of John Foster. They lived on Essex Street, Salem. They sold their house there in 1736, and removed to Mendon, says Mr. Jones Very. I suppose they removed to Sutton, where he bought 400 acres of land, April 28, 1736. [Worc. Deeds, 8:184.] He d. Jan. 24, 1743. She d. Feb. 23, 1767. Children—
        39. Joseph,[5] b. May 17, 1725.
        40. Nathan,[5] b. Feb. 16, 1726–7; m. 1, Beriah Thayer of Mendon. 2, Sarah Scott. He d. Oct. 1, 1800.
        41. Ruth,[5] b. Oct. 18, 1728; d. Oct. 10, 1786.
        42. James,[5] b. Feb. 16, 1730; settled in Norton; d. ab't 1795.
        43. Mary,[5] b. Nov. 29, 1732; m. —— Shepard.
        44. Eunice,[5] b. Dec. 23, 1734; d. July 6, 1757.
        45. Patience,[5] b. Jan. 16, 1736; m. Stephen Goldthwaite of Northbridge.
        46. Thomas,[5] b. June 7, 1739.

    For a more full account of the descendants from Joseph and Ruth (Foster) Very, see an article by Jones Very, in the third No. of the Historical Collections of the Essex Institute
    47. *Benjamin*,[4] m. Rebecca Boice, 1733; lived on the Plain.
    48. *Jemima*,[4] bap. 1710; m. Joseph King, 1736.
    49. *Kezia*,[4] bap. 1714.
    50. *Ephraim*,[4] bap. 1714.
    51. *Isaac*,[4] b. July 30, 1715; m. 1736, ELIZABETH GILES.[4] [GILES 49.] For their family, see page 28.
    52. *Daniel*,[4] b. May 19, 1718.

3.

MARY VERY,[2] dau. of Bridget Very, by her first husband; m. 1659, THOMAS CUTLER, one of the early settlers of Reading. Mr. Lilley Eaton of South Reading thinks that he settled on the "Old Cutler Place," just within the bounds of Stoneham, near South Reading line. Their son *Thomas*, b. 1660, was taxed in Stoneham, 1727; was an original member of the Church there, formed July 2, 1729; died there, Nov. 7, 1732, a. 72. They also had *Sarah*, b. 1666; *Ruth*, b. 1668; *David*, b. 1670; *Jonathan*, b. 1678.

4.

THOMAS VERY,[2] the younger son of Bridget Very, by her first husband, b. 1626; was a fisherman of Gloucester, where he resided before 1650; m. July 6, 1650, HANNAH GYLES,[2] dau. of THOMAS GYLES[1] of Salem.* They were married by Deputy Governor Endicott.

He owned several lots of land in Gloucester, and resided at the Harbor. In 1703, a common right was claimed for the house which was formerly Thomas Very's.

* For some remarks touching THOMAS GYLES, see page 101.

This is the last mention of the name on the Gloucester Records. He d. March 28, 1694. She d. Aug. 23, 1683.

Their children were—

53. Ephraim,[3] b. 1651.
54. Hannah,[3] b. 1652; m. Bartholomew Foster.
55. Bridget,[3] b. 1653.
56. Thomas,[3] b. 1656.
57. Samuel,[3] b. 1659.
58. Abigail,[3] b. 1661; m. Ralph Andrews.
59. Edward.[3] b. 1662.
60. Elizabeth,[3] b. 1665.
61. Francis,[3] b. 1667. Was living in Waterford, Ireland, in 1716.

Of this branch of the VERY family we have no further information.

APPENDIX B—page 76.

FAMILY OF RICHARD TARR OF ROCKPORT.

[From information furnished by Ebenezer Pool of Rockport, for this work, with additions from Babson's History of Gloucester, and other sources.]

1.

RICHARD TARR[1]—so tradition affirms—was b. in the West of England about the year 1660. He came to this country when young, and seems to have spent a little time, after 1680, in Marblehead, where he married his wife ELIZABETH. A few years after, we find him in Saco. See his Petition, in the foot-note.* He was probably compelled to leave Saco by the hostility of the Indians, in 1689, and settled finally, as early as 1691, and probably a year or two previous, in that part of Gloucester which was long known as Sandy Bay, and is now the town of Rockport. He was the first settler there, of whom we have any account. The town of Rockport erected, in 1854, a granite monument, in the Old Cemetery, having on its face a tablet of marble, to perpetuate his memory. In 1697, he had a house in Sandy Bay, on the south side of Davison's Run, a small brook which passes through the village of Rockport, near the junction of Beach and King Streets. Some of his numerous descendants still occupy portions of the land where he dwelt more than a hundred and sixty years ago. He died there in 1732, leaving an estate valued £399, equivalent to about the same number of Spanish dollars, the currency being depreciated.

His children were—

2. William,[2] b. ———; m. Elizabeth Felt in 1708, and had several children; but none of the name can trace back their lineage to him.
3. John,[2] b. ———; m. Elizabeth Heans [Haynes?] of Marblehead, in 1714.
4. Elizabeth,[2] b. Jan. 10, 1691; m. Ebenezer Davis.
5. Honour,[2] b. ———, 1693; m. John Wonson, the ancestor of the Wonsons of Gloucester.
6. Richard,[2] b. ——, 1695; m. Grace Hodgkins. They had a dau. *Hazelelponi*[3] (1 Chron. 4 : 3) b. in 1722; and a son *William*,[3] b. 1724. The name in this branch soon became extinct.
7. Joseph,[2] b. ———, 1698; m. Sarah Sargent, July 28, 1719. They had *Abigail*,[3] *Joseph*,[3] *Benjamin*,[3] *Nathaniel*[3]; all b. before 1726. They soon after removed to Parker's Island, Georgetown, Me., where their descendants are still found; as also in Pittston on the Kennebec river.
8. †Benjamin,[2] b. ———, 1700; m. Rebecca Card. See the sequel.
9. Caleb,[2] b. ———, 1703; m. Martha ———; had twelve children. Three of his sons, *Caleb*,[3] *Joshua*,[3] and *David*,[3] married, and have living descendants.

---

* Petition of Richard Tarr of Saco to Sir Edmund Andros, Captain General and Governor in Cheife of all his Majesty's territory of N. England in America——Showeth, that ye petitioner about three years since purchased of Jno. Seilye, fisherman, fifty acres of upland upon the western side of Sacoe river he had fenced, tilled, and built upon some part . . . . . He prays for a survey and confirmation of ye above fifty acres and also addition of fifty acres more of vacant lands.
July 23, 1688. [Mass. Archives, 129 : 99.

10. Samuel,[2] b. ———, 1706; m. Elizabeth Williams, by whom he had four sons, before 1738, when he was drowned in Sheepscut river in Maine, at the same time with Capt. Joshua Pool[2] of Gloucester. See p. 539.
11. Sarah,[2] b. 1716; m. Thomas Dresser, ancestor of several Dresser families in Maine.

☞ All the families now bearing the name of Tarr on Cape Ann are descendants from Benjamin,[2] Caleb,[2] and Samuel,[2] sons of Richard Tarr.[1] In 1855, there were on the Voting List of Rockport, 53 men bearing the name of Tarr, all thus descended.

8.

BENJAMIN TARR,[2] son of Richard Tarr,[1] was b. 1700; m. Feb. 4, 1724, Rebecca Card, dau. of Capt. William Card of Gloucester. His posterity includes most of those who now bear the name on Cape Ann. He was of Gloucester, and his children were—

12. Rebecca,[3] b. Nov. 18, 1724; m. Thomas Rowe.
13. Benjamin,[3] b. Dec. 25, 1726; m. Molly Barber Plummer. They had a large family, all of whom married and had children. He d. about 1814, a. 88. Among his children were—
    14. *Benjamin*,[4] b. 1749; d. 1810; who was father of Daniel Smith Tarr[5] [Giles 312]. The latter was b. 178–, of a second wife, and received his name to bear up the name of Daniel Smith, his mother's first husband. His mother is believed to have been the daughter of Richard Holland, a blacksmith, who lived in Rockport before the Revolution, but moved away, perhaps to Ipswich.
    15. *Daniel Barber*,[4] b. 1754; d. April 16, 1840, a. 86. He fought at Bunker Hill.
    16. *Jabez*,[4] b. Aug. 19, 1759; m. Dec. 2, 1782, Margaret Somes, b. March 2, 1765. They were parents of Fitz Tarr,[5] who m. Abigail Giles Tarr [Giles 427]. Jabez Tarr was also a combatant at Bunker Hill, though under the age of sixteen. He once gave to the compiler of this volume an interesting account of the battle. He and his brother Daniel were of the reinforcements which were stationed either at the breast-work or rail-fence. He d. Nov. 25, 1844, a. 85.
17. †James,[3] b. March 13, 1729; m. Lucy Pool. See the sequel.
18. John,[3] b. ———, 173–; m. Betsey Goss.
19. Anna,[3] b. ———, 173–; m. Daniel Thurston, Jan. 1, 1756.
20. Deborah,[3] b. ———, 174–; m. Major Mark Pool,[3] April 15, 1760. [Pool 31].
21. Henry,[3] b. ———; m. Mercy Sayward of Eastern Point, Gloucester, dau. of Joseph, b. 1708. They had a son *Nathaniel*,[4] who m. Esther Thurston of Rockport, and died 1807. Nathaniel[4] and Esther were the parents of Nathaniel,[5] and grandparents of Nathaniel,[6] the husband of Olive Giles[7] [Giles 422].

All of the above children of Benjamin Tarr[2] have descendants now living on Cape Ann. The purpose of this work excludes most of their names.

17.

JAMES TARR,[3] son of Benjamin,[2] and grandson of Richard Tarr.[1] He was b. March 13, 1729; m. Lucy Pool, b. June 20, 1736, dau. of Ebenezer[2] and Elizabeth (Norwood) Pool. Her father was son of John Pool[1] of Gloucester. See p. 538.
Their children were—

22. William,[4] } These two eldest sons were lost in the privateer ship Tempest,
23. James,[4] } about 1781. Eight young men of Rockport were of that ill-fated crew.
24. Solomon,[4] m. Anna Rowe, dau. of Dea. Jabez Rowe; and left children.
25, 26. Two daughters.
27. Benjamin,[4] b. about 1764; m. about 1786, Lucy Pool,[4] dau. of Major Mark[3] and Deborah[3] (Tarr) Pool [Pool 36]. Most of their children d. young, or at least unmarried. But among the survivors were—
    28. *Olive*,[5] b. Nov. 3, 1791; m. Dea. Thomas Giles [Giles 311].
    29. *Charles*,[5] b. ———; m. Sally Stockman. He has several children, and is still living, 1862.

Appendix C—page 76.

FAMILY OF JOHN POOL OF ROCKPORT.

[Chiefly from information supplied by his descendant Ebenezer Pool of Rockport.]

1.

JOHN POOL,[1] according to family tradition, was a native of Taunton in Old England; which we know to have been the birth-place of William Pool and his sister Elizabeth, who founded Taunton in New England. His grave-stone informs us that he was born about the year 1670. He was a carpenter, and settled first in Beverly, about 1690; but in 1700 took up his residence in that part of Gloucester, which since 1840 has constituted the town of Rockport, and of which he was the first settler after Richard Tarr. He dwelt on the north side of Davison's Run, a near neighbor of Richard Tarr. He died there in 1727, and was buried on his own land. His grave is now within the orchard of Dea. Thomas Giles [Giles 311], who married one of his descendants; where his grave-stone is still to be seen, bearing this inscription:—

"Here lyes y^e^ Body
of M^r^. John Pool
aged about 57
years. Dec^d^. May
y^e^ 19. 1727."

His first three wives lie buried by his side.

He was four times married; 1, in 1693, to Sarah[2] (Haskell) Woodbury, b. 1661, dau. of William Haskell[1] of Gloucester, and widow of Richard Woodbury,[3] who was son of Humphrey,[2] and grandson of John Woodbury,[1] all of Beverly. For John Woodbury,[1] see p. 17, *note*. See, also, Vinton Memorial, p. 251, *note*. Richard Woodbury was m. to Sarah Haskell, Dec. 16, 1679; he d. May 20, 1690. She d. Nov. 13, 1716, a. 55.

John Pool m. 2, Deborah Dodge of Ipswich, who d. Feb. 1, 1718, a. about 33.

3, Elizabeth Holmes of Salem, who d. Feb. 28, 1721, a. about 34.

4, Abigail Ballard of Lynn, in 1721. She outlived him, and m. Samuel Pearce of Gloucester.

The inventory of John Pool's estate was £2832; equivalent, at the existing rate of depreciation, to about 3500 Spanish dollars.

His children were—by first wife, Sarah—born in Beverly—

2. Jonathan,[2] b. 1694; m. Hannah Burnham of Chebacco parish in Ipswich, now the town of Essex. They had a son *Jonathan* and three daughters, who were married.
3. Miriam,[2] b. 1695; m. John Choate of Chebacco. Their children d. young in 1738, probably of the fatal *throat distemper*.
4. Robert,[2] b. 1697; m. Anna Sargent of Gloucester, Jan. 1, 1724. Their children all d. young, in 1738, probably of the same fatal distemper.
5. Ebenezer,[2] b. Jan. 1, 1699; m. Jan. 30, 1724, Elizabeth Norwood, dau. of Joshua and Elizabeth (Andrews) Norwood. Her father, b. in Annisquam, 1683, was the son of Francis Norwood, who was the first of the name on Cape Ann, b. in England, m. Elizabeth Coldam, and *his* father is said to have been one of the Judges of king Charles I. Her mother was the dau. of William Andrews, an early settler of Chebacco parish. They had ten children, of whom were—
   6. *Francis*,[3] b. 1729.
   7. †*Stephen*,[3] b. Aug. 14, 1731; m. Judith Grover. See p. 539.
   8. *Lucy*,[3] b. June 20, 1736, m. James Tarr,[3] son of Benjamin.[2]
   9. *John*,[3] b. 1740.
10. †Joshua,[2] b. June, 1700; m. Deliverance Giddings. See page 539.

Born in Rockport—

11. Caleb,[2] b. Nov. 21, 1701; d. 1779; m. Martha Boardman of Ipswich, and two other wives. Several of their children d. in 1738. He had—
    12. *Caleb*,[3] b. 1742; d. 1815; m. 1, Lucy Haskell, a descendant of William Haskell[1] of Gloucester. 2, ———. 3, ———. Had several children.

13. A daughter, who m. a Thurston, and was grandmother of Capt. Abraham Thurston Doyle, now of Beverly.

Caleb Pool[2] (b. 1701), had by third wife—

14. *Abraham*,[3] afterwards Deacon, born when the father was about 64 years old.

15. John,[2] b. June 18, 1703; m. Jemima Elwell, March 9, 1725. They had *John*,[3] b. 1731; *Jemima*,[3] and *Betsey*,[3] who all d. young. Also, *Isaac*,[3] b. about 1735; *Sarah*,[3] and *Mercy*,[3] who married and had families.

All the above children of John Pool[1] lived to advanced years.

By fourth wife, Abigail—

16. Return,[2] (son) b. 1722; married and settled in Boston.

17. Abigail,[2] b. 1726; m. John Dean.

7.

STEPHEN POOL,[3] b. Aug. 14, 1731; son of Ebenezer[2] and Elizabeth (Norwood) Pool; m. JUDITH, third daughter and child of Capt. Edmund and Patience Grover. Edmund was b. in Beverly, 1706, and came with his father's family to Rockport, about 1720. Patience, his wife, was b. 1710, and d. 1794. They had several children, who had families. One of them was

18. Ebenezer,[4] b. in Rockport, Sept. 8, 1764; m. Oct. 15, 1786, Sarah, dau. of Joseph and Sarah (Page) Grover. Their eldest child was—

19. *Ebenezer*,[5] b. in Rockport, July 16, 1787; m. 1, in 1809, Abigail Patch Choate, and had several children. 2, June 5, 1826, Jerusha Kinsman Norwood, b. March, 1801, daughter of Major Francis Norwood of Rockport, by his wife Lucy, daughter of Caleb[3] and Lucy (Haskell) Pool [12]. Francis Norwood was b. in Rockport, April 23, 1771; d. Oct. 6, 1828; a very worthy man; son of Caleb Norwood, b. 1736, who was the fifteenth child of Joshua, b. 1683, who was son of Francis Norwood, the first of the name in Rockport, or Gloucester. Mrs. Jerusha Pool d. Nov. 17, 1848, æ. 48. Mr. Pool is still living in Rockport, and is well versed in antiquarian and genealogical matters. Among his children were—

20. Harvey,[6] m. Dec., 1848, Laura Marshall[7] [MARSHALL 97].

21. Delphina,[6] b. April 16, 1832; m. Sept. 24, 1854, Jason Giles[7] [GILES 442].

10.

Captain JOSHUA POOL,[2] son of John[1] and Sarah (Haskell) Pool; b. June, 1700; m. Dec. 28, 1725, DELIVERANCE GIDDINGS, daughter of George Giddings.

He was drowned in Sheepscut river, Maine, June 27, 1738, at the same time with Samuel Tarr[2] [TARR 10]. He was buried in Wiscasset, where a stone is erected to his memory. His children were—

22. Deliverance,[3] b. 1727; m. 1745, Joseph Gott, b. 1720, son of Samuel Gott. She d. 1800, a. 73. They had—

23. *Daniel* (Gott).

24. *Joshua* (Gott), b. July 30, 1754; m. his cousin Deborah Pool, [33] dau. of Major Mark Pool. Joshua Gott d. 1846, a. 91. They had a son Joshua.

26–30. Three sons and two daus., who d. young, perhaps of *throat-distemper*.

31. Mark,[3] b. 1739, after the death of his father; the only son of Capt. Joshua who lived to be married; m. 1, April 15, 1760, Deborah Tarr,[3] dau. of Benjamin[2] and Rebecca (Card) Tarr [TARR 20]. Their children were—

32. *Joshua*,[4] the eldest, was lost in 1781, with seven other young men of Rockport, in the privateer ship Tempest. See TARR 22.

33. *Deborah*,[4] m. her cousin Joshua Gott; see above [24].

34. *Esther*,[4] m. Joshua Webster.

35. *Olive*,[4] m. Abraham Boyd.

36. *Lucy*,[4] m. Benjamin Tarr[4] [TARR 27.] They were the parents of

37. Olive[5] (Tarr), b. Nov. 3, 1791; m. Dea. THOMAS GILES [GILES 311].

38. *Mark*,[4] m. Sally Jackson.

Major Mark Pool[3] had also by Ann, his second wife—

39. *Joshua*,[4] b. September, 1787, m. Betsey Pool, dau. of Moses Pool, by his wife Hannah, dau. of John[3] and Betsey (Goss) Tarr.

Major Mark Pool,[3] father of the above children, served in the "Old French War;" and fought on Bunker Hill as Lieutenant of Capt. John Rowe's company. He was a man of undaunted bravery. He was in the privateer Yankee Hero, in 1776, when taken by an English frigate, in sight of Cape Ann. He was gunner of the privateer, and fired from the last gun a crow-bar, which stuck fast in the bow of the frigate, and was called by her crew the "Yankee belaying-pin." In 1778, he marched at the head of a company of Volunteers, raised by himself, to Rhode Island, at the call of Gen. Sullivan, and was in the action near Newport, Aug. 29, in that year. After the war, he held the rank of major in the militia. He d. Feb. 11, 1815, a. 76.

In 1855, there were on the Voting List of Rockport, 42 men of the name of Pool, descendants of John Pool.[1]

Appendix D—page 104.

DEED GIVEN TO THOMAS GYLES BY THOMAS WATKINS, 1669.

To all Christian People be it known I Thomas Watkings planter now living at the westerly sid of Caneback river wheras I the said Thomas Watkings by the consent of Margaret my wife hath bargened and sold unto the within named Thomas Gyles his heires, executors, administrators & assignes for euer all his plantation called by inglish the high head being on the westerly sid of the place called merry meeting bay, sendeth greeting. Know yee that I the sd Watkings for and in consideration of the sum of twenty seauen pounds to be paid in Inglish Goods acording to the Curent prise of the place; haue granted bargened sold & by these presents doe freely and absolutly grant bargen sell & confirme unto the sd Thomas Gyles & Margaret his wife theire heires & assignes for euer a parsell of land begining at the aforesd place called the high head & from thence to run up the southerly sid of mudy riuer to a fresh water brooke & by me the sd Thomas Watkings to miles in lenght, and in bredth at the brooke one mile more or lese, together with the medow & upland thereunto aJoyning to the sd mudy Reuer on the one side: & pointing to the southward to peiepscut riuer on the other side & with the priueledg of the backlands to the granted primises for commonedg & pastour for cattell & filling of timber & wood trees & all other priuilidges & apurtenances to them & either of them belonging to haue & to hould acordinge as it is expresed in the grand deed unto the said Thomas Gyles his heires & assignes for euer to the only proper use & behofe of the sd Thomas Gyles & Margaret his wife & ther heirs & assignes for euer from the eaight day of may in the year of our lord one thousand six hundred sexty and nine foreuer freely peaceabelly & quietly without any maner of reclaim challing or contradiction of me the sd Thomas Watkings & Margaret my wife my heirs executors or any other person or psons by mine or ther menes titell consent or procurment in any maner or wise & without any thing to be giuen or done in time to com soe that nither I the sd Thomas Watkings my heires executors administrators or assignes nor any other person by us, for us, or in our names or in the name or names of us or any of us at any time or times hereafter may aske claime or demand in or to the premises or any part hereof or any intrist right title use or possession & demand thereof we & euery of us to be uterly excluded & for euer debared by these presents. I the sd Thomas Watkings & with consent of margaret his wife the premises hereby granted & confirmed & sold against all person & persons whatsoeuer shall & will warent & for euer defend unto the sd Thomas Gyles his heires executors administrators or assignes for euer. In wittnes whereof we haue hereunto set our hands & seales in qucesic in keneback reuer aforesd the aforenamed eaight day of may in the yeare aforesd—1669. Thomas Watkings & a seale apend[t].

Signed sealed & Deliuered
in the presence of us
witneses
John Barne
Richard Hamond
John
The mark
Connalous Lachae

his T marke
Margaret Watkings & a seale apend[t].
her M marke

Margaret Steuens the Relict of Thomas Watkins acknowledged before mee that the within mentioned subscription of this Deed was her oune free act and Deed in

Concurens with her then husband Thomas Watking as by the within mentioned Deed of sale appars.

Say acknowledged before me 14th Day of Octobr. 1674.

Ed Pateshall, Justice.

Recorded with Suffolk Deeds, Vol. 9, fol. 47.

Remarks. In the foregoing deed the residence of Thomas Gyles is not given, as it probably would have been, had he not then lately come to these shores. The payment of the consideration, twenty-seven pounds, in English Goods, seems to imply that he had just come from England. The land sold was two miles in length, and one mile in breadth at the "fresh water brooke" at its western extremity, but ran down to a point at the "high head" on the east, which projected into the waters of Merry Meeting Bay.

Thomas Gyles not only purchased the land of Thomas Watkins, but procured the consent of the Indian Sagamore to his possession and occupancy of the same. Here is proof of the fact:—

Deposition of Terramoggus, an Indian.

[Copied from the original, by the Compiler.]

The Deposition of Terra maggus an old Indian of Kennebeck river, and one of ye chief of yt. tribe: he ye sd Terra maggus of full age testifieth & saith yt some time ye last spring, viz. in April 1718, he shewed to Mr. Tho. Giles of Boston, & Capt. John Giles his brother, ye outward Range & line towards ye woods of a peck of land lying upon Merry meeting Bay in Kenebeck river lately in posession of their father Mr. Tho Giles deceased—& shewed ye Bound trees in ye line & took God to wittness yt he was pressent wth his father Darumquin (yt. was ye owner of ye sd land) when he delivered it to ye sd Mr. Tho Giles, & yt their were several English & Indians upon ye land att ye same time, and he well Remembred (tho but a boy) yt. Mr. Watkins & Tho Stevens, William Davis, Cornelious Pain, Joh: Pain, & several Engs: men more were there pressent, and yt of ye Indians there was Memawaramet & several others, who desired him to keep it in memory & to hand it to his son & to tell him to hand it to his son, & so from Generation to Generation, & shewed, as he went across ye peck of land on ye right hand towards ye Bay was delivered to Mr. Tho: Giles & ye left to Capt Renolds & yt. he Desired Tho: Young pressent to write out ye same.

Wittness
John Young who took ye above written from ye Indians own mouth
William Crege [Craig?]
David Ross
John Welch

Brunswick, Sepbr. 4, 1718.

The above named Terramoggus appeared before me ye subscriber (Levt. Joseph Bean & Mr Saml Jordan being Interpreters) & attested to the truth of the above written & yt He certainly knew Mr Thomas Gyles had bought yt neck of Land of His Father Darumquin & perfectly remembered ye above mentioned persons were present at ye laying of it out & yt He had desired a man when He showed ye Bounds last Spring to write wt He said yt it might not be forgotten, & yt Mr Gyles might not be wrong'd of his land. He spake this in ye presence of God (as He said) who knew it was all truth. Samll: Moodey, Just: pac:

June 15th. 1719. Recorded with ye records of Deeds & cra: for ye County of York, Libe. 9o. ffo. 239. Per J. Hamond, Regr.

Darumquin, the father of the above-named deponent, is called *Tarumkin*, in Williamson's History of Maine and in Drake's Book of the Indians. He was Sagamore of the Anasagunticooks on the Androscoggin River.

In the Deposition of "Edward Keemer, aged seaventy yeares or thereabout, and Andrew Willett aged forty yeares or thereabout," sworn to in Boston 21st April 1696, these persons testify that "about Twenty yeares agoe they lived att Kennebeck, and were then Exceedingly well acquainted with Mr. Thomas Gyles, Senr. of Kennebec (since deceased) and that the sd Thomas Gyles Senr. did then, and for many years before his death, and before his being driven away by the Indians, peaceably and quietly enjoy . . . . . a Certain Neck or Tract of Land lying in Kennybeck River aforesd, bounded Southward By the Great Bay above Merry meeting Gutt soe called, Northward by Muddy River soe called, Westward by Land of the Late Capn Reynolds decd. the point of the sd. neck running Eastward into ye sd Bay. And I the said Keemer doe Further Testify That I was att the

building of y^e s^d Gyles his house upon y^e s^d Neck, and doe well know that the s^d Gyles purchased the sd Neck of one M^r. Watkins, some time of Kennebeck."

Sworn to before Jeremiah Dummer, Justice of the Peace, and recorded with Suffolk Deeds, Lib. 27, fol. 30.

I have several other ancient documents, such as deeds, depositions, &c., relating to the claim of the heirs of Thomas Gyles, and the claims of the heirs of James Thomas and Samuel York to land in Topsham; which claims were satisfactorily arranged with the Pejepscot Proprietors: the Gyles claim in 1727 (see page 112) the York claim in 1721, and the Thomas claim in 1758. The Pejepscot Proprietors derived their claim from Richard Wharton, 1684. See page 126, *note.*

Appendix E—page 106.

PEMAQUID, ANCIENT AND MODERN.

[In the compilation of the ensuing Sketch, I have freely used Williamson's History of Maine, and Thornton's "Ancient Pemaquid," but have also drawn largely on my own private resources.]

The eastern coast of New England had been visited from an early period by English fishing vessels. Monhegan, an island ten miles from the shore, and opposite Pemaquid Point—which point projects several miles into the sea—lay directly in their track, and became a noted landmark. Some men left by Edward Rocroft at Saco,* in the fall of 1618, found their way to Monhegan, and spent the winter there. There is some reason to think that the island was never afterwards wholly abandoned. We know that it was permanently settled as early as 1622. In the spring of that year the Plymouth Colony sent hither for provisions which they readily obtained from ships always found in these waters. Pemaquid, on the mainland, with which Monhegan is naturally connected, began to be permanently occupied about the same time; not later, certainly, than 1623. Pemaquid Bay and Monhegan Island were places of great resort in those days, even before their permanent occupation, by vessels which came to fish and to trade with the Indians.

In the autumn of 1622, Abraham Jennings, a merchant of Plymouth, Eng., who was largely engaged in the cod fisheries and fur trade on the eastern coast, purchased of the Plymouth Council, lands in New England, for the consideration of £110. Under this conveyance, Jennings immediately established a plantation at Monhegan. In 1626, he transferred his title to the island for £50 to Robert Aldsworth and Giles Elbridge, merchants, of Bristol, Eng., who shortly after sent over Abraham Shurte to act as their agent, and to take possession in their behalf.

According to the best accounts which we have, the mainland at Pemaquid was first occupied permanently by John Pierce of London, in the latter part of 1622, or beginning of 1623, under a charter which he obtained from the Plymouth Council, June 1, 1621. The name of John Brown is remarkable as being that of the first man who purchased land of the Indians in New England, or perhaps on this continent. He was commonly known as "John Brown of New Harbor," and it is said that he lived at New Harbor as early as 1621.‡ To this man a conveyance was made, July 15, 1625, by John Somerset and Unnongoit, two Indian Sagamores, of all the lands on both sides of Muscongus river, beginning at Pemaquid Falls, running east to the head of New Harbor, then to the south end of Muscongus Island, taking in that island, and then running twenty-five miles into the country north and east, then eight miles northwest and west, then running south and west to Pemaquid Falls, the place of beginning. This tract of land included the most of Bristol, part of Newcastle, and the whole of Jefferson and Nobleborough. The consideration was fifty beaver skins. It may well be doubted whether these Indians understood what they were doing. Somerset was the identical Samoset, whose name will ever live for the cordial "Welcome, Englishmen!" extended to the weary and suffering pilgrims at Plymouth, March 16, 1621. He was sachem of Pemaquid, a name which included an indefinite extent of country. He had learned his English from the fishermen and traders who visited that place.

---

* Dr. Increase Mather says, *Sacodehock.*

‡ John Brown removed to the Kennebec, and in the fall of (Nov. 1,) 1639, with Edward Bateman purchased of the Sagamore Robinhood the site of the present town of Woolwich. He was driven away by the Indians in 1676, and died in Boston soon after.

A patent was granted, Feb. 29, 1631–2, by the Plymouth Council, to Robert Aldsworth and Giles Elbridge, already mentioned, conveying to them a tract of land containing one hundred acres for every person by them transported, or to be transported, within the seven years next ensuing, together with twelve thousand acres additional thereto. Said land was "to be taken near the river commonly known by the name of Pemaquid." The territory embraced the whole of Bristol and parts of Newcastle and Nobleborough. This patent was very ample, being not only an entire quitclaim of the right of property, but conferring the powers of civil government.

The population introduced into this new colony, and into other settlements made on the eastern coast, was not of the most desirable kind. It was, to a considerable extent, such as Weston's colony at Weymouth was made up of—"rude and profane fellows," "not fit for an honest man's company."* They had few restraints, except from the strong arms of others as lawless as themselves. It required all the tact and energy and uprightness of the excellent Abraham Shurte,‡ who resided at Pemaquid nearly sixty years, and administered whatever of civil government and of law was there known, to keep matters in tolerable order, and to preserve peace with the Indians. But whatever of deference was paid to him was yielded not to his authority as a civil magistrate, but to his great private personal worth.

During many years, however, Pemaquid was eminently prosperous. In 1624 a small fort was built there, called Fort George. The commodious harbor, the facility of obtaining fish in the neighboring waters, and the security afforded by the fort, attracted settlers. Eighty-four white families, embracing a population of about five hundred souls, are said to have occupied Pemaquid and the shores in its vicinity in 1631. The first settlements were made, and the fort was originally built, on the west side of the harbor, on the point called the Barbican. After a while, the principal settlement and the fort were on the east side, and so continued to be. It soon became a place of much note; outstripping in importance every locality between the Piscataqua and Port Royal in Acadia; becoming in fact the capital of the Eastern coast. It was the chief resort for vessels; the principal mart for fish and furs.

In the autumn of 1632, Dixy Bull, a man of some note, and fifteen more of the English who kept about the Eastern coast of New England, turned pirates, rifled Pemaquid, and took several boats in that region. This is the first account of pirates on our coast. The authorities at Boston and Piscataqua dispatched several small vessels, with about sixty men, in pursuit of these outlaws, but were not able to find them. At Pemaquid, resistance was made to the pirates, and one of them was killed on the spot. Capt. Roger Clap, in Prince's Annals, says—"Bull got into England; but God destroyed this wretched man."

Aldsworth died in 1634, in his seventy-third year. Leaving no issue, he bequeathed all his estate to Giles Elbridge of Bristol, Eng., who married his niece. The patent of course became the sole property of Giles Elbridge,§ from whom it passed to his second son Thomas in 1647. The latter, in 1650, sold one half of the patent and one half of the personal property, for £200, to Capt. Paul White, a trader at Pemaquid, who soon after removed to Newbury, and on the 27th of April, 1653, Elbridge and White sold the entire patent to Nicholas Davison, a mariner, of Charlestown. The title lay dormant through the Indian wars, but was at length revived as the "Shem Drowne claim," so called from Shem Drowne of Boston, who married a daughter of Davison. This, with other conflicting titles, led to great disturbances in the County of Lincoln, which were at last quieted by legislative interference in 1811 and 1812.‖

Thomas Elbridge, not long after the patent passed into his hands, visited Pemaquid, and held a manorial court there, to which the inhabitants generally repaired to pay their acknowledgments to him as their superior. A few years after, we find him a stated resident there, but with no rights of property or of government above those of the mass of the settlers.

King Charles II., on the 12th of March, 1664–5, gave to his brother James, duke of York, all the territory between the Pemaquid river and the St. Croix; which grant was afterwards extended westward to the Kennebec. This extensive region

* Some of Weston's men embarked for England at Monhegan, in 1623, while others, it is likely, settled there.

‡ This name may be equivalent to *Short*. He was town clerk of Pemaquid in 1688, unless perchance this was his son.

§ See Geneal. Reg., VIII. 144, where an Order of Council, dated July 21, 1639, calls Pemaquid "his fishing plantacion."

‖ Some of the facts in this Sketch are derived from the Report to the Legislature of Massachusetts on the Difficulties in Lincoln County, 1811.

was erected into a Province called Sagadahock. But the duke utterly neglected his new acquisitions during twelve years, and for most of this period the inhabitants lived without any government. Nor had they schools or churches. The Royal Commissioners sent over, in 1665, to regulate the affairs of New England, or more truly to crush the colonial liberties, speak unfavorably of the people of this eastern coast. "These people for the most part are fishermen, and never had any government among them. Most of them are such as have fled from other places to avoid justice;" "the worst of men." John Josselyn (brother of Henry Josselyn of Scarboro', afterwards of Pemaquid) in 1671, represents them as inordinately given to the gratification of appetite, and especially as addicted to drunkenness.

The condition of the people was truly lamentable. It was such as will always exist where civil society is not moulded and pervaded by the influences of a living Christianity. At length, the people themselves could endure it no longer. A petition was drawn up, signed by the inhabitants generally, and presented to the Government of Massachusetts, begging to be taken under their jurisdiction. It is entitled "The Humble Request to the Honoured Governour, Deputy Governour, Majestrates, and Deputies Assembled in the General Court now sitting in Boston, this 18th day of May 1672. The petition .... humbly sheweth ..... for these several years *we have not had any kind of government at all*, which is greatly to our Prejudice and damage, having no way to Right ourselves upon any Account whatsoever ..... The Humble Request therefore of your Petitioners is that you will please so farr to favour us as to take us under your Government and protection," etc. Signed by 21 men of Kennebeck,* 15 of Shipscoate, 16 of Cape Bonawagen, 11 of Pemaquid,* 15 of Damariscove, 18 of Monhegan.

Massachusetts was not in haste to assume jurisdiction over a people in so forlorn a case. Two years afterwards, in May, 1674, a Commission was issued at Boston for the regulation of their affairs. Under this Commission, a Court was held at Pemaquid, July 22, 1674, which organized the "County of Devonshire," and appointed the necessary civil officers. A tax of twenty pounds was laid on the new County for defraying the necessary charges, of which Kennebec was to pay four pounds, Monhegan five pounds ten shillings, Cape Nawaggen three pounds ten shillings, Damariscove five pounds, and Pemaquid only two pounds; a sad indication of the decline of the place last named from its former wealth and consequence.

On the first of July, 1674, Major Edmund Andros was commissioned Governor for the duke of York of the territory east of the Kennebec, the province of Sagadahock. No attempt, however, was made by him within the three ensuing years to govern the territory. Meanwhile, Massachusetts proceeded to make good her claim to it. In May, 1675, she appointed Capt. Thomas Lake and others, to hold the Courts in Devonshire as usual; and again in May, 1676, they were sent on the same duty. Lake was an eminent merchant of Boston, a gentleman of distinguished worth, who had large possessions on the Kennebec. In 1675, there were as many as 156 families east of the river Sagadahock, and nearly 100 fishing vessels owned by the people; according to the statement of Capt. Silvanus Davis of Arrowsic Island to the Massachusetts authorities in 1675.

Distressing calamities now overtook Pemaquid, and all the eastern settlements. The savages, stimulated, as there is much reason to believe, by the malignant French Jesuits, who had for years been endeavoring to exasperate them against the English, now fell with great fury on the settlements. Pemaquid, New Harbor, Arrowsic, Damariscove, and many other places, were laid in ashes, in August, 1676, the inhabitants being either slain, or compelled to flee to the more western settlements.

After the Indians had wholly ceased from hostilities, Sir Edmund Andros took possession of Pemaquid in June, 1677. Under his direction the fort was rebuilt, and called Fort Charles; fifty soldiers stationed there with seven great guns, military stores and provisions. He also established a custom-house, and made various regulations, the manifest purpose of which was to exclude Massachusetts and all her people from the territory.‡

---

* The name, neither of Thomas Gyles, or of his brothers, appears among these petitioners. Among the subscribers at Pemaquid, we find THOMAS ELDRIDGE, the former patentee and liege lord, now humbly asking to be taken under the protection of Massachusetts!

‡ The king gave order, at his palace in Windsor, Sept 19, 1685, that "our Fort and Country of Pemaquid be annexed to our Territory and Dominion of New England, and with the great guns, ammunition and Stores of Warr, be delivered into the hands of our Trusty and Well-beloved Sir Edmund Andros, Knight, our Captaine General and Governor-in-Chief of our Territory and Dominion of New England," &c. [Mass. Archives, 126 : 94.

The attack made by the Indians, August 2, 1689, and the entire destruction of the fort and settlement at Pemaquid, have already been related, page 108, etc.

Early in August, 1692, Sir William Phips,* who had arrived in Boston the May before, as the first Governor under the new Charter, embarked for Pemaquid, attended by Major Benjamin Church, the conqueror of Philip, and 450 men, for the purpose of erecting a strong fortress at that place, for which he had the king's special instructions. Despatching most of these troops, with their renowned commander, to the Penobscot against the enemy, the governor left two companies at Pemaquid to do the work, and returned to Boston. "In place of the flimsy stockade built by Andros, a fortress was erected, in extent and strength superior to any English fort in America, and called Fort William Henry." It was quadrangular in form, 108 feet across, and 747 feet in compass on the outside. The walls were of stone, laid in lime-mortar, six feet in thickness; 22 feet high on the south, where the land slopes toward the sea; on the west, toward the river, 18 feet; on the north, 10, and on the east, 12 feet. The great bastion at the southwest corner is said to have been 29 feet in height. There were 28 embrasures; eighteen guns were mounted, six of which were eighteen pounders. It had a garrison of sixty, and sometimes of one hundred men. The whole cost of building was borne by the Province of Massachusetts, and is said to have been twenty thousand pounds.

Pemaquid now seemed fully entitled to be regarded as the capital of the East,‡ the bulwark of Protestantism and of English civilization in this part of the world. But the high expectations connected with it were speedily and most sadly disappointed.

Fort William Henry was regarded with great jealousy, both by the French and Indians. In the spring after its completion, they made preparations for an attack, but, appalled by its great strength, they abandoned the enterprise. At length, on the 14th of July, 1696, a powerful hostile armament arrived in Pemaquid Bay, and summoned the fort to surrender. The armament consisted of two French frigates, two companies of French regular troops, and fifty Mickmack (or Nova Scotia) Indians, aided by the Baron de Castine, with two hundred Indians from Penobscot; the whole being under the command of Iberville, an experienced officer. The fort was garrisoned by 95 men, under Captain Pasco Chubb, having 15 guns well mounted, and an abundance of ammunition and provisions. Had the defence been conducted by a man of spirit, it would have been impregnable. But Chubb, after returning on the first day this answer, "I shall not give up the fort, though the sea were covered with French vessels, and the land with wild Indians;" was so intimidated on the morrow by the discharge of five bombs into the fort, and still more by threats of Indian barbarity made by Castine, as tamely to surrender this Gibraltar of the West into the hands of the enemy. This noble structure, which had cost several months of hard labor, was demolished and wholly abandoned by the French only four days after its investment.

The immediate consequence of this pusillanimity was the entire desolation of the whole coast of Maine, except Wells, York, and Kittery, for more than twenty years. This second Indian war lasted ten years, and was brought to a close in 1698, having cost the lives of about 450 of the people of Maine, and as many as 250 were carried into captivity, some of whom never returned.

The resettlement of Pemaquid was attempted about 1718, and some repairs were made upon the fort, but little progress was made during several years. In 1729, the fortification was put in tolerable repair, by Col. David Dunbar, a native of Ireland, and a reduced colonel in the British service. The name was changed from Fort William Henry to Fort Frederick, in compliment to the new Prince of Wales. Under a royal commission, as surveyor of the king's woods, he obtained entire control of the province of Sagadahock. He took up his residence at Pemaquid, where, on the peninsula, near the fort, he laid out the land in *city lots*, designing it as the metropolis of his province. A building-lot in the city was assigned to each actual settler, besides forty acres in the vicinity. Instead of deeds, he gave perpetual

* He was the son of James Phips, a gunsmith of Bristol, Eng., who settled at Pemaquid in 1638. By one wife James Phips was the father of twenty-six children, of whom twenty-one were sons. This prolific couple removed to a plantation, then recently made, on the east side of the Kennebec, or Sagadahock river, in the present town of Woolwich, where the future Sir William was born, Feb. 2, 1650. He lived in Boston, at the corner of Salem and Charter Streets; and died in London, Feb. 18, 1694-5, a. 45. He m. Mary (Spencer) Hull, widow of Capt. John Hull of Boston, but left no children.

‡ Or what remained of the East, for the coast of Maine, east of Falmouth, [now Portland] was nearly depopulated.

leases, with the annual rent of a "pepper-corn," if demanded. He obtained an officer and thirty men from Nova Scotia, to garrison Fort Frederick, and to enforce obedience to his requisitions. He continued at Pemaquid three or four years, acting with much executive ability, introducing a large number of valuable settlers into the province, but obliging them, as well as the people already on the ground, to take leases of him, regardless of former grants or deeds, or actual possession, and by force ejecting from their homes those who refused compliance. He laid out the territory between the Sheepscot and Muscongus rivers into three townships, Townsend, Harrington, and Walpole. Townsend includes the present Boothbay, Edgecomb, and Newcastle; Harrington is the south part of Bristol; Walpole is the northwest part of Bristol, with the present town of Damariscotta. These names are still current in the ordinary intercourse of the inhabitants, while the south part of Walpole obtained, many years since, the homely appellation of "Dog Town."

After the enforced removal of Dunbar, in 1734, the province reverted to the jurisdiction of Massachusetts, and, under the fostering care of that Colony, began greatly to prosper. A garrison was still continued at Fort Frederic; which, in time of war, consisted of about fifty men. The fort was several times attacked by the Indians, but without success.

In 1765, the town of Bristol was incorporated, which included most of what was anciently known as Pemaquid. About thirty years ago, the town of Bremen was taken from Bristol on its eastern side; it was the residence of the intrepid Commodore Tucker of the Revolutionary time. The northwestern part of Bristol was taken, in 1847, to form the town of Damariscotta. The town is still of large dimensions, about thirteen miles long and six broad. When the present writer was in the ministry there, he had to go six miles in one direction, and six miles in the opposite direction, to visit his people. I spent two years on that peninsula, as the acting pastor of the church; and, while I had a lively sense of the great natural advantages of the place, which in the olden time made it a place of so much importance, I was painfully impressed with the languishing state of religion, and the low standard of morals which presented itself to view on every hand. The Sabbath was little regarded. Education was neglected; one man told me he never went to school but three weeks in his life. One man had not entered a house of worship for forty years. But what better things could be expected of a place, where, during more than one hundred years of its history, the Gospel was not preached, and the worship of God, except in a very few families, was wholly unknown? It seemed to me, when I was there, that I was ploughing and sowing on a rock!*

A considerable portion of the present population are sprung from families which came originally from Scotland to the North of Ireland, and then to this country. Rev. Robert Rutherford is the first minister of the Gospel, in Pemaquid, of whom we have any account. He came with Dunbar, about 1729, and preached there four or five years. From him Rutherford's Island derives its name. He died at St. George's River [Thomaston] in 1756. Rev. John Murray of Boothbay, afterwards of Newburyport, preached in Bristol occasionally, in 1766, when there was a revival of religion here, and a church gathered. Rev. Alexander McLean, a native of Scotland, was settled in the ministry in 1773, and dismissed in 1795; died in 1807, aged 61. His successors were Rev. William Riddel, settled 1796; Rev. Jonathan Belden in 1807; Rev. Nathaniel Chapman in 1822. Since Mr. Chapman's dismission in 1832, they have had a large number of ministers, having been addicted to change. But the meeting-houses in Walpole and in Harrington, which are still occupied, were built nearly ninety years ago. They are so old-fashioned, it provokes a smile to see them.

I proceed now to a view of the peninsula, fort and bay of Pemaquid, as they appeared to me on a visit which I made to that interesting locality, September 1, 1848. This visit gave occasion to two letters of mine, which were printed in the Boston Traveller of October 21 and 28, 1848, from which, and from my diary, I shall now copy, premising that my residence was at the village of Bristol Mills, near the centre of the town, and that a pleasant ride of three miles from my house brought us to Pemaquid Falls, (on Pemaquid River) where Thomas Gyles was killed in 1689. Three miles further down was the site of the old fort. A mile or two below the fort is Pemaquid Point, crowned with a lighthouse.

* One man, a member of the Church, repaired old vessels, and sold them for new. Another man had vessels insured (it was said) for the purpose of having them wrecked. Only three-fourths of my salary were paid. The entire amount paid to me was 600 dollars in two years. But there were some excellent families, who formed noble exceptions to the general character.

My sensibilities on visiting Pemaquid* were wrought up to an unwonted height, as I mused upon the ancient glories of the place; as I thought of the resistance there opposed to French Catholicism, sometimes with too little success; and as I contrasted the present lonely and forsaken aspect of the place with the stirring scenes of former days. The scenery itself is surpassingly beautiful and picturesque; the land is gently undulating, presenting an agreeable variety of surface. A charming ride of an hour over a good road brought me to a peninsula, of about two miles in circuit; on a gentle swell of which, overlooking the water, are the ruins of the fort. There is Pemaquid river, bay, and islands; and there, in the distance, is the open sea, whitened with sails. I counted thirty-two vessels of different classes; among them, a steamer, proudly pursuing her way to Portland.

Here are the waters, visited by the English traders and fishermen two and a quarter centuries ago in such numbers as to lead to the erection of a fortress; which, after being three times destroyed, was rebuilt each time with new strength. And here stood the old fort itself, the scene of many severe struggles of English Protestantism against French Popery; the bulwark for ages against Jesuit intrigue and Indian massacre; where were illustrated some of the noblest and some of the most malignant attributes of man. Here, as I roamed over the ground, I saw the remains of Dunbar's intended city. Here are the old cellars, and the paved street; here also are the graves and monumental inscriptions of the old inhabitants—now, alas! thickly overgrown with bushes. Here were the scenes of busy traffic and active negotiation, of noisy merriment and of martial array. But now, how strangely still and quiet! The same sun looks serenely down upon this beautiful spot; the same waters beat upon this rocky shore; the sea-gulls scream and flap their wings as aforetime; but the old settlers, where are they?

In the interval between my first and second visit to the Fort, I spent part of an afternoon in conversation with a venerable old gentleman, who was born within the walls of the fort, in the year 1756, and was, consequently, in 1848, ninety-two years of age. It was Captain Nickels, father of Rev. Christopher Martinborough Nickels, formerly of Gloucester, Mass., afterwards of Barré in the same state. He was one of the most remarkable instances I ever met with of sprightliness and vigor at so great an age. He had his hearing perfectly, and retained his memory and understanding, to a surprising degree. He gave me some interesting reminiscences in reference to the condition of Fort Frederic in his youthful days. His father had the command of it at the time of his birth, which was during the "Seven Years' War." It had a garrison of fifty men. Ten twelve pounders were mounted on the west side, next to the harbor. There were two bastions, one at each end of the western wall. The walls were of rough, unhewn stone, to the height of ten feet, and were raised by timber-work four feet higher, and the whole was crowned with an oaken palisade, ["sharp, pointed stakes," he called them.] The western wall was still higher, as the ground sloped towards the water. Within were barracks for the soldiers, and a house, one story high, over where the cellar-hole now is, on the north side, for the accommodation of the officers. Colonel Dunbar, who had command of the fort twenty-five years before, viz., in 1731, had all the trees cut down, within the distance of a mile, that Indians, lurking near, might be discovered. After the breaking out of the Revolutionary war, the people of Bristol, fearing that the British might take possession of the fort, and from it annoy the neighboring territory, destroyed the fortifications. Portions of the walls, however, remained, of nearly the original height, till about 1820. The stones of the wall have been gradually removed, as materials for fences; till at last, about the year 1844, the wall was reduced to the level of the ground; so that only the foundations, and part of the western wall are now seen. This was the condition of the Fort, when I saw it in 1848.

Within the memory of my informant, the peninsula of Pemaquid was a place of considerable importance. There were about twenty dwelling-houses in the immediate vicinity of the Fort. Considerable business was transacted there. Vessels were owned there, which traded to foreign ports, e. g. to the West Indies. Capt. Nickels mentioned one man residing there, who owned three vessels. There was, and still is, an excellent harbor; no bar obstructs the entrance; it is easy of access from the sea; with about fifteen fathoms of water at the usual tides. There was a wharf a little above the fort. During the war of the Revolution, the business of the place was

* The designation "Pemaquid" is now limited, in the common speech of the place to the narrow territory below the Falls, some four miles long, and from one to two broad. A still narrower limitation will be observed as we proceed.

wholly ruined; and a total change came over it. The glory then finally departed. It was no more, and it can be no more the Pemaquid of olden days. It has declined more and more, till but one solitary house remains on the peninsula. This house, a good, substantial, wooden, two-story house, was occupied by Capt. Nickels himself, till a few years previous to 1848.*

A few years ago there were on the peninsula about thirty empty cellars, from which the houses had disappeared; and these cellars were in pretty good repair. Vestiges of some of them yet remain. A former owner, a Mr. Blaisdell, filled up many of them; who also used the stone-walls of the fort for his fences! The paved street was also ploughed up, as far as possible. Would that these things had been suffered to remain! We have but few *antiquities* in this country; and it is a great pity that what we have should be thus wantonly sacrificed. Certainly the noble fort at Pemaquid should have been spared, to attest to distant generations the story of the "Indian wars." What a loss for all time!

The site of Col. Dunbar's city and of Fort Frederic, now forms a beautiful farm. It is now, or was in 1848, known as the "Fort-farm." It is a peninsula, almost wholly enclosed by the waters of Pemaquid river and bay. The scenery is uncommonly attractive, and the natural advantages are superior. The bay spreads out to a circumference of ten or twelve miles, in which the tides ordinarily rise from fourteen to sixteen feet. The natural features are the same, but the settlement is utterly gone, and can never rise again to anything like its former importance. That very peculiarity in its position, which formerly threw it *in the way* of almost all the travel "down East"—the outward curvature in the outline of the coast at this point—now throws it *out of the way;* the travel having betaken itself to the solid land, and to the railroad. But vessels still enter its noble harbor at the approach of a storm. Several came in while I was on the spot, to my no small gratification, as it reminded me of the ancient prosperity of the place.

It is very remarkable that Pemaquid should have had such a total decline, even to absolute annihilation. I know not that the case has a parallel on this side of the Atlantic. It is more noted in the early history of our country than any other eastern plantation. The English ministry, as well as the Colonial government, regarded it as a place of great importance, both in a commercial and a military point of view. "Sic transit gloria mundi."

The oldest inscription in the grave-yard on the "Fort-farm," is—"J. M. 1695." ome have read it, 1625. Tradition says, it marks the grave of the captain of an rmed vessel.

Both education and religion, I was told, were always low in Bristol. Revivals of religion were not known. Large quantities of ardent spirit were sold and used. Still, there were three meeting-houses—one in Harrington, one in Walpole, and one in Broad Cove, now the town of Bremen. In compliance with custom, people generally went to meeting on the Sabbath. Mr. McLean and his successor preached in each of these houses, alternately. When the meeting was at Walpole, on the West, or Broad Cove, on the East side of the town, the people of Harrington, the South section, were there; and so of the other places, in turn. They either walked, or rode on horseback, or came in boats. There were no chaises or sleighs in those days. Capt. Nickels introduced the first chaise into town.

Before Rev. Alex. McLean came (1773) the people of Bristol went to Boothbay on the Sabbath to hear Rev. John Murray. They went on foot about half way, and in boats about half way; about six or seven miles to the nearest; to the remoter parts of Bristol it was twice as far. They started about sunrise, and did not return till after sunset. Mr. Murray was a powerful, pungent, awakening preacher; his sermons were long, often continuing till the going down of a summer's sun. He produced a strong impression in Boothbay, in Bristol, and wherever he went. He was an ardent friend to the liberties of this country. After hostilities commenced with the mother country, fearing that the British would seize and carry him off, he removed to Newburyport. Mr. McLean, I was told, was far inferior to him as a preacher.

After Mr. McLean had preached in Bristol many years, he went back to his native Scotland, and during this absence became, as he supposed, for the first time, a subject of renewing grace. He returned to Bristol, and resumed his ministry there. His memory is cherished with much respect by the aged people of that place.

* In 1848, he resided at Pittston on the Kennebec, and was now at Bristol on a visit, with his wife, and with his son and son's wife.

It has long been understood that Professor Johnston, of the Wesleyan University at Middletown, Ct., who is a native of Bristol, has made some progress in collecting materials for a History of Pemaquid. If he, or any other person, should succeed in compiling such an account of that ancient Capital of the East, as its former importance merits, it would supply a want which has long been felt, and be a valuable contribution to American history.

Appendix F—page 110.

Instead of the "large extracts," from John Gyles's "Narrative," which I thought of adding, in this place, I must content myself with one or two short ones. The first extract is from the beginning of the Narrative.

"The flourishing state of New England, before the unhappy Eastern wars, drew my father hither; whose first settlement was on Kennebec river, at a place called Merrymeeting Bay, where he dwelt for some years; until, on the death of my grandparents,* he, with his family, returned to England, to settle his affairs. This done, he came over with the design to have returned to his farm; but on his arrival at Boston, the Eastern Indians had begun their hostilities. He therefore began a settlement on Long Island.‡ The air of that place not so well agreeing with his constitution, and the Indians having become peaceable, he again proposed to resettle his lands in Merrymeeting Bay; but finding that place deserted, and that plantations were going on at Pemaquid, he purchased several tracts of land of the inhabitants there. Upon his highness the duke of York resuming a claim to those parts,§ my father took out patents under that claim; and when Pemaquid was set off by the name of the County of Cornwall,‖ in the Province of New York, he was commissioned Chief Justice of the same by Gov. Duncan.¶ He was a strict sabbatarian, and met with considerable difficulty in the discharge of his office, from the immoralities of a people who had long lived lawless. He laid out no inconsiderable income, which he had annually from England, on the place, and at last lost his life there, as will hereafter be related."

After a particular account of the attack on Pemaquid, the murder of his father, and the capture of himself, his mother, brother, and sisters, he proceeds—

"When we turned our backs on the town, my heart was ready to break! I saw my mother. She spoke to me, but I could not answer. That night we tarried at New Harbor, and the next day went in their canoes for Penobscot. About noon, the canoe in which my mother was, and that in which I was, came side by side; whether accidentally or by mother's desire, I cannot say. She asked me how I did. I think I said, 'pretty well;' but my heart was so full of grief I scarcely knew whether audible to her. Then she said, 'O my child! how joyful and pleasant it would be, if we were going to Old England, to see your uncle Chalker, and other friends there! Poor babe, we are going into the wilderness, the Lord knows where!' Then bursting into tears, the canoes parted. That night following, the Indians, with their captives, lodged on an island.

"A few days after, we arrived at Penobscot fort, where I again saw my mother, my brother and sisters, and many other captives. I think we tarried here eight days. . . . . It pleased God that after this my mother never saw me more! She and my two little sisters were redeemed, after several years' captivity; but she died before I returned."

This familiar talk about Old England seems to indicate that the speaker came from that land not many years before. "Uncle Chalker" was probably the speaker's brother, or his wife the speaker's sister. "Penobscot fort" was Castine's fortification, on the peninsula which now bears his name. See p. 111.

* Here it is clearly implied that the parents of Thomas Gyles died in England, not long before 1675; perhaps in 1674. Thomas Gyles went to England, late in the autumn of 1674. See p. 105. He did not return till "the Eastern Indians had begun their hostilities." Of course he was not "driven away by the Indians," though he was *kept* away by them. I suppose he was absent from New England a year, or more

‡ Possibly this was Long Island, near the mouth of Penobscot Bay.

§ This was in 1678 which was probably the year of the narrator's birth. Thomas Gyles, it seems, was at Pemaquid before 1678; and it is likely that the narrator was born there.

‖ The whole tract east of Sagadahock river, claimed by the duke of York, received this designation As claimed and held by Massachusetts (1668 1678) it was called the County of Devonshire.

¶ Col. Thomas Dongan was appointed Governor of New York, under the duke, Sept. 30, 1682.

Appendix G—page 150.

I have not room for the letter of Mrs. Treat. It is dated Boston, May 25, 1815. It states some facts respecting Bennette Merlino de St. Pry, her father, his residence for "many years in Boston;" his going back to France "in quest of some property left him by his relatives;" and that the writer had been informed that "his aunt had left considerable property to him, which, in consequence of his death, had been deposited in the public coffers;" and solicits the kind interference of Lafayette in the matter. The answer of Lafayette is as follows:—

"*Paris, August* 14, 1823.

"Dear Madam,

Honored as I Have Been with your Confidence, I could not But lament the delays of the affair in which you are deeply interested I gave it all the attention in my power, nor did I think myself at liberty to Compliment your Relations with the least part of my [illegible] to you. M. de la grange, one of the Best lawyers in Paris, and the only one perfectly acquainted with American laws, assisted me. We were at some pains and unavoidable expense, first to discover, then to seize property answerable for your claims. Then came a long series of demands for documents, difficulties to be cleared or surmounted, incidents to be disputed, until it Became necessary to come to an agreement, or Risk a loss of your share. I asked the advice of Mr. Gallatin, plenip. minister, of Mr. B———,* consul of the U. S. Your friend, Mr. Eustis‡ also favored me with his opinion. We have acted to the Best of our knowledge and power, employed industry, prudence, and firmness. It is only a few days ago that we have been able, Mr. B——— and myself, to Receive jointly a sum, which, Retrenching seven thousand french francs, expenses, fees, &c. gives clear four and twenty thousand two Hundred francs, to Be divided Between you and your Brother, Had not His death made you owner of the whole. This point, However, must Be legally ascertained Before the Consul parts with the share of which He is the guardian. I Have this morning seen Mr. Welles. A few days are Requisite to settle the necessary formalities, after which He will take care to Have the money Remitted. I will not loose an instant, But thought I Had Better inform you, By the first opportunity, that the Money we Have Been able to obtain Has at last Been delivered by the debtors.

I beg you, dear Madam, to Remember me to your son, and to Receive my best Respects, Lafayette."

The foregoing letter is post-marked "Boston, Nov. 12," and is addressed on the outside to "Mrs. Helen Treat, Boston." The word "Boston" was cancelled by a stroke of the pen, and the words—"At the Cotton Factory, Waltham," were substituted, after the arrival of the letter in this city. If I mistake not, Mrs. Treat was then keeping boarders at Waltham.

Mrs. Treat speaks of her only brother as "now living," at the date of her letter. But at the date of the reply, he was supposed to be deceased. The sum recovered by the generous exertions of Lafayette—less than five thousand dollars—was but a small fraction of what was justly her due.

Appendix H—page 351.

ELEGY OF JOHN MARSHALL ON THE DEATH OF HIS WIFE,

Entitled:—Memoirs of the holy Conversation, Tears shed at the Incineration of Mrs. Mary Marshall, Wife of John Marshall of Brantrey, who deceased October 1, 1718, aged 55 years.

The Death of this dear Saint of whom I write,
Is very precious in Jehovah's sight.
I'll venture to characterize this Saint,
Altho' my Muse, through Grief, is weak and faint.

---

* This word is obscurely written in the original; it may be Bauer; it may be Barnes.

‡ Hon. William Eustis, minister of the United States to Holland, had been, by his permission, mentioned by Mrs. Treat as a friend with whom Lafayette might consult, relative to her affairs.

"Favour deceitful is, and Beauty vain;
But she that fears the LORD shall Praises gain.
The virtuous Woman's Children blessed call
Her, and her Husband praiseth her withal."
Which warrants this Essay for to declare
The holy Actions of this Person rare;
More of true Worth was scarcely to be found
In one sweet Woman, seek a Province round.
She gave herself to GOD in early Days,
Form'd for Himself she was, to shew his Praise;
And as she did to elder Years arrive,
Her care and study was that she might live
To honour GOD. 'Twas then her greatest Pride,
"To know CHRIST JESUS, and him crucify'd."
To Knowledge, she join'd Practice: 'tis but vain
To know, only thereby Applause to gain.
Therefore to Knowledge she did Practice join,
Which made her in her youthful Days to shine;
In virtuous Practices she did excel,
As those that knew her then, can truly tell.
At Twenty-three years old, she did adventure,
By Friends' consent, in Marriage-State to enter:
A virtuous Wife she was, her Husband's Crown,
As he himself would often say and own.
They liv'd in Love one Month above two Years,
And then, by Death's arrest, he disappears.
An only Son GOD gave them; but grim Death
At sixteen Months of Age did stop his Breath.
Then she a Widow sorrowful was left,
Of Husband dear, and pleasant Babe bereft.
Altho' she thus did feel the chast'ning Rod,
She ne'er repin'd, but humbly blesseth GOD;
And did endeavour to make sure of that,
From which not Death itself shall separate.
By these sad Dispensations, GOD her Heart
Subdu'd, and willing made from Sin to part.
She mourn'd for Sin; did Faith in Christ profess;
God's Work of Grace on her she did express,
With holy Fear, in Church-Assembly great,
Who for Church-Fellowship did judge her meet.
Two years in pious Widowhood she spent,
In honest godly Life, with chaste content.
Then GOD, who wisely orders each Event,
Gave her in marriage for an Ornament
Unto another, one who dearly lov'd
The Person, and her Virtues well approv'd.
Twenty-eight Years, four Months, and twenty Days,
With him she liv'd, walking in Wisdom's Ways.
And, now she is by Death remov'd away,
He lives her Mourner to this very Day.
Eight pleasant Babes then GOD unto her gave,
Four Sons, as many Daughters; but the Grave
Hath hid one half; but CHRIST their Clay will raise
One Day, and make them Vessels of his Praise.
Oh may the Four that do survive, inherit
Large Measures of GOD'S Grace and Holy Spirit!
Children, remember well your Mother dear,
And as she follow'd CHRIST, so follow her.
She lov'd GOD'S Word; it was her great Delight
To read and meditate both Day and Night.
GOD'S holy Day was her Delight always,
And Seasons set apart for Prayer and Praise.
Come Weather what it would, Winds high or low,
Or Heat, or Cold, or Rain, or Frost, or Snow,

She'd to the Temple go, GOD'S Word to hear,
Her Place was rarely empty once a Year.
CHRIST's faithful Ministers she much did prize,
Their very Feet were lovely in her Eyes.
She, Mary-like, would sit at JESUS' Feet,
To hear and heed his Word, and practise it.
With her own Hand she wrote the Sermon down,
Then by perusing oft, made them her own;
Then into Practice she reduced all:—
Here is a Pattern, both to great and small.
An helpful Friend unto the Sick; the Poor
She oft reliev'd and helped with her Store;
At Midnight-Call she'd rise with speed and run,
A Season to do Good she would not shun.
In Closet-Duties she did much abound,
There, *there*, her Soul's Belov'd she sought, and found.
Sound in the Faith she was; of holy Life;
A tender Mother, and most pleasant Wife;
A steady Friend; you might her safely trust;
She always to her Word was true and just.
She faithfully did serve her LORD and Master,
And as she grew in Years, she grew the faster
In Grace and Virtues many.—But I fear
I shall transgress; and therefore I'll forbear
Farther to add, her Praises to rehearse,
Too many they, to be compris'd in verse.—
—She's gone, but is not lost. Farewell my Dear,
Sweet Body rest in Grave, till CHRIST appear.
Thy Toils and Labours, Sins and Sorrows cease,
Thy precious Soul doth rest with CHRIST in Peace.
But for my Loss! my Loss! Ah, if I could,
I would have writ these Lines with Tears of Blood.

Bless, LORD! the Children of thy Handmaid dear;
In their Hearts write thy Laws, and put thy Fear.
Let them know GOD, and JESUS CHRIST, which is,
Eternal Life; of that, let them not miss.

Bless thy bereaved Servant; let this Rod
Be sanctify'd to bring him near to GOD.
Lighten his darkness, LORD: dwell in his Heart;
Thy Grace and Favor, LORD, to him impart.
This, *this*, shall cheer his Heart abundance more,
Than Corn and Wine's Increase, and Riches' Store.

Now cease, my Muse! repose, my lab'ring Quill!
Here shall end, now having wept my Fill:
"GOD'S in his holy Temple; Earth, be still."

The foregoing Elegy, though more remarkable for the religious spirit and tender conjugal affection it breathes than for poetic merit, has yet a value, as a memorial of the earnest piety, the thorough christian character, which we may hope was not uncommon in the early days of New England. Those men and women "walked with God!" and God took them to himself. The careful reader will notice the interweaving of Scripture language in almost every line. The compiler looks back with a tender interest to the writer of the Elegy and the excellent subject of it; they were ancestors of his.

In the Diary of John Marshall, the husband, are notices of prayer-meetings held frequently in 1700–1702, at private houses in Braintree, "at ben savils, brother brackets, Mr. Saunders, Joseph penimans, deacon bases," and the names of those who prayed are recorded; they are generally those of laymen, and commonly three prayers were offered at each meeting.

Under date of Sept. 28, 1727, he says that his daughter Mary, b. Sept. 28, 1697, is now a married woman—her husband's name is Benjamin Soper—she is the mother of three children, one son and two daughters, and is now 30 years old.

Postscript.

Various Addenda may be found on pp. 166–168.

Page 2, *note.* The expression quoted was used by Prince, in his N. E. Chron.

P. 4, *note.* The royal commissioners, of whom Maverick was one, visited New England in 1665.

P. 23. John Giles was one of a party of forty soldiers, under the command of Major Turner of Salem, stationed in Haverhill to defend that town. For a detailed account of the attack on that place, Aug. 29, 1708, see the History of Haverhill by George W. Chase, pp. 217–230.

P. 56, *note.* Ephraim Holmes was brother-in-law to Hezekiah. See p. 190.

P. 58, *note.* William Holmes of Pembroke was son of Josiah,[2] and grandson of William Holmes[1] of Marshfield. See Holmes Genealogy in this volume. Lieut. William Holmes of Plymouth, 1634, appears to have had no wife or children.

P. 72, *note.* I have lately become aware that neither at the Braintree Iron Works, nor at those in Lynn, do we find "the first establishment for the manufacture of iron in America." The Virginia Company, in 1620, sent out to their Colony 150 persons to erect Iron Works, and for other purposes. An Iron Work is mentioned as existing on Falling Creek, a tributary of James River in Virginia, "where they made proof of good Iron Oar," as early as 1620. The Iron Work there is mentioned in connection with a mournful event. On the 22d of March, 1622, the Indians fell unexpectedly on the English Colonists, and massacred 347 persons; reducing the number of the white settlements from eighty to eight. "A little boy and girl escaped, by hiding at the Iron Work at Falling Creek." [Beverly's History of Virginia, London, 1705; of which a copy is in the State Library of Massachusetts.

The Virginia Iron Works are mentioned in Holmes's American Annals.

P. 81. Laura Giles [451] d. Oct., 1862, of lingering consumption. She was a most amiable and worthy woman. Dea. Jennison Giles [317] d. July 26, 1863.

P. 82, line 13. For *Lysander*, read *Ulster County*. Line 10 from bottom, for *Franklin*, read *Fairchild*.

The second note on page 82, belongs to page 83.

P. 86, line 4 from bottom. For Mary Orinda, read Mary Marshall. See p. 168.

P. 87. Leonard Case Alden [515] from a thorough conviction of duty, and a deep sympathy with an oppressed and suffering race, accepted a commission as Second Lieutenant in the Fifty-fifth (Colored) Regiment of Massachusetts Volunteers, and went into camp at Readville, May 12, 1863. He embarked with his Regiment at Boston in the United States Mail Steamer Cahawba, for Newbern, N. C., July 21. Soon after their arrival at the place last named they were ordered to Folly Island, to take part in the operations connected with the siege of Charleston, S. C. Here he was seized with severe diarrhœa, the effect of the bad water which they were obliged to drink; which terminated in his death in the hospital at Hilton Head, on the night between the 4th and 5th of October, 1863. He was a young man of the purest morals, and of the highest promise.

P. 91, line 3 from top. For 1861, read 1851.

P. 95, line 4 from bottom, before Wainwright, insert *Lorin R.*

P. 96. Martha Ann Giles [608] m. Jan. 20, 1863, Andrew Hiel Parsons, a dealer in wheat, of Racine, Wisconsin. Jane Sophia [609] her sister, was b. Dec. 31, 1842.

P. 98. Edward Henry Lounsbery [620] m. April 2, 1863, Martha Cobb.

P. 99, *note.* Rev. John Hale, at first fell into the popular current, but when his own wife was accused of witchcraft, his eyes were opened.

Pp. 129, 130. The consecutive numbers, 674–678, are here repeated, through inadvertence. Mercy Giles [684] died in Boston, Sept. 2, 1814. See p. 163, line 8, where she is called *Mary* Giles.

P. 135. Mrs. Mary, wife of John Gyles, died of apoplexy, April 10, 1795. On the same day, and in the same house, died her daughter, Mrs. Elizabeth Lane [720], and they had the same funeral.

P. 145, line 7. Mons. Letombe was consul of France, in Boston, in 1789, and perhaps previously. See Boston Directory for that year.

P. 146. Alexander H. Whitaker was First Lieutenant in the Ninth Massachusetts Battery; was mortally wounded at the battle of Gettysburg, July 2, 1863, and died at Roxbury, Mass., on the 20th of the same month.

P. 148. The number 731, in heavy type, should be 721. Line 12 from bottom, for *father*, read *last*.

P. 159. The following, from the Boston Records, strongly confirms the supposition that there was a John Giles in Salem about 1650, the father-in-law, and perhaps uncle of John Giles [5] of Beverly.

"Hannah, daughter of John Giles and Elizabeth his wife, born Oct. 12, 1654."

Probably John Giles, after living awhile in Beverly (then a part of Salem) removed to Boston. He may have been the father of Robert and Valentine Giles, p. 160, and ancestor of several who are mentioned on page 162.

P. 219. C. C. Holmes [391] is *now* commander of the Independent Cadets, 1864, and has been so for some years past.

P. 225. Anselm Bassett [307] d. at Taunton, Sept. 9, 1863, a. 79 y. 4 m. 10 d.

P. 244. Rev. William Jennison was ordained May 22, 1728.

P. 261. Charles S. Bradley [378] is now living, 1863. His wife died Dec. 12, 1854. Amy Proud [387½] was b. Oct. 1, 1857. Joseph B. Manton [388] died at Mobile, Oct. 16, 1858. Walter B. Manton [391] died Oct. 25, 1862.

P. 286, line 5 from bottom. For [361] read [391].

P. 288, line 14. For [316] read [336].

P. 306, first line. For 1830, read 1836.

P. 321, *note*. Some writers have said that Rev. Francis Higginson received his education at Emanuel College. My authority for the statement in the note is Rev. J. B. Felt, Eccl. Hist. of New England, Vol. I., p. 103. Geneal. Reg., VI., 105.

P. 336, *note*. JOHN WINTHROP,[2] Governor of Connecticut, was b. Feb. 12, 1606. His first wife was his cousin Martha Fones. His second wife, married in England, 1635, and mother of all his children, was ELIZABETH READ, dau. of Col. Edward Read of the County of Essex, Eng. Waitstill Winthrop,[3] their son, died Nov. 7, 1717. John Winthrop,[4] died in England, Aug. 1, 1747.

P. 337. Rev. Benjamin Tappan, D. D., was b. in Newbury, Mass., Nov. 7, 1788; the last of ten children of Rev. David and Mary (Sawyer) Tappan, then of that town. He died Dec. 22, 1863, a. 75, greatly and extensively respected.

P. 341. The mother of Margaret Winthrop (wife of Capt. John Curwen[2]) was not a daughter of Hugh Peters, but of Peters's first wife, who was the widow of Col. Edward Read of the County of Essex, Eng. She was probably some years his senior, and died before he came to America. The mistake arose from a letter of Roger Williams, in which Peters is called the father of the younger Winthrop. Hugh Peters, during his imprisonment in the Tower, composed "A Dying Father's Last Legacy to an Only Child." This was for his own daughter Elizabeth, b. in Salem, 1640, of his second wife, Deliverance Sheffield. See p. 350, *note*. This dau. afterwards married a Barker of Deptford in Kent, where she was living in 1703. See Savage's Notes on Winthrop's Journal, p. 64; also his last Preface.

P. 350, at bottom. Deliverance Sheffield was the second wife of Hugh Peters, or Peter, as he wrote his name. She was living in London, 1677, supported by one of the churches there.

P. 364. Rev. Richard Clifton, with a portion of the Scrooby Church, passed over to Holland, and settled in Amsterdam in 1608. Mr. Robinson, with the remainder of the Church, followed soon after. Mr. Clifton reached Amsterdam in August, 1608, and dwelt there till his death, May 20, 1616, a. 63. He therefore accompanied his flock to Amsterdam, but not to Leyden.

P. 365. In the Boston edition of the Works of Rev. John Robinson, at the end of the Memoir in Vol. I., is an Account of the Descendants of this eminent divine, by Rev. William Allen, D. D., formerly President of Bowdoin College. This Account contains several errors. He says, that in 1629 or 1630, the wife and children of Mr. Robinson came from Leyden to Plymouth; whereas there is not the slightest evidence that the widow ever came, and it is not known that any of the children ever came, except Isaac. He thinks that William Robinson of Dorchester, 1636, was a son of Rev. John Robinson, and gives his posterity a place among the descendants of the Leyden divine. It has been conclusively proved by Rev. Edward Robinson, D. D., Professor in the Union Theological Seminary, New York, a descendant of William Robinson, that this notion has no foundation whatever. Another error will be corrected in the paragraph next to follow.

P. 367. Martha Robinson [43] could not have been the wife of Barnabas Allen, as is positively stated by Rev. Dr. Allen in the "Account of Descendants" just referred to. For 1. The earliest Barnabas Allen, whom a recent and very thorough examination of the Church and Town Records of Canterbury, Ct., has brought to

light, was born in Windham, Ct., January, 1730, and was consequently near seventeen years younger than Martha Robinson. 2. Barnabas Allen, at the age of 22, viz., on the 21st of April, 1752, married Elizabeth, dau. of Rodolphus Fuller of Mansfield, Ct. Within ten months afterward, Martha Robinson died. If therefore Martha was ever the wife of Barnabas, it must have been when his age was 20 or younger, and hers 37; and they must have been *divorced*, in order to his marriage with Elizabeth Fuller; of which there is not a particle of evidence.

Same page. In the notice of Israel Robinson, expunge "Scotland Society." In the *note*, last line but one, for *Benjamin* read Peter [19].

P. 368. I avail myself of Dr. Allen's Account of the Descendants of Rev. John Robinson, already mentioned, for here extending somewhat my own account.

Family of PETER ROBINSON[4] [33] by his wife RUTH FULLER:—

50. Samuel,[5] b. July 6, 1726. His children were—*Dorcas*,[6] *Jemima*,[6] *Asher*,[6] *Claghorn*,[6] *Sybil*,[6] *Samuel*,[6] *Ephraim*,[6] *Abel*,[6] *Richard*,[6] *Oliver*,[6] *Sarah*.[6] Ephraim,[6] Abel,[6] and Richard,[6] removed to Pawlet, Vt.
51. Experience,[5] (son) b. April 22, 1728. Children—*James*,[6] *Tryphena*,[6] *Elias*,[6] *Alethea*,[6] *Lydia*,[6] *Andrew*[6]; of whom Andrew[6] d. at Windham in 1849, a. 86. *James*[6] (son of Experience) had James[7] of Boston, and Gurdon,[7] a deacon of Lebanon, Ct., also, Lucy,[7] m. James Smith; Bela,[7] Sophia,[7] Fanny,[7] and Marcus Tullius[7]
    Dea. Gurdon[7] (son of James[6]) had Luther,[8] a teacher of Boston, and Asa Aspinwall.[8]
52. Peter,[5] b. May 19, 1730; died of small-pox, at Windham, Ct., July 17, 1778. Children—*Arad*,[6] d. of small-pox, July 16, 1778; *Rosamond*[6] m. Nathaniel Wales; she d. at Windham, March, 1849, a. 92. Also, *Rhoda*,[6] *Peter*,[6] *Patrick*,[6] and *Abigail*.[6]
    The last named *Peter*[6] died 1830, and had Arad,[7] Olive,[7] Polly,[7] Lucy,[7] Betsey,[7] and Abigail.[7] Arad[7] was living in Franklin, Ct., in 1850.
53. Elizabeth,[5] b. Nov. 6, 1732; m. John French.
54. Jacob,[5] b. Aug. 14, 1734. Children—*Vine*,[6] a judge in Windham County; *Solon*,[6] living, 1850, at Crown Point, Lake County, Indiana.
55. Nathan,[5] b. July 19, 1736. Children—*Salome*,[6] *Vienna*,[6] *Newell*,[6] *Rowena*,[6] *Adrian*,[6] *Nathan*,[6] *Rufus*,[6] *Roswell*.[6]
56. Abner,[5] b. Feb. 22, 1738. His children appear on page 370. Dr. Allen's account fully agrees with mine.
57. Ruth,[5] b. Dec. 14, 1740; m. William Cushman of Brooklyn, Ct.
58. Eliab,[5] b. Aug. 22, 1742. For his children, see page 370. Dr. Allen's account and mine agree.
59. Rachel,[5] b. March 30, 1744; m. Cornelius Coburn.
60. Bathsheba,[5] b. July 31, 1746.
61. Joshua,[5] b. Sept. 24, 1748; m. 1771, Sybil Webb. Children—*Erastus*,[6] *Betsey*,[6] *Ruth*,[6] *Gurdon*,[6] *Dolly*.[6]

P. 370. After Lucy [111] erase *R.* and insert Williams. Rev. Ralph Robinson [112] m. Nov. 21, 1810, Anna Weeks of Salisbury, Vt. He died in New Haven, N. Y., May 14, 1863, a. 83. The name of his son, formerly of Lisbon, Ct., and now living at Bethany, in the same state, is not *Edward*, but Ebenezer Weeks Robinson. He (Ralph) had two other sons—Jonathan Edwards Robinson of Richland, N. Y., and Rev. Samuel Newell Robinson of Truxton, N. Y.

P. 371. Benjamin F. Robinson [136] m. April 9, 1835, Clarissa F. Burnham of Hampton, Ct. Robert W. [137] m. Sept. 17, 1837, Maria Bass, dau. of John Bass of Scotland. Ralph Webb [138] m. Aug. 17, 1834, Mary E. Williams of Canterbury, Ct. Abner [140] m. March 23, 1843, Eunice Palmer, dau. of Zephaniah Palmer of Scotland.

P. 372. For Thomas I. Litchfield [142] read Thomas J. Litchfield.

P. 375. It is uncertain whether Abraham Sampson came in August, 1629, when "thirty-five of our friends, with their families, from Leyden, arrived at Plymouth," [Bradford's History,] or in 1631, when another portion of the Leyden Church arrived, including all of the remainder who were disposed to cross the Atlantic.

P. 388. Abigail Sampson [188] had for second husband, Lot Hunt, to whom she was m. March 22, 1814. For Lot Hunt, see [434]; also Hunt Geneal., p. 142.

P. 394. Elizabeth, wife of Capt. Chapin Sampson, died Oct. 1, 1832, a. 93. Before Chandler Weston [306] insert Nathaniel. Briggs Sampson [307] d. 1813.

P. 396. Oliver Sampson [334]. The statements here made are erroneous, and are corrected, pp. 435, 480, 483.

P. 410. Josiah Sampson [583] married the widow of his brother William. William died Sept. 27, 1834.

P. 414. Chandler Sampson [315] was born in Duxbury.

P. 417. Capt. Samuel Hunt [661] was lost at sea. He was b. Sept. 2, 1775, son of Lot and Mary (Sampson) Hunt [434]. See Hunt Genealogy, p. 142.

P. 447. William Simmons brought Moses Ventress from North Carolina.

P. 472. Hiram Hunt [1194] was born in Duxbury, Oct. 13, 1806, eldest son of Capt. Samuel Hunt [661] by his first wife, Hannah Gray.

P. 474, *note*. Moses D. Phillips died Aug. 20, 1859.

P. 495. To these "Detached Notices," I here add another:—

Robert Sampson, a young man, came to New England with Governor Winthrop in the Arbella, 1630. He was a son of John Sampson who m. Bridget Clopton, sister of Thomasine Clopton, second wife of the Governor. The Sampsons were an ancient knightly family of Sampson's Hall in Kersey, near Groton in Suffolk, the Governor's native place. [Life and Letters of John Winthrop, edited by Robert C. Winthrop, and just published, January, 1864.

P. 496. By Elizabeth Samson [1938] who died July 11, 1794, according to Charlestown Records, is doubtless meant Elizabeth *Lamson*, dau. of Nathaniel and Dorothy Lamson. She was baptized Sept. 5, 1725, and died July 15, 1794, æ. 70, as per Devens's Diary.

P. 502. Samuel Webb [8] married Mary Adams, b. 1664, daughter of Capt. Samuel[2] and Rebecca (Graves) Adams of Chelmsford; of that part of Chelmsford where is now the City of Lowell. For Samuel Adams,[2] see Vinton Memorial, p. 296. The proof of what I have now stated, is full and unquestionable. Administration of the estate of Capt. Samuel Adams, late of Chelmsford, was committed, Sept. 19, 1692, to John Waldo, Daniel Waldo, and *Samuel Webb*, who married Rebecca, Susanna, and *Mary* Adams, the three daughters of Capt. Samuel Adams, late of Chelmsford, deceased. [Midd. Prob. *original*, 8 : 6; *copy*, 8 : 12. Also, *copy*, 8 : 692.

The will of Joseph Adams[2] of Braintree, dated July 18, 1694; proved January 10, 1694–5; recorded Suff. Prob., 13 : 264; mentions his sons Joseph, John, and Peter Adams, and "my five daughters, Hannah Sables [Savil], Abigail Bass, Bethyah Webb, Mary Bass, and Mehitable Adams;" making bequests to every one of them; but says not a word respecting a dau. who was wife of Samuel Webb.

The Vinton Memorial, therefore, does *not* mistake, page 298, first line, in regard o Mary Adams, No. 15½, the dau. of Joseph Adams of Braintree. She *must* have 'died young," as her name was given to another daughter, b. afterwards, viz., Feb. 25, 1667–8, who appears in the will as Mary Bass. But the Vinton Memorial errs, nd so does Thayer, Savage, and others, in making this second Mary (whose name is *ightly* entered on the Town Records) to have been the wife of Samuel Webb, before ier marriage to Samuel Bass, "cooper."

The erroneous statements on page 502, came to me at second-hand, and are now corrected from *personal research*.

Mrs. Mary (Adams) Webb, widow of Samuel, died Dec. 21, 1744, aged 80.

P. 507. Samuel Webb [17] of Charlestown married Abigail Austin, dau. of Joseph and Elizabeth (Pitts) Austin of that town. See Midd. Prob. 22 : 540.

P. 508. Samuel Webb [17] died Oct. 10, 1739. His widow Abigail died Jan. 4, 1747–8, a. 53. [Grave-stones.

P. 517. Hon. Zephaniah Swift [249] was born in Wareham, Mass. Feb., 1759. is father removed to Lebanon, Ct. He was a member of Congress from 1793 to 1796; and a member of the much-belied Hartford Convention in 1814, a body of as true patriots as this country ever produced. He was a learned and upright judge.

P. 519. For Judge Bissell [277] read Hezekiah Bissell.

P. 533. Samuel Very[3] [5] m. 1683, Abigail Archer, dau. of John Archer.

P. 534. Elizabeth Very[3] [16] was the second wife of John Nurse.

Line 28. For *Edward Giles*, read *Eleazar Giles*.

Joseph Very[4] [21] was unmarried. His brother *Thorndike*[4] [21½] b. 1704, m.
h Twist.
25] m. not —— Pratt, but William Cook.
28] m. Jonathan Archer.
sert as 31½. Isaiah Very,[3] b. April 14, 1663.

Joseph Very,[4] [32] b. Sept. 13, 1664, had a son *Joseph*[4] who m. Feb. 8, 1727, Hannah King. They had Sarah,[5] b. 1728, and Benjamin,[5] b. 1731.

INDEX.

Index I. The GILES FAMILIES. Christian names.

THOSE WHO ARE KNOWN TO HAVE DIED YOUNG ARE OMITTED.

The figures before the name denote the year of birth; the figures after the name, except where the word *page* occurs, are the consecutive number belonging to the individual, and under which the birth is recorded.

The interrogation (?) implies uncertainty in the year.

A.

1684 Abigail 29
1698 Abigail 845
1700 Abigail 64
1723 Abigail 151
1725 Abigail 50
1742 Abigail 160½
1756 Abigail 152½
1756 Abigail 120
1769 Abigail 117
1776 Abigail 137
177– Abigail 878
Abigail 973
1810 Abigail L. 382
1859 Abby F. 920
1809 Albert 461
Albert 978
1851 Albion P. 939
Alexander 349
1820 Alfred 413
1847 Alfred D. 535
1820 Alfred E. 383
1796 Alice 184
1817 Almira A. *p.* 166
Alonzo M. 1012
1788 Amelia 207
1818 Amos B. 465
1702 Ann 846
1780? Ann 882
Ann *page* 162
1808 Ann W. 376
1841 Anna A. 526
1860 Anna M. 642
185– Antoinette 447
1817 Augustus 495
1846 Augustus A. 639
1813 Azubah P. 433

B.

1810 Barbara 357
Barnet 216
1711 Bartholomew 68
1733 Bartholomew 157
1717 Benjamin 857
174– Benjamin 93
1779 Benjamin 190
Benjamin *p.* 39
Benjamin *p.* 167
180– Benjamin 1019
1816 Benjamin 418
1855 Benjamin H. 547
1854 Benjamin M. 930
1811 Benjamin P. 916
1825 Benjamin V. 500
1792 Betsey 182
Betsey 991
Betsey 1002
Betsey 1010
1781 Betsey S. 309
1697 Bridget 63
1850 Byron D. 928

C.

1819 Caroline *p.* 166
Catharine 359
Catharine 367
1854 Catharine A. 533
Chandelar 1016
Chandler 1022
Charles *page* 39
1770 Charles 1003
18— Charles 1009
1801 Charles 889
Charles 999
Charles 1027
1859 Charles 616
1851 Charles A. 640
1843 Charles E. 936
1827 Charles H. 870
1849 Charles H. 536
1859 Charles H. 872
Charles H. *p.* 164
Charles S. 983
1835 Charlotte 894
Charlotte 985
1813 Chauncy H *p.* 166
1836 Christa E. 922
174– Clark 94
Cyrus 977

D.

Daniel *page* 160
1734 Daniel 58
1732? Daniel 958
175– Daniel 959
Daniel *page* 21
Daniel *page* 163
Daniel 990
Daniel *page* 152
17— Daniel 861
1778 Daniel 143
1790 Daniel 321
1812 Daphne S. *p.* 34
1815 Darius 411
David *page* 162
Dorothea 966

E.

E. A. *page* 164
1714 Ebenezer 75
1737 Ebenezer 59
1744 Ebenezer 173
1759 Ebenezer 124
1769 Ebenezer 185
Ebenezer *p.* 167
1819 Eben. 448
1725 Edmund 79
1762 Edmund 177
1787 Edmund 372
1815 Edmund 494
Edmund *p.* 167
1858 Edmund 635
1858 Edson C. 932
16— EDWARD 1
1689 Edward 31
1729 Edward 153
1756? Edward *p.* 166
1826 Edwin *page* 165
1849 Edwin P. 1029
1862 Eleanor R. 617
1640 Eleazar 4
1680 Eleazar 37
1698 Eleazar 34
1704 Eleazar 72
1721 Eleazar 47
Eleazar *pages* 16 and 166
1726 Eleazar 55
1744 Eleazar 91
1786 Eleazar 206
Eleazar 217
1816 Eleazar S. 942
1832 Eliza 522
1839 Eliza 458
Elizabeth *p.* 160
1667 Elizabeth 22
Elizabeth *p.* 162
1713 Elizabeth 69
1719 Elizabeth 77
1724 Elizabeth 49
1729 Elizabeth 5
1737 Elizabeth 85
1750 Elizabeth 9
175– Elizabeth 119
1759 Elizabeth 123
1761 Elizabeth 125
1763 Elizabeth 172
1771 Elizabeth 135
1773 Elizabeth 187
1817 Elizabeth 471
1822 Elizabeth 868
1823 Elizabeth 450
18— Elizabeth 3
18— Elizabeth ?
1855 Elizabeth
1832 Elizabeth A.
1816 Elizabeth G. 3
1834 Ellen A. 4
1827 Ellen M. *p.* 1
Emerson 9
Emily *page* 1
1860 Emily L. 3
1843 Emmarilla 8
Ephraim 320,3
1713 Esther 8
1718 Esther 7
1752 Esther 17
1769 Esther 128
1748 Eunice 165
Ezra *page* 1

F.

1853 Florence 1030
1836 Frances M. 605
Francis *page* 160
1856 Francis S. 900
1857 Frank L. 94
Frank N. 97
1835 Frederic 4
1843 Frederic M. 9

G.

1824 George *page* 16
1841 George 45
1834 George E. 91
185– George F. 44
1854 George L. 552
1822 George V. 4
George W. *p*

H.

1670 Hannah 23
1701 Hannah 66
1722? Hannah 48
Hannah p. 162
1753 Hannah 170
1754 Hannah 154
1778 Hannah 131
1779 Hannah p. 163
178– Hannah 884
179– Hannah 1005
18— Hannah 1025
1829 Hannah J. 452
1784 Harriet 203
Harriet 354
1834 Harriet A. 523
1840 Harvey 897
1855 Hattie 604
Helen 980
1850 Helen J. 945
1832 Helena F. 612
1753 Henry 167
Henry 350
Henry page 160
Henry page 164
Henry page 166
1845 Henry K. 926
1851 Henry W. 611
1784 Hitty page 163

I.

1862 Imogene 921
180– Ira page 163
1769 Isaac 134
Isaac W. p. 164
Israel page 164

J.

1821 Jabez 449
1853 Jabez E. 551
1691 James 32
1718 James 43
James page 16
James page 162
1723 James 78
1740 James 60
1767 James 133
1817 James 445
James 960
1821 James page 166
1852 James F. 929
1816 James J. 464
1858 James J. 615
1706 James L. 116
1858 James W. 948
Jane page 162
1842 Jane S. 609
1830 Jason 442
1729 Jemima 45
785 Jennison 317
and page 167
1776 Joel 130
1804 Joel 328
1829 Job R. 873
1645 John 5
1671? John 36
167– John 844
1681 John 28
1696 John 62
and page 166
18 John 851
1710 John 41
1711 John 74
and page 166
1721 John 147
1733 John 57
1735 John 164
and page 167
1742? John 148
1750? John 860
1758 John page 166
1762 John 122
John page 167
1762 John 126
1764? John 150
177– John 881
17— John 994
1777 John page 165
1806 John 329
1802 John page 165
1816 John 866
18— John 351
182– John 363
18— John 1017
John page 163
1821 John A. V. 466
John C. 995
179– John F. 255
183– John F. 996
1856 John H. 534
John H. p. 164
1810 John J. 409
1836 John J. 524
1841 John M. 924
1841 John P. 935
1830 John T. p. 165
1735? Jonathan 158
1743 Joseph 61
1746 Joseph 856
1759 Joseph 121
17— Joseph 862
177– Joseph 879
1773 Joseph 141
17— Joseph 998
Joseph 348
Joseph 355
Joseph 364
Joseph page 34
1832 Joseph 874
183– Joseph J. 997
1845 Joseph R. 944
Josiah 964
Josiah 982
Josiah E. 986
1844 Julia A. 1028
1848 Julia P. 938

L.

1826 Laura 451
1811 Laurana 462
1826 Laurana T. 440
Livonia 1013
Lois 1008
Lorenzo 1015
1817 Louisa 361
Louisa 368
1826 Lucy 423
1828 Lucy E. 441
1841 Lucy O. 636
1780 Luther 139
1707 Lydia 73
1736 Lydia 162
1741 Lydia 89
1741 Lydia 854
1765 Lydia page 167
178– Lydia 883
Lydia page 34
1785 Lydia 371
1789 Lydia page 163
1794 Lydia 183
1798 Lydia 885
1845 Lydia A. 937
1817 Lydia D. 412

M.

Mahala 1014
1764 Margaret 149
1819 Margaret 436
Margaret p. 163
1763? Margaret p 166
1842 Margaret S. 530
1771 Maria page 163
Maria 1007
1822 Maria page 165
1810 Marianne C. 338
1823 Maria A. p. 166
16— Mark 842, 843
1706 Mark 847
1739 Mark 853
17— Mark 859
17— Martha 876
1738? Martha 160
1774 Martha 136
1818? Martha 950
1840 Martha A. 608
1838 Martha L. 896
1672 Mary 24
1681 Mary 38
1711 Mary 42
1715 Mary 70
1728 Mary 51
Mary page 162
1751 Mary 118
1758 Mary page 167
1756 Mary 111
1760 Mary 155
176– Mary 97
1765 Mary 132
1770? Mary 877
1771 Mary page 163
1781 Mary 144
1787 Mary 312
1787 Mary 318
1801 Mary 327
Mary 369
1819 Mary 472
1822 Mary 414
Mary Ann 353
1856 Mary C. 931
1846 Mary D. 528
1840 Mary E. 934
Mary E. 976
1852 Mary F. 537
1850 Mary G. 550
1813 Mary J. 493
1826 Mary J. 890
1845 Mary J. 531
1821 Mary M. 437
1841 Mary O. 542
1854 Mary P. 899
16— Matthew 841
1807 Matthew 498
1784 Matthew S. 310
1637 Mehitable 2
1701 Mehitable 35
1733? Mehitable 53
179– Mehitable 256
Mehitable 1000
Mehitable p. 163
1862 Melvin L. 385
1733 Mercy 87
Mial page 24

N.

Nathan R. p 164
1736 Nathaniel 159
17— Nathan'l 992,993
1780 Nathaniel p. 167
1783 Nehemiah 140
1860 Nellie 941
1818 Newell 419
1837 Newell 457
1837 Newell 541
17— Nicholas 962.974
18— Nicholas 988
1783 Noah 145
1853 Norman P. 946

O.

1811 Olive 432
1824 Olive 422
Olive 1026
Orson S. page 34

P.

1708 Paul 848
1743 Paul 855
17— Paul 862
176– Paul 875
1790 Paul 863
179– Paul 1021
1812 Paul 864
1814 Paul 933
1838 Paul C. 923
Peter 366
Phebe 1001
Plummer 1023
1781 Polly 144
Priscilla 219

R.

1771 Rachel 129
1754 Rebecca 161
1775 Rebecca 142
1822 Rebecca C. 497
1639 Remember 3
1685? Return 40
18— Reuben 989
Rhoda 218
17— Richard 858
Robert page 34
Robert page 160
Roxana p 166
1337 Rufus 895
1687 Ruth 30
1705 Ruth 67

S.

1824 Sally 869
Sally 981
1694 Samuel 33
1701 Samuel 65
1717 Samuel 76
1721 Samuel 47

1724 Samuel 54
1726 Samuel 152
1728 Samuel 44
1750 Samuel 166
Samuel *page* 162
1757 Samuel 112
and *page* 167
1763 ? Samuel 90
176– Samuel 96
1771 Samuel *page* 167
1776 Samuel 880
1787 Samuel 254
1789 Samuel 313
1791 Samuel 181
Samuel 356
Samuel 358
1809 Samuel 915
1855 Samuel F. 947
1811 Samuel J. 417
1666 Sarah 21
1711 Sarah 849
1736 Sarah 88
1738 Sarah 164½
Sarah *page* 167
1766 Sarah 127
1766 Sarah 178
1781 Sarah 191
17?2 Sarah 319
1805 Sarah E. 374
1842 Sarah E. 943
1812 Sarah F. 339
18?0 Sarah S. 496
1839 Sarah W. 525
179– Shepard 1004
Sias M. 1011
1829 Sophia 362
Sophronia 1013
179– Stephen 1006
Sumner S. *p* 164
1819 Susan 867
1821 Susan 951
Susan 965
Susan 1024
1850 Susan A. 546
1833 Susan E. 425
1674 Susanna 25
1719 Susanna 146
1720 Susanna 46
1752 Susanna 153½
and *page* 166
1778 Susanna 138
T.
1829 Thaddeus 424
1731 Thomas 52
1745 ? Thomas 92
1754 Thomas 110
Thomas 245
Thomas *page* 44
Thomas *p* 162
Thomas *p.* 165
1785 Thomas 311
1809 Thomas 416
1857 Thomas L. 548
1847 Truman L. 927
V.
Valentine *p*
W.
1837 Walter H.
1820 Warren A.
Whitman *p*
1731 William
1762 William
1793 William
William
William
1812 William
1814 William
1830 William
1760? Wm. B. *p.*
1843 William D.
1857 William F.
1844 William H.
William H.

The GYLES FAMILY, p. 101. Christian names.

A.
177– Abigail 702
177– Ann 719
B.
1730 Benjamin 691
C.
1696 Charles 668
1722 Charles 679
E.
1718 Edward 677
1744 Edward 697
1724 Elizabeth 689
175– Elizabeth 700
176– Elizabeth 720
H.
1702 Hannah 674
1722 Hannah 675
1738 Hannah 693
1750 Hannah 695
J.
16— James 652
1675 James 655
1747 James 678
1653 John 653
1678 John 656
1693 John 667
1725 John 681
M.
1685 ? Margaret 659
1704 Martha 675
1682 ? Mary 658
1705 Mary 673
1714 Mary 677
1720 Mary 678
1723 Mary 688
1724 Mary 676
1771 Mary 718
1732 Mercy 684
176– Mercy 722
R.
1729 Robert 683
177– Robert 703
S.
1680 Samuel 6
1706 Samuel 6
1729 Samuel 6
1690 Sarah 6
1727 Sarah 6
1759 Sarah 7
T.
16— THOMAS 6
1670 Thomas 6
W.
1698 William 6
1721 William 6
1743 William 6

Index II. The GOULD FAMILY, page 169. Christian names.

The figures before the name denote the year of birth; the figures after the name are t consecutive number belonging to the individual in the Gould Genealogy.

A.
1642 Abigail 5
167– Abigail 12
1706 Abigail 27
1758 Abigail 76
1692 Abraham 19
1729 Abraham 37
1805 Abraham 93
B.
1702 Benjamin 26
1725 Benjamin 64
1753 Benjamin P. 88
C.
1728 Caleb 63
1833 Catherine E. 108
1779 Charles 70
D.
1653 Daniel 10
1682 Daniel 14
1688 Daniel 21
1709 Daniel 34
1724 Daniel 48
1742 Daniel 43
1747 Daniel 73
1765 Daniel 95
1767 Daniel 69
1789 Daniel 89
1691 David 22
1716 David 53
1741 David 71
1763 David 83
1716 Dorcas 45
E.
1734 Ebenezer 52
1750 Ebenezer 87
1640 Elizabeth 4
1717 Elizabeth 31
1720 Elizabeth 60
1721 Elizabeth 55
1752 Elizabeth 77
1777 Elizabeth 98
1744 Esther 72
1797 Eunice 91
H.
1644 Hannah 6
1727 Hannah 49
180– Hannah 114
1837 Hannah H. 110
1822 Hephzibah 103
I.
169– Isaac 20
J.
1726 Jacob 57
1754 Jacob 78
179– Jacob 104
1822 Jacob P. 106
179– James H. 102
168– Jeremiah 16
1610 JOHN 1
1648 John
1672 John
1697 John
1716 John
1722 Jonathan
1730 Joseph
1731 Joseph
1767 Joseph
1718? Judith
L.
1800 Levi
1823 Levi
1802 Lucinda
1714 Lydia
1731 Lydia
1759 Lydia
M.
1637 Mary
168– Mary
1712 Mary

4 Mary	56	O.		1735 Samuel	40	T.	
3 Mary	39	1843 Orator	112	1637 Sarah	3	1721 Tabitha	47
5 Mary	67			1695 Sarah	23	1650? Thomas	9
7 Mary	80	P.		1706 Sarah	33	1680? Thomas	13
2 Mary	97	182– Phebe	105	1719 Sarah	46	1700 Thomas	25
3 Mary S.	109			1727 Sarah	65	1725 Thomas	52
2 Mary U.	90	R.		1755 Sarah	75	1761 Thomas	82
– Mehetabel	15	1722 Ruth	32	1808 Sophronia	94	1791 Thomas	99
		1753 Ruth	68	1714 Susanna	44	1838 Thomas	100
N.				1772 Susanna	85		
Nathan	86	S.		1794 Susanna	101	W.	
Nathan	84	1690? Samuel	18			1740 William	42

dex III. The HOLMES FAMILY, page 181. Christian names.

For Explanations, see Index I.

A.		1857 Benjamin B.	609	1661 Elizabeth	10	1792 Hannah	271½
353 Abby E.	523	1798 Beriah	216	1666 Elizabeth	20	1845 Hannah F.	521
55 Abiah	155	1758 Betsey	139	1710? Elizabeth	70	1808 Hannah S.	321
05 Abigail	41	1848 Beulah	566	17— Elizabeth	145	Harriet	422
20 Abigail	58	1776 Bradford	230	1746 Elizabeth	175	1857 Harriet F.	501
7— Abigail	91	1785 Brilliant	277	1780? Elizabeth	201	1789 Harvey	264
734 Abigail	120			180– Elizabeth	253	1721 Hazadiah	34
737 Abigail	133	C.		1804 Elizabeth	336	1847 Heber	491
753 Abigail	126	Caroline	426	1846 Ellen	572	1801 Helena	273½
84– Abigail B.	480	1847 Carrie B.	526	1843 Ellen W.	584	1764 Heman	237
783 Abner	276	1769 Charles	241	1830 Emma L.	469	1793 Heman	349
641 Abraham	4	1804 Charles	362	1857 Emma W.	411	Henrietta	178
754 Abraham	177	1860 Charles E.	494	1699 Ephraim	38	1784 Henry	260
816 Abraham	468	1836 Charles F.	554	1719 Ephraim	64	1803 Henry	355
7— Absalom	144	1810 Charles H.	322	1734 Ephraim	103	1848 Henry D.	585
854 Addie E.	530	1839 Charles H.	496	1768 Ephraim	223	1846 Henry L.	401
35– Addison L.	621	1790 Charles J.	309	1800 Ephraim	334	1821 Henry S.	348
781 Alanson	275	1834 Charles J.	472	1808 Erastus	318	1843 Henry S.	524
860 Albert C.	502	1782 Charlotte	247	1797 Eunice	333	1728 Hezekiah	66
803 Alexander	310	1792 Charlotte	236	1776 Ezekiel	226	1809 Hiram	364
859 Alfred C.	412	1766 Christiana	238	1801 Ezekiel	339	1844 Hiram	564
8— Allen E.	425	1798 Christiana	360	1681 Experience	25	1809 Horace	313
309 Allyn	343	1855 Christiana T.	579	1716 Experience	72	1850 Horace	567
341 Allyn	519	1755 Christina	75			1815 Horatio L.	400
32– Alphonso	397	1817 Christopher C.		F.			
310 Amasa	221	262,	408	1753 Faith	75	I.	
334 Aminta B.	582	1817 Christopher C.		Fidelia	416	1813 Ira	373
303 Aminta D.	368		391	1810 Francis	358	1644 Isaac	6
339 Ann Eliza	477	1779 Clarissa	182	1845 Frank	490	166– Isaac	21
48 Anna	100	1787 Clorinda	267½	1837 Frank H.	476	1674 Isaac	13
94 Anna	270	1688 Cornelius	31	1859 Frederic	533	1693 Isaac	33
61 Anna C.	474	1814 Cornelius	315			172– Isaac	49
55 Anna P.	493	1827 Corydon	617	G.		1749 Isaac	50
41 Anne M.	365			1806 Gaius	220	1758 Isaac	77
304 Araunah F.	219	D.		1844 Gaius	329	1802 Isaac B.	218
333 Araunah T.	324	1774 Daniel	243	1849 George	574	1642 Israel	5
793 Arnold	269½	1806 Daniel	356	1794 George B.	352	1683 Israel	26
304 Asaph	340	1669 Darbous	15	1816 George B.	367	17— Israel	74
307 Asenath	342	1831 David W.	504	1856 George B.	531	176– Israel	132
51 Asenath C.	528	1719 Deborah	56	1788 George B. N.	308		
97 Asher	282	Devillo	424	1861 George E.	580	J.	
303 Augustine	285	1819 Diantha	611	1807 George F.	370	1726 Jacob	60
30– Augustus	251			1858 George H.	595	18— James	447
		E.		1835 George M.	513	1811 James W.	365
B.		1683 Ebenezer	29	1845 George N.	603	1724 Jane	64
301 Bailey	353	1720 Ebenezer	83	Gray	486	Janet	421
719 Barnabas	82	1851 Edgar D.	598	180– Gustavus M.	252	1749 Jedidiah	125
87 Bartlett	263	1806 Edward	312			1773 Jedidiah	249
6– Bathsheba	22	1841 Edward K.	478	H.		1810 Jedidiah	394
4– Bathsheba	174	18— Elisha	255	1667 Hannah	14	1813 Joel D.	372
79 Bathsheba	306	1778 Elisha T.	257	17— Hannah	46	1849 Joel F.	588
749 Benjamin	75	18— Eliza	449	1727 Hannah	87	163– John	2
754 Benjamin	51	1805 Eliza A.	389	173– Hannah	67	1678 John	18

1685 John 27
1686 John 30
1690 ? John 35
1717 John 81
1738 John 80
1751 John 101
1773 John 191
178– John 80
1813 John M. 366
1848 John M. 573
1852 John T. 499
1709 Jonathan 42
1736 Jonathan 121
1665 Joseph 11
1696 Joseph 36
1733 Joseph 92
1772 Joseph 179
1809 Joseph 337
1832 Joseph A. 475
181– Joseph E. 415
164– Josiah 3
1672 Josiah 16
1696 Josiah 34
1715 Josiah 54
1748 Josiah 136
1807 Judith 393

K.

1719 Kezia 45
1755 Kezia 127

L.

1861 Laura 556
1836 Laura F. 544
1740 Laurana 96
1762 Laurana 154
1800 Laurana 283
18— Laurana 419
1723 Lemuel 59
1742 Lemuel 97
1771 Lemuel 178
1842 Lemuel B. 479
1747 Levi 105
1784 Levi 233
1783 Lewis 259
1824 Lothrop T. 414
1806 Lucia 363
1838 Lucia 365
1756 Lucinda 151
1786 Lucinda 267
1776 Lucy 256
1787 Lucy 234
184– Lucy 482
1835 Lucy A. 537
1812 Lucy E. 314
1814 Lucy M. 261, 404
1821 Lucy S. 395
1725 Lydia 86
1726 ? Lydia 65
1729 Lydia 78
1736 Lydia 94
1756 Lydia 138
1760 Lydia 75
1779 Lydia 231
1827 Lydia 377
1841 Lydia T. 327

M.

1800 Marcia D. 387
1847 Margaret 374
1801 Maria 361
1835 Maria F. 351
1824 Maria W. 534
1760 ? Martha 77
1794 Martin 266
1655 Mary 9
1670 ? Mary 12
1674 Mary 17
1701 Mary 39
17— Mary 47
1717 Mary 55
1745 Mary 124
1772 Mary 80
1773 Mary 245½
1790 Mary 271
180– Mary 254
1854 Mary 410
1823 Mary A. 396
1828 Mary A. 541
1853 Mary E. 594
1859 Mary L. 473
1845 Mary M. 586
1830 Mary S. 323
1842 Mary W. 484
1745 Melatiah 99
1783 Melatiah 207
Melinda 178
1774 Melzar 250
1690 Mercy 32
17— Mercy 90
1739 Mercy 134
1781 Mercy 232
1714 Micah 43
1762 Micah 130
181– Miranda 417
1756 Molly 137
1848 Morrill D. 587
1795 Myron 281
18— Myron 448
185– Myron D. 622

N.

1771 Nancy 242
1775 Nancy 80
1729 Nathaniel 61
1773 Nathaniel 225
1799 Nathaniel 338

O.

1796 Olive 208
1837 Olive 325
1849 Olive B. 527
176– Oliver 131
1818 Orilla 610
1757 Orpah 128
1757 Orsamus 152

P.

1781 Pamela 183
1816 Pamela 316
1804 Paraclete 311
184– Paraclete W. 481
1826 Patrick H. 511
1774 Pelham 180
180– Pelham 181
1805 Philip C. 341
1845 Philip H. 514
1783 Polly 188
1792 Polly 330
17— Prentice 141
1782 Prudence 205

R.

1648 Rebecca 8
1723 Rebecca 85
1738 Rebecca 95
1760 Rebecca 129
1777 Rebecca 244
1860 Rebecca 503
1830 Rebecca B. 535
1851 Rebecca B. 576
1743 Robert 123
1780 Robert 246
1850 Robert H. 492
1817 Robert W. 375
1784 Rosalinda 307
167– Rose 23
1719 Ruth 57
1735 Ruth 79
1745 Ruth 135
17— Ruth 143
1790 Ruth 279
1791 Ruth 269

S.

1756 Sally 52
1773 Sally 229
1832 Sally 354
1851 Sally B. 606
1724 Samuel 77
1784 Samuel 248
1833 Samuel 379
1846 Samuel B. 604
1803 Samuel W. 274
1646 Sarah 7
1703 Sarah 40
1712 ? Sarah 71
1722 Sarah 76
1741 Sarah 104
17— Sarah 89
1751 Sarah 75
1780 Sarah 80
18— Sarah 427
1842 Sarah 328
1797 Sarah A. 381
1805 Sarah A. 320
1831 Sarah E. 512
1850 Sarah S. 498
1794 Sarepta 272
1721 Seth 84
1814 Seth 345
1721 Simeon 63
1780 Sophia 245
1805 Sophia 369
18— Sophia 423
1813 Sophia A. 399
1781 Spencer 258
1805 Spencer 392
1780 Stephen 227
1815 Stephen 346
17— Stetson 140
1845 Susan B. 525
1848 Susan E. 605
1841 Susan F. 571
167– Susanna 24
17— Susanna 48½
1739 Susanna 172
176– Susanna 77
1779 Susanna 192
1855 Susanna R. 578
1789 Sylvester 235

T.

1720 Thomas 75
1755 Thomas 102
1758 Thomas 75
1800 Thomas 217
1766 Tilden 222

V.

1822 Vallona 612
1789 Vina 268

W.

1592 WILLIAM 1
1680 William 19
1718 ? William 62
1772 William 189
1796 William 273
1804 William 317
1801 William B. 319
1824 William H. 403
1838 William J. 487
1851 William L. 593

Z.

173– Zebulon 68
17— Zebulon 142
Zelmon 420
181– Zelotes L. 418
1772 Zeresh 228
1771 Zeruiah 224
1794 Zeruiah 331
17— Zerviah 48
173– Zilpah 69

Index IV. The JENNISON FAMILY, page 235. Christian names.

For Explanations, see Index I.

A.
1702 Abigail 28
1715 Abigail 23
1736 Abigail 44
1737 Abigail 72
17— Abigail 77
1744 Abigail 82
1749 Abigail 105
1766 Abigail 115
1786 Abigail 236
1776 Abigail L. 158
1747 Abijah 76
1777 Abraham 118
1853 Adoniram J. 599
Albert 138
182– Albert 552
1817 Albert B. 487
1842 Albert C. 639
1830 Albert G. 541
1805 Alfred 232
Alice 673
1843 Alice G. 425
1832 Allen B. 534
Almira F. 336
1803 Alonzo 441
1819 Amanda P. 491
1832 Amarette E. 523
1808 Andrew 259
1798 Andrew B. 411
Anne 74
Anne 102
1 Ann E. 630
7 Arethusa A. 538

B.
Belle 670
1774 Benjamin 135
180– Benjamin 397
175– Betsey 86
1796 Betsey 307
1757 Betty 61

C.
1821 Caroline E. 527
1837 Caroline R. 468
1767 Catharine 99
1789 Charles 237
178– Charles 392
1834 Charles 535
1841 Charles 644
1821 Charles A. 516
1829 ? Charles E. 603
1796 Charles H. 241
1839 Charles H. 659
Charles R *p.* 278
1856 Charles S. 650
Clarence W. 680
1828 Clark S. 539

D.
1757 Daniel 104
1782 Daniel 234
1808 Daniel A. 512
Daniel *page* 278
1838 David A. 658

E.
1766 Ebenezer 155
179– Ebenezer 414
1845 Edward 264
1805 Edwin 466
18— Edwin 139
Edwin 671
1840 Edwin M. 660
1832 Edwin S. 649
Elhanan W. 290
1724 Elias 41
1756 Elias 108
1772 Elias 122
178– Elias 278
17— Elias 272
Elias 124
Elijah 128
Eliza 133
1814 Eliza E. 473
1637 Elizabeth 2
1704 Elizabeth 29
1731 Elizabeth 63
1762 Elizabeth 113
1789 Elizabeth 238
1845 Ella E. 499
1850 Ella M. 265
Ellen A. 335
1820 Emily 554
1836 Emma C. 436
1810 Erastus G. 248
1843 Etta P. 595
1719 Eunice 38
1722 Eunice 26
1739 Eunice 88
1742 Eunice 75
1801 Eunice 256

F.
1751 Faith 84
1781 Fanny 142
Fanny 553
1840 Fanny H. 638
1850 Fannie F. 593
1803 Flavel 332
Fletcher 77
1810 Flint 261
18— Frances 398
1801 Francis 412
1837 Francis H. 592
1847 Frank R. 663
1834 Frederic L. 496

G.
Gardner 280
George 137
1821 George 449
184– George 668
1851 George A. 450
1814 George C. 515
1819 George H. 424
1842 Geo ge H. 547
1851 George H. 530
1834 George R. 654
George W. 679
1679 Grace 12
1861 Grace 675

H.
1702 Hannah 17
174– Hannah 92
1762 Hannah 112
1776 Hannah 51
178– Hannah 279
1786 Hannah 292
18— Hannah 147
1821 Hannah S. 433
1842 Harriet A. 437
1839 Harriet E. 546
Harriet L. 277
Harriet L. 406
1800 Harry 440
1841 Helen M. 447
1844 Helen M. 653
1796 Henry 253
Henry 130
1800 Henry 500
1840 ? Henry 666
1810 Henry Q. 422
1846 Henry S. 640
183– Henry W. 602
1834 Homer C. 244
185– Homer L. 531
1751 Hopestill 77
Horace 129
1829 Horace 549
1811 Horace A. 506
1823 Humphrey S. 528

I.
1803 Isaac W. 396
1713 Israel 35
1801 Israel S. 243

J.
1798 James 254
1821 James 556
1860 James 558
1825 James S. 430
1717 Jane 37
1727 Joanna S. *p.* 243
180– Joel 136
1711 John 21
1744 John 79
1761 John 96
1773 John 222
1785 John 284
18— John 145
1807 John 511
1836 John 657
1843 John E. 268
1769 John F. 156
1814 John F. 486
1843 John F. 263
1795 John H. 431
1840 John M. 610
1823 John S. 429
1751 Jonathan 81
1775 Jonathan 228
1720 Joseph 40
Joseph 125
1807 Joseph 337
1816 Joseph 266
18— Joseph A. 287
1756 Joseph B. 93
1841 Joseph B. 565
1830 Joseph F. 604
1853 Joseph H. 428
1834 Joseph R. 590
1791 Joseph S. 239
1753 Joshua 50
Joshua 126
1730 Josiah 60
1759 Josiah 62
1767 Josiah 220
1781 Josiah 143
Josiah 144
1798 Josiah 439
1841 Josiah 501
1667 Judith 6

K.
1816 Katharine A. 612
185– Katharine A. 623

L.
1824 Lafayette 434
1845 Larkin 567
1829 Laura L. 578
1763 Levi 97
1781 Levi 227
1799 Levi 255
1816 Levi 575
1848 Levi 568
1802 Levi D. 502
Lewis *page* 278
Lorencia 285
1836 Lorenzo D. 525
Lorinda 289
1750 ? Lot 90
1804 Louisa 413
1852 Louisa 648
1816 Louisa M. 423
1850 Louisa P. 427
Lucia 146
1824 Lucia 519
1780 Lucinda 226
Lucius A. 286
1746 Lucy 47
1777 Lucy 119
1839 Lucy A. 469
1830 Lucy W. 533
Lucy W. 621
1843 Lurana 566
1815 Lurana S. 572
1807 Luranc y 504
Luther P. 678
L. W. 676
1688 Lydia 15
1706 Lydia 30
1712 Lydia 22
1731 Lydia 42½
1758 Lydia 111
1774 Lydia 117

M.
1833 Maria A. 606
183– Maria W. 664
1835 Marion 560
Martha 140
18— Martha 235
1843 Martha A. 471
1845 Martha C. 510
183– Martha E. 665
1833 Martha L. 635
1779 Martin 231
1700 Mary 16
1708 Mary 31
1722 Mary 40½
1734 Mary 57
1735 Mary 71
1741 Mary 45
1742 Mary 78
1753 Mary 53
1754 Mary 107
1755 Mary 150
1777 Mary 224
1793 Mary 251
1798 Mary 323
18— Mary 134
18— Mary 141
1846 Mary 517
1809 Mary A. 442
184– Mary A. 667
1820 ? Mary E. 394
1823 Mary E. 625
1825 Mary E. 600
1831 Mary E. 634
1841 Mary E. 509
1842 Mary E. 661
1845 Mary E. 489
185– Mary E. 537
1796 Mary E. E. 410
1800 ? Mary E. E 416
1813 Mary H. 514
1856 Mary I. 497
1828 Mary J. 435
Mary J. 672
1829 Mary L. 494
1836 Mary M. 591
1710 Mercy 32
1718 Mercy 24
1753 Mercy 53
1640 Michal 3
1836 Miriam W. 608
1835 Morton 544
185– Morton W. 542

N.
1793 Nahum E. 240
1855 Nahum E. 540
1783 Nathan F. 401
1709 Nathaniel 20
1732 Nathaniel 70
174– Nathaniel 89
17— Nathaniel 77
1770 Nathaniel 116
Nathaniel *p.* 278
1859 Nettie 674

O.
1751 Olive 106
1789 Olive 301
1794 Oliver 252
Ormando S. 335
Orra A. 288
1808 Orville 467
Otis 131
1802 Ozro P. 419

P.
1681 Peter 13
1710 Peter 33
173– Peter 33
1750 Peter 103
1820 Phebe A. 479
1743 Phinehas 46
1770 Phinehas 120
1778 Phinehas 52
Phinehas 91
1795 Polly 271
1798 Polly 323
1825 Polly A. 520

R.
1671 Rachel 8
1748 Rebecca 80
176– Rebecca 100
1774 Rebecca 223
1834 Rebecca K. 641
1754 ? Relief 85
1804 Relief 257
Reuben *p.* 278
1781 Rhoda 233
1808 Rhoda A. 505
16— ROBERT 1
1684 Robert 14
1715 Robert 36
1758 Robert 109
1796 Roderick 438
1827 Rodney C. 548
Romanzo F. 334
1821 Ruth 576

S.
Salem 283
1785 Sally 402
1808 Sally 260
Sally 282
Sally 132
1776 Sally *page* 243
1645 Samuel 5
1673 Samuel 9
1701 Samuel 27
1704 Samuel 18
1722 Samuel 39
1729 Samuel 42
1733 Samuel 56
1734 Samuel 43
1759 Samuel 152
1764 Samuel 114
1765 Samuel 98
1769 Samuel 221
1788 Samuel 403
1800 Samuel 331
1806 Samuel 258
1821 Samuel 620
Samuel *page* 278
Samuel A. 291
1849 Samuel A. 569
1856 Samuel E. 622
1830 Samuel P. 557
1807 Samuel W. 247
1825 Samuel W. 529
1833 Sanford 543
1711 Sarah 34
1737 Sarah 73
1746 Sarah 101
1748 Sarah 48
Sarah 148
184– Sarah 669
1819 Sarah A. 432
1840 Sarah A. 262
1824 Sarah C. 577
1818 Sarah F. 613
Sarah G. 399
1803 Sarah S. 246
1827 Sarah S. 532
1839 Sarah S. 595
1838 Sewall A. 526
1791 Silas H. 270
1810 Silence 338
1837 Smith B. 562
1796 Sophia 315
1848 Stephen E. 250
1843 Sumner H. 249
Susan 123
1838 Susan W. 637
1770 Susanna 121

T.
1776 Thomas 229
1805 Thomas M. 508
1761 Timothy L. 153
179– Timothy L. 415

V.
Victory 77

W.
1844 Walter 645
Warren 281
1844 Warren H. 662
W. B. 677
WILLIAM *p.* 236
1676 William 10
1707 William 19
1732 William 55
1750 William 49
1757 William 151
1758 William 87
1760 William 110
1778 William 225
17— William 275
1790 William 404
1794 William 408
1795 William 395
18— William 127
1826 William 601
William C. 405
1824 William C. 550
1798 William D. 242
1815 William H. 446
1824 William H. 536
18— William L. 276
1841 William O. 594
1813 William W. 559

Index V. The LEONARD FAMILY, page 279. Christian names.

For Explanations, see Index I.

A.
1710 Aaron 46
1773 Aaron 185
Abby 484
1656 Abel 11
1685 Abel 41
1700 Abel 34
1706 Abel 102
1731 Abel 84
1751 Abel 230
1778 Abel 175
1753 Abiah 158
1783 Abiah 336
178– Abiah 284
1737 Abigail 87
1755 Abigail 142
176– Abigail 169
1744 Abner 234
1786 Abner 418
Abner 600
1811 Adeline 445
1801 Albert 344
1826 Albert 382
1763 Alexander 251
1788 Alfred 211
1811 Alfred E. 366
1842 Alfred E. 524
1858 Alice M. 530
Amanda 485
1841 Ambrose 472
Amelia 250
Amelia 603
182– Amelia C. 549
1773 Amy 205
1826 Ann 500
1819 Ann C. 542
Ann C. 599
Ann Eliza 616
Ann M. 558
1748 Anna 139
180– Anna 325
1809 Anna 365
1813 Anna 334
1817 Anna 578
1771 Apollos 387
1783 Arah 209
1807 Aratine 331
1778 Araunah 187
1860 Archer F. 531
1755 Aribert 246
1772 Artemisia 198
1776 Asa 281
1717 Asaph 69
1767 Asaph 155
1800 ? Asaph 323
1801 Asaph 307

INDEX.

1787 Asher 351
1827 Augusta E. 512
1790 Aurelia 437
1749 Austin 91
1802 Austin 346
Austin 615

B.

Benedict A. 534
1654 Benjamin 10
1702 Benjamin 35
1731 Benjamin 94
1762 Benjamin 180
1785 Benjamin 210
1816 Benjamin 379
18— Betsey 479
182- Betsey 640
Bildad N. 266

C.

1792 Calvin 212
Candace 602
Candace E. 592
179- Caroline 321
18— Caroline 294
18— Caroline 413
1801 Caroline 434
Caroline 644
Caroline 647
1856 Carrie A. 664
1856 Carrie B. 489
1758 Catharine 178
1823 Catharine 381
1764 Charles 255
1789 Charles 352
18— Charles 483
181- Charles 643
1821 Charles 631
1811 Charles I. 374
[illegible]auncy 260
[illegible]auncy 401
[illegible]hauncy B. 448
[illegible]ester 232
[illegible]loe 219
1806 Christopher 308
1761 Clarissa 188
1768 Clarissa 385
1795 Clarissa 358
1811 Clarissa 333
1746 Constance 118
1785 Constance 196
Cornelia 409
Cyrene 455
1796 Cyrus 440
Cyrus 649

D.

1713 Daniel 68
1747 Daniel 145
1781 Daniel 311
1781 Daniel 415
1821 Daniel 579
18— Daniel 467
1837 Daniel 470
18— Daniel 555
1792 Daniel M. 432
182- Daniel M. 638
1737 David 97
1762 David 189
1784 David 350
18— David G. 477
1663 Deborah 15
1713 Deborah 52
1742 Deborah 89
1789 Delia 318
1824 Delia 633, 636
1798 Diana 441
1764 Dolly 190
Dwight 264
Dwight 268

E.

1687 Ebenezer 29
1694 Ebenezer 25
1720 Ebenezer 76
1762 Ebenezer 134
1795 Ebenezer 341
1797 Ebenezer W. 356
1797 Eber 342
1741 Editha 216
1764 Edward 154
1810 Edward 562
18— Edward 271
18— Edward 463
183- Edward J. 653
1740 Eleanor 116
1747 Eleanor 242
1802 Electa 435
1790 Eli 265
1753 Elias 237
1733 Elijah 85
1766 Elijah 173
1733 Eliphalet 65
18— Eliphalet 296
1805 Eliza 276
1854 Eliza A. 514
Eliza N. 559
1689 Elizabeth 24
1709 Elizabeth 50
1730 Elizabeth 220
1758 Elizabeth 143
1784 Elizabeth 417
1789 Elizabeth 431
1813 Elizabeth 574
181- Elizabeth 597
1822 Elizabeth 380
1805 Elizabeth S. 347
1823 Eloisa A. 604
1762 Ely 163
Emeline 481
1822 Emerson D. 450
Emily 411
1850 Emma E. 528
1755 Enoch 238
1813 Enoch C. 398
1822 Erastus R. 490
1735 Esther 86
1760 Esther 253
1819 Esther 620
1733 Eunice 81
1758 Experience 84
1757 Ezekiel 160
1787 Ezekiel 338

F.

1768 Fanny 165
1770 Fanny 249
1797 Fanny 273
18— Fanny 295
1730 Fellows 113
1799 Flavia 274
1763 Flowers 254
Flowers 330
Frances 560
1844 Frances 320
Frances 637
181- Frances M. 458
1793 Francis 426
1795 Francis 433
182- Francis A. 641
1843 Franklin 473
1770 Frederic 183
1799 Frederic 343
Frederic 462
1848 Frederic L. 460
1818 Frederic N. 376
1828 Frederic S. 513
180- Frederic W. 557
Freelove S. 538

G.

1735 George 115
1764 George 181
1767 George 257
George 639
Gertrude 581
1744 Gideon 99
Grata 408
1778 Gratia 423

H.

Hamilton 406
1660 Hannah 13
1732 Hannah 114
1795 Hannah 328
1799 Hannah 286
Hanson 486
1779 Harriet 310
1793 Harriet 354
18— Harriet 466
18— Harriet 495
180- Harriet 536
182- Harriet 452
182- Harriet 635
1830 Harriet E. 613
1775 Harry 186
1790 Harvey 419
182- Harvey 449
1811 Helena M. 397
1770 Henry 136
18— Henry 297
182- Henry 623
Henry 651
1775 Herman 280
Hervey 407
Hiram 561
1821 Hiram M. 601
1799 Hope J. 345
1806 Horace K. 552
1756 Huldah 122
1760? Huldah 168

I.

1765 Israel 252

J.

1783 James 429
180- James 464
182- James 451
1851 James 476
1780 James H. 424
James R. 576
Jane 645
1814 Jane Ann 446
1828 Jane B. 383
1766 Jared 182
1772 Jared 279
1818 Jason S. 598
1840 Jay 506
1735 Jemima 66
1769 Jemima 392
1853 Jennie E. 663
1807 Jere 364
1739 Jerusha 88
Jessie 582
1724 Joanna 78
1775 Joanna 299
1728 Joel 79
16— JOHN 1
1681 John 26
1710 John 67
1749 John 140
1790 John 304
182- John 453
1830 John S. 515
1852 John S. 655
1720 Jonathan 107
1644 Joseph 4
1681 Joseph 20
1705 Joseph 48
1727 Joseph 111
1757 Joseph 250
1800? Joseph 442
1824 Joseph 499
1829 Joseph 650
Joseph E. 654
1776 Joseph S. 422
Josephine 556
1658 Josiah 12
1680 Josiah 39
1703 Josiah 101
1750 Josiah 236
1779 Josiah 414
18— Josiah 554
1816 Josiah 575
1813 Josiah C. 594
1747 Juba 100
1776 Juba 206
1783 Julia 312
180- Julia 468
1817 Julia 447
1809 Julia Ann 278
18— Julia Ann 412
182- Julia Ann 634
182- Julia Ann 648
1763 Justin 144
1799 Justin 306

K.

1697 Kezia 33
1743 Kezia 226
1754 Kezia 244

L.

1785 Laura 337
1760 Levi 152
18— Lewis F. 459
17— Linus 283
1746 Lois 90
Lois 285
Lora 317
1791 Loring 353
1797 Loring 427
181- Louisa 619

178– Lucia 314
Lucian 267
1785 Lucinda 259
1724 Lucy 57
1745 Lucy 218
1746 Lucy 117
1752 Lucy 157
1773 Lucy 194
1794 Lucy 439
1792 Luna 420
1727 Luther 62
1650 Lydia 8
1736 Lydia 223
1793 Lyman 340

M.

1823 Marcellus G. 580
1795 Marcus 272
Marcus B. 270
1760 Marcy 247
1689 Margaret 30
1703 Margaret 43
1732 Margaret 64
177– Margaret 315
180– Margaret 551
1831 Margaret T. 491
Maria 329
1795 Maria 355
Maria 404
1832 Maria 492
Maria 652
Maria 646
Marion 595
1649 Martha 7
1695 Martha 32
1730 Martha 63
1758 Martha 133
1793 Martha 305
1751 Martin 130
1647 Mary 6
1687 Mary 42
1706 Mary 44
1719 Mary 55
1736 Mary 82
1754 Mary 121
1758 Mary 167
1760 Mary 179
1770 Mary 166
1770 Mary 393
1783 Mary 203
1801 Mary 275
18— Mary 465
182– Mar 535
Mar, 577
179– Mary Ann 322
1804 Mary Ann 377
Mary Ann 410
1858 Mary A. 657
1851 Mary A. B. 529
1844 Mary E. 525
Mary E. 563
1768 Mela 192
1733 Mercy 109
1797 Mercy 290
180– Meshach 293
Minerva 553
1738 Miriam 224
1740 Miriam 232
1770 Miriam 386
1784 Miriam 416
1839 Morton 471
1711 Moses 51
1758 Moses 123
1792 Moses 269

N.

1753 Nancy 131
18— Nancy 469
1807 Nancy U. 348
1685 Nathaniel 28
1730 Nathaniel 75
176– Nathaniel 170
1790 Nathaniel 339
1779 Newell 301
1811 Newell 388
1737 Noadiah 110
1735 Noah 60
1738 Noah 214
1777 Norman 300
Norman 402
1778 Numa 207

O.

1739 Obadiah 83
1825 Olive C. 624
180– Olive R. 292
1750 Oliver 129
Oliver 478
1792 Orpha 438
1823 Orville 632

P.

181– Pamela 447½
1717 Penelope 54
1752 Penelope 147
1766 Percia 248
1729 Phinehas 58
1751 Phinehas 120
178– Phinehas 261
1740 Pliny 98
1778 Pliny 195
1811 Polly 567
1728 Preserved 74
1758 Preserved 161
1725 Priscilla 72
1756 Priscilla 92

R.

1665 Rachel 16
1706 Rachel 36
1771 Rachel 184
180– Rachel 403
1661 Rebecca 14
1713 Rebecca 47
1730 Rebecca 80
1821 Rensselaer 488
1716 Reuben 106
1742 Reuben 233
17— Reuben 263
1777 Reuben 405
1838 Reuben S. 565
1722 Rhoda 77
Richard 494
1764 Robert 390
1784 Rodney 425
1793 Rodney 357
1760 Roger 171
1765 Roswell 256
180– Roswell 443
1794 Rowley 289
1774 Rufus 156
1775 Rufus 400
1809 Rufus 332
1823 Rufus 498
1730 Russell 73
1762 Russell 153
1802 Russell 324
1749 Ruth 229
1779 Ruth 395

S.

1781 Sally 302
1677 Samuel 18
1708 Samuel 45
1731 Samuel 108
1753 Samuel 245
1789 Samuel 430
1818 Samuel 628
1844 Samuel B. 629
1825 Samuel H. 511
1856 Samuel H. 656
1801 Samuel S. 361
1645 Sarah 5
1682 Sarah 40
1691 Sarah 31
1707 Sarah 49
1720 Sarah 70
1733 Sarah 213
1746 Sarah 228
1752 Sarah 141
1755 Sarah 159
1807 Sarah 277
18— Sarah 482
1829 Sarah 501
182– Sargent 461
1749 Sebria 243
18— Selina 618
1766 Seth 191
1805 Seth 363
1781 Sewall 202
1740 Solomon 225
1773 Sophia 298
1803 Sophia 362
1831 Sophronia 502
1731 Stephen 59
1783 Stephen 258
Susanna 316
1758 Sybil 240
1810 Sybil M. 444

T.

1735 Tamar 96
1789 Tamar 197
1793 Tamar 327
1771 Temperance 193
1762 Thaddeus 241
1809 Thaddeus 457
1729 Thankful 112
1754 Thankful 176
1780 Thankful 208
1810 Thankful 378
1815 Thankful 335
1776 Theodore 174
1808 Theodore L. 349
1767 Theodosia 391
1735 Thomas 95
1773 Tilley 389
1739 Timothy 215
1755 Timothy 239
178– Timothy C. 396

V.

1755 Vinton 132
1774 Violet 394

W.

1835 Wesley B. 493
1804 Willard 533
Willard 596
1749 William 146
1800 ? William 319
18— William 480
William 642
William R. 617

Index VI. The LINDALL FAMILY, p. 311. Christian names.

The figures after the name are the consecutive number of the individual, as found in the Lindall Genealogy, except as hereinafter stated.

16— Abigail 2
1681 Abigail 17
1713 Abigail 33
1685 Caleb 19
1703 Elizabeth 26
1676 James 14
1710 James 30
1707 Jane 38
1674 Mary 13
1705 Mary 28
1718 Mary 42
1679 Nathaniel 16
1708 Nathaniel 43
1686 Rachel 20
1683 Sarah 18
1712 Sarah 32
1642 Timothy 3
1677 Timothy 15
1716 Timothy 35
1690 Veren 21

Other LINDALLS, not of this family.

The figures after the name denote the *page*.

1707 Abigail *page* 312
Augustine 312
Charles 313
1680 Elizabeth 312
18— George 313
1656 Grace 313
1651 Hannah 312
Henry 312
18— Horace 313
James 312
1684 James 312
Jesse 313
17— John 313
1646 Mary 312
1658 Mercy 313
1653 Rebecca 313
Peter 313
1648 Sarah 312
Thomas 312

Index VII. The CURWEN FAMILY, page 339. Christian names.

For Explanations, see Index I.

1637 Abigail 2
1752 Alice 33
1687 Anna 21
1693 Bartholomew 24
1856 Betsey H. 61
1852 Caroline E. 53
1853 Charles F. 60
1668 Elizabeth 10
1678 Elizabeth 14
1742 Esther
1610 GEORGF
1666 George
1683 George 18
1717 George 27
1718 George 28
1739 George 47
1861 George E. 55
1823 George R. 62
1642 Hannah 5
1672 Hannah 12
1847 Henry 57
318 James B. 51
38 John 3
? John 36
1744 John 30
1755 John 37
John 46
1640 Jonathan 4
1724 Joseph 38
1754 Kezia 40
1670 Lucy 11
1753 Lydia 44
1746 Margaret 31
1741 Mehitable 48
1752 Naomi 39
1670 Penelope 6
1752 Rachel 43
1748 Richard 32
1754 Ruth 34
1674 Samuel 13
1715 Samuel 26
1728 Samuel 42
175– Samuel 45
1795 Samuel 50
1849 Samuel H. 58
1820 Samuel R. 56
1742 Sarah 49
1672 Susanna 7

In[illegible] MARSHALL FAMILY, p. 348. Christian names.

For Explanations, see Index I.

[illegible]a M. 110
[illegible] Albert 107
1837 Amanda 100
1801 Anna 38
1840 Anna B. 101
1754 Benjamin S. 25
1775 Benjamin S. 28
1812 Benjamin S. 44
1838 Benjamin S. 105
1847 Caroline 106
1782 Daniel O. 31
1808 Daniel O. 60
1691 Deborah 11
1703 Deliverance 16
1708 Elizabeth 4
1840 Ellen H. 109
1805 Emeline 41
1832 Emma 98
1659 James 2
1682 James 3
1809 Jane 43
16— JOHN 1
1664 John 7
1688 John 5
1810 John W. 61
1852 John W. 111
1672 Joseph 10
1700 Josiah 14
1817 Lafayette 65
1828 Laura 97
1789 Margaret O. 34
1662 Mary 6
1697 Mary 13
1819 Mary 66
1849 Mary 108
1756 Mary S. 26
1787 Mary S. 33
1842 Melvina 102
1785 Nancy 32
1669 Samuel 9
1777 Sarah S. 29
1667 Thomas 8
1797 Thomas O. 36
1848 Thomas O. 104
1825 William W. 68
Zerubbabel *p.*356

The following MARSHALLS, not connected with the family of JOHN MARSHALL, the "Scottishman," are found on pages 345—347.

The figures after the name refer to the *page*.

1699 Antipas 347
1660 Benjamin 347
1684 Benjamin 347
Christopher 345
1664 Christopher 347
1688 Christopher 347
1697 Christopher 347
1728 Christopher 347
1694 Dorcas 347
Edmund 345
1637 Eliakim 345
1683 Ephraim 346
163– Frances 346
Francis 345
16— Hannah 347
1701 Hannah 347
James 345
1693 Joanna 346
John 345
John 346
1678 John 346
1690 John 347
164– Joseph 346
1674 Joseph 346
169– Joseph 346
1700 Joseph 347
1689 Manasseh 346
1685 Mary 347
1695 Mary 346
1687 Rebecca 347
Robert 345
1686 Ruth 346
Samuel 345
Samuel 346
Samuel 346
1676 Samuel 346
163– Sarah 346
16— Sarah 346
1695 Sarah 346
Thomas 345
1656 Thomas 347
1681 Thomas 346
1689 Thomas 347
William 345

Index IX. The ROBINSON FAMILY, page 363. Christian names.

The figures before the name denote the year of birth. The figures after the name are the consecutive number belonging to the individual in the Robinson Genealogy, except where the reader is directed to "*page* 555" of this volume.

A.

Abel *page* 555
169– Abiah 31
1728 Abiah 64
1762 Abiah 76
1674 Abigail 24
1701 Abigail 35
1737 Abigail 48
Abigail *page* 555
1738 Abner 56
1770 Abner 106
1817 Abner 140
and *page* 555
1742 Achsah 98
Adrian *page* 555
173– Albigence W. 116
Alethea *p.* 555
1815 Alfred A. 152
1733 Ama 66
Andrew *p.* 555
1708 Anna 40
1730 Anna 65
1760 Anna 75
1746 Anne 100
Arad *p* 555
Arad *p.* 555
1726 Asa 63
Asa A. *p.* 555
1766 Asenath 133
Asher *p.* 555

B.

1746 Bathsheba 60
Bela *p.* 555
170– Benjamin 37
1749 Benjamin 83
1808 Benjamin F. 136
and *page* 555
Betsey *p.* 555
Betsey A. 118
16— Bridget 3

C.

Claghorn *p.* 555
1756 Clifford 129
1823 Cynthia 141

D.

1733 Daniel 46
1736 Deborah 84
1744 Deborah 99
Dolly *p.* 555
Dorcas *p.* 555

E.

1744 Ebenezer 68
18— Ebenezer W. 112
1742 Eliab 58
Elias *p.* 555
1768 Eliel 134
1734 Eliezer 47
1735 Elijah 79
1739 Eliphalet 80
1756 Eliphalet 74
1750 Eliphaz 71
1725 Elisha 45
1714 Elizabeth 44
1732 Elizabeth 53
1774 Elizabeth 108
Ephraim *p.* 555
Erastus *p.* 555
1764 Esther 132
1731 Eunice 77
1728 Experience 51

F.

Fanny *p.* 555
16— Fear 6
1645 Fear 11
1676 Fear 25

G.

1823 George E. 153
Gurdon *p.* 555
Gurdon *p.* 555

H.

1761 Hannah 131
1807 Henry W. 145
Henry W. 119

I.

1733 Irene 78
1610 Isaac 4
1642 Isaac 10
1669 Isaac 22
16— Isaac 17
1708 Isaac 39
1748 Isaac 101
1651 Israel 14
1696 Israel 32

J.

16— Jacob 7
1653 Jacob 15
16— Jacob 16
1734 Jacob 54
James *p.* 555
James *p.* 555
James C. 121
Jemima *p.* 555
1746 Jerusha 82
1754 Jerusha 73
1575 JOHN 1
16— John 2
1640 John 9
1668 John 21
1739 John 97
1782 John W. 113
Jonathan E. *p.* 555
1677 ? Joseph 26
1706 Joseph 38
1743 Joseph 89
1748 Joshua 61
1758 Josiah 95
1838 Julia L. 149

L.

1852 Laura S. 125
Le Roy 120
1739 Levi 67
1765 Lois 104
1747 Lucy 91
1778 Lucy 111
Lucy *p.* 555
Lucy *p.* 555
Luther *p.* 555
1742 Lydia 81
Lydia *p.* 555

M.

1805 Marcia P. 142
Marcus T. *p.* 555
1713 Martha 43
and *page* 555
1679 Mary 27
16— Mary 18
1710 ? Mary 41
1745 Mary 69
1772 Mary 107
1739 Mehitable 87
1708 Mehitable 105
16— Mercy 5
1647 Mercy 12
1744 Moses 90

N.

1736 Nathan 55
Nathan *p.* 555
1810 Nathan L. 150
1752 Nathaniel 102
Newell *p.* 555

O.

Olive *p.* 555
Oliver *p.* 555

P.

Patrick *p.* 555
1660 ? Peter 19
1697 Peter 33
1730 Peter 52
Peter *p.* 555
1764 Philena 103
1780 Polly 110
Polly *p.* 555
1753 Prudence 94

R.

1744 Rachel 59
1780 Ralph 112
and *page* 555
1811 Ralph W. 138
and *page* 555
1737 Rebecca 86
1725 Reuben 62
1759 Reuben 130
1711 Rhoda 42
Rhoda *p.* 555
Richard *p.* 555
1809 Robert W. 137
and *page* 555
Rosamond *p.* 555
Roswell *p.* 555
Rowena *p.* 555
Rufus *p.* 555
Ruth *p.* 555
1740 Ruth 57

S.

Salome *p.* 555
1726 Samuel 50
1750 Samuel 49
Samuel *p.* 555
Samuel N. *p.* 555
1688 Sarah 30
1738 Sarah 96
1749 Sarah 93
Sarah *p.* 555
1777 Septimius 109
1790 Septimius 117
Septimius D. 122
170– Simeon 36
1747 Simeon 70
Solon *p.* 555
Sophia *p.* 555
1736 Susanna 85
Sybil *p.* 555

T.

1667 Thomas 20
1699 Thomas 34
1671 Timothy 23
Tryphena *p.* 555

V.

Vienna *p.* 555
Vine *p.* 555

W.

1749 William 92
1840 Wm. Albert 124
1835 Wm. Henry 148
1813 Wm. Pitt 151

Z.

1751 Zipporah 127
1753 Zophar 128

Index X. The SAMPSON FAMILY, page 373. Christian names.

Those who are known to have died young are omitted.
The figures before the name denote the year of birth; the figures after the name are the consecutive number belonging to each individual, and under which the birth is recorded.
The interrogation point (?) intimates uncertainty in the year.

A.
1769 Aaron 442
Aaron S. 1855
Abby 1354
1842 Abby F. 1313
1817 Abby M. 1538
1750 Abel 458
178– Abel 806
1822 Abel H. 1333
1781 Abiah 720
Abiel 516
1681 Abigail 55
17— Abigail 35
1727 Abigail 206
1729 Abigail 210
17— Abigail 1939
173– Abigail 138
1754 Abigail 447
175– Abigail 456
1758 Abigail 399
Abigail 252
1764 Abigail 276
1766 Abigail 695
1787 Abigail 659
1794 Abigail 726
179– Abigail 793
179– Abigail 904
1800 Abigail 766
Abigail 1770
1813 Abigail 1629
1836 Abigail H. 1599
Abigail T. 605
1772 Abijah 751
1800 ? Abijah 1258
1752 Abishai 381
Abishai 381
1726 Abner 168
173– Abner 156
1752 Abner 435
1801 ? Abner 783
161– ABRAHAM 11
1658 ? Abraham 14
1686 Abraham 65
1721 Abraham 173
1763 Abraham 548
Abraham 893
180– Abraham 915
1820 Achsah A. 1814
Adelaide 1842
1849 Adelaide 1696
Adelia 1771
Adeline 1843
1845 Adeline 1601
Adrian 832
Adriana B. 1360
1844 Agnes E. 1595
1762 Ahira 472
1791 Ahira 798
Alanson 1791
1819 Albert 1030
1843 Albert A. 412
1843 Albert A. 1549
1857 Albert B. 1077
1831 Albert D. W. 967
1830 Albert P. 1076
Albert P. 1602
1834 Albert S. 1003
1804 Alden 853
18— Alden T. 1273
17— Alexander 45
and *page* 494
1730 Alex'der 47, 1883
1754 Alexander 1885
Alexander 1885
1796 Alexander 1899
1817 Alexander 1284
1830 ? Alexander 1356
1791 Alfred 660
18— Alfred 1118
1844 Alfred 1582
1815 Algernon S. 1185
1717 Alice 178
173– Alice 428
179– Alice 1257
180– Alice 813
Alice 1881
Alice 1845
1847 Alice 1834
Alice B. 1541
1860 Alice G. 1605
Almina 1702
Almira 522
180– Almira 907
1860 Almira 1339
1839 Almira J. 1263
1844 Almira J. 1328
180– Almon 916
1822 Almond 1555
1823 Almond 1875
1791 Alvan 706
1792 Amanda 1775
1800 Amanda 745
1788 Amasa 758
1725 Amos 119
1756 Amos 328
1787 Amos 644
1792 ? Amos 909
180– Amos 906
Amos 1796
Amos 1798
1830 Amos A. 1635
1815 Amos J. 910
17— Amy 232
1714 Andrew 177
1749 Andrew 455
1776 Andrew 268
Angeline 1840
Angenette 1844
Ann 498
1817 Ann Briggs 994
185– Ann Eliza 1674
Ann Maria 860
1813 Ann Rachel 1040
1723 Anna 167
173– Anna 200
175– Anna 337
1764 Anna 505
176– Anna 1741
1758 Anne 241
1856 Anna B. 1504
183– Anna J. 1324
1728 Anthony 120
and *page* 479
1762 Araunah 747
Arethusa 604
1858 Arthur C. 1338
1857 Arthur E. 1604
1863 Arthur H. 1467½
1758 Asenath 470
1817 Asenath P. 927
1790 Ashley 1753
1815 Ashley 1785
1835 Ashley B. 1827
1824 Augusta 1304
1840 Augusta A. 1372
1844 Augusta A. 1606
Augustus 408
1830 Augustus 1877
1806 Augustus C. 1274
1839 Augustus N 1518
1821 Augustus W. 962
Aurora C. 1363
184– Austin 1672
Azel 1720
Azor H. 1319
B.
1819 Barclay 928
1855 Barclay F. 1429
1705 Barnabas 78
1731 Barnabas 225
177– Bartlett 283
1686 Benjamin 25
1686 Benjamin 58
1712 Benjamin 134
1729 Benjamin 94
1746 Benjamin 377
1753 Benjamin 393
175– Benjamin 235
1759 Benjamin 246
Benjamin 250
Benjamin 1917
Benjamin 1918
1795 Benjamin 576
1797 Benjamin 590
18— Benjamin 847
18— Benjamin 1653
18— Benjamin C. 1359
Benjamin F. 1683
1827 Benjamin T. 943
1728 Beriah 182
1862 Bertha F. 1506
1731 Bethiah 208
1737 Bethiah 355
1803 Bethiah 1172
1760 Betsey 471
1783 Betsey 796
1785 Betsey 558
1789 Betsey 620
1790 Betsey 580
179– Betsey 636
1794 Betsey 1776
1797 Betsey 1755
1798 Betsey *p.* 400, *note*
1806 Betsey 1142
18— Betsey 1860
1830 ? Betsey 1323
1820 Betsey B. 1544
1812 Betsey D. 1294
1817 Betsey P. 1197
1789 Betsey T. 645
17— Betty 155
1736 Betty 354
1780 Beulah 754
1785 Blaney 757
1805 Blaney E. 1290
1772 Bradford 281
1797 Bradford 765
1772 Briggs 307
C.
1660 ? Caleb 10
17— Caleb 49
and *page* 477
173– Caleb 150
1762 Caleb 301
1762 Caleb 311
and *page* 478
1773 Caleb 1644
1770 Calvin 316
1783 Calvin 1865
1793 Calvin 1897
Calvin 1327
1812 Calvin C. 632
18— Calvin P. 1626
1853 Calvin P. 1019
1826 Calvin T. 1871
Carlos H. 1833
1801 Caroline 710
1810 Caroline 1906
18— Caroline 1651
18— Caroline 1317

1822 Caroline 1102
1833 Caroline 1688
1835 Caroline 1480
1816 Caroline A. 1007
1824 Caroline E. 1216
1823 Caroline M. 1203
1863 Cassie T. 1820
1814 Catharine 1087
18— Catharine 1159
1824 Catharine B. 949
182– Catharine E. 896
Catharine P. 1121
1764 Celia 462
1768 Celia 265
1735 Chaffin 114
1768 Chandler 315
1842 Chandler 1015
1735 Chapin 114
1764 Chapin 304
179– Chapin 614½
1715 Charles 106
1739 ? Charles 287
1762 Charles 1388
1770 ? Charles 606
Charles 520
1789 Charles 1894
1798 Charles 744
1801 Charles 323
1807 Charles 593
Charles 987
1817 Charles 1212
1827 Charles 1342
Charles 1710
1847 Charles 1853
1824 Charles A. L. 1055
1825 Charles E. 964
1825 Charles E. 1288
1855 Charles E. 1588
1849 Charles F. 940
1826 Charles L. 950
1842 Charles M. 1581
Charles P. 1624
1787 Charlotte 624
18— Charlotte 1654
Charlotte H. 1681
Charlotte W 1158
1817 Chauncy 1874
1817 Chester 1869
Chester O. 1857
1757 Chloe 383
1791 Chloe 836
1829 Chloe 1335
1857 Christian H. 1463
18— Christop'r C. 1936
1837 Clara 1106
Clara B. 1856
1850 Clarence 1585
1779 Clarissa 269
1834 Clarissa M. 1384
Colson 467
1836 Columbus 956
175– Consider 432
1770 Constant 476
1798 Constant 850
Cordelia 1164
Cornelia 1160
16— Cornelius 27
1724 ? Cornelius 92
1771 Cornelius 245
1763 Croade 248
1749 Crocker 236
1844 Curtis 1852
1672 Cyprian 21

D.

1758 Daniel 1732
17— Daniel 1919
17— Daniel 1920
1764 Daniel 387
1768 ? Daniel 523
1774 Daniel 465
17— Daniel 607
17— Daniel 807
Daniel 407
1790 Daniel 1657
1812 Daniel 1277
182– Daniel 1321
18— Daniel 803
18— Daniel 1793
1831 Daniel 1278
18— Daniel A. 1677
1804 Daniel C. 1032
Darwin 1799
1685 David 41
1719 David 108
17— David 1921
17— David 1922
1784 David F. 623
and *page* 479
1822 David R. 1633
1706 Deborah 128
1720 ? Deborah 87
1725 Deborah 140
1726 Deborah 181
1731 Deborah 148
1732 Deborah 113
1741 Deborah 288
1748 Deborah 379
1760 DEBORAH 530
1760 Deborah 571
1761 Deborah 438
1762 Deborah 247
1768 Deborah 563
1773 Deborah 477
1780 ? Deborah 285
1793 Deborah 661
Deborah 490
1794 Deborah 588
1795 Deborah 727
1796 Deborah 648
1811 Deborah 1329
18— Deborah 833
Deborah 1879
1840 Deborah 1345
1809 Deborah C. 921
1845 Deborah C. 1391
1809 Deborah D. 280
1843 Delphina 1427
179– Dennis 1733
Desdemona 1895
1738 Desire 425
1766 Desire 244
Diana 1804
179– Dolly 899
164– Dorcas 7
17— Dorcas 34
1770 ? Dorothy 750
1773 Dorothy 267
Dwight 1686

E.

Earl 487
1696 Ebenezer 63
1717 Ebenezer 107
1764 Ebenezer 302
1798 Ebenezer 649
1828 Eben. R. 1064
179– Eden 829
1820 Eden 1100
1796 Eden S. 654
1860 Edgar B. 1593
175– Edith 433
1859 Edith A. 1505
16— Edward 1912
16— Edward *p.* 375
1715 Edward *p.* 375
175– Edward 234
1849 Edward 1346
1849 Edward C. 1835
1856 Edward N. 1598
1841 Edward P. 1699
183– Edwin 1810
1831 Edwin H. 1462
Elbridge G. 1351
173– Eleanor 115
176– Elias 515
Elias 517
Elias 518
1816 Elias H. 1029
1734 Elijah 104
1757 Elijah 329
176– Elijah 278
1823 Elijah 1090
1765 Eliphalet 1740
1811 Eliphalet 1783
1730 Elisha 102
1756 Elisha 257
178– Elisha 286
1809 Eliza 631
Eliza 521
180– Eliza 1259
Eliza 985
1826 Eliza 1562
Eliza 1623
Eliza 1797
163– Elizabeth 2
16— Elizabeth 1914
1692 Elizabeth 61
1700 ? Elizabeth 30
1724 Elizabeth 1938
1726 Elizabeth 100
1728 Elizab'h 46, 1882
1730 Elizabeth 112
1732 Elizabeth 211
1734 Elizabeth 227
1737 Elizabeth 145
173– Elizabeth 198
1740 Elizabeth 426
1741 Elizabeth 292
1762 Elizabeth 303
1769 Elizabeth 665
1774 Elizabeth 752
1778 Elizabeth 284
179– Elizabeth 480
1800 Elizabeth 600
Elizabeth 672
18— Elizabeth 639
1824 Elizabeth 946
18— Elizabeth 1156
Elizabeth 1712
Elizabeth 1812
1825 Elizabeth A. 1459
1846 Elizabeth A. 1556
1827 Elizabeth C. 965
1832 Elizabeth C 1093
1806 Elizabeth G. 1033
1838 Elizabeth J. 1014
1840 Elizabeth S. 1108
1842 Elizabeth S. 983
1830 Elizabeth T. 1341
1836 Elizab'th W. 1404
Elizab'th W. 1543
1853 Ella J. 1350
1833 Ellen 1105
1837 Ellen 1067
1848 Ellen A. 1314
1829 Ellen C. 966
1860 Ellen C. 1591
1860 Ellen P. 1465
Ellis 801
Elma 1693
1742 Elnathan 360
179– Elsie 1257
Elsie 1881
1861 Elva O. 1364
Emeline 1326
1813 Emily 1330
1840 Emily F. 974
1838 Emma 1850
1847 Emma A. 1415
1863 Emma J. 1466
1759 Enoch 449
1698 Ephraim 75
174– Ephraim 224
1769 Ephraim 551
179– Ephraim 912
1808 Erastus 1275
1832 Erastus B. 1592
17— Esther 126
1738 Esther 359
1749 Esther 349
1766 Esther 314
and *page* 479
1796 Esther C 627
1807 Eudora R. 1176
1833 Eugene H. 1253
1850 Eugenia D. 1561
173– Eunice 189
1737 Eunice 213
1733 Experience 226
1763 Experience 572
1744 Ezekiel 348
1749 Ezra 485
177– Ezra 872
1815 Ezra 595
1797 Ezra W. 599

F.

1801 Fanny 1661
Fanny 504
Fanny 876
1791 Fanny D. 741
1708 Fear 162
179– Flora 1754
1830 Florence 1002
1859 Florence A. 1824
1836 Frances 1261
1841 Frances A. 1548
1814 Frances E. 989
1811 Francis 1666
1844 Francis G. 1016
1859 Francis M. 1418
Francis S. 1943
Frank 1703

Frank 1895
1843 Frank R. 1527
1836 Frederick 1013
1823 Frederick A. 963
1854 Frederick A. 1579
1805 Frederick D. 1663
1828 Fred'ick W. 1239
1837 Freeman 1692
1825 Freeman H. 942

G.

1785 Gaius 653
1818 Gaius 1112
Gamaliel 674
1655 George 15
1691 George 60
1739 George 375
1748 George 295
1755 George 397
1759 George 384
1761 George 422
1780 ? George 1885
17— George 1923
1783 George 703
1790 George 1895
1792 ? George 587
180– George 786
1808 George 1107
181– George 1895
18— George 871
1825 George 947
1829 George 952
1829 George 1368
George 1353
1837 George 1481
1852 George 1150
1800 George A. 650
1820 George A. 1089
18— George A. 892
1826 George A. 1069
1853 George A. 1071
183– George F. 410
18— George F. 1119
1838 George G. 1517
1828 George H. 1322
George N. 983
George O. 903
1849 George O. 1578
1811 George R. 1039
1803 George S. 746
1819 George T. 1285
1781 George W. 569
1806 George W. 1192
1808 George W. 920
George W. 381
1843 George W. 1532
1846 George W. 1414
1854 George W. 1409
1828 Georgiana 1000
Georgiana 1941
170– Gershom 124
Gershom L. 802
1839 Gertrude N. 1386
1719 Gideon 138
174– Gideon 1609
1760 Gideon 400
179– Gideon 649
1794 Gideon 647
180– Gilbert 1763
1701 Grace 70
1850 Grace 1552
1805 ? Guy C. 1942

H.

1640 ? Hannah 3
1715 Hannah 170
1716 Hannah 191
1721 Hannah 28
1730 Hannah 142
173– Hannah 190
1744 Hannah 293
1755 Hannah 495
1762 Hannah 401
176– Hannah 1737
1788 Hannah 653
Hannah 671
179– Hannah 1647
1799 Hannah 709
Hannah 814
1808 Hannah 1080
Hannah 809
1835 Hannah B. 1237
1810 Hannah C. 1194
1830 Hannah H. 1065
1823 Hannah S. 930
1838 Hannah W. 730
180– Harmon 1780
1797 Harriet 577
1813 Harriet 1908
181– Harriet 845
Harriet 1655
183– Harriet 617½
183– Harriet 1809
1824 Harriet A. 1230
1844 Harriet A. 1700
181– Harriet H. 1668
1823 Harriet M. 1062
Harrison 639
1822 Harvey 1366
1863 Harvey 973
1729 Hazadiah 350
1844 Helen M. 984
16— HENRY 1
1724 Henry 175
1766 Henry 452
1809 Henry 1038
1812 Henry 1907
1841 Henry A. 1531
1787 Henry B 619
1840 ? Henry G. 411
182– Henry L. 822
1819 Henry R. 995
Henry R. 1348
1847 Henry S. 1818
1749 Hephzibah 378
1775 Hephzibah 1611
1765 Hep'bah D. 1889
1797 Hepsy D. 1900
1828 Hilman B. 1074
1820 Hiram 863
1793 Holmes 1127
1851 Horace 1503
1845 Horace E. 1101
Horace E. 1935
183– Horatio C. 1336
1812 Horatio G. 924
1756 Howland 466
178– Howland 800
16— Hugh *page* 375
1690 Hugh *page* 375
1734 Huldah 121
1750 Huldah 380
1810 Huldah 594

I.

167– Ichabod 53
1710 ? Ichabod 125
1753 Ichabod 468
17— Ichabod 1924
1789 Ichabod 817
1828 Ichabod 1340
1815 Ira 1151
1660 Isaac 15
1688 Isaac 71
1730 ? Isaac 197
1760 Isaac 437
1762 Isaac 499
178– Isaac 873
1789 Isaac 586
179– Isaac 639
Isaac 894
Isaac 500
Isaac 1272
Isaac A. 895
1814 Isaac M. 925
Isaac M. 1684
1832 Isaac S. 1383
1758 Isaiah 45
1789 Isaiah 797
1738 Israel 151, 1940
17— Issachar 157
1768 Issachar 404
Ivers 917

J.

17— Jabez 1925
1737 ? Jacob 202
and *page* 493
176– Jacob 1862
179– Jacob 1878
164– James 8
16— James 23
1720 James 172
1753 James 446
1764 James 473
1787 James 585
1806 James 1904
1826 James P. 1091
1817 James T. 935
1808 Jane 1146
1844 Jane 1694
1824 Jane T. 1103
1852 Jeannie R. 1586
174– Jedidah 454
1714 Jedidiah 131
172– Jemima 153
1731 Jemima 351
1855 Jennie R. 1822
1851 Jenny H. 1417
1688 Jeremiah *p.* 375
1755 Jeremiah 394
and *page* 483
179– Jeremiah 911
1704 Jerusha 51
1723 Joanna 204
1729 ? Joanna 187
1785 Joanna 643
1814 Joanna 1053
1766 Job 305
Job 615½
1791 Joel 1873
1809 Joel 1665
16— John 1913
1645 ? John 5
1688 John 26
1696 John 1729
1724 ? John 194
1727 John 101
1731 John 48, 1884
1741 John 347
1746 John 294
1751 John 486
1766 John 262
1769 ? John 1891
1777 John 555
John 488
1788 John 705
1797 John 723
1798 John 1139
1808 John 1174
18— John 869
John 1719
1818 John 1910
1831 John 1369
1812 John A. 1208
1850 John E. 1484
1833 John F. 729
John M. 1209
1839 John M. 1385
1806 John S. 919
1848 John S. 1551
John T. 859
John W. 1709
167– Jonathan 1728
1690 Jonathan 72
1724 Jonathan 110
1729 Jonathan 207
1733 Jonathan 221
1759 Jonathan 546
17— Jonathan 1926
1768 Jonathan 475
177– Jonathan 1752
178– Jonathan 891
1795 Jonathan 838
18— Jonathan 1803
181– Jonathan 846
166– Joseph 22
1679 Joseph 54
169– Joseph 84
1719 Joseph 179
172– Joseph 233
1732 Joseph 365
174– Joseph 152
1751 Joseph 237
178– Joseph 874
1794 Joseph 707
1799 Joseph 582
180– Joseph 787
1806 Joseph 1173
18— Joseph 1628
1818 Joseph 1228
1814 Joseph A. 1196
Joseph A. 1211
1760 Joseph S. 1887
1799 Joseph S. 1901
1850 Joseph W. 1070
1832 Josephine 1012
Josephine 1861
Josephine B. 1320
1700 ? Joshua 50
1750 ? Joshua 326
1776 Joshua 634
1801 Joshua 1023
18— Joshua 1794

1837 Joshua F. 1467
1692 Josiah 73
1754 Josiah 239
1782 Josiah 583
181– Josiah 835
1735 Judah 184
181– Judah 834
182– Judah 868
1683 Judith 56
1708 Judith 129
176– Judith 1738
1797 Judith 622
1805 Judith 1270
Judith 805
181– Judith 844
Judith 1714
1851 Judith 1597
1768 Judith C. 306
183– Julia 409
Julia 1841
1852 Julia 1553
1818 Julia Ann 862
Julia Ann 1682
1863 Julia A. 1825
1859 Julia E. 1411
1823 Julia T. 998
1849 Junius 1018

K.

1859 Kate P. 996
Katy 864
1761 Kenelm 460
1719 Keturah 165
17— Keturah 338
and *page* 480
172– Kezia 154
1793 Kezia 742

L.

Lamira 1769
1854 Laura A. 1357
1752 ? Laurana 327
1824 Lavette J. 1821
Lazarus 670
Lazarus 1939
1765 Lemuel 573
183– Leonice 1254
1811 Leonice M. 1198
1848 Leora F. 1499
1740 Levi 372
1751 Levi 430
1783 Levi 755
Levi 913
182– Levi 1299
1849 Levi B. 1596
1783 Lewis 273
18— Lewis 668
1846 Lewis 1266
Liberty 1671
176– Liscom 1864
1808 Lloyd G. 1193
1834 Lloyd G. 1568
L.Madeleine 1362
172– Lois 228
1861 Lois E. 1073
168– Lora 42
1810 Lorenzo F. 923
1811 Lot P. 1293
1853 Louisa 1587
Louisa 1704
135– Louisa B. 1675
1854 Louisa J. 1337
1830 Louisa W. 1114
Loyal 914
1763 Lucia 439
1812 Lucia A. 1195
Lucina 1802
1823 Lucina 1876
1740 ? Lucy 214
1761 Lucy 684
1763 Lucy 243
1764 Lucy 260
1775 Lucy 554
1783 Lucy 721
1784 Lucy 884
1787 Lucy 1937
1789 Lucy 1656
1795 Lucy 589
Lucy 503
1801 Lucy 579
Lucy 618
1806 Lucy 1025
18— Lucy 639
1837 Lucy 1280
1850 Lucy A. 1500
1815 Lucy D. 1295
1851 Lucy F. 944
1854 Lucy M. B. 1497
18— Lucy S. 1255
1821 Lucy W. 1286
1765 Luna 440
1849 Lunette 1416
Lura 1649
1835 Luran 1691
1760 Luther 310
and *pages* 478–9
1814 Luther 1630
1694 Lydia 74
1713 Lydia 105
173– Lydia 199
1744 Lydia 373
1747 Lydia 319
1749 Lydia 391
1753 Lydia 297
1764 Lydia 549
1790 Lydia 724
1795 Lydia 1131
1799 Lydia 1166
179– Lydia 1764
1801 Lydia 763
180– Lydia 735
180– Lydia 831
18— Lydia 603
1812 Lydia 1533
1822 Lydia A. 1305
180– Lydia B. 1271
1762 Lydia C. 560

M.

1847 Marcia 1695
1811 Marcia L. 1181
1728 Margaret 196
1741 Margaret 376
17— Margaret 898
1860 Margie S. 1570
1808 Maria 855
1815 Maria 926
1832 Maria 1343
Maria 1715
1844 Maria 1413
1784 Maria A. 570
183– Maria D. 1325
Maria F. 1123
1813 Maria Louisa 1184
1825 Maria Louisa 1009
Maria Louisa 1546
1832 Marianna 1347
Marianne 618½
1830 Marietta 1011
1785 Marston 704
1689 Martha 59
174– Martha 364
1764 Martha 313
1807 Martha 630
1817 Martha 1038
Martha E. 1687
1837 Martha E. 1829
1817 Martha L. 1296
1741 Martin 118
1776 Martin 318
177– Martin 1611
1783 Martin 651
1804 Martin 592
18'9 Martin 1782
1810 Martin 1081
1827 Martin H. 951
164– Mary 6
1670 Mary 20
169– Mary 29
17— Mary 127
1722 Mary 109
1722 Mary 203
1724 Mary 218
1745 Mary 216
174– Mary 289
1750 Mary 434
1755 Mary 298
1760 ? Mary 1733
1761 Mary 547
1764 Mary 423
1769 Mary 697
1771 Mary 266
Mary 524
17— Mary 875
178– Mary 885
Mary 491
Mary 497
179– Mary 1646
Mary 673
1798 Mary 761
1799 Mary 782
1800 ? Mary 1762
1801 ? Mary 1778
180– Mary 815
Mary 1165
1808 Mary 1905
1810 Mary 1027
1831 Mary 1104
Mary 1161
Mary 1685
Mary 1795
Mary 1895
Mary 1838
Mary 1880
1839 Mary 1705
18— Mary Ann 253
1830 Mary Ann 1826
182– Mary A. 867
1825 Mary A. B. 1232
Mary B. 897
1821 Mary B. 1224
1815 Mary C. 934
1830 Mary C. 1382
1835 Mary C. 980
1862 Mary C. 1079
1809 Mary E. 922
1826 Mary E. 1056
1833 Mary E. 1066
1843 Mary E. 1265
1857 Mary E. 1823
Mary F. 1124
1856 Mary L. 1072
1840 Mary M. 1389
181– Mary N. 1667
1815 Mary O. 1111
1834 Mary O. 969
1816 Mary P. 1631
1808 Mary S. 1301
1811 Mary T. 1085
1802 Mary W. 852
1852 McOsborn 1673
17— Melzar 290
1785 Melzar 609
1802 Melzar 842
1857 Melzar 1358
1729 Mercy 111
1731 Mercy 220
1736 Mercy 358
1770 Mercy 666
1771 Mercy 464
Mercy 675
1777 Mercy 567
1800 Mercy 1140
1829 Mercy 1563
1813 Merrill T. 17[illegible]
1717 Micah 85
1735 ? Micah 117
and *page* 478
1740 Micah 86, 1927
1773 Micah 249
173– Michael 1608
1690 Miles 66
1731 Miles 183
1776 Miles 474
1790 ? Miles 824
1825 Miles 1334
1815 Millicent B. 1614
1857 Minnie A. 1819
M. Janette 1361
1769 Molly 697
1751 Moses 392
1771 Moses 552
Moses 1717

N.

1758 Nancy 241
1805 Nancy 629
Nancy 905
1810 Nancy 1302
1819 Nancy 936
1857 Nancy E. 1430
1854 Nancy H. 1554
1827 Nancy R. 1190
180– Naomi 829
173– Nathan 185
1777 Nathan 668
1799 Nathan 821
1802 Nathan 1903
1682 ? Nathaniel 64
1716 Nathaniel 164
1718 Nathaniel 136

1751 Nathaniel 331
1754 Nathaniel 382
1767 Nathaniel 441
Nathaniel 1718
Nathaniel 501
1803 Nathaniel 784
1790 Nathaniel F. 478
1744 Newland 389
and *page* 480
1705 Noah 160
1748 ? Noah 429
1810 Noah 1276

O.

1774 Oakes 698
170– Obadiah 123
1739 Obadiah 346
1766 Obadiah 664
180– Obadiah 1162
1756 Olive 312
and *page* 478
1763 Olive 694
1794 Olive 759
1812 Olive 1303
1846 Olive H. 1017
Olive R. 1122
1755 ? Oliver 332
and *page* 480
1766 Oliver 550
1780 ? Oliver 1713
Oliver 889
179– Oliver 902
1798 Oliver 1152
Orvin 1808
1829 Oscar H. 1252
Osmay 1801
1858 Ossian M. 1352
1805 Otis 1260
1837 Otis 1262

P.

180– Parmenas 1157
1826 Patience 1367
1731 Paul 116
and *page* 478
1809 Pearson H. 1026
1700 Peleg 76
1726 Peleg 219
1754 Peleg 676
180– Peleg 828
Peleg 1315
178– Peleg R. 790
Pemberton H. 1652
1690 ? Penelope 79
172– Penelope 176
1761 Penelope 450
1862 Percival H. 1589
1706 Perez 161
173– Perez 427
1769 Perez 1642
1776 Perez 753
1836 Perez B. 1701
1750 ? Peter 195
1780 ? Peter 1612
1812 Peter 1613
173– Phebe 201
175– Phebe 677
Phebe 526
Phebe 1872
180– Philander 1153
1811 Philander 856
1720 Philemon 137
1761 Philemon 385
1765 Philemon 1636
1766 Philemon 403
1838 Philip 1371
1858 Phillips D. 1520
179– Polly 479
1799 Polly 782
Polly 1880
1836 Polly L. 1849
1697 Priscilla 44
1700 Priscilla 77
1721 Priscilla 99
1726 Priscilla 205
1739 Priscilla 223
174– Priscilla 217
1755 Priscilla 240
1762 Priscilla 275
1767 Priscilla 1637
1768 Priscilla 574
1776 Priscilla 255
1789 ? Priscilla 825
1819 Priscilla 1213
1832 Priscilla 1564
1841 Priscilla 1264
1819 Priscilla W. 1332
1772 Proctor 317
and *page* 479
Proctor C. 1625
Prudence 795

R.

169– Rachel 43
1730 Rachel 186
1774 Rachel 633
1798 Rachel 1021
Rachel 1627
1791 Rachel F. 646
169– Rebecca 67
1718 Rebecca 171
1726 Rebecca 93
1735 Rebecca 144
1752 Rebecca 238
177– Rebecca 667
1780 Rebecca 556
1786 Rebecca 274
1788 ? Rebecca 1645
1799 Rebecca 578
1821 Rebecca 937
1835 Rebecca 1370
1800 Rebecca A. 851
Rebecca B. 1540
1773 Relief 553
1797 Reuben 1777
Reuben *p.* 400
Reuben 406
180– Reuben 803
1822 Reuben T. 1817
1853 Revere 1528
Rhoda 1800
1607 Richard *p.* 373
16— Richard *p.* 375
1811 Richard 1149
1712 Robert 163
1753 ? Robert 431
1796 Robert 760
1837 Robert W. 1311
1792 Rozelle 626
1757 Ruby 469
1817 Ruby A. 1331
1764 Rufus 451
Rufus 616
179– Rufus 794
180– Rufus 830
1833 Rufus W. 1344
1684 Ruth 57
1713 Ruth 169
1716 Ruth 135
173– Ruth 341
1733 Ruth 352
1734 Ruth 366
1767 Ruth 279
1782 Ruth 701
Ruth 1650
182– Ruth 866
1806 Ruth C. 854
1803 Ruth H. 1024
180– Ruth H. 1269
1819 Ruth L. 1187

S.

1789 Saba 788
1847 Sallie B. 1577
1785 Sally 722
178– Sally 791
1790 ? Sally 614
1793 Sally 837
179– Sally 900
Sally 804
Sally 888
1804 Sally B. 1191
180– Sally H. 1268
1793 Salumith W. 598
1646 ? Samuel 12
1670 Samuel 52
1735 Samuel 343
1745 Samuel 361
174– Samuel 453
1757 Samuel 1886
176– Samuel 1863
1764 Samuel 663
1791 Samuel 1126
1819 Samuel 1539
Sam'l M. W. 1154
1643 Sarah 4
1668 Sarah 19
1699 ? Sarah 69
1720 Sarah 193
1721 Sarah 139
1723 Sarah 180
172– Sarah 231
1741 Sarah 122
1743 Sarah 215
1746 Sarah 390
1749 Sarah 395
1751 Sarah 296
1753 Sarah 492
1757 Sarah 436
1762 Sarah 461
176– Sarah 1747
176– Sarah 749
1781 Sarah 608
Sarah 489
180– Sarah 254
18— Sarah 1365
1803 ? Sarah 1779
182– Sarah 848
Sarah 1805
Sarah 1839
1792 Sarah A. 263
Sarah Ann 986
1798 Sarah B. 628
1843 Sarah B. 1498
Sarah E. 1210
1813 Sarah F. 1082
1825 Sarah H. 1063
Sarah Jane 1603
Sarah Jane 1836
1825 Sarah M. 1306
1847 Sarah S. 1256
1829 Sarah T. B. 1235
1797 Schuyler 708
1842 Selina W. 975
1862 Selina W. 968
Seneca 812
1697 Seth 63
1747 Seth 159, 1928
1822 Seth P. 1298
Shadrach 1155
1836 Sidney S. 1094
1736 Simeon 222
1791 Simeon 818
1805 Simeon 918
1815 Simeon 1279
1848 Simeon D. 1428
1783 Solomon 557
1824 Solomon 1545
1779 Sophia 700
1796 Sophia 743
180– Sophia 827
Sophia 1316
17— Southard 1929
1735 Southworth 424, 1929
Spencer 811
165– Stephen 9
1722 Stephen 174
1751 Stephen 445
1765 Stephen 748
1767 Stephen 1890
1768 Stephen 280
1792 Stephen 1896
1798 Stephen 591
180– Stephen 908
1816 Stephen 1909
1759 Studley 330
1784 Studley 657
18— Studley 1120
Susan 502
180– Susan 641
Susan 1163
Susan 1711
1814 Susan 1028
1816 Susan C. 1219
1827 Susan M. 1460
1716 Susanna 132
1720 Susanna 96
1734 Susanna 212
1759 Susanna 421
Susanna 792
1820 Susanna 1632
1732 Sylvanus 103
1747 Sylvanus 374
1761 Sylvanus 259
1767 Sylvanus 463
1807 Sylvanus 602
1837 Sylvanus 972
1754 Sylvia 308
and *page* 478
176– Sylvia 529
1784 Sylvia 2361/2
1790 Sylvia 625

1796 Sylvia 1659
1841 Sylvia 1706
1804 Sylvia C. 601
1837 Sylvia C. 981

T.

1790 Temperance 1772
1749 Thankful 1940
1811 Thankful 1866
1517 THOMAS *p.* 476
1711 Thomas 133
1735 Thomas 357
1737 Thomas 371
17— Thomas 1930
Thomas 340
and *page* 480
1763 Thomas 1739
Thomas 669
1786 Thomas 652
Thomas 810
Thomas 251
18— Thomas 616½
1809 Thomas 1084
Thomas 1307
1836 Thomas 617
1798 Thomas H. 799
1854 Thomas H. 1020
180– Thomas M. 1267
1840 Thomas M. 1851
Timothy 1915

1803 Timothy S. 843
179– Titus 1789
18— Titus 1858
1792 ? Tolman 1787

U.

1717 Uriah 192
1759 Uriah 496
Uriah 519

V.

1827 Virginia 1010

W.

1839 Waldo B. 1600
1839 Walter 1281
1830 Walter H. 1092
1833 Walter S. 954
Warren 870
1712 Wealthea 130
1774 Wealthea 282
1793 Wealthea 764
1814 Wealthea 861
1773 Wealthy 443
1846 Wendell 958
1771 West 1643
1852 Willard O. 1559
16— William 1730
1695 William 62
1727 William 147
1733 William 1731
1757 William 398
1757 William 448
175– William 457
William 1931
William 1932
William 1933
William 405
1763 William 1916
177– William 1751
178– William 584
178– William 789
1790 William 1786
1792 William 621
179– William 615
1806 William 1300
1807 William 1664
180– William 1781
1823 William 938
1824 William 1560
183– William 1811
William 1854
William 1859
1829 William A. 1373
William A. 1349
Wm. Alden 865
1806 William C. 1941
1859 William C. 1078
1818 William E. 1813
1852 William F. 941
1856 William F. 1410
William G. 1318
1802 Wm. Henry 732
1819 Wm. Henry 1008
1823 Wm. Henry 1031
1835 Wm. Henry 1697
1849 Wm. Henry 1502
1841 William H. 1068
1816 Wm. H'y A. 1054
18— William L. 1934
1815 William M. 1200
1800 Wm. Strong 1902
1818 Wm. Smith 1083
1842 Wm. Smith 1526
1838 Wm. Wallace 957
1843 Winslow 1379

Z.

1727 Zabdiel 141
1754 Zabdiel 396
1781 Zabdiel 702
184– Zabdiel 1186
1821 Zabdiel S. 1188
1764 Zadok 386
1777 Zephaniah 635
1799 Zephaniah 1022
1726 Zeruiah 146
1722 Zilpah 97
173– Zilpah 149
Zophar 277

Index XI. The WEBB FAMILY, p. 497. Christian names.

For Explanations, see Index I.

A.

1815 Abby F. 445
1675 Abigail 14
1693 Abigail 19
1719 Abigail 78
1730 Abigail 152
1734 Abigail 165
1738 Abigail 128
1781 Abigail 332
1784 Abigail 352
178– Abijah 369
1733 Abner 126
1759 Abner 258
1775 Abner 261
1783 Abner 416
1821 Abner 431
Adelaide 481
1818 Adeline 492
1780 Adin 368
1834 Albert 435
1833 Alfred M. 452
1749 Alice 205
1814 Ambrose P. 428
1746 Ann 203
1747 Ann 228
1772 Ann 248
1761 Anna 224
1781 Anna 351
1726 Anne 138
1728 Anne 111
1776 Ariel 347
1821 Arminda M. 448
1777 Asenath 349
1748 Azariah 215

B.

1731 Barnabas 147
1668 Benjamin 11
1695 Benjamin 48
1721 Benjamin 143
1747 Benjamin 173
1780 Benjamin 297
1782 Benjamin 318
1833 Benjamin H. 491
1691 Bethiah 18
1720 Bethiah 79
1736 Bethiah 127
1791 Betsey 357½

C.

1757 Calvin 222
1796 Candace 373
1782 Caroline 391
1812 Caroline M. 437
1784 Celinda 319
1750 Charles 217
Charles 218
1800 Charles 422
1781 Charles L. 251
1848 Charles M. 468
16— CHRISTOPHER 1
1630 Christopher 2
1663 Christopher 9
1689 Christopher 24
1690 Christopher 43
1721 Christopher 136
1747 Christopher 263
1755 Christopher 208
1783 Clarissa 384
1793 Curtiss 358

D.

1707 Daniel *page* 499
1778 Daniel 367
1742 Darius 201
1687 David 23
1717 ? David 87
1739 David 88
177– David 341
1786 David 306
1770 ? Deborah 181
Dewitt C. 356
Dolly 475

E.

1719 Ebenezer 98
1757 Ebenezer 209
1796 Ebe'zer M. 358½
Edward 227
1806 Edwin 439
1798 Eleazar 399
1743 Eliphalet 130
1675 Elisha *page* 497
1735 Elisha 305
1786 Elisha 353
Elisha 355
1840 Eliza M. 503
1689 Elizabeth *p.* 499
1722 Elizabeth 80
1723 Elizabeth 102
1730 Elizabeth 71
1753 Elizabeth 207
1755 Elizabeth 233
1760 Elizabeth 177
1779 Elizabeth 331
1823 Elizabeth D. 484
1805 Elizabeth M. 438
1795 Elmira 372
1855 Emma E. 462
1781 Erastus 415
1807 Erie 426
1703 Esther 67
1712 Esther 56
1750 Esther 174
1784 Ethan B. 222
1703 Eunice 52
1732 Eunice 160
1734 Eunice 119
1755 Eunice 221
1756 Eunice 234
1775 Eunice 380
1790 Eunice B. 334

F.

1790 Fanny 322
1811 Fanny M. 471
1733 Frances 83
1809 Frank 440
1785 Frederic 417

G.

1800 George 404
1813 George F. 444
1846 George H. 504
1779 George W. 250
Grace *page* 499
Greenleaf 216

H.

1665 Hannah 10
1686 Hannah 41
1694 Hannah 27
1715 Hannah 97
1730 Hannah 82
174– Hannah 193
1752 Hannah 220
1759 Hannah 212
176– Hannah 130

Harmony 348
1816 Harriet D. 476
1827 Harriet J. 454
1821 Harriet S. 359
HENRY *p.* 497
1768 Henry 246
1796 Henry 393
1818 Henry 477
1842 Hiram P. 459
1794 Horatio 397
1809 Huron 427

I.

1710 Isaac *page* 499

J.

1753 Jabez 232
1778 James 296
1793 James 387
1833 James 457
1843 James A. 467
1811 James W. 377
1807 Jane G. 376
1829 Jane G. 455
1759 Jared 235
1745 Jehiel 213
Jehiel 213
1745 Jemima 131
1736 Jeremiah 185
1701 Jerusha 51
1744 Jerusha 202
1745 Jerusha 172
1747 Jerusha 239
178– Jerusha 333
1825 Jerusha S. 450
1748 Joel 240
1830 Joel B. 490
John *page* 497
John *page* 498
1655 John 6
1687 JOHN 16
1693 John 26
1719 John 89
1719 John 100
1732 John 72
1749 John 230
1762 John 178
John 219
1791 John 388
180– John 470
1789 John C. 357
1823 John C. 449
1824 John C. 360
1820 ? John P. 433
1697 Jonathan 49
1736 Jonathan 73
1747 Jonathan 204
1751 ? Jonathan 231
1752 Jonathan 175
779 Jonathan 382
790 Jonathan 308
40 Joseph *page* 497
76 Joseph *page* 497
? Joseph 13
Joseph 28
1699 Joseph *page* 497
1714 Joseph 70
1724 Joseph 137
174– Joseph 194
1746 Joseph 214
1805 Joseph B. 423
1837 Joseph L. 458
1803 Joseph M. 375
1722 Joshua 99
1837 Joshua H. 464
1766 Joshua R. 226
1727 Judith 123
1809 Julia 414
1823 Julius 479

L.

1788 Laura 321
1794 Laura 403
1821 Laura 493
1762 Lebbeus 259
1830 Liewetty A. 451
1754 Lois 243
1775 Lois 379
1770 Lorin 338
1804 Louisa 436
1804 Louisa 425
1809 Lucia 412
1793 Lucinda 371
Lucius 342
Lucius 354
1775 Lucretia 249
1802 Lucretia 410
1835 Lucretia 501
1762 Lucy 236
1779 Lucy 350
1798 Lucy 421
1800 Lucy 336
1806 Lucy 413
180– Lucy 469
1822 Lucy 487
1763 Luther 225
1799 Luther H. 374
1736 Lydia 142
1765 Lydia 237
1801 Lydia 434

M.

1625 Margaret *p.* 497
1789 Maria 401
1824 Martha B. 453
Martin L. 370
163– Mary 5
1669 Mary 12
1671 Mary *page* 497
1691 Mary *page* 499
1694 Mary 38
1698 Mary 30
1709 Mary 69
1724 Mary 93
1724 Mary 121
1724 Mary 144
1725 Mary 110
1727 Mary 139
1738 Mary 84
1739 Mary 170
17— Mary 195
1752 Mary 252
1760 Mary 223
1764 Mary 188
1770 Mary 247
1779 Mary 184
179– Mary 335
1795 Mary 420
1800 Mary A. 390
1800 Mary C. 409
1841 Mary E. 466
1802 Mary H. 435
1813 Matilda C. 442
1708 Michael *p.* 499
1730 Miriam 112
1824 Myron 488

N.

1776 Nancy 327
1816 Nancy F. 446
1729 Naphtali 124
1753 Naphtali 253
1705 Nathan 53
1731 Nathan 125
1734 Nathan 154
1767 Nathan 291
1768 Nathan 337
1696 Nathaniel 39
1728 Nathaniel 158
1737 Nathaniel 120
1750 Nathaniel 241
1770 Nathaniel 293
1787 Nathaniel 394
1760 Nathaniel B. 186
16— Nehemiah *p.* 497

P.

1789 Pamela 307
1657 Peter 7
1685 Peter 22
171– Peter 75
1755 Peter 244
1773 Philena 346
1762 Philip C. 187
1780 Philomela 317
1772 Polly 294
1783 Polly 257
1792 Polly 323
1697 Priscilla 99
1792 Prudence 419

R.

1788 Ralph 386
Ralph 472
1780 Reuben 211
Richard *p.* 497
1707 Richard 32
1774 Ruby 340
1768 Rufus 292
1684 Ruth 21
1751 Ruth 206

S.

1798 Sally 433
1660 Samuel 8
1689 Samuel 17
1690 Samuel 37
1709 Samuel 33
1711 ? Samuel 74
1716 Samuel 133
1721 Samuel 101
1727 Samuel *p.* 499
1733 Samuel 176
1742 Samuel 262
177– Samuel 183
1789 Samuel 395
1835 Samuel H. 463
163– Sarah 3
1666 Sarah 4
1673 Sarah *page* 497
1688 Sarah 42
1715 Sarah 86
1741 Sarah 129
176– Sarah 179
1777 Sarah 328
1778 Sarah 210
1778 Sarah 316
1782 Sarah 298
1785 Sarah 393
1819 Sarah A. 447
1825 Sarah E. 405
1742 Stephen 171
1747 Stephen 132
1774 Stephen 295
1786 Stephen 320
1827 Susan B. 489
1710 Susanna 55

T.

163– Thomas 4
1668 Thomas 4
1699 Thomas *p.* 499
1726 Thomas 145
1772 Thomas 339
1795 Thomas 389
Thomas 473
1784 Thomas D. 400
1800 ? Thomas H. 182
1771 Thomas S. 182
1708 Timothy 54

V.

1802 Vincent 424

W.

172– William 90
1729 William 146
1758 William 256
1797 William 406
1843 William J. 461
1818 William R. 480

Z.

1698 ? Zebulon 40
1725 Zebulon 122
Zipporah 474

Index XII. Descendants from the GILES or GYLES FAMILIES, bearing other names.

The figures before the name denote the year of birth. The figures after the name are the consecutive number of the individual, as found in the Giles Genealogy.

ADAMS.
Augusta 241
Elizabeth 240
Mary 239

ALDEN.
1839 Leonard C. 515
1837 William E. 514

ATKINS.
1772 Abigail 793
1770 Martha 787
1743 Mary 704
Mary G. 803
1745 Sarah 705
Sarah B. 804
1747? Silas 706
1774? Silas 802
175– Winifred 717
Winifred 806

BEACH.
1856 Charles S. 470
1826 Giles 470

BELLOWS.
1842 Edward W. 480
1837 William 479

BREWER.
Gyles 658
Thomas 658

BROWN.
Charles F. 214
Eleazar G. 212
George E. 209
Harriet A. 213
John F. 211
Lucia P. 764
Moses T. 210
William 208

BRYER.
1839 Charles A. 912
1842 Elizabeth S. 913
1829 Harriet S. 902
1861 Jesse H. 910
1834 John 909
1844 Llewellyn 914
1831 Martha C. 903
1836 Samuel G. 911

BURR.
1852 Charles L. 596
1840 Ellen C. 589
Frank L. 598
1858 George M. 582
1845 Harriet M. 592
1841 Julius H. 590
1833 Lucius F. 580
1859 Lucius F. 583
1861 Maggie L. 584
Margaret D. 597
1857 Mary E. 581
1848 Mary L. 594
1850 Nathan H. 595
1860 Nellie M. 587
1847 Samuel G. 593
1835 Stephen N. 585
1836 Thaddeus G. 586
1843 Wilbur J. 591

CHANDLER.
1825 Elizabeth P. 729
1782 Samuel 729

COLLINS.
1672 Amos 11
1675 Benjamin 12
1667 Ebenezer 9
1665 Ezekiel 8
1662 John 7

EDES.
1836 Edward H. 760
1838 Mary O. 761

FOSTER.
1846 Betsey M. 599

FULLERTON
1862 Abby 638
1860 Frank T. 637

FURBUSH.
1858 Charles E. 488
1855 Eva T. 486
1861 Frank A. 489

GOLDSBURY.
1836 Mary E. 629

GRAY.
1800 Abigail Q. 791
1798 Elizabeth D. 790
1796 Martha H. 789
1801 Mary A. 792

HALE.
1852 Sarah Eliza 499

HAZELTON.
Caroline 265
Samuel 266

HEACOCK.
1861 Catharine 569
1854 Charlotte C. 566
1858 Edward L. 568
1856 Jessie L. 567

HOPKINS.
1860 Frederic S. 748

HOWLAND.
1770 Nathaniel 785
1768 Sarah 784
1772 Silas A. 786

IVES.
Anna 223
1784 Charlotte 242
Charlotte 249
Elizabeth 229
Frances D. 250
Mary 238
Mary E. 248
1786 Samuel 247
1785 Sarah 246

JACKSON.
Charlotte 733
Ellen 734
1804 Isaac R. 738

JOSEPH.
David 481
1808 Edmund G. 483
1844 Edmund G. 492
Hugh 482
1841 Joanna G. 491
1835 Mahala E. 485

KNIGHT.
1845 Ameer F. 953
1857 Flora 906
1843 James A. 952
1862 John 908
1859 Lelia W. 907
1852 Leonard F. 904
1855 Olivia C. 905

LAMOS.
17— Deliverance 845

LARCOM.
1810 Adeline 244
180– Charlotte 243
Hannah 228
Mary A. 225

LELAND.
1840 Abby E. 380
1845 Anna W. 381
1832 Francis A. 378
1830 Julia G. 377
1835 Thomas J. 379

LEMON.
Amelia 196
Augustus F. 202
Charles F. 200
Eleazar G. 193
Elizabeth 195
George 201
Hannah G. 194
Jane M. 197
John J. 192
Sarah E. 198
William 199

LORING.
1750 Hannah 695

LOUNSBERY.
1839 Amanda H. 622
1811 Edward 468
1835 Edward H. 620
1848 Edward L. 625
1813 Mary G. 469
1833 Mary G. 618
1808 Samuel G. 467

LOVETT.
Anna 231
Augusta 234
Elizabeth 230
Hezekiah 236
Joseph 237

MACOMBER.
Emma 293
Frances 292
James G. 291

MANNING.
Nancy 270

MARSHALL.
1853 Daniel O. 602
1860 Lucy G. 603

MEACOM.
1842 Adelaide L. 245
1832 Charlotte A. 245
1839 George 245
1846 Margaret C. 245

MERCHANT.
1856 Louisa S. 746

MOORE.
Eben'er G. *p.*167

MOSES.
1670 Edward 13
1673 Eleazar 19
1664 Eliza 15
1662 Henry 14
1666 John 16
1668 Remember 17
1677 Samuel 20

MOUNTFORT.
1791 Charles 809
Elizabeth 813
George 811
1788 John 808
Joseph 807
Laura 808
1800 Napoleon B. 810
Rhoda 814
Sarah 812

MULLIKEN.
Caroline 775
Elizabeth 770
Elizabeth C. 779
1793 Hannah G. 767

Lucia P. 778
Mary A. 771
Moses J. 776
1803 Nathaniel 769
Samuel G. P. 777
Sarah 773
Susanna 768
Thomas W. 772

NASON.
1851 Albertine 956
1849 Elizabeth 955
1847 Lydia 954
1859 William J. 957

NICKERSON.
John F. 453
William 454

OBER.
Benj. Ives 224

PARSONS.
1759 Elizabeth 728
1763 Hannah G. 732
1761 Jonathan 731
1780 Jonathan 781
1765 Lois 739
1778 Lucia 780
1768 Mary L. 763
1776 Phebe 766
1773 Samuel G. 765

PEARSON.
Ellen L. 735
Elizabeth H. 737
Louisa 736

[illegible]ATT.
[illegible]ah 337
1790 Dorcas 334
1784 Elisha 330
180– Ervin 337½
1788 Esther 333
180– James 336
1786 Lucy 331
1800 Miner G. 335
1788 Sarah 332

QUINCY.
Abigail B. 794
Anna W. 797
Elizabeth A. W. 801
John W. 799
Kate A. 799
Martha A. 796
Mary N. 801
Silas A. 797
Thomas D. 798

RUSSELL.
Harriet E. 205
Thomas 204

SANDERSON.
Charles S. P. 819
Daniel P. 817
Edward O. 821
James A. 820
Sarah A. 818

SHAW.
1721 Francis 663
1717 John 661
1719 Sarah 662
1730 Thomas 666
1724 William 665

SHREVE.
1813 Benjamin 282
1807 Hannah 280
1810 Isaac 281
1817 Louisa 283
1803 Rebecca 278
1804 Samuel V. 279

STONE.
1802 Charles 743
1832 Charles E. 741
1832 Eliza A. 745
1836 George F. P. 749
1841 Goodwin A. 752
1798 Gyles P. 740
1838 Henry A. 751
1805 Jacob 744
1845 Jacob 754
1808 Lois P. 756
1834 Louisa P. 747
Margaret M. 741
1862 Mary G. 750
Phebe E. P. 741
1843 Sophia M. 753

ST. PRY.
1783 Charles F. 783
1779 Helena M. 782

TARR.
1805 Abigail G. 427
1856 Alice 558
1807 Daniel S. 428
1850 Daniel E. 576
1848 David H. 575
1828 Fitz Wm. 556
1845 Helen M. 574
1833 Jerusha C. 565
1861 Mary L. G. 554
1852 Olive G. 553

TOOTHAKER.
1829 Samuel G. 887
1831 Sarah E. 888

TREAT.
1835 Anna M. 826
Charles F. 815
Eliza P. 816
1843 Elizabeth W. 832
1830 Frances E. 824
1849 Helena M. 833
1847 Isabella M. 828
1806 James A. 829
1841 James O. 831
1839 John H. 830
1804 Joseph B. 822
1827 Mary E. 823
1806 Sarah 834

VERY.
Abraham 274
Abraham 275
Albert 250
Alice 301
Anna B. 299
174– Benjamin 103
Benjamin 272
175– Daniel 109
Daniel T. 258
Edwin 300
1739 Elizabeth 99
Elizabeth 106
Elizabeth 296
1809 Eliza G. 308
1795 Fanny 290
1821 Frances E. 392
1807 Francis 303
1852 Franklin 388
Franklin D. 307
1741 Hannah 100
1781 Hannah 277
1804 Henry 297
1745 Isaac 102
1766 Isaac 257
Isaac 260
Isaac 276
174– Isaiah 104
175– Jacob 106
Jacob 261
1737 James 98
1789 James 288
James H. 305
1790 Jones 271
1813 Jones 386
1834 Julian C. 268
1798 Louisa 294
Louisa 287
Louisa 302
1792 Lydia 289
Lydia 286
1823 Lydia L. A. 393
Margaret 262
Martha 106
Mary 273
Nancy 269
Nathaniel 267
Rachel 263
Rebecca 306
1755 Samuel 108
1784 Samuel 284
1832 Samuel 285
1750 ? Sarah 105
Sarah 264
Sylvester 304
1815 Washington 387
William 298
1800 William G. 295

VINTON.
1815 Alfred 405
1844 Alfred C. 506
1859 Cadwallader C. 520
1828 Charlotte A. 508
1834 Edward P. 501
1806 Eliza A. 402
1817 Frederic 406
1803 George 401
1819 Harriet N. 407
1801 John A. 400
1862 Maria M. 521
1835 Mary M. 502
and *page* 168
1835 Mary O. 502
1807 Nancy A. 403
1839 Sarah A. 513

WALLIS.
1848 Sarah J. 496

WASHBURN.
1852 Alfred F. 478
1837 Emory 477
1831 Marianne G. 475

WEBBER.
1725 Ann 659
1719 Margaret 659

WEST.
Bertha 346
Charles 342
Elizabeth 343
Emory W. 341
Herbert 345
Marianne W. 344

WHEELER.
1714 Elizabeth 85
1713 John 84
1709 Jonathan 83
1707 Mary 82

WHITAKER.
1841 Alexander H. 784
1790 Nathaniel H. 784

WYMAN.
1845 Charles 838
1842 Sarah 837

Index XIII. Descendants from the GOULD, HOLMES, JENNISON, LEONARD, LINDALL, MARSHALL, ROBINSON, and WEBB FAMILIES, bearing other names.

Those who are known to have died young are omitted.

The figures before the name denote the year of birth. The figures after the name are the consecutive number belonging to the individual. This consecutive number must be sought in the Genealogical Memoir, named in *Italics* immediately after the Family name of the individual, thus, ADAMS, *Webb;* where ADAMS is the Family name, and *Webb* the Genealogy in which the individual is found

ADAMS, *Webb*
Aaron C. 275
1698 Abigail 58
1777 Ashur 277
Catharine B. 279
Charlotte 282
1780 Chester 285
1770 Chloe 268
1773 Eliashib 270
Eliza L. 273
Elizabeth 289
1707 Esther 63
1770 Eunice 164
Frances 284
George E. 271
George W. 281
1685 Hannah 44
1702 Hannah 62
Henry 276
Henry 287
Hezekiah W. 280
James 288
1711 Jedidiah 65
1766 Jedidiah 61
1687 John 45
John 286
John C. 274
1696 Mary 57
Mary 278
Mary Ann 272
1708 Mehitabel 64
1760 Peter 59
1760 Peter 60
1689 Samuel 46
1722 SAMUEL 46
Samuel 283
Sarah 290

ALLEN, *Holmes*
1834 Henry W. 406
1837 Weld N. 407

ANDREWS, *Marshall.*
1808 Benjamin W. 82
1813 Betsie F. 83
1806 Mary W. 81

ANNABLE, *Webb.*
1760 Nathaniel 264

ASHLEY, *Holmes.*
Elizabeth 162
Fear 157
Nichols 161
Noah 160
Othniel 159
Patience 158

BANGS, *Jennison.*
Elizabeth 629
Mary J. 627
Samuel A. 626

BARNARD, *Jennison.*
1705 Hannah 6
1702 Isaac 6
1696 James 6
1699 Samuel 6

BARRON, *Jennison.*
1698 Joseph 8
1702 Peter 8
1700 Timothy 8

BARTLETT, *Holmes.*
1835 Eugene 215
1826 Frederic W. 210
1827 George 211
1829 Ichabod 212
1823 Mahala 209
1833 Robert B 214
1831 Thomas H. 213

BARTON, *Jennison.*
Anna 633
Lucy 632
1853 Mary 631

BASS, *Webb.*
1736 Jeriah 52
1737 Samuel 52

BASSETT, *Holmes.*
1842 Charles A. 459
1814 Charles J. H. 457
1821 Cynthia C. H. 465
1824 Elizabeth M. 466
Frank 462
1842 John S. 460
1846 Louisa 461
Rufus 463
1840 Sarah S. 458
1811 Thomas H. 456

BENEDICT, *Holmes.*
Annetta 613
Herbert 614
Lillian 616
Marion 615

BLATCHFORD, *Marshall.*
1836 Betsey F. 96
1817 Caroline P. 89
1809 Charlotte F. 85
1833 Louisa M. 95
1811 Margaret O. 86
1821 Mary C. 90
1826 Nancy T. 92
1815 Sally F. 88
1828 Zelinda G. 94

BLISS, *Leonard.*
1811 Alfred 372
1801 Chloe 368
1799 Heman 367
1803 Lucy 369
1806 Robert H. 370

BLOIS, *Jennison*
1661 Mary 3
1664 Michal 3
1659 Richard 3

BOOTH, *Jennison*
1811 Amanda J. 481
1816 Edna B. 480
1815 Fanny C. 483
1817 Mary A. 484
1819 Noble O. 485
1813 Sarah E. 482

BORLAND, *Lindall.*
1741 Francis L. 59
175– Francis L. 58
1732 Jane 60
1728 John 55
1754 John L. 57
Leonard V. 58

BOWEN, *Jennison.*
1849 Willard J. 554

BOWMAN, *Jennison*
1697 Joseph 8

BRADLEY, *Jennison.*
1845 Charles 380
1846 George L. 381
1843 Manton 379

BROWN, *Leonard.*
1838 Albert L. 521
1832 Francis 519
1834 George M. 520
1830 Joel 518

BURBEEN, *Gould*
1668 James 3
1663 John 3
1661 Mary 3

BURR, *Leonard.*
Amelia P. 546
Josiah L. 548
Marcellus G. 545
Mary F. 547
Remus D. 544
Willard R. 543

BURTON, *Leonard.*
Louisa 622
Willard 621

BRYANT, *Gould.*
1732 Daniel 33
Hannah 33
1730 Joseph 33

BRYANT, *Holmes.*
Adeline 182
Alvin 182
Clarissa 182
Edwin 182
Eliza H. 182
Lemuel 182
Mary 182

CASE, *Leonard.*
1815 Jason 591
1808 Josiah L. 588
1806 Nancy 587

CHAMPLIN, *Leonard*
Anna 573
Edward L. 568
Elvira 570
Margaret 569
Mary F. 572
Peter S. 571

CHANDLER, *Holmes.*
Bartlett 206

CHOATE, *Marshall.*
1817 Alfred B. 56
1816 Apollos 55
1807 Benjamin 49
1812 Caleb S. 53
1821 David L. 58
1810 John S. 51
1814 Paul 54
1811 Prentiss 52
1803 Sarah 46
1805 William 43

COBLEIGH, *Jennison.*
Diantha 298
Emeline 300
Joseph 294
Lucinda 295
Nelson 297
Phinicy 299
Sophia 296
Sophronia 293

COOK, *Holmes*
Heman 239
Martin 240

COOK, *Webb.*
1756 Leah 163
1754 Samuel 162
1752 Sybil 161

COREY, *Leonard*
Albert 503
1819 Charles B. 507
George 509

DAMON, *Gould.*
174– Elizabeth 55
Mary 55

DELANO, *Holmes*
Augusta 194
Augustine 198
Benjamin 195
Catharine 200
Eliza 193
Joshua 197
Lucy 199
Susanna 196

DINGLEY, *Holmes.*
1745 Abigail 109
1732 Abner 106
174– Jacob 110
1735 Mary 107
1742 Sarah 108

DOGGETT. *Holmes.*
Abigail 22
Bathsheba 22
Ebenezer 22
Elizabeth 22
Isaac 22
John 22
Lydia 22
Persis 22
Seth 22

DYER. *Holmes.*
1857 Charles H. 351
1862 Francis W. 351

ELLISON, *Leonard*
Augusta 614

FARWELL *Jennison.*
1845 Charles W. 182
1853 Helen 183

FRANK, *Leonard*
Helen 625
Louisa 626
Selina 627

FULLER, *Robinson*
Anna 40
Samuel 40

FULLER, *Webb*
Mary 166
Martha 167
Major 168
Minor 169

GODFREY, *Jennison.*
1806 Caroline F. 462
1803 Clement J. 461
1810 Eleanor A. 463
1814 Henry N. 464
1819 Mary I. 465
1802 Sarah M. 460

GOODENOW, *Holmes*
1829 Ann A. 320
1834 Henry C. 320
1832 John 320

GOULD, *Jennison.*
Almira 312
Chandler 310
Elvira 311
John 309
Joseph 313
Sarah 314
William 308

GRAY, *Lindall.*
1739 ? Elizabeth 27

HARRINGTON, *Jennison.*
1828 Almira C. 585
1817 Edward A. 580
1815 Eliza 579
1834 Ellen L. 587
1822 Marcia 582
1824 Ruth 583
1830 Sarah B. 586

HARVEY, *Jennison*
1849 Caroline J. 191
1852 Harriet F. 192
1842 James E. 188
1839 Martha E. 187
1847 Mary J. 190
1844 Sarah E. 189

HASKELL, *Marshall.*
1824 Addison 76
1806 Edward 70
1828 Mary D. 77
1816 Nancy 73
1820 Rhoda M. 74
1822 Sally C. 75
1810 Solomon 72
1808 William 71

HICKCOX, *Holmes.*
1831 Edward 431
1835 John S. 433
1844 Millicent M. 436
1840 Seth H. 434
1829 Sophia 429

HOLT. *Webb.*
1774 Benjamin 325
1768 Esther 324
1779 Jerusha 326

HOSMER, *Leonard.*
1813 Alanson 585
1810 Belden 584
1816 Elizabeth 586
Frances B. 585
James S. 585
Mary A. 585
180– Rufus L. 583

HOWE, *Jennison.*
Albert 327
Alden 325
1832 Alphonso 321
1829 Benjamin 320
Bradley 329
Daniel 326
1839 Ellen J. 322
Emerson 323
1821 Leland 317
1818 Mary 316
Mary 324
1826 Oscar 319
1824 Sophia 318
William 330

HUMPHRYS, *Leonard.*
1853 Hattie B. 660
1849 Kate L. 659

IDDINGS, *Webb.*
1856 Charles F. 498
1848 Elizabeth L. 495
1859 Frank A. 499
1847 Henry 494
1854 Mary W. 497
1850 William T. 496

JACKSON, *Jennison.*
Alice F. 218
1840 Catharine T. 215
Martha L. 217
184– Mary A. 216

JONES, *Jennison.*
1762 Abigail 68
1761 Abraham 67
175– Elisha 66
1752 Ezra 64
Horatio 65
176– John 69
175– Nathaniel 65
Abraham
Caroline
Charles
1773 Elizabeth
Ezra
Fanny
Henry
Jennison
Matthias
Nathaniel
Royce
} page 278

KETTELL, *Jennison*
1835 Catharine H. 202
1848 Charles W. 207
1841 Frances E. 204
1846 George A. 206
1851 Helen L. 208
1838 Henry A. 203
1843 Louisa C. 205
1833 Mary S. 201

KEYES, *Jennison.*
Ann M.
Eunice R.
Rosina
Stephen
} page 273

KILBURN, *Jennison.*
1811 Elijah C. 457
1809 Frederick 456
1803 George 454
1799 Harriet 451
1808 John J. 455
1801 Josiah 452
1802 Mary H. 453
1815 Rebecca 458
1819 William J. 459

KINGMAN, *Holmes.*
1843 Eugene 561
1839 Lucius 559

LEACH, *Holmes.*
Alexander 188
Catharine 188
Harrison 188
Marshall 188
Milton 188

LITCHFIELD, *Robinson.*
1845 Catharine A. 144
1832 Sarah E. 143

LITTLE, *Jennison.*
Mary 574
Silas J. 573

LIVERMORE, *Jennison.*
1841 Adeline E. 475
1842 Charlton F. 476
1845 Enrico E. 477
1840 Ozro J. 474

LOVELL, *Jennison.*
Ann 304
Austin 302
Ezra 107
Russell 303

LUTWYCHE, *Lindall.*
1737 ? Edward G. 53

LYNDE, *Gould.*
174– Lydia 56
174– Mary 56

MANTON, *Jennison.*
1823 Joseph B. 388
1821 Mary W. 385
1818 Sarah 378
1832 Walter B. 391
1815 William H. 377

MARSHALL, *Holmes.*
1841 Charles D.A. 601
1847 Elizabeth C. 602
1839 John E. 600
1813 Orsamus H. 442

McLAUGHLIN, *Holmes.*
1808 Ann 187
180– Lucia 186
180– Mary 185
180– Pamela 184

MELLEN, *Jennison.*
1831 George C. 443
1842 Mary C. 445
1832 Sophia A. 444

MILLER, *Holmes.*
17— Abraham 165
17— Elias 164
174– Hannah 166
1743 Isaac 167
174– Jacob 168
17— Sarah 163

MILLS, *Leonard.*
Celia A. 605
1861 Charles O. 612
1853 Edward H. 608
1851 Elcina F. 607
1857 Leonard C. 610
1859 William E. 611

MITCHELL, *Holmes.*
1828 Benjamin R. 515
1836 Julia A. 516

PALMER, *Robinson.*
Abigail 35
Amasa 35
Elihu 35
Jonah 35
Rhoda 35

PALMER, *Webb.*
1764 Eliphalet 309
1772 Irene 312
James 314
1774 Jerusha 313
1782 Sally 315

PERIGO, *Webb.*
1791 Abigail 205
1780 Azel 205
1778 Eleanor 205
1786 Olive 205
1793 Roswell 205
1789 Samuel B. 205
1784 Susanna 205

PHIPPEN, *Lindall.*
1708 Mary 23
1711 Nathan 25
1707 Sarah 22

PICKMAN, *Lindall.*
1706 Abigail 45
1708 Benjamin 46
1740 Benjamin 46
1763 Benjamin 46
Benjamin 46
1715 Caleb 50
1714 Elizabeth 49
173– Judith 46
1732 Love 46
1717 Rachel 51
1712 Samuel 48
1718 Sarah 52
1710 William 47
1748 William 46

PROUD, *Jennison.*
1857 Amy 387½
1854 Mary M. 386

PURINGTON, *Holmes.*
Elias 286
Elizabeth 291
Hannah 288, 290
Henry 292
Hezekiah 287
James 294
John 289
Judith 293

RIPLEY, *Webb*
1767 Eleazar 116
1758 Jeremiah 113
1771 Josiah 117
1761 Nehemiah 114

ROPES, *Lindall*
1761 Abigail 45
1764 Elizabeth 45
1767 Jane 45
1763 John 45
1726 Nathaniel 45
1759 Nathaniel 45

ROUNCEVILLE, *Holmes.*
1768 John 295
Rosamond 296
Royal 297

SCOTT, *Holmes.*
Sarah 440
Seraphina 437
1805 Sophia 428

SHAW, *Holmes*
Sarah 166
John 166

SHERMAN, *Holmes.*
17— Elizabeth 305
17— George 302
17— Holmes 304
177– Job 300
17— John 301
177– Obed 299
17— Stephen 303
1769 Susanna 298

SHIRLEY, *Marshall.*
1765 Ferrers 27

SMITH, *Leonard.*
Reuben L. 421

SOPER, *Marshall.*
Benjamin 20
1728 ? Elizabeth 22
Mary 19
1725 Sarah 21

STETSON, *Holmes.*
1823 Elizabeth E. 385
1817 Judith S. 382
1819 Lorenzo 383
1821 Marcia H. 384
1828 Sarah A. 386

STILLWELL, *Holmes.*
1858 Louisa H. 470
1861 Sarah R. 471

STIMPSON, *Jennison.*
Hannah 160
Rebecca 161

SULLIVAN, *Lindall.*
1809 George 78

SWIFT, *Webb.*
George 249

TAPPAN, *Lindall.*
1828 Anna W. 76
1815 Benjamin 70
1824 Catharine H. 74
1817 Elizabeth T. 71
1819 Jane W. 72
1821 Mary A. 73
1826 Thomas L. W. 75

THOMAS, *Holmes.*
1852 Benjamin F. 378

TILDEN, *Holmes.*
Friend 65
Jane 65
Mary 65

TILLSON, *Holmes.*
1854 Ada M. 548
1852 Ann E. 547
1856 Carrie 549
1823 Charles H. 545
1838 Christiana H. 552
1825 John 546
1859 John W. 550
1830 Robert H. 551

TILTON, *Gould.*
Horace 92
Lucinda 92

TURNER, *Holmes.*
1735 Abigail 113
1739 Betty 115
1741 Christiana 116
1744 Daniel 118
1731 Deborah 111
174– Elisha 119
1743 Israel 117
1732 Jonathan 112
1736 Priscilla 114

TYLER, *Leonard*
1829 Joshua D. 516

VINTON, *Webb.*
1806 Georgiana E. 330
1803 Sarah N. 329

WADSWORTH, *Lindall.*
Abigail 10
1669 Benjamin 12
1663 Christopher 6
1661 Ebenezer 5
John 8
Joseph 7
1659 Recompense 4
1674 Samuel 11
Timothy 9

WARD, *Lindall.*
Samuel C. *p.* 344
Sarah *page* 344

WARNER, *Webb.*
1758 Azubah 107
1751 Elizabeth 104
1753 Elnathan 105
1756 Huldah 106
1768 Tryphena 109

WARREN, *Jennison.*
1673 Elizabeth 3
1680 Grace 3
1678 John 3
1668 Margaret 3
1675 Mary 3
1683 Samuel 3
1671 Sarah 3

WEISS, *Jennison.*
Charles M. 617
Henry W. 615
Mabel 618
Robert B. 616
Sarah 619

WELTY, *Holmes.*
Addie 439
John 438

WENTWORTH, *Webb.*
1777 Charles 362
1782 Ebenezer 363½
1775 Elizabeth 361½
1790 Eunice 365½
1788 Joanna 365
1774 John 361
1786 Joseph 364½
1792 Lora 366
1784 Matilda 364
1780 Oliver 363
1779 Phebe 362½

WHIPPLE, *Jennison.*
1858 Alice B. 369
1781 Charles 344
1827 Charles J. 366
1808 Charles K. 345
1823 Elizabeth K. 364
1822 George 355
1827 George M. 342
1830 George M. 367
1856 George N. 356
1817 Harriet L. 360
1789 Henry 359
1821 Henry 363
1777 Independence 340
1855 Isabella G. 368
1810 James K. 346
1777 Liberty 339
1825 Liberty 341
1832 Martha E. 370
1791 Mary 375
1819 Mary J. 361

1817 Samuel K. 352
1815 Sarah K. 349
1783 Sophia 357
1833 William H. 373
1767 William J. 358

WHITE, *Jennison.*
1740 ? Betsey 22
1742 Ebenezer 22
1737 John 22
Margaret 22
174– Mary 22

WHITTEN, *Holmes*
1813 Amanda 245½
1811 John A. 245½

WILLARD, *Jennison.*
1814 Abigail R. 186
1839 Bial W. 174
1836 Caroline E. 173
1819 Catharine 193
1807 Catharine H. 200
1831 Catharine H. 171
184– Charles F. 180
1808 Charles M. 180
1812 Edward 184
1833 Edwin T. 172
1810 Elisha W. 210
1842 Emily W. 180
1842 George C. 175
1839 Geo. Edw. 185
1774 Hannah 162
1810 Hannah 181
1779 Henry 198
1799 Henry 166
1829 Henry C. 170
1821 James D. 194
1808 Joseph H. 209
1843 Joseph H. 212
1778 Josiah 165
1806 Josiah 179
1823 Lafayette 167
1830 Lucian F. 197
1828 Marietta K. 169
1812 Martha L. 214
1805 Mary 199
1851 Mary A. 213
1845 Mary E. 180
1804 Mary J. 178
1835 Randilla H. 180
1772 Rebecca 159
1826 Sarah A. 168
1836 Sarah E. 180
184– William H. 180

WINTHROP, *Lindall*
1756 Ann 65
1803 Anne 87
1793 Augusta T. 81
1787 Elizab'h B. T. 69
175– Francis B. 64
1799 Francis W. 85
1805 George E. 88
1807 Grenville T. 89
1794 James B. 82
175– Jane 63
175– John 62
1796 John T. 83
175– Joseph 66
1764 Robert 60
1809 Robert C. 90
1788 Sarah B. 77
1760 Thomas L. 68
1789 Thomas L. 79
1751 ? William 61

WOOSTER, *Holmes.*
Alanson 451
Augustine 454
John 450
Malvina 452
Mary 453
Sarah 455

Index XIV. Descendants from the SAMPSON FAMILY, bearing other names.

For Explanations, see Index I.

ALDEN.
Eudora 1178
Laura 1179
Priscilla 1177

ATWOOD.
Benjamin 1734

BAIRD.
1840 Susan A. 1222

BAKER.
Otis 888

BALLARD.
1817 Alvan S. 1239
1854 Alvan S. 1245
1852 Charles M. 1242
1835 Charles N. 1251
1839 George A. 1240
1819 George S. 1244
1822 Hannah E. 1246
1820 Roswell S. 1243
1847 William R. 1241

BEAL.
1819 Alexander 1723
1827 Elizabeth 1726
1828 Helen 1727
1814 Joseph S. 1722
1820 Judith D. 1724

BLISS.
1846 Alonzo O. 1394
1836 De Lloyd 1392

BRADFORD.
1786 Abigail 715
1784 Abraham 713
1781 Gideon 712
1784 Isaac 714
1789 Mary 261
1793 Sampson 718
1797 William 719
1779 Zabdiel 711

BREWSTER.
Nathan 766

BUTTERS.
1849 George 1218
1847 Mary P. 1217

CLAY.
Margelia L. 1479

COBB.
John 271
Lemuel 270
Sylvanus 272

COBURN.
1843 Charles F. 1522
1853 Frank J. 1525
1846 George M. 1523
1841 Sarah L. 1521

COGGESHALL.
Frederic P. 1182

COLE.
1837 Abby E. 1536
1835 Helen M. 1535
1833 Isaac W. 1534
1840 Richard S. 1537

COOPER.
1788 Eleanor 735
1786 Hannah 734
1802 John D. 740
1791 Polly 736
1797 Priscilla V. 738
1784 Richard 733

CORMERAIS.
1862 Frederick A. 971
1859 Henry P. 970

CROFOOT.
1836 Ellen 1419
1837 Lucy 1420

CULLIFER.
Thomas 166

DELONG.
Caroline 1746
Elias 1742
Mary 1745
Sarah 1743
1804 Sibyl 1744

DEMING.
1849 Ada 1425
1841 Alice 1422
1847 Edgar 1424

DYER.
1854 George S. 1233

EATON.
Carrie 1682
Charles 1682

FORD.
Chandler 1620
Consider 1618
Francis G. 1617
Rebecca 1622
Ruth 1621
Thomas 1619

FRAZAR.
1851 Carrie S. 1204
1853 George B. 1205
1859 Marston A. 1207

FROTHINGHAM.
1810 Elizabeth T. 1048
1841 George B. 1046
1808 George O. 1043
1834 Helen M. 1045
1832 Isaac H. 1044
1806 Mary Ann 1041
1813 Nathaniel F. 1049
1821 Rachel S. 1051
1817 Sarah K. 1050

GANNETT.
Earl B. *page* 433

GILBERT.
Augusta 1670
Sarah 1669

GRAY.
Amy 230
John 229

GULLIVER.
Thomas 166

HARRIS.
1846 Susan A. 1491

HATCH.
Alfred 1641
Melvin 1640
Phebe 1639
Sampson 1638

HERBERT.
1849 Charles A. 1115
1853 Mary L. 1116

HERSEY.
Elizabeth A. 1443
Emma T. 1446
Fanny H. 1447
Jacob H. 1445
Luther M. 1448
Rachel F. 1444

HICKS.
1838 Alfred B. 1399
1842 Deborah S. 1401

1830 George S. 1395
1848 Hannah C. 1403
1844 Horatio G. 1402
1832 Israel L. 1396
1839 Marshall O. 1400
1836 Phebe G. 1398

HINMAN.
1862 Alice A. 1816
1856 John E. 1815

HODGES.
1856 George 1249

HOLDEN.
184– Ann Eliz. 1036
1837 Charles W. 1035
1831 George H. 1034

HOLMES.
Agnes E. 1434
Alice R. 1439
Charlotte A. 1436
Frederic H. 1437
George A. 1433
Jacob F. 1435
Lucy F. 1438
Theresa C. 1441

HORNBY.
Sarah 1183

HURD.
1862 Byron E. 1690
1855 William E. 1689

KING.
Ebenezer 494
1840 Jahaziah S. 1148
Nathan 493
1832 Sarah J. 1147

KNOWLES.
1838 Alfred E. 1575
1850 Mary H. 1576
1837 Zilpah A. 1574

LARRABEE.
Charles W. 613½

LEACH.
1834 Ellen F. 1144
1836 Luthera H. 1145

LINCOLN.
1841 Lucy F. 1436
1839 Mary V. 1485
1843 Mercy M. 1487

LINSLEY.
1822 Abby T. 1756
183– Amelia 1761
Emma 1759
181– Gilbert 1773
Horace 1757
Joel 1758
1832 Mary E. 1760

MALLET.
1843 Ellen 1001

MEAD.
Alfred L. 1454
Amelia G. 1451
Anna S. 1453
1830 Benjamin F. 1456
1817 Charlotte 1431
1835 Frances A. 1042
1827 Lucy J. 1455
Mary I. 1450
1825 Peter B. 1449
1820 Rachel E. 1442
William T. 1452

MONTGOMERY.
Harriet 508
Hugh 512
James 514
John 511
Julia 510
Lucy 509
Mary 506
Nancy 507
William 513

MOULTON.
Leonice J. 1199

NELSON.
Cyrus 525

NEWCOMB.
Emma A. 1214
1852 Priscilla S. 1215

NEWHALL.
1843 George A. 1226

OWEN.
1836 Elizabeth S. 976
1838 Frances 977
1845 Grace 979
1842 John 978

PADDOCK.
Betsey 527

PERKINS.
1842 Charles B. 1544
1839 George T. 1544
1849 Horace M. 1544
1851 Sarah E. 1544

PORTER.
1858 Hattie S. 1831
1856 Mary E. 1830
1861 William H. 1832

POTTER.
Albert 1685

POWER.
1824 Charles J. 1005
1817 Thomas F. 1004

PUTNAM.
1813 Betsey 1057
1819 George S. 1060
1841 Helen A. 1061
1817 Joanna S. 1059

REED.
1797 Caleb 882
1783 Daniel 878
1790 Hannah 880
1781 John 877
1800 Sampson 883
1788 Solomon 879

RIPLEY.
1777 Joseph 678
Lucy 679
Lydia 680
Sylvanus 682
William 681

ROCKWELL.
Lucinda 1749
Semantha 1750

ROSE.
1843 Dewitt 931
1858 Henry D. 933
1849 Mary H. 932

RUSSELL.
1857 Annie 999

SHAW.
1825 Eleazar 1168
1823 Francis M. 1167
1830 Joseph B. 1170
1827 Sarah J. 1169

SILLOWAY.
1859 Charles E. 1460

SIMMONS.
1850 Joseph B. 1231

SOULE.
1819 Mary T. 961

SPEAR.
Charles 1471
Hiram A. 1473
Phinehas 1470
William 1468

SPRAGUE.
1772 Alethea 321
1788 Betsey 325
1795 Caroline 776
1782 Deborah 769
1770 Eden 320
1797 Hannah 777
1783 Joshua 324
1799 Judith 778
1780 Laurana 323
1803 Lucy 780
1776 Lydia 322
1789 Mercy 773
1801 Nancy 779
1793 PELEG 775
1779 Phinehas 767
1785 Ruth 771
1805 Sarah 781
1787 Seth 772
1784 Wealthea 770
1780 William 768
1791 Zeruiah 774

STAPLES.
1824 Ann 1134
1823 Lydia 1133
1833 Margaret 1138
1829 Mary J. 1136
1831 Samuel 1137
1821 Simeon 1132
1826 William 1135

STONE.
Daniel 1766
Sampson 1765

THAYER.
1723 Cornelius 31
1726 Mercy 33
1725 Sarah 32

TURNER.
Paul S. 1615
Sylvia 1616

VEAZIE.
Deborah 90
John 88
Rebecca 91
Samuel 89

VENTRESS.
181– Betsey 1097
181– Hannah S. 1098
1811 Magnus 1096
Rufus 1099

WADSWORTH.
1748 Peleg 96

WATERMAN.
Bethiah 689
Elizabeth 690
Fanny 692
178– Isaac 686
178– Joseph S. 687
Lucy 688
Melzar 691
178– Phebe 685

WESTON.
Abby 612½
1833 Arabella 622*b*
Chapin 611
Charles 611½
1800 Church 622*f*
1835 Ellen C. 622*g*
Jacob 610½
Job 612
1796 Judith 622*d*
Lucy 613
1802 Lucy 622*h*
Mary 610
1794 Nathaniel 622*a*
1835 Nathaniel 622*c*
1798 Ruby 622*e*
William 610

WHITE.
1861 Schuyler S. 1238

WILKINSON.
1846 Alfred H. 991
1843 Mary C. 990

Williamson.					
1824 Francis D.	1744	1837 Rollin S.	1744	Winslow.	
1830 Harlow A.	1744	1826 Salome M.	1744	1860 Winthrop C.	982
1844 Mary E.	1744				
1834 Milo B.	1744	Winch.		Winsor.	
1831 Rhoda E.	1744	Martin	1474	1843 George L.	1567

Wright.	
1754 Esther	367
1766 John	370
1756 Levi	368
1758 Lydia	369

Index XV. Alliances. Names of persons who have become connected by marriage with the SAMPSON FAMILY.

The year of intermarriage, when known to the compiler, precedes the name. The figures after the name denote the consecutive number belonging to the individual with whom the marriage was contracted; except in a few cases where reference is to the *page*.

A.

184– Adams, Charles 577
185– Adams, Lucy Ann 1697
18— Adams, Mary 1663
17— Adams, Sally 548
183– Adams, Susan 1666
Alden, Francis 1176
1790 ? Alden, Hannah 262
Alden, Leander 1163
183– Alden, Mary 1277
1798 Alden, Rebecca P. 476
174– Alden, Wrestling 100
1809 Alger, Olive 877
Allen, —— 1164
Anderson, Azubah 1788
Anderson, Ira 1771
1782 Atherton, Chloe 467
1730 ? Atkins, Experience 78
Atwood, Benjamin 1733
Atwood, Chloe 1153
183– Ayres, Rachel 1665

B.

Bacon, David 447
1834 Baird, Lewis 1219
18— Baker, Alvan 622*e*
Baker, James L. 1190
Baker, Otis 888
Balch, John 986
1816 Ballard, Roswell 709
Barber, —— 1743
1840 Barker, Leora 1030
1832 Barker, Mary L. 1941
Barker, Priscilla 768
17— Barlow, —— 80
Barlow, Arminda 1701
Barnes, Harriet T. 1396
1788 Barnes, Mary 1642
Barrett, —— 900
1724 Barrows, Ruth 63
1842 Barry, Mary A. 1029
181– Bartlett, Abigail 1126
1821 Bartlett, Caroline 704
1730 Bartlett, Ebenezer 51
1823 Bartlett, Mary Ann 708
1718 Bartlett, Priscilla 26
1803 Bartlett, Sally 703
1827 Bartlett, Sarah T. 708
Bateman, Alvin 1754
185– Bates, Angelina 1356
1825 Bates, Mary L. 650
1846 Beal, James H. 1724
1812 Beal, Thomas P. 580
1764 Bennet, Bachelor 216
1753 Bennet, Thankful 63
1768 Bent, William 395
Bentley, Harriet 1763
185– Benson, Elias T. 1535
Benson, Maria S. 1545
Bessey, Marshall 628
Bigelow, —— 554
Billings, —— 1882
Bingham, Luther G. 1779
Bingham, Reuben P. 1778
1856 Bird, Helen Maria 1188
1748 Bisbee, Abigail, 177
1756 Bisbee, Deborah 168
17— Bisbee, Elijah 140
1754 Bishop, James 148
1827 Bishop, Sarah T. 708
1740 Blackmore, Nathaniel 71
1848 Blanchard, Anna 1031
1832 Bliss, Horace 921
1752 Bonney, Deborah 183
17— Bonney, Isaac 216
1840 Bonney, Nathaniel S. 813
167– Bonney, Thomas 7
1726 Borden, Abraham 126
17— Bosworth, Nathaniel 105
1788 Bourne, John 313
1776 Bourne, Mary 485
18— Boyden, Dwight 622*g*
175– Bradford, Deborah 207
1778 Bradford, Gideon 399
Bradford, Levi 567
18— Bradford, Lucia 592
1761 Bradford, Ruth 104
1823 Bradford, Sally 590
1788 Bradford, William 260
1811 Bramhall, Priscilla 705
Brastow, Brazier 855
Brewster, Cyrus 279, 285
1852 Brewster, Henry O. 1104
1852 Brewster, Joseph B. 1105
Brewster, Lucy 1720
1821 Brewster, Nathan C. 766
1754 Brewster, Rebecca 101
Brewster, Sally 1274
18— Brewster, Wilbur F. 1093
1747 Brewster, William 99
Briggs, Ephraim 563
Briggs, Horace 1479
Briggs, Mary Jane 1468
1848 Bright, Mary Jane 1243
Briminsteul, Sidney 1404
Broad, William 1331
1856 Brown, Elizabeth 1273
Brown, Hannah 767
Brown, John 788
1748 Bryant, Ephraim 210
1756 Bryant, Joseph 149
1730 Bryant, Lydia 133
1762 Bryant, Ruth 371
Bryant, —— 1099
1845 Buck, Martha 1555
Buckley, Nellie 1120
1852 Buckman, Julia Ann 1723
Bumpus, Charlotte 1157
Burgess, James 286½
1781 Burgess, Ruth 435
1783 Burgess, William 439
Burnham, John 1367
Butler, Eldad 1776
Butt, Betty 131
184– Butters, Jane R. 1212
1846 Butters, John A. C. 1216
Butterworth, John 1316

C.

Campbell, — 1801, 1802
1856 Carleton, Ira 1306
1838 Carter, Augustus H. 1050
Caswell, —— 498
Catlin, Judson 1769
1712 Chaffin, Mary 41
Chamberlain, Sarah 1671
Chandler, Edwin 1098
175– Chandler, Esther 116
Chandler, Jesse 793
1703 Chandler, Keturah 64
Chandler, Lewis 804
1695 Chandler, Mary 1728
183– Chandler, Otis 1330
Chandler, Sarah 856
1782 Chandler, Sceva 433
Charter, Almira 1652
Charter, Willis 1651
184– Chase, Mehitable B. 1560
Childs, Francis 409
Chubbuck, Mary B. 1449
173– Church, Mary 106
1766 Churchill, Nathaniel 133
1786 Churchill, Priscilla 246
1852 Churchill, Rebe'caT. 1348
Churchill, Stephen 661
Churchill, —— 330
1727 Clark, Bethiah 124
185– Clark, Mary 1076
1760 Clark, Mercy 225
Clark, —— 901
Clay, Jos. Henry 1025
1761 Clift, Elizabeth 114
1760 Cobb, Andrew 226
Cobb, Elizabeth 347
180– Cobb, Lemuel 269
1840 Coburn, Jonas 1082
Coggeshall, John H. 1181
1861 Colburn, Waldo 965
183– Cole, Winslow 1533
Cook, Caroline 1366
Cook, David 1123

1858 Cook, Lucetta A. 1003
1716 Cook, Rebecca 25
Cook, Thomas L. 833
Coolidge, Cath'ine F. 1005
1780 Cooper, Hannah 397
Cooper, Mary 1038
17— Cooper, Richard 293
1784 Cooper, Richard 401
Copeland, —— 497
1818 Copeland, Jonathan 880
1857 Cormerais, Henry 969
1815 Craudon, Susan 706
Crane, Chauncy 1850
Crane, Erastus 1849
Crocker, —— 578
1747 Crocker, Desire 92
1793 Crocker, Ruth R. 476
1835 Crofoot, Osmond D. 926
1803 Crosby, Elizabeth 635
Croswell, Mary 249
1774 Cullifer, Peleg 469
1743 Cullifer, Thomas 165
Currier, Harriet B 616½
Currier, Harriet M. 1034
183– Curtis, Achsah 1783
1759 Cushing, Deborah 94
1759 Cushing, Deborah 222
1741 Cushman, Abigail 138
1747 Cushman, Abigail 141
17— Cushman, Allerton 61
1747 Cushman, Benjamin 146
1799 Cushman, Jacob 529
17— Cushman, Joseph 145
18— Cushman, Robert W. 780
1735 Cushman, William 132

D.

Damon, Mercy 748
1784 Damon, Relief 747
17— Darling, David 135
1794 Dawes, Bethany 248
Day, Sherebiah 1655
1779 Delano, Abigail 429
Delano, Albert 848
1730 Delano, Amaziah 169
179– Delano, Deborah 280
1759 Delano, Ichabod 121
1829 Delano, Isaac 1048
Delano, John 791
Delano, Judah 450
1774 Delano, Luther 327
17— Delano, Peleg 231
1850 Delano, Samuel 1343
Delong, Francis 1741
Delong, —— 1750
183– Deming, Ebenezer 927
1858 Dickerson, Emma 995
Dimon, Josiah 700
Dingley, Hannah 807
Dingley, Sarah 287
Douglas, Almira 1748
Douglas, Emeline R. 1782
Drew, —— 480
Drew, Fanny 403
1860 Drew, Flora E. 967
1827 Drew, Francis 589
Drew, James K. 1563
1787 Drew, Judith 237
1845 Drew, Spencer 1087
Drew, Wealthea 863
Dunbar, Robert 1908
1852 Dyer, George G. 1232

E.

Eastman, Emma 1734
1813 Eaton, John 759
1804 Eaton, Martha 757
Eaton, Rufus 1682
170– Eddy, Mercy 52
1757 Eddy, Nathan 213
Edwards, Richard 1323
Eells, Gardner 1840
Eells, Sophronia 1763
180– Ellis, Thomas 715
1702 Elwell, Christian 1730
1862 Evans, Elizabeth S 1827
185– Everett, Mary. 1076

F.

17— Farnum, Joseph 115
17— Faunce, John 135
Fenno, Eliza 640
1860 Ferguson, Stephen 1067
185– Ferris, Rosetta 1821
Fisher, Wm. Cowell 1056
18— Fisk, Charles 577
Fitts, Amanda M. 1060
Flagg, Seth 1649
Foot, Rollin 1841
1783 Ford, Abigail 310
1837 Ford, Charles T. 1329
1858 Ford, Kenelm 1354
1799 Ford, Lydia 310
1730 Ford, Mehetabel 49
1683 Ford, Michael *page* 477
17— Ford, Peleg 312
Forsyth, Martha A. 1788
183– Foster, Esther 1784
Fowler, Mary 1643
Francisco, John 1762
183– Frazar, Abigail 622*a*
1850 Frazar, George 1203
Freeman, Eunice 767
1802 Freeman, Weston 323
Freeman, William 443
1807 Freeman, Sarah 651
1783 French, Joanna 328
1774 French, Rachel 326
1806 Frothingham, Isaac C 643
1764 Frye, John 364
18— Fuller, Albert 1103
1759 Fuller, Amos 137
1817 Fuller, Ebenezer 726
17— Fuller, Issachar 127
172– Fuller, Jabez 77
1811 Fuller, John 734
17— Fuller, Nathaniel 59
1720 Fullerton, John 57

G.

1784 Gannett, Benjamin 530
1837 Gardner, Lucina 920
Gates, —— 551, 845
1806 Gerry, Nancy 753
Gibbs, Abigail 1739
1819 Gibbs, Sally B. 794
Gibson, James 1599
Gifford, Edmund 1286
Gifford, George 230
Gifford, —— 479
178– Gilbert, Betsey 1732
Gilbert, Dexter 1668
1857 Gilbert, Martha 1253
1811 Gipson, Henry 899
1838 Godfrey, Susan M. 1239
1860 Goodale, Alvin B. 1760
1822 Goodwin, Philander 474
Goodwin, Wm. 560, 563
Goodyear, —— 1731
Gosman, Richard 1906
17— Gray, Samuel 228
1822 Green, Mary L. 1664
1862 Green, Minnie 1039
1861 Greenwood, Irving 1393
Gregory, Emma 1753
Groves, —— 1259
1774 Gulliver, Peleg 469
1743 Gulliver, Thomas 165

H.

17— Hacket, Gideon 155
17— Hall, Elisha 470
1850 Hall, George R. 1727
Hall, Kezia *page* 479
Hall, Marilla 1697
1760 Hall, Mary 179
Hall, Mercy 1884
1747 Hall, Sarah 179
Hamilton, Angeline 1799
18— Hammond, David D. 1197
16— Hammond, John 4
17— Hammond, —— 81
1773 Hanks, John 188
1739 Harlow, Hannah 107
184– Harlow, Hannah 632
Harlow, Jesse 426
Harlow, Levi 697
Harlow, Sylvanus 425
Harmon, Elizabeth H. 1035
Harrington, Mary E. 1471
1835 Harris, Elijah 1028
1862 Harvey, Mary 972
18— Haskell, Amanda J. 1096
1754 Hastings, Hephzibah 1883
Hastings, —— 1901
1683 Hatch, Bethiah *p.* 477
18— Hatch, Elizabeth T. 1096
Hatch, Gamaliel 1637
1801 Hatch, Lucinda 753
1650 Hatch, Walter *page* 477
Hathaway, Daniel 1187
1794 Hawley, Rebecca 236
Hayden, Willard 1706
1848 Herbert, Charles H. 1114
Hersey, Jacob 1442
1829 Hicks, Zephaniah 922
Hinckley, Sarah 320
185– Hinman, Sidney 1814
Hobson, —— 579
1844 Hodges, George F. 1246
1650 Holbrook, Elizab'h *p.* 477
1797 Holbrook, Lucy 634
Holbrook, Philip 1905
1830 Holden, Charles 1033
Hollis, —— 667
17— Holman, —— 82
Holmes, Elizabeth 1713
1737 Holmes, Experience 170
1767 Holmes, Francis 391
1852 Holmes, Fred'ric W. 1382

180– Holmes, Grace 712
18— Holmes, Jacob R. 1431
1666 Holmes, Josiah 3
1810 Holmes, Leonice 704
178– Holmes, Lydia 663
17— Holmes, Mary 164
Holmes, Mary 442
Holmes, Sally 714
Holmes, Spencer 834
1837 Holton, Stella M. 1139
Hooker, —— 1623
1850 Hopkins, Emma E. 923
1811 Hopkins, Judith F. 475
Hopkins, Nancy 1838
Hornby, John 1131
17— Horrel, Abigail 75
Hovey, Alfred 985
1855 Hovey, Rebecca F. 947
1779 Howard, Saba 455
Howard, —— 831
1843 Howe, Adeline E. 924
1858 Howe, Charles F. 1420
1822 Howe, Harriet 649
Howe, Julia 1602
1842 Howe, Sarah 649
1756 Howland, Alice 182
Hoyt, —— 844
1787 Hubbard, Mary 1636
Hubbard, —— 1873
183– Hudson, Abigail H. 1290
Huggins, Robert 1332
1844 Hunt, Hiram 1194
1773 Hunt, Lot 434
1814 Hunt, Lot *page* 555
1822 Hunt, Samuel 661
Hunt, Wadsworth 603
Hunting, Herman 1564
Huntington, Loyal 1838
1851 Hurd, Edwin 1688
1818 Hurd, Marcia 1777
17— Hutchinson, Timothy 111
1846 Huttlestone, Kelley M. 1197

J.

Jackson, Lemuel 153
Jackson, Thomas 243
Jacobs, —— 1647
Johnson, Daniel 570
Johnson, Elmira 1857
Johnson, Emily 1854
Johnson, Louisa 1855
Johnson, Sophia 647
Jones, Charles 477
1784 Jones, Deborah 468
1859 Jones, Margaret A. 1563
1846 Jones, Mary G. 1300
1821 Josselyn, Eleanor 799
1793 Joyce, Seth 750
Joyce, Wealthea 660

K.

Kazer, Nathaniel 1646
1834 Keene, Abel 1271
Keen, Margery 1334
Keen, Mercy 828
Kelley, Jeremiah 144
Kent, William 289
1831 King, Jahaziah S. 1146
King, Josiah 492
King, Serena 496
1848 Kneeland, John 946
1836 Knowles, Samuel 1195

L.

Lamb, Silas 1775
1858 Lane, Gilbert C. 1809
Lane, Mary 1732
Lane, Sarah A. 1069
1791 Lapham, Bethiah A. 432
1859 Lapham, George W. 1345
1858 Larkin, Israel J. 1050
Larrabee, Lorenzo 1745
Larrabee, Nehemiah 613
1859 Lawrence, Elizabeth 903
1818 Leach, Seth 1140
1837 Lemoyne, Abby J. 1039
Lethbridge, Heph'h 1897
1802 Lewis, Christiana 280
Lewis, William 282
Lincoln, —— 1121
183– Lincoln, William 1027
1821 Linnell, Abigail S. 1152
182– Linsley, Horace 1755
181– Linsley, Horace 1772
17— Little, John 109
Little, Wealthea 772
1824 Lloyd, Susan 1023
Lobdell, Abigail 698
1804 Lobdell, Ruth 702
Lombard, Adeline 1185
Loring, —— 83
1863 Loring, Charles C. 975
1825 Loring, Levi 1269
Loring, Samuel 779
Loring, Wadsworth 1937
1848 Low, Elizabeth 1285
Lowden, George 1085
1843 Lowden, Sarah H. 1112
1721 Lucas, Joanna 72

M.

Macomber, Betsey 515
Magoun, Calvin S. 630
Magoun, Elias 314
1859 Magoun, Louisa M. 1363
Magoun, Luther S. 631
1862 Maley, Burton T. 1419
1847 Mallet, Charles P. 1000
Manchester, William 1889
Marshall, Sarah H. 1600
1861 Martin, Imogene L. 1383
1780 Martin, Thankful 151
Matthews, Abby 1772
Maynard, Antipas 907
1798 Macfarlane, Sarah 676
McFarland, Jos. N. 1263
1846 McIntire, Lincoln 1306
1769 McLauthlin, Jane 453
1763 McLauthlin, John 454
McLauthlin, Sarah 332
1805 McLauthlin, Sophia 755
1824 Mead, Benjamin V. 1021
Mead, Cary 1737
1834 Mead, Charles S. 1041
Mead, Ezra 1738
1816 Mead, William 1021
1806 Mears, Nancy 758
Merrill, Amos 1009
175– Merrill, Judith 1731
Millard, —— 1865
Miller, Helen 1395
Miller, Susan 988
1806 Mitchell, Joseph 721
1776 Mitchell, Nancy 1885
Montgomery, Hugh 505
183– Moore, Beu'ah S. 1290
182– Moore, Catharine 1894
Moore, Sarah W. 1293
1830 Morse, Hannah 1043
1805 Morse, Mary 1890
1787 Morse, Mehitable 1890
Morse, Samuel H. 1254
1749 Morton, Abigail 174
1833 Moulton, Joseph W. 1198
1812 Munroe, Margaret 1612
Murdock, Sally 1127
Murdock, William 1165

N.

164– Nash, —— 11
1849 Nash, Charles 896
1815 Nash, Charlotte 797
Nelson, Hiram 524
Newcomb, Jesse P. 1213
1841 Newhall, Daniel 1224
Newton, Sarah B. 740
1815 Nichols, Mary 1895
Niles, John S. 1097
1835 Niles, Phebe 1096
Nye, —— 255

O.

175– Oakes, Mary 221
1724 Oakman, Mary 50
1796 Osborne, Sarah 221
1835 Owen, John 601

P.

183– Packard, Samuel 1027
Paddelford, Catharine 523
Paddock, Josiah 526
Page, Dr. 1800
Page, Ora 1746
Paine, Sarah 863
1853 Palmer, Jane R. 919
1835 Parker, Charity S. 728
1710 Parker, Margaret 58
1841 Parker, Phebe E. 728
1790 Parkhurst, Susanna 326
Parkil, David 1749
Parks, Martha 1089
Partridge, Ralph 777
Patterson, Esther 1813
Paulding, Rebecca 286
1667 Pease, Mary 5
Peirce, Priscilla 768
1769 Peirce, Seth 380
Pepper, Abby 1677
1841 Pepper, Eliza 1671
Perkins, Daniel 1317
Perkins, George 1158
183– Perkins, Hannah 1026
17— Perkins, Joshua 142
1747 Perkins, Martha 136
17— Perkins, Nathan 203
18— Perkins, Rebecca 1539
183– Perkins, Thomas S. 1544
Perkins, Vesta M. 1336
1807 Perkins, Wealthea 476
17— Perry, Joseph 205
1835 Perry, Julia Ann 923

Perry, Mercy 1901
Peterson, Ichabod 1362
Peterson, Marshall 851
Peterson, Thomas 852
1782 Phillips, Olive 431
1856 Phillips, Sarah A. D. 1039
Pierce, Calvin 834
17— Pinneo, Peter 112
Plant, Jane *page* 478
1636 Plummer, Ann 1
Porter, —— 478
183– Porter, Sophia 1784
185– Porter, William T. 1829
1789 Post, Amanda 1740
Potter, Augustus 1685
1813 Power, Thomas 620
18— Pratt, Joseph 641
1747 Pratt, Nathan 196
Prichard, Elias D. 1856
1780 Prior, Abigail 330
17— Prior, Jabez 206
1823 Proctor, Hosea 761
1847 Puffer, Tamar J. 1342
1811 Putnam, Gilbert 645

R.

Rand, —— 556
Randall, Deborah 713
Randall, Onesimus 694
1780 Reed, John 495
1841 Revere, Susan L. 1083
17— Rice, Susan 546
18— Richards, Maria 1119
1812 Richmond, Mary 623
1834 Ricketson, Daniel 1184
1809 Rider, Ezra 735
1734 Rider, Jemima 160
172– Ring, Mary 76
1780 Ripley, Lydia 400
1776 Ripley, Samuel 677
Ripley, —— 641
Ripley, Thomas 851
Robinson, Olive 407
Robinson, Sarah M. 1780
Rockwell, Reuben 1747
Rodman, —— 718
1827 Rogers, Emeline M. 1032
Rogers, Patience 768
1843 Rose, Daniel 930
17— Rouse, John 84
1855 Russell, Charles P. 998
Rust, Horatio 1746
1817 Ryder, Harriet 707

S.

184– Sager, Marcena 1833
1808 Sampson, Martin 1611
185– Satterlee, Robert 1836
1733 Savory, Mercy 125
Sawin, Sarah 550
1829 Schermerhorn, Cath. 919
1862 Seaver, Harriet A. 1340
1846 Seaver, Martha E. 1151
1724 Shattuck, Rebecca 45
and *page* 494
179– Shaw, Azubah 664
Shaw, Benjamin 1172
1851 Shaw, Ella 1228
1805 Shaw, Hannah C. 569
1785 Shaw, Mark 665
1769 Shaw, Nathaniel 379
1822 Shaw, William 1166
Shepard, Clara 1787
Shepard, Moses 1770
1822 Sherman, Elizabeth 586
1853 Silloway, Tristram C. 1460
1706 Simmons, Benjamin 42
1731 Simmons, Benjamin 162
1849 Simmons, John B. 1230
1718 Simmons, Moses 43
18— Simmons, Noah 659
Skinner, —— 1884
Smith, Amos 1434
1812 Smith, Ann Matilda 644
1838 Smith, Charles A. 1051
Smith, Delia 499
Smith, Elizabeth 613½
1803 Smith, Jacob 325
1831 Smith, Lucinda 760
1836 Smith, Margaret T. 1049
1788 Smith, Sarah 304
1817 Smith, Sarah 651
Smith, Sarah 1055
1814 Snow, Achsah 1657
1796 Snow, Elizabeth 1886
Snow, Joseph 1681
Soper, Martha 1162
Soule, Aaron 701
Soule, Charles 773
1818 Soule, Daniel 684
18— Soule, George 771
1718 Soule, Hannah 60
1833 Soule, Isabella 1107
18— Soule, James 261
1813 Soule, James 665
1678 Soule, John 12
Soule, Lydia 268
1843 Soule, Lydia 1100
1731 Soule, Mary 123
1834 Soule, Mary C. 602
181– Soule, Otis 598
1784 Soule, Rebecca 138
1832 Soule, Thomas 280
1844 Soule, Thomas 1102
1785 Soule, William 275
1728 Soule, Zeruiah 68
Sparrell, John 1616
Spear, Phinehas 1024
1857 Spencer, Amelia M. 1592
Spooner, Thomas 1669
Sprague, Betsey 287
1783 Sprague, Hannah 329
1779 Sprague, Seth 438
1769 Sprague, Uriah 319
16— Sproat, Robert 2
1738 Sproat, Robert 191
1758 Sproat, Thankful 63
18— Standish, Fanny 719
168– Standish, Lydia 15
180– Standish, Mary 711
168– Standish, Mercy 10
1742 Standish, Rachel 137
1827 Standish, Ruth 842
168– Standish, Sarah 14
18— Standish, Thomas C. 689
1729 Stanford, Rebecca 49
1830 Staples, Simeon 1131
1760 Stetson, Abigail 101
1844 Stetson, Abishai 836
1856 Stetson, Caroline M. 1267
1790 Stetson, Chloe 475
1848 Stetson, Lucy 1091
1788 Stetson, Naomi 474
Stetson, Rachel *p.* 479
Stevens, Charles 604
Stevens, Emily 1692
Stevens, —— 614
Stevens, —— *page* 480
Stone, Mitchell 1764
184– Stowell, Emma 1817
1713 Studley, Sarah 66
1831 Sturtevant, George 829
1756 Sturtevant, Silas 211
166– Summers, John 6
18— Sumner, Sophronia 1781
1837 Sumwalt, Henry A. 994
176– Sylvester, Joseph 214
183– Sylvester, Sarah 1260
1827 Symmes, Mary W. 853

T.

Taber, —— 479
Tacy, Rhoda 1298
1852 Tay, Aaron 1324
1844 Taylor, Helen 1228
1764 Taylor, Mary 427
Tillson, Josiah 862
1773 Tinkham, Sarah 366
Tirrell, Lucy 639
Titus, —— 659
18— Titus, Rebecca 1791
179– Titus, Rhoda 1751
179– Titus, Sarah 1752
Thayer, Albert 1320
Thayer, Delia 1208
Thayer, Elizabeth 1473
1723 Thayer, Jonathan 30
Thirds, Martha 1392
17— Thomas, Abijah 288
1827 Thomas, Elizab'h P. 817
Thomas, Lucy *page* 480
Thomas, Luther 605
Thomas, Markwell 624
180– Thomas, Mary 652
1795 Thomas, Nancy 315
Thomas, Perez 774
Thomas, Sarah 606
Thompson, Giles 692
Thompson, Moses 695
Thompson, —— 1318
Tobey, Betsey 767
Tobey, Zaccheus 232
Torrey, Deborah 486
Torrey, Eliza 640
Tottingham, —— 547
Tribble, William 1372
Trimnall, —— 898
Tufts, —— 845
1840 Turk, Nancy L. 928
1859 Turner, Grace A. 1074
17— Turner, Job 308
181– Turner, Nancy 619
Twitchell, Ira 1839
1721 Tyler, Robert 28
Tyler, —— 1884

V.

1721 Vanghan, Joanna 62
1742 Veazie, Samuel 87
180– Ventress, Moses 653

W.

Wadsworth, Ahira 769
171– Wadsworth, Peleg 96
1820 Wadsworth, Selina 599
1821 Wadsworth, Waity 821
1807 Wadsworth, Wealthea 476
1863 Walker, Georgiana T. 1518
1742 Walker, Peter 193
1854 Warden, Henry H. 1726
1841 Warner, Esther W. 923
1842 Warner, Mary Ann 925
Washburn, Emeline 889
Washburn, Francis 805
1821 Washburn, Patience 850
17— Washburn, Sally 394
18— Waterman, Asa 629
1781 Waterman, Isaac 684
1860 Waterman, Leander 1325
176– Waterman, Lucy *p.* 480
1860 Watrous, Jonathan 1389
Webster, —— 1761
Weeks, Eliza 1796
1770 Weston, Esther 94
Weston, Gershom B. 778
Weston, Hannah 1284
1785 Weston, James 436
Weston, John 764
Weston, Lucy 286
Weston, Nathaniel C. 306
Weston, Polly 273
Weston, Rebecca 281
1787 Weston, Sylvia C. 259
Weston, Wealthy 283
1781 Weston, William 303
Wetherby, Joseph 1667
1836 Wheeler, Benj. F. 1296
1827 Wheeler, Samuel A. 763
1746 White, Anna 192
1860 White, Isaac C. 1237
Whitman, —— 1002
Whitman, Thomas 1103
1752 Whitmarsh, Abiah 141
Whitmore, —— 549
Whittemore, Dr. 617½
Wilcox, Arabella 1781
1849 Wild, Ellen 1090
1849 Wilder, Hyman A. 1756
Wilkinson, Winfield S. 989
1829 Williams, Margaret J. 1139
Williams, Susan 1092
1738 Williamson, Mary 134
Williamson, Reuben P. 764
1823 Williamson, Sam'l B. 1744
1846 Wilson, Charles 1063
186– Wiltberger, Ellen C. 1467
185– Wiltberger, Julia V. 1462
Winch, —— 553
Winch, Martin 1025
1858 Winslow, George M. 931
178– Winsor, Betsey 305
1829 Winsor, Daniel L. 1191
Winsor, Eden 622*h*
Winsor, Eleanor 622*f*
183– Winsor, Elizabeth 1275
1861 Winsor, Eugene A. 1106
1810 Winsor, Joseph 724
1833 Winsor, Mary 1193
Winsor, Otis 742
Winsor, Rhoda 987
Winsor, Thomas 770
1856 Wise, Mary H. 1299
1835 Wiswall, Edward 1295
1803 Witherell, Ebenezer 796
1806 Witherell, Lydia 474
Wood, Frances 1474
Wood, Jedidiah 154
Wood, Lemuel 1185
Wood, Luke 1645
1851 Wood, Mary Ann 1149
180– Wood, Susan 664
Woodberry, James 1053
1825 Woodward, Mary 823
Woodward, Perez 861
1845 Woodward, Washburn W. 1305
179– Wooster, Mary 1732
1754 Wright, Adam 366
1822 Wright, Barzillai E. 738
183– Wright, Elizabeth 1084
1828 Wright, Hannah 728
1822 Wright, Hannah H. 760
1863 Wright, Helen F. 729
18— Wright, Lydia 733
1772 Wright, Mary 374
1840 Wright, Stephen 866

Y.

Yerrington, Susan 1044

Index XVI. Persons who have become connected by marriage with the foregoing Families, the SAMPSON FAMILY not being here included.

The date of intermarriage, when known to the compiler, precedes the name.

The figures after the name refer to the PAGE.

A.

1774 Abbe, Elisha 517
1744 Abbe, Hannah 516
1767 Abbe, Zerviah 517
Abbot, Lorinda 258
1729 Abel, Noah 222
Aberdeen, —— 29
1759 Adams, Anna 287
1680 Adams, Bethiah 501
Adams, Edwin F. 528
1767 Adams, Eliashib 519
1770 Adams, Jemima 202
1683 Adams, John 504
Adams, John 45
Adams, Levi 45
1804 Adams, Love 253
1686 Adams, Mary 502
1789 Adams, Mary 64
1695 Adams, Peter 505
Adams, Ralph 307
1731 Adams, Ruth 512
1770 Adams, Samuel 513
1773 Adams, Sarah 206
Adams, William 250
Adams, William S. 212
1857 Aiken, Augusta P. 266
Ainsworth, Ellen 301
1656 Alcock, Elizabeth 352
Alden, —— 300
1833 Alden, William V. 87
1835 Aldrich, Abigail 215
Aldrich, Hosea 215
1813 Aldrich, Joseph 215
1834 Alexander, Eunice 212
1816 Alger, Hannah C. 520
1756 Allen, Abigail 263
181– Allen, Alexander 299
Allen, Catharine F. 147
Allen, Gilbert 143
1831 Allen, Harriet 88
1718 Allen, Henry 502
1810 Allen, Horace 299
1710 Allen, John 346
1718 Allen, John 501
1725 Allen, Joseph 505
1702 Allen, Ruth 285
1830 Allen, William C. 220
Allerton, Mary 188
Almy, Katharine 275
1706 Andrews, Anne 13
180– Andrews, Benj. W. 360
Andrews, Mary 303
1836 Andrews, Pamela 179
Andrews, Ralph 536
1831 Andrews, Stephen 93
1821 Andrews, Thurston 218
Andros, Abigail 216
Andrus (Richard?) 367
1838 Angelis, Millicent A. D. 233
1696 Annable, Anna 527
1759 Annable, Barnabas 519
Archer, Jonathan 534
Armstrong, Archib'ld 288
Armstrong, Ella P. 200
Arnold, Elizabeth 186
1834 Arnold, Maria V. 303
Arnold, Mary 259
1711 Arnold, Samuel 503
Arnold, Zebedee 259
Ashley, Jethro 201
1710 Ashley, Joseph 232
Ashley, Martha 255
1721 Ashley, Mary 509
1756 Ashley, Mercy 291
Ashley, Peter 205
Ashley, Rhoda 254
1702 Atkins, Anna 346
1830 Atkins, Eliza 141
1742 Atkins, Silas 134
1768 Atkinson, Mercy 16
Atwater, John 296
1756 Atwood, Lydia 37
171– Austin, Abigail 507

Avery, Almira 166
1716 Ayers, Edward 347
1816 Ayers, Mary 210
1749 Axtell, Mary 33

B.

Babcock, —— 525
Babson, Emily 359
Backus, Laura 526
Bacon, John 154
1747 Bagg, Elizabeth 285
1727 Bagg, Thankful 285
1769 Bailey, Paul 194
1800 Bailey, Polly 216
1831 Bailey, William 296
1763 Baker, Cornelius 177
1695 Baker, Jonathan 160
Baker, Mary 301
Baker, Otis 219
Baker, Parker 219
1760 Baker, Prudence 527
16— Baker, Samuel 365
1766 Baker, Thomas 286
Baldwin, David 242
Baldwin, Edwin 258
1761 Baldwin, Isaac 248
Baldwin, Jeremiah 35
1772 Baldwin, Phebe 243
183– Baldwin, Rhoda A. 232
Baldwin, Ruth 521
1787 Baldwin, Susan 64
Baldwin, Susan 524
Baldwin, —— 515
1844 Baldy, Edward H. 274
1821 Ball, Eli 299
Ball, Elizabeth 206
1714 Ball, Francis 282
1692 Ballantine, Susanna 504
1721 Ballard, Abigail 538
1749 Bancroft, Anna 286
1822 Bancroft, Jacob 146
1752 Bancroft, Ruth 176
1855 Bancroft, Walton 84
Bangs, John 276
Barber, John 295
1819 Barber, Theda 270
Barker, —— 257
1836 Barker, Calvin 296
1849 Barker, Frances 265
182– Barker, Jane 296
Barker, Robert 195
Barker, Timothy 293
1692 Barnard, James 239
Barnard, Samuel 332
Barnard, Thomas 332
Barr, James 210
Barr, Joseph 210
1775 Barr, Margaret 210
1818 Barr, Priscilla 344
Barrett, Lois 46
1693 Barrett, Margaret 160
Barrett, —— 515
1699 Barron, Timothy 240
1746 Barrows, Ruth 190
Bartlett, —— 192
1803 Bartlett, Betsey 205
1822 Bartlett, Uriah 204
1770 Barton, Reuben 249
1849 Barton, William S. 276
1699 Bass, Deborah 506
1686 Bass, Mary 503
179– Bass, Mercy 216
1743 Bass, Samuel 505
Bass, Sarah 520
1735 Bass, Seth 505
1811 Bassett, Anselm 225
Bassett, Dr. 295
Bates, Adna 63
1823 Bates, Martha B. 529
1812 Bates, Polly 298
1724 Baxter, Thomas 351
1825 Beach, Amos 82
Beach, Olive 306
1306 Beach, Philenda 81
1800 Beal, Betsey S. 206
1846 Beal, Joseph S. 212
1662 Beal, Sarah 349
Beals, Jacob 197
1816 Beals, Ruth 262
1852 Beaman, Curtis Z. 274
1791 Bearce, Eunice 214
Bearce, John 188
Bearce, John 195
Bearce, Joseph 191
1827 Beard, Laura 230
1704 Beckwith, Sarah 283
1799 Bedortha, Eli 289
1691 Bedortha, Samuel 282
1713 Belcher, John 346
1790 Belcher, Mary E. E. 263
1732 Belknap, Deborah 514
Bellamy, Martha 63
1758 Bellows, Benjamin 248
Bellows, John 247
1836 Bellows, William 85
1726 Bemis, John 239
Bemis, —— 294
1837 Benedict, Herman B. 234
Benham, —— 296
Bennett, Alice 271
184– Bennett, Marandis D. 234
Benson, —— 208
Benson, Consider 209
1825 Benson, Sarah E. 229
1849 Bessé, Samuel D. 229
1745 Bickford, Elizabeth 534
Bicknell, Peter 522
1700 Bill, Martha 120
Billings, Oliver 522
1691 Billings, Thomas 281
1779 Bingham, Jedidiah 517
1729 Bingham, Jerusha 369
1803 Bingham, Lucy 529
Bingham, Uriah 517
1853 Birney, Flora 275
1755 Bisbee, Mercy 197
1677 Bishop, Elizabeth 8
1772 Bishop, Sybil 254
Bishop, —— 523
Bissell, Catharine 519
Bissell, Nancy 519
Bissett, Benjamin 68
1850 Blackman, Charles 294
1745 Blackwell, Bethiah 210
Blackwell, Sarah 210
Blake, —— 157
1854 Blake, Elijah 296
17— Blake, George 286
1844 Blake, Susan 234
Blanchard, Eliza C. 338
1722 Blanchard, Joseph 247
1699 Blanchard, Thomas 186
Blaney, —— 353
1794 Blankenship, Barn's 210
1809 Blatchford, John 360
1798 Bliss, Gaius 296
1812 Bliss, Pliny 255
1665 Bliss, Samuel 281
Bliss, Stephen 297
Bloomfield, Sarah 292
1658 Bloys, Richard 239
Boardman, Martha 538
1839 Boniface, James T. 268
1715 Bonner, John 346
Bonney, Abiah 197
1827 Bonney, Emily 266
Bonney, Mary 195
1726 Borland, Francis 335
184– Bosworth, Abigail 227
1841 Bosworth, Mary I. 307
17— Bourne, —— 189
16— Bourne, John 197
1744 Bourne, Josiah 189
1702 Bourne, Thomas 184
Bowen, Hannah 259
1841 Bowen, Willard W. 272
Boyd, Abraham 539
1849 Boyd, Sarah S. 300
Boyes, James 167
Boyes, William 167
1830 Boylston, Sophia 305
185– Boynton, David P. 361
1837 Bradford, Ann G. 227
1771 Bradford, Elizabeth 203
Bradford, Julia C. 147
1770 Bradford, Lydia 204
1753 Bradford, Rebecca 196
1771 Bradford, Stetson 194
1842 Bradley, Charles S. 261
Bragg, William 200
Branch, Sally 524
Brayton, Isaac 259
1712 Brenton, Ebenezer 330
1672 Brenton, Elizabeth 325
Brewer, Eliza 149
1719 Brewer, John 112
1854 Brewer, Margery 155
Brewster, Mary 188
Brewster, Moses 519
Brewster, Pelham 203
Bridgman, Joseph 294
Briggs, —— 191
1832 Briggs, Clarissa 304
Briggs, John 210
1796 Briggs, Rebecca 216
Briggs, Samuel 210
Briggs, Susanna 189
1739 Brintnall, Sybilla 248
1862 Brockway, Louisa M. 277
Brockwell, Elizabeth 48
1715 Bromfield, Frances 506
1669 Brook, Elizabeth 340
1749 Brooks, Benjamin 35
Brooks, Dr. 247
1725 Brooks, Joseph 242
1833 Brooks, J. T. 294
1800 Brooks, Sally 213
1687 Brooks, Thomas 197
1730 Brown, Bartholomew 25
1828 Brown, Enoch 302
Brown, Hannah 257
Brown, John 44
Brown, Luke 242

Brown, Margaret 47
Brown, Maria 360
1788 Brown, Mary 176
1860 Brown, Mary 214
1849 Brown, Mary Ann 303
1835 Brown, Nancy 216
1793 Brown, Nathaniel 142
1778 Brown, Olive 524
1704 Brown, Rebecca 247
1664 Brown, William 340
Brown, William H. 299
183– Bryant, Eliza 227
Bryant, Joseph 173
1803 Bryant, Lemuel 203
1765 Bryant, Zeruiah 204
1828 Bryer, John 155
1711 Buchanan, Elizabeth 245
Bucklin, Deborah 259
Bucklin, Joseph 259
1655 Buckmaster, Zechariah 499
Bucknam, Lucius 180
1860 Bullard, Harlan P. 271
1859 Bullard, Marietta 271
1813 Burbank, Christopher 293
1660 Burbeen, John 170
1862 Burgess, Mercy 297
1835 Burnet, James 530
1862 Burnham, Charles 303
Burnham, Edmund 530
Burnham, Hannah 538
1858 Burnham, Harriet C. 531
1820 Burns, Lois 307
1839 Burr, Elias G. 304
1836 Burr, Horatio L. 305
1833 Burr, Nathan F. 93
1740 Burrill, Hannah 508
Burt, Esther 343
1840 Burton, Elisha L. 307
1860 Burton, Orlando 274
1814 Bush, Marilla H. 273
Bush, Rebecca 288
1856 Butler, Elizabeth 98
1753 Butler, Michael 162
1704 Butler, Sarah 332
1798 Butterfield, Francis 36

C.

1857 Cady, Jane 303
Caldwell, —— 246
Calef, John 48
Call, Mary 359
1826 Callender, Charlotte W. 87
1844 Callender, Mary 87
Campbell, Walter 265
Candy, Isaac 292
1724 Card, Rebecca 537
1758 Carpenter, Noah 367
Carr, —— 48
1833 Carroll, Louisa C. 139
Carter, Charles 258
1835 Carter, Hannah S. 266
1775 Carver, David 194
1853 Cary, James C. 221
1754 Cary, William 510
1830 Case, Charlotte M. 92
1803 Case, Darius 305
1801 Case, Freelove 303
1834 Case, Margaret 305
Case, Mary 306
1838 Case, Nancy 92
1837 Case, Zina 306
1854 Cass, Joseph B. 276
Catlin, Lucia 270
Chadbourne, Elizabeth W. 180
Chaffee, Ezra 45
Chaillé, Stanford E. 149
Champlin, Stephen W. 304
Chandler, —— 189
1798 Chandler, Asenath 215
Chandler, Ira 203
Chandler, John S. 214
Chandler, Levi 205
1849 Chandler, Rebecca D. 228
Chandler, Samuel 138
1749 Chapman, Deborah 367
1730 Chapman, Rebecca 39
Chappel, Nathan 223
Chatfield, —— 322
Cheadel, Augustus 306
Cheadel, Mary 306
1829 Cheadel, Sarah 303
Checkley, Elizabeth 504
1694 Checkley, Hannah 504
1743 Checkley, Samuel 507
1840 Cheesebrough, Mary 266
1760 Cheever, David 323
Cheever, —— 534
1691 Cheney, Peter 184
Cheney, —— 518
1792 Chevalier, Ann 254
1809 Choate, Abigail P. 539
Choate, John 538
1801 Choate, William 358
1716 Church, Elizabeth 15
1830 Church, Willard S. 267
Churchill, John 182
Clapp, —— 192, 299
Clapp, Benjamin 210
1839 Clapp, Sarah 203
Clark, Abigail 64, 499
1760 Clark, Edward 247
Clark, Jason 294
1832 Clark, Phebe 255
1799 ? Clark, Rachel 297
18— Clark, Rhoda 359
Clark, —— 209, 296
Clarke, Benjamin 118
Clements, Elizabeth 29
1735 Clemens, John 172
Cleveland, Charlotte 520
1803 Cleveland, Elizabeth 331
Cleveland M. 294
1841 Clifford, Lydia 75
1794 Clift, Hannah 526
1843 Clisby, Phebe W. 88
1799 Clough, Lydia 47
1788 Coates, Eunice 178
Coas, Mary 359
Cobb, Ann 278
Cobb, Henry 45
Cobleigh, Zolva 258
1778 Coburn, Samuel 515
1720 Codner, Mary 130
172– Coggin, John 242
Colburn, William T. 158
Colby, Lois 360
1861 Colby, Lydia A. 266
1853 Colby, Ruth A. 302
1859 Cole, Catharine 94
1857 Cole, Maria 273
1762 Coleman, Elijah 291
Colgrove, Isaac 290
1659 Collins, John 8
Comstock, Harriet 307
Conant, John 35
1847 Conant, Mary E. 234
Cone, —— 525
1793 Converse, Jesse 177
1788 Cook, Elkanah 205
1831 Cook, Fanny 216
1851 Cook, Henrietta 265
Cook, James 534
1770 Cook, Margaret 284
Cook, —— 287
1751 Cook, Samuel 513
1756 Cook, Simeon 195
Cookson, Margaret 515
1735 Cooley, Israel 283
Cooley, Jesse 289
1847 Cooley, Lucinda 299
1834 Cooley, Mary B. 267
1729 Coolidge, Hannah 262
1775 Coolidge, Margaret 248
1696 Coolidge, Sarah 262
1764 Coolidge, Simon 243
1773 Coolidge, Susanna 248
Cooper, Enoch 287
1734 Cooper, Lamberton 282
1767 Cooper, Mary 297
1802 Cooper, Sophia 296
Copeland, Marilla 258
1694 Copeland, William 503
1818 Corey, Charles 301
Corey, Sarah 259
Corning, Mary 167
1701 Corwin, Mary 329
1809 Cowdin, Mary 66
Cozzens, Israel 195
Cranch, Sarah 66
1740 Crane, Ruth 515
Crapo, Lot 209
Crapo, Nicholas 211
Crittenden, James 271
1814 Crocker, Cynthia 226
Crosby, Levi 292
Cross, Stephen 137
1805 Crowell, Samuel 292
1717 Cruft, Mary 129
Cudworth, Kezia 192
Cummings, Stebbins 23
Cummings, —— 210
Cunningham, Regulus 154
Curran, Margaret 48
1857 Curry, Mary B. 88
1753 Curtis, William 39
Curtiss, Abigail 523
1702 Curwen, Elizabeth 321
Cushing, James 344
Cushing, Lydia 206
1712 Cushman, Ichabod 182
Cushman, Isaac 201
1814 Cushman, John 520
1717 Cushman, Martha 190
Cushman, Solomon 189
1659 Cutler, Thomas 7, 535

D.

1728 Dakin, Jonathan 352
1744 Damon, Jabez 175
1761 Damon, Obadiah 196

1859 Danforth, Charles 230
Danforth, Elizabeth 263
Danforth, Mary 506
1798 Daniels, Osemus 250
Davenport, —— 524
Davis, —— 271
Davis, Ebenezer 536
1745 Davis, Elizabeth 508
1811 Davis, Margaret 80
1850 Davis, Olive 258
1833 Davis, Sarah A. 229
1746 Davison, Deborah 517
1801 Day, Aminta 217
1817 Day, Bede 308
1845 Day, Charles H. 273
1788 Day, Daniel 287
1746 Day, Eleanor 290
Day, Elijah 288
1771 Day, Hannah 292
1778 Day, Jacob 286
1814 Day, Lucy E. 293
Day, Mercy 217
1740 Day, Miriam 290
Day, Phebe 293
1730 Day, Sarah 289
1773 Deadman, Mary 176
Dean, John 539
1838 De Angelis, Millicent 243
Decker, —— 306
1762 Decoster, Lydia 26
Delano, —— 189
Delano, Benjamin 203
179– Delano, Deborah 204
1802 Delano, Nathan 205
Delano, Stephen 211
1762 Deming, Dudley 290
1859 Dennen, Harriet N. 79
1783 Denny, Tamasin 526
1676 Denton, Daniel 281
Devoe, Matilda 307
1746 Devotion, Ann 516
1744 Dewey, Constance 285
Dewey, —— 308
Dewey, Noah 368
Dexter, John 259
Dickinson, W. S. 255
1775 Dike, Anthony 249
1769 Dike, William 249
1770 Dimick, Abigail 368
17— Dodge, Amos 503
Dodge, Deborah 538
Dodge, Elnora 258
1691 Doggett, Samuel 186
1682 Dolliver, William 322
Donelly, —— 214
1736 Dorchester, John 283
Dorrance, Betsey 526
1815 Dorrance, Eunice 530
1822 Dorrance, Mary 531
1681 Dotey, Desire 187
1851 Dow, Charles J. 230
Downing, Henry 518
1773 Dowse, Sarah 248
Doyle, Abigail 300
Doyle, Edward 295
Dresser, Thomas 537
1795 Drew, Marcia 218
Drury, Caroline 66
1789 Drury, Sarah 249
1675 Dumbleton, John 281
1693 Dumbleton, Rebecca 281
1678 Dumbleton, Sarah 282
1798 Dunham, Danie 269
Dunn, Martha 253
1838 Dunn, Thomas 262
1726 Dunnell, Elizabeth 499
1756 Dwinel, Amos 243
1812 Dwyer, Mary 534
1856 Dyer, Charles 216
Dyson, Mary 46

E.

1809 Easton, Mary 304
1761 Eaton, Nathaniel 290
1831 Edes, Edward H. 142
1859 Edgecomb, Margaret 272
Edgerton, Peter 510
Edgerton, —— 517
Edmands, John 361
1787 Egerton, Freelove 223
1784 Egerton, Sarah 223
1859 Eldridge, Orpah A. 273
Ellenwood, John 167
1768 Ellenwood, Sarah 42
1744 Ellingwood, Esther 41
1816 Ellery, Mary G. 275
1675 Elliot, Thomas 170
Ellis, Eliza 520
Ellis, Joel 210
1812 Ellis, Judah 298
Ellison, William 306
Elmore, Eliza 224
Elwell, Caroline 66
1725 Elwell, Jemima 539
1744 Ely, Aaron 283
1815 Ely, Abel E. 289
1811 Ely, George 297
1817 Ely, Gratia 299
1750 Ely, Joel 285
1713 Ely, Joseph 282
1759 Ely, Nathaniel 284
Ely, Robert 297
1726 Ely, Sarah 283
Emerson, —— 157
1836 Emerson, Harriet J. 214
1743 Emmes, Henry 131
1838 Emmons, Delia 337
1848 Endicott, Rebecca H. 344
1838 Ensign, Seymour 234
Estabrook, Mary E. 254
1789 Evans, Abigail 177
1752 Evans, Anne 162
1820 Evans, Eunice 300
Evans, —— 527
Everden, Naomi 252
Everett, Richard 258
Everson, —— 189
1754 Everton, Abigail 131

F.

Fairbanks, Reuben 527
16— Fairfield, Daniel 348
1845 Fairfield, Edmund B. 270
16— Fairfield, John 349
1834 Farr, Nancy 530
1851 Farrar, Frances L. 271
Farrar, Lydia 278
Farrar, Mary 278
Farwell, Almira 258
Farwell, Jacob R. 253
1738 Farwell, Oliver 247
Farwell, Oliver 148
1829 Faunce, Mary 214
1667 Faunce, Mercy 182
1661 Faunce, Patience 182
1716 Faxon, Thomas 501
1839 Fay, Harriet 269
1708 Felt, Elizabeth 536
1862 Ferry, Elizabeth 301
1787 Field, Esther 505
1835 Field, Lucy M. 267
1804 Field, Phebe 267
1713 Fifield, Mary 504
Fish, Almira 206
1752 Fish, Elizabeth 509
1845 Fisher, Angeline 270
1763 Fisher, Lemuel 241
1752 Fisk, Elizabeth 509
1781 Fiske, Sally 262
Fiske, —— 263
1848 Fiske, John O. 337
Fitch, Braman 65
1718 Fitch, Elizabeth 510
Fitch, Hepzieth 255
Fitch, Richard 529
1838 Fletcher, Luther J. 268
1799 Flint, Sarah 256
1762 Flint, Silas 368
1803 Flowers, Alfred 293
1792 Flowers, Betsey 294
1825 Flowers, Joseph 294
1754 Flowers, Mary 176
1757 Flowers, Sarah 287
1861 Follet, P. Amanda 530
1779 Foote, Hephzibah 305
Forster, Charles 528
Forster, Jacob 528
Fosket, Susan 295
16— Foster, Bartholomew 536
1832 Foster, Betsey 362
Foster, Elijah 198
Foster, Eliza W. 85
1839 Foster, Elizabeth 529
1817 Foster, Nabby 531
1724 Foster, Ruth 535
1844 Foster, William 94
17— Fowler, David 288
1807 Fowler, Margaret 296
1824 Fowler, Maria A. 274
1846 Frank, Dennis S. 307
French, —— 225
1788 Frost, Abraham 243
1833 Frost, Martha 278
Frye, Peter 331
1855 Fuller, Caroline E. 204
Fuller, Jacob 513
1813 Fuller, Prudence 268
1755 Fuller, Rodolphus 367
1725 Fuller, Ruth 368
1859 Fullerton, John 99
1854 Furbush, Stephen 85

G.

1779 Gage, Betty 256
1831 Gage, Maria E. 266
1794 Gage, Polly 265
Gager, Andrew 525
1679 Galley, Elizabeth 11
1833 Galloupe, Mahala 85
Gardiner, —— 294
1695 Gardner, Thomas 322
Gates, Mary 300
1693 Geary, Benjamin 171

Geddes, Alexander 28
Gedney, Lydia 342
Gedney, Nathaniel 320
Gedney, Susanna 342
1778 Gent, John 355
1753 Gerrish, Elizabeth 323
1733 Gerrish, John 240
1676 Gibbs, Elizabeth 341
1845 Gibbs, Nancy 225
1860 Gibbs, Sarah D. 143
1725 Giddings, Deliverance 539
Giddings, John E. 46
Gifford, Alden 45
1670 Gilbert, Sarah 263
1855 Gilbert, Sarah E. 231
Gilbert, Simeon 210
Giles, —— 241
Giles, Ephraim 65
Gillespie, James 68
1840 Gladding, Mary 219
Glass, Rufus 523
1793 Glidden, Stephen 278
1729 Goddard, John 240
1801 Godfrey, Solomon 267
1731 Goff, Susanna 502
1700 Golding, Elizabeth 241
1834 Goldsbury, Benjamin 99
Goldthwaite, Stephen 535
Goodell, —— 198
1784 Goodell, Silas 223
1828 Goodenow, Daniel 214
Goodspeed, —— 193
1853 Goodwin, E. C. 260
1741 Goodwin, John 508
1830 Goodwin, Leander 267
Gore, John 330
Goss, Betsey 537
1844 Goss, William 81
1844 Gott, Elizabeth W. 91
1814 Gott, Hannah 80
1745 Gott, Joseph 539
Goudy, —— 153
Gould, Caroline F. 204
1760 Gould, Ebenezer 249
Gould, John 258
1776 Gould, Jonathan 250
1690 Grafton, Priscilla 506
1822 Granger, Catharine 308
1851 Granger, Henry B. 297
Granger, —— 287
1849 Grant, Mary J. 234
1783 ? Gray, Edward 323
Gray, Lewis 219
Gray, Robert 146
Gray, Thomas 526
1715 ? Green, Elizabeth 174
1763 Green, Elizabeth 35
1741 Green, Esther 177
1745 Green, Jonathan 174
1736 Green, William 174
Green, —— 257
1833 Greenleaf, Nathan 156
1704 Greenleaf, Sarah 349
Griffin, —— 286
Griffin, Timothy 358
Griswold, Susanna 223
Griswold, Sylvanus 293
1860 Grout, Mary E. 277
Grover, Judith 539
1702 Grover, Lydia 23
1738 Grover, Samuel 175
1702 Grover, Sarah 172
1786 Grover, Sarah 539
1837 Gurney, Hannah 204
1650 Gyles, Hannah 535

H.

1748 Hacker, Caleb 131
1833 Hadley, Hiram 268
Hale, Albert G. 361
1841 Hale, Priscilla O. 99
1846 Hale, Zebulon O. 85
1754 Hall, Abigail 38
Hall, Elizabeth 195
1706 Hall, Sarah 347
1718 Hall, Susanna 37
1742 Hall, Zaccheus 243
1710 Ham, Andrew 112
Hamilton, Frances 338
1685 Hancox, Thomas 281
1847 Handy, Harriet 233
1792 Handy, Sarah 210
1636 Hanford, Margaret 365
Haraden, Hannah 331
1845 Hardenburg, Nancy 219
Hardwick, —— 216
Hardy, —— 258
Harlow, Patience 203
1815 Harrington, Levi B. 273
Harris, Eliza 36
Harris, Lucretia 148
Harrison, —— 45
Hart, Edward 515
1827 Hart, Hannah 83
Hart, Harriet 45
1779 Hart, John 176
Hartt, Abigail 133
1838 Harvey, Dorothy W. 150
183– Harvey, Stephen F. 253
Harwood, —— 47, 512
1806 Haskell, Edward 359
Haskell, Judith 43
Haskell, —— 191
1830 Haskell, Louisa 226
Haskell, Lucy 538
Haskell, Lydia 359
1832 Haskell, Orinda 86
1693 Haskell, Sarah 538
1843 Haskell, Susan B. 91
Haskins, Elizabeth 223
Haskins, Samuel F. 360
Hastings, George 271
1727 Hatch, Hannah 353
1822 Hatch, Prudence 81
1794 Hathorne, Betsey 250
1663 Hathorne, Eleazar 340
1786 Hathorne, Mehitable 46
1739 Hawkes, Eve 24
Hawkes, Jane 295
Hawkins, John 68
Hay, Elizabeth 336
Hay, James 171
1738 Hay, Peter 174
170– Hayden, Amy 501
Hayes, Jacob 520
1841 Hayes, Joseph 268
Hayes, Newton 305
1714 Haynes, Elizabeth 536
1746 Hayward, Thomas 21
1755 Haywood, Mary 249
Hazelton, —— 47
1835 Hazen, Denison E. 269
Hazen, Frederic 300
1847 Heacock, Abigail L. 92
1853 Heacock, Jesse 93
Heacock, Mariette 306
Heard, Frances M. 338
1715 Heath, Ebenezer 351
1721 Heath, Hannah 122
1640 Heath, Sarah 280
1854 Heaton, Edward 268
1737 Hebard, Deborah 369
1837 Hebard, Fanny 532
1789 Hemenway, Ruth 256
1749 Henchman, Mary 324
Henderson, Benjamin 20
Henderson, Joseph 45
Henry, —— 307
16— Herbert, Elizabeth 340
1852 Herndon, John L. 276
1747 Herrick, Eunice 40
1826 Herrick, Olive 271
Hersey, —— 156
1766 Hewes, Abraham 243
1766 Hewit, Content 520
1739 Heywood, Mary 248
1828 Hickcox, Edward Y. 221
Hickcox, —— 221
1708 Higginson, Mary 321
Hildreth, —— 515
1790 Hill, Hannah 179
1740 Hill, Samuel 508
1758 Hill, Sarah 262
1772 Hilliard, Elizabeth 297
1852 Hilliard, Mary W. 229
Hilliker, Jacob L. 265
1765 Hinks, Mary 241
1839 Hixon, Fanny A. 269
1771 Hodges, Job 241
1788 Hodges, Jonathan 331
Hodgkins, Grace 536
1842 Hodgman, Betsey 83
Hoit, Lucinda 158
1805 Hoit, Mary 157
1710 Holbrook, Samuel 504
1734 Holden, Abigail 243
1834 Holden, Asa 178
1841 Holden, Charlotte M. 260
1751 Holden, Elizabeth 177
1808 Holden, Hannah 251
1699 Holden, John 240
1743 Holland, Elizabeth 133
1841 Hollenbeck, Mary A. 255
Hollenbeck, Stephen P. 255
1846 Holman, Mary S. 344
Holmes, Elizabeth 538
Holmes, Ephraim 190
Holmes, George 219
Holmes, James W. 203
1783 Holmes, Laurana 56
Holmes, Lucinda 301
1833 Holmes, Mary C. 76
Holmes, Phila 278
Holmes, Spencer 203
Holt, Benjamin 521
1821 Holt, John 294
1755 Holyoke, Edward A. 331
Hooker, —— 262, 298
1825 Hooper, Laura 266
Hopkins, Frederic 198
1859 Hopkins, John 141
1797 Hopkins, Patty 515

Horth, Richard 198
1764 Horton, Abigail 286
Hoskin, John B. 529
Hosmer, Jonathan 305
1835 Hosmer, Rufus L. 82
1708 Hough, Abiah 222
Houghton, Josiah 198
1771 Howard, Ebenezer 135
1833 Howard, Eliza A. 268
1808 Howard, Hannah 251
1722 Howard, Judith 510
1841 Howard, Mary J. 268
1725 Howard, Sarah 513
1819 Howe, Benjamin 258
1792 Howe, Damaris 255
Howe, Dudley 258
Howe, Hannah 257
1718 Howe, John 172
1748 Howe, John 505
1784 Howe, Solomon 249
Howe, William 253
1780 Howell, Luke 357
1772 Howland, Abigail 205
Howland, Martha 146
1767 Howland, Nathaniel 146
1824 Hubbard, Betsey 271
Hubbard, Isaac 278
1739 Hubbard, Jonathan 241
1740 Hubbard, Mary 247
1724 Hubbard, Nathaniel 330
Hubbard, Samuel 307
Hull, Ferdinand 203
1846 Humphreys, Richard G. E. 309
1855 Hunter, Adelia 204
1837 Hunter, Sarah J. E. 228
1691 Hurd, John 499
Hurlbut, —— 523
Huse, —— 20
1720 Hutchinson, John 23
Hyde, Chloe 525
1824 Hyde, Christopher 523
1743 Hyde, James 222

I.

1846 Iddings, Warren 532
1850 Ingalls, Frances 92
Ingalls, Hannah 47
1853 Ingersoll, Lurton D. 276
Isham, Eliza 304
1768 Ives, Benjamin 45

J.

Jackson, Abraham 138
Jackson, Bartlett 265
1837 Jackson, Charles H. 254
1726 Jackson, Elizabeth 506
Jackson, Sally 539
James, Benjamin 192
1848 Janes, Emily 270
1735 Jeffery, Benjamin 24
Jenks, Ananias 523
1857 Jenkins, John 34
1732 Jenkins, Prudence 527
1845 Jewett, George B. 260
Jocelyn, Minerva 304
Johnson, Eliza 306
1749 Johnson, Hannah 247
1747 Johnson, John 367
1800 Johnson, Levi 521
1818 Johnson, Mary T. 220
1828 Johnson, Ruth B. 200
1832 Johnson, Sally C. 215
Johnson, Sarah E. 531
Johnson, William 242
Joice, Jonathan 196
Jones, Christiana 301
1749 Jones, Ezra 246
1779 Jones, Mercy 248
Jones, Rachel 47
Jones, Thomas E. 292
Joseph, David 85
Joslyn, Betsey 278

K.

Keen, Sarah 195
1730 Keen, Jabez 283
1663 Keep, John 281
1751 Keep, Sarah 287
Keith, Cyrus 191
1849 Kelley, Elizabeth T. 259
Kellogg, Polly 304
1784 Kenney, Judith 257
Kenniston, Phebe 157
1789 Kent, Diana 298
1856 Kent, Elizabeth 266
1861 Kent, George 532
1806 Kent, Huldah 299
Kent, Mary E. 268
1765 Kent, Miriam 296
1832 Kettell, George A. 253
Keyes, Stephen 273
1798 Kilburn, Elijah 266
1719 Kilby, Rebecca 347
1816 King, Harriet 260
1726 King, Jonathan 534
1736 King, Joseph 535
1821 King, Martin 293
1807 King, Mary 259
1786 King, Mehitable 46
King, Rebecca 259
183– Kingman, Lucius 231
1743 Kingsley, Jerusha 368
Kingsley, Joshua 370
1850 Kingsley, Rhoda 531
Kinne, Jerusha 526
1832 Kinney, Harriet S. 97
1849 Kinney, Henrietta 268
Kinnon, Martha 166
Kirby, John 45
1714 Kitchen, Bethiah 324
1857 Kittredge, Burrill H. 231
Knapp, —— 47
17— Knight, Ebenezer 171
1[illegible] Knight, Edmund 499
1858 Knight, John A. 155
1851 Knight, John S. 155
1842 Knight, Jonas 156
1768 Knight, Thomas 177
1848 Knowlton, Thomas W. 94
Knox, Adam 135
1837 Knox, Caroline F. 213
Knutsford, John 353

L.

Lake, William 150
1772 Lamb, Gad 287
1819 Lamb, Mary 272
1845 Lambert, George 260
Lamos, Nathaniel 151
1759 Lamson, John 508
Lamson, William 70
1841 Lander, Charlotte M. 260
Landruff, Betsey 289
1833 Lane, Betsey G. 89
Lane, Levi 135
1798 Langdon, Joanna 287
1761 Langford, Edward 162
1756 Langford, Sarah 16
1844 Langley, Issachar W. 179
1804 Larcom, Benjamin 45
Larcom, Jonathan 45
Larrabee, Lebbeus 517
Lasell, Josiah 525
Lathrop, —— 198
Lathrop, Jennie 302
Lawrence, —— 522
1794 Leach, Sally 523
Leach, Solomon 203
Leach, Sophia 520
1758 Learned, Jane 34
Learned, Zebulon 201
Leavitt, Eliza 331
1748 Leavitt, Nathaniel 20
1841 Lee, Lydia 75
1846 Lee, Margaret 218
Lee, Olive 220
1806 Lee, Polly 527
1847 Lee, William R. 299
Leland, Anna 519
Leland, Sarah 163
1829 Leland, Thomas J. 69
1798 Lemon, John 44
1835 Leonard, Elizabeth 90
Lester, Henry 291
1757 Lewis, Edmund 283
Lewis, Isaac 154
1764 Lewis, Martha 297
Ley, Sarah 224
Lillie, Ezra 521
Lincoln, —— 241
1847 Lincoln, Dwight F. 531
Lincoln, Hawkes 528
1841 Lincoln, Henry 531
1784 Lincoln, Isaac 250
Lincoln, Jonah 517
1740 Lincoln, Sarah 518
1831 Litchfield, Thomas J. 372
1845 Little, James 273
1835 Little, Phœbe 214
1839 Livermore, Charles G. 267
1683 Livermore, Elizabeth 281
1799 Lobdell, Mary 203
1761 Long, Hannah 284
1849 Long, Hannah E. 81
Long, Susan 278
1771 Loomis, Benjamin 290
17— Loomis, Benjamin 287
Loomis, Roxana 166
Loomis, Stephen 65
Lord, Elizabeth E. 229
1832 Lord, Joanna 216
Lord, John 28
1853 Lord, Susanna R. H. 69
1746 Loring, Nathaniel 132
1832 Lotee, Joseph 268
1807 Lounsbery, Henry D. 81
1838 Lovejoy, John W. 269
1776 Lovell, Ezra 249
1859 Lovett, George W. 85
Lovett, Hezekiah 45
Lovett, Judith 45
1755 Low, Francis 247

Lowell, Rhoda 44
Ludington, Theodore 301
Lunt, Micajah 143
1736 Lutwyche, Lawrence 334
1694 Lyde, Edward 340
1818 Lynde, Hephzibah 179
1746 Lynde, Jacob 175

M.

Mack, Anna 150
Macomber, —— 201
Macomber, James 48
1666 Macomber, Judith 239
Macy, William 143
1756 Madelock, Mary 174
Magoun, —— 156
1820 Mahan, Betsey 269
1804 Maine, Stephen 196
Mallory, —— 258
1745 Manning, Hezekiah 510
1854 Manning, John J. 361
Manning, Richard 47
1811 Manning, Sarah 529
Manton, Experience 366
1812 Manton, Joseph 261
1824 Manton, Sophia 259
1750 Manwaring, Anne 222
Marcy, Caroline 293
Marcy, Fanny 293
1697 Marsh, Jonathan 535
1746 Marsh, Mary 505
1662 Marsh, Sarah 349
1810 Marshall, John E. 221
1780 Marshall, Mary S. 48
1849 Marshall, William W. 94
175– Marshall, Zerubbabel 356
Marston, Eliza 337
Martin, Jane Ann 292
Martin, Jesse 209
1839 Martin, Nancy C. 267
1839 Martin, Sarah 88
1850 Mason, George C. 271
1725 Mason, Hezekiah 367
1763 Masury, Margaret 38
1835 Matson, Louisa C 372
1862 Matthews, James F. 156
Maverick, Mary 135
1790 May, Ann 149
1837 May, Maria W. 272
1788 May, Thomas 134
McCain, James 529
1850 McDonald, Elizabeth 97
1845 McFarland, Cath'ine A. 89
McFarland, Martha 154
McIntyre, —— 297
1763 McIntyre, Mary 291
McIntyre, Thankful 297
1736 McIntyre, William 283
McLane, —— 258
1835 McLaughlin, Elmira 228
McLaughlin, John 203
180– McLaughlin, Judith 219
McLaughlin, Lucia 217
1805 McLaughlin, Robert 203
McLauthlin, see note *
1830 McMaster, Margaret 276
McMurray, Eliza 529
1828 McNeil, Matilda D. 148
1856 McPherson, Margaret 94
1831 Meacom, George 46
1729 Mead, Abigail 246
Mead, Jacob 198
Melbourne, Mary 48
Melendy, Emeline 258
Melendy, Jonathan 258
1829 Mellen, Chester 266
Melvin, —— 64
1854 Merchant, Charles G. 141
182– Merrick, Daniel 281
1828 Merrick, Harriet 294
1762 Merrick, Joseph 284
Merrick, Joseph 291
1731 Merrick, Mercy 285
1727 Merrick, Thankful 284
Merrill, Amos 167
Merry, Helen 258
1833 Merry, Mary 155
1755 Mighill, Elizabeth 283
1754 Miller, Catharine 288
Miller, Elias 201
1754 Miller, Experience 284
Miller, —— 259
17— Miller, Lucy 290
1722 Miller, Martha 283
1760 Miller, Mary 288
1681 Miller, Thomas 281
1749 Miller, William 285
Mills, Darius C. 306
1686 Mills, Jonathan 350
1690 Mills, Mary 349
Mills, Mary Ann 305
1839 Mills, Susan 306
1825 Minot, Jonathan 69
Mitchell, —— 192
Mitchell, Japhet 193
1827 Mitchell, John 229
1852 Monjar, Elizabeth A. 265
Montgomery, Benj. R. 361
Montgomery, Jas. M. 361
Moore, Charles 296
Moore, James 167
Moore, Martha 269
Moore, Mary 43
1819 Moore, Oliver 298
Moore, Probus 307
1665 More, Sarah 8
1737 Moreshead, Benj. 332
1802 Morgan, Alice 520
1853 Morgan, Charles B. 266
1761 Morley, Mary 287
1837 Morse, Maria W. 272
1805 Morse, Prudence 252
Morse, Sarah 258
1824 Morse, Sarah R. 163
1766 Morton, James 195
1659 Moses, Henry 8
1777 Mountfort, Joseph 148
1762 Muchmore, Rebecca 16
Muchmore, Rebecca 166
1751 Mudge, Mary 518
1790 Mudge, Prudence 525
Mull, Susanna 529
1797 Mulliken, Samuel 143
Munroe, Abijah 35
Munroe, Hiram 206
Munroe, Jesse 35
Munroe, Sarah 65
Mycall, John 138

N.

1783 Nash, Joseph 38
Nash, Joshua 148
1775 Nash, Nancy 521
Nason, Moses 156
1773 Nay, Nicholas 163
1842 Nesmith, Walter 261
Newell, Pamela 258
Newell, —— 294
1744 Newcomb, Abigail 193
1698 Newhall, Jemima 535
1723 Newhall, Sarah 509
1761 Newton, Abigail 250
1824 Newton, Adeline E. 301
1762 Newton, Amos 34
Newton, Emily 304
Newton, Ezekiel 198
1769 Newton, Susanna 250
Newton, —— 249
1695 Nichols, Abigail 186
1785 Nichols, John 250
1765 Nichols, Martha 177
Nichols, Patience 191
Nichols, —— 220
1714 Nichols, William 501
1856 Nickerson, Ephraim D. 81
Niles, John 48
Noble, Amanda 292
1743 Noble, Anna 286
Noble, John 361
Norris, Elizabeth 150
Northum, —— (twice) 294
1841 Norton, Semantha 308
1724 Norwood, Elizabeth 538
1826 Norwood, Jerusha K. 539
Norwood, Lemuel 361
1811 Norwood, Margaret 80
1747 Nourse, Elizabeth 534
1854 Noyes, Elizabeth A. 269
167– Nurse, John 534
1737 Nurse, Martha 15
1761 Nutting, John 331
1776 Nye, Bethiah 209
1847 Nye, Mary 266

O.

1774 Oakes, Anna B. 357
1828 Oakes, Susan 361
Ober, Thomas 45
1853 Olcott —— (twice) 300
Olden, William 118
Oldham, Anna 205
Olds, Archibald 523
Olds, Calista 270
1775 Olivier, Margaret 248
1780 Orne, William 331
1851 Orvis, Myron 273
1836 Osborn, Ann 95
Osborn, William 68
1851 Osborne, Frederic 301
Osborne, Henry 48
1854 Osgood, John C. 261

* The McLaughlins of Kingston who married into the Holmes Family, are of the same kindred as the McLauthlins who married into the Sampson Family, and the name should have been *McLauthlin* in every instance.

Otis, John 135
Otto, Elizabeth 66
180– Owen, Candace 306

P.

1794 Page, Anna 63
1742 Page, Susanna 533
1723 Paine, Moses 505
1719 Palfrey, Susanna 16
1767 Palmer, Deborah 522
17— Palmer, Ebenezer 511
1725 Palmer, Elihu 367
1764 Palmer, Enos 521
1749 Palmer, Esther 371
1843 Palmer, Eunice 555
1852 Palmer, Lorin 300
1759 Palmer, Lucy 291
1763 Palmer, Mehitable 370
1751 Palmer, Samuel 283
1773 Palmer, Thankful 294
1850 Palmer, William F. 531
1759 Parker, Andrew 247
1726 Parker, Anna 130
Parker, David 278
Parker, Elijah 193
Parker, Elizabeth 295
1848 Parker, Jerome S. 258
1751 Parker, Jonas 173
1741 Parker, Nathan 174
1821 Parker, Phebe C. 179
Parkhurst, —— 45
1711 Parkman, Mehitable 342
Parmelee, Phebe 289
Parmenter, Joseph 350
Parrott, —— 347
1859 Parry, Mary L. 231
1863 Parsons, Andrew H. 553
1677 Parsons, Benjamin 280
1756 Parsons, Jonathan 136
1799 Parsons, Jonathan 298
Parsons, Martha 305
1748 Parsons, Naomi 283
Parsons, Sarah 304
Partridge, Mary 263
1850 Patch, Aurelia 100
1758 Patch, James 25
1855 Patten, Pauline 337
1796 Patterson, Nancy 297
1820 Pearce, Lucy 219
1829 Pearson, George F. 139
1710 Pearson, Susanna 174
17— Pepper, Abigail 535
1859 Perham, Samuel 267
1772 Perigo, Ezekiel 515
Perkins, George 45
Perry, John 193
Perry, John A. 148
Perry, Maria 296
1859 Perry, Nancy C. 100
1822 Perry, Sarah 252
Perry, Silas 253
1805 Peterson, Esaias 205
1808 Petty, Nancy 291
1797 Phelan, Anna 294
1806 Phelan, Anna 294
Phelps, Dennis 258
1843 Phenegar, Adeline 265
1711 Philips, James 281
1701 Philips, Penelope 282
17— Philips, Samuel 285
1853 Philleo, E. C. 200
1795 Phillips, Asa 205
Phillips, Isaac 195
Phillips (John ?) 189
1812 Phillips, Lydia 218
1706 Phippen, Thomas 320
1711 Phipps, James 281
1745 Phipps, Joseph 508
1704 Pickman, Benjamin 330
1738 Pickman, Sarah 343
17— Pickman, —— 534
Pierce, Florina 258
1712 Pierce, Jonathan 499
Pierpont, Mary 286
1765 Pierpont, Sarah 293
Pike, —— 166
Pike, Abigail 526
Pike, Betsey 526
Pike, Hugh 41
Pinkham, Benjamin 154
1860 Pinkham, Isaac 155
Pinkham, Martha 153
1839 Pinkham, Mary A. 156
1861 Pinkham, William C. 155
Piper, Catharine 157
1730 Pitman, Martha 40
1697 Pitts, John 312
Plummer, Molly B. 537
1806 Polen, James 205
Pollard, Persis 210
1712 Pollard, William 347
Pomeroy, —— 191
1854 Pool, Delphina 95
Pool, Eliza 359
1848 Pool, Harvey 361
1705 Pool, Jane 323
18— Port, Wm. Ransom 304
1737 Porter, Benjamin 19
Porter, Margaret 193
Porter, Mary 360
1826 Potter, Amelia 305
1843 Potter, Henry 69
Powers, —— 258
1842 Pratt, Betsey 83
Pratt, Elizabeth 301
Pratt, James 65
1720 Pratt, Sarah 509
1797 Pratt, Tabitha 176
Pratt, —— 513
Preble, —— 507
1740 Prentice, Stanton 241
1833 Preston, Robert J. 265
Price, Eben N. 48
Price, Sarah 48
1758 Priest, Josiah 247
1718 Prince, Ruth 352
1681 Proctor, Elizabeth 534
1853 Proud, Isaac 261
1763 Purington, Hezekiah 208
Putnam, —— 209
Putnam, Hannah H. 147
1849 Putnam, Lucy E. 308
1778 Putnam, Molly 249
1791 Putnam, Sarah 331
1776 Putney, Hannah 47
1724 Putney, Joseph 11

Q.

Quimby, Robert 158
Quincy, John W. 147

R.

1858 Rambo, Jacob 97
1803 Rand, Nancy 251
1779 Rand, William 194
Randall, Sally 153
Randall, Susanna 189
1777 Rapalje, Jane 335
1853 Rathbone, Lovisa 531
1731 Rawlins, Love 331
167– Rawlins, Ruth 346
1756 Rawson, Elizabeth 505
1861 Rawson, Lovisa B. 274
Ray, Mary C. 523
1694 Raymond, Abigail 22
Raymond, David 41
1744 Raynolds, John 19
1652 Read, George 239
1735 Read, Mehitable 369
1736 Reed, Ebenezer 505
1737 Reed, Martha 259
1859 Reed, Mary 218
Reed, Sally 154
Reeve, Belinda 198
1784 Reith, Elizabeth 42
179– Remington, John 293
1687 Remington, Mary 282
1858 Remington, Mary A. 227
Remington, Mercy 291
Remington, Olive 293
Rhoades, —— 48
1833 Rice, Persis C. 274
Rich, Elizabeth 219
1834 Richards, Chauncy A 268
Richards, Hannah 241
1747 Richardson, Abigail 172
1773 Richardson, Elijah 176
1838 Richardson, Jabez 76
1739 Richardson, Joshua 241
1840 Richardson, Laurinda 86
1754 Richardson, Sarah 177
1853 Richardson, Susan H. 204
1807 Richardson, William 178
1850 Richey, Margaret J. 232
1817 Ripley, Dolly 530
1776 Ripley, Eleanor 293
1757 Ripley, Eleazar 510
1711 Ripley, Hannah 509
1834 Ripley, Mary L. 532
Rising, Maria (twice) 299
Roberts, —— 156
1784 Roberts, Richard 135
Robinson, Jemima 291
Robinson, Paul 255
Robinson, William 47
1830 Rogers, Aaron D. 293
1796 Rogers, Jesse 291
Rogers, John S. 338
1682 Rogers, Mary 186
Rogers, Sarah 196
1669 Rogers, William 170
1777 Rood, Abigail 515
Rood, Charlotte 306
Rood, Mary 300
Rood, Nathan 515
Root, James 304
Root, Mary 305
1692 Root, Thomas 282
Ropes, Abigail 331
1724 Ropes, Nathaniel 330
Rose, —— 321
Rose, Samuel 529

1857 Ross, Elizabeth E. 268
Ross, George 360
1767 Rounceville, Joseph 209
1748 Roundy, Benjamin 39
1678 Rouse, Anna 187
Rowe, Anna 537
1800 Rowe, Anna 358
1831 Rowe, Ebenezer 96
Rowe, —— 198
1828 Rowe, Susan 361
Rowe, Thomas 537
1764 Rowley, Nathaniel 283
Royall, —— 346
Royce, Esther 278
183- Russ, Mary 253
1750 Russell, Abigail 342
1822 Russell, Benjamin 44
1833 Russell, Elvira 277
1800 Russell, Jacob 36
17— Russell, James 340
1789 Russell, Lydia 36
1718 Russell, Samuel 346
1781 Russell, Thomas 246
Rust, —— 508

S.

1724 Sabin, Sarah 367
1747 Sackett, Erastus 290
Salisbury, Elizabeth 295
Salmon, Eunice B. 158
Sampson, Aaron 193
Sampson, Oliver 203, 483
Sanders, Thomas 41
Sanderson, Daniel 150
1755 Sanger, William 213
1724 Sargent, Anna 538
1719 Sargent, Sarah 536
Sartwell, Jacob 207
Sartwell, Lucy 278
1704 Savage, Mary 346
1672 Savage, Sarah 322
Savill, John 522
Sawyer, Ebenezer 154
1838 Sawyer, Hannah J. 230
1818 Sawyer, Sarah F. 265
1840 Saxton, Mary A. 305
Saxton, S. B 200
Sayward, Mercy 537
1655 Scott, Hannah 499
Scott, John 221
1680 Scott, Sarah 281
Scott, Sarah 535
Scudder, Elizabeth 223
1840 Seabury, Emeline D. 225
1800 Searle, Uriah 36
Sears, David 337
1859 Segur, Mary E. 155
1771 Selden, Mary 293
1775 Selden, Susanna 298
Sexton, Elizabeth 295
1782 Sexton, Huldah 294
1784 Sexton, Rhoda 294
Shannon, Elizabeth 48
1832 Shannon, Mary B. 277
1793 Shattuck, Jonathan 36
Shaw, Henry D. 301
Shaw, John H. 301
Shaw, Samuel 201
1716 Shaw, Thomas 120
1676 Sheafe, Elizabeth 341
1690 Sheffield, Mary 349
Sheldon, Philena 66
Sheriff, Elizabeth 336
Sherman, Amos 193
1850 Sherman, Charles E. 154
1681 Sherman, Desire 187
Sherman, Elizabeth 154
1721 Sherman, Hannah 188
1768 Sherman, Job 209
Shepard, Pelatiah 198
Shields, Lydia 214
Shipman, James 258
1761 Shirley, Ferrers 356
1774 Shirley, Mehitable 246
1694 Short, Mercy 346
1802 Shreve, Isaac 48
Shumway, Emily 307
Sibley, Solomon 191
1749 Simmons, Aaron 192
1849 Simmons, Charles 215
Simmons, William 523
1757 Simmons, Zeruiah 192
Simpson, Josiah 158
1767 Singletary, John 249
1769 Singletary, Mehitable 249
1751 Skinner, Hannah 38
1843 Slade, Calvin 262
Slow, Margaret C. 198
1860 Small, M. P. 266
Smith, Aaron 198
Smith, Abigail 300
1855 Smith, Amelia E. 277
Smith, Ann 149
Smith, —— 156
Smith, Betsey 516
1851 Smith, Charlotte C. 83
Smith, Dewitt 304
Smith, Elisha 65
1706 Smith, Elizabeth 329
1743 Smith, Elizabeth 26
1729 Smith, Hannah 262
1819 Smith, Harriet 523
Smith, James 555
1759 Smith, Jerusha 242
1810 Smith, Jesse 298
1755 Smith, Jonathan 285
Smith, Joseph 287
1746 Smith, Josiah 367
1830 Smith, Lucy 272
Smith, Mary 304
1752 Smith, Matthew 355
1825 Smith, Noah 266
1792 Smith, Rebecca 295
1841 Smith, Rodney 266
1785 Smith, Sarah 68
1846 Smith, Sarah A. 310
Smith, Silas G. 257
Smothers, Edward 29
1713 Snelling, Jane 508
1774? Snow, Henry 356
Snow, Sybil 530
1782 Somes, Margaret 537
1721 Soper, Benjamin 351
Soule, Deborah 201
Soule, Thomas 219
1830 Southgate, Isaac 526
1810 Southwick, Huldah 39
1757 Southwick, Ichabod 39
1825 Southworth, Crowell 528
1861 Sparhawk, Emily 277
1755 Sparhawk Priscilla 330
Sparks, Sylvester 258
Spaulding, —— 157
1861 Spaulding, Julia S. 141
1758 Spear, Alice 505
1796 Spear, Joshua 297
Spear, Pool 195
Spicer, Diana 34
1806 Spooner, Dolly 256
Spooner, Mary 210
1710 Sprague, Joanna 192
Sprague, Levi 45
Sprague, Mary 178
1748 Sprague, Phinehas 174
Sprague, Sarah 188
1767 Spring, Kezia 254
Sproat, Ebenezer 191
1731 Sproat, Mary 190
Standish, Alexander 187
Standish, Miles 187
1860 Stanley, Ezra 99
Stanley, Roxana 306
1813 Stanton, Betsey 531
Stanyan, —— 157
1754 Staples, Mary 251
Starkweather, Sophia 298
1736 Stearns, David 247
1699 Stearns, Mary 240
1729 Stearns, Thomas 242
1752 Stebbins, Elizabeth 291
Stebbins, Nancy 523
1802 Steele, Ruth P. 265
1839 Steele, Susan 306
1833 Steinbergen, Mary B 276
Stetson, Nancy 227
Stetson, Wiswall S. 219
Stevens, Alonzo 258
Stevens, Cynthia 278
Stevens, Edwin 153
1856 Stevens, Helena A. 261
1862 Stevens, Henry C. 168
Stevens, Mary 258
1758 Stevens, Rebecca 241
Stevens, —— 241
Stevens, Solomon 55
1720 Stevenson, Joanna 284
1847 Stevenson, Maria 298
1770 Steward, Benjamin 355
Stillman, James E. 214
1856 Stillwell, Daniel 227
1790 Stimpson, John 252
Stocker, Joseph 350
1840 Stockman, Margaret S. 89
Stockman, Sally 537
1813 Stoddard, Lucy 370
1813 Stone, Betsey 83
1754 Stone, Elias 508
1797 Stone, Jacob 139
1725 Stone, Jonathan 240
1836 Stone, Mary 256
Stone, Susan 273
Stover, —— 534
Stowell, Abel 248
1783 Stowell, Elizabeth 255
Stowell, Peter 248
1782 Strong, Lois 518
1718 Strong, Nathaniel 282
1835 Stubberfield, George 268
Sturtevant, Abiah 196
Sturtevant, Mary 203
St. John, —— 258
1778 St. Pry, Bennette C. 144
Sullivan, George 338

Sumner, Lucy 65
1788 Sumner, Sarah 255
1837 Swan, Caroline F. 213
1763 Swazey, Hannah 323
Sweet, John 258
1787 Sweetser, Joseph 355
1830 Sweetser, Samuel 178
179– Swift, Zephaniah 517
1709 Swinnerton, Esther 22
1653 Sylvester, Mary 223
1801 Sylvester, Nathaniel 286
1718 Symonds, Mary 534
Symonds, —— 534

T.

1830 Taber, Hannah C. 228
1814 Tappan, Benjamin 337
1804 Tarr, Daniel S. 79
1824 Tarr, Fuz 92
1847 Tarr, Nathaniel 91
1808 Tarr, Olive 76
Tarr, Olivia 359
Tarr, Rhoda 359
1858 Tarr, Sarah Jane 92
Tay, Benjamin 45
Taylor, —— 166
Taylor, Hannah 278
1735 Taylor, James 23
Taylor, Phebe 337
1817 Taylor, Sally 234
Tebbetts, John 154
Tebbetts, Lydia 152
Tebbetts, Mark 154
Tebbetts, Mary 154
1841 Tebbetts, Syrena 156
1786 Temple, Elizabeth B. 337
1805 Terry, Nancy 300
17— Thacher, Elisha 512
Thaxter, Mary L. 276
Thayer, Beriah 535
1849 Thomas, Benjamin 218
Thomas, Bethiah 192
Thomas, Dorothy 242
Thomas, Isaiah 183
1720 Thomas, Sarah 192
1852 Thompson, David C. 269
1749 Thompson, Hannah 40
Thompson, Jacob 190
17— Thompson, John 198
Thompson, Martha 530
Thompson, Mary 45
1756 Thurston, Daniel 537
Thurston, Esther 537
Thurston, Martha 360
Thurston, William 361
1729 Tidd, John 172
17— Tidd, Mary 246
Tilden, —— 190
1752 Tilden, Rebecca 195
1734 Tilden, Sarah 194
Tilden, Thomas 182
1822 Tillson, John 231
Tilson, —— 210
1821 Tilton, David 178
1690 Tilton, Peter 280
1832 Tobey, Alvan 520
Toles, Benjamin 197
Toles, David 197
Tolman, —— 48
1774 Tolman, Elijah 243
1795 Tolman, Sally 250
1743 Tolman, Samuel 122
1804 Tolman, Sukey 250
1826 Toothaker, Jacob 154
Toppan, Mary 331
1846 Torrey, Eliza Jane 89
Torrey, William 191
1773 Townsend, David 243
Townsend, Margaret 47
1829 Tracy, Fanning 520
1705 Train, John 240
1679 Trask, Elizabeth 11
1853 Trask, Sarah N. 154
1854 Treadwell, Wm. H. 139
Treat, Abigail 133
Treat, Almira 529
1800 ? Treat, Samuel 149
1810 Trench, Rebecca 520
1858 Tripp, Samuel A. 98
1752 Trout, Joseph 130
1831 Trowbridge, Lucy W. 250
1734 True, Elizabeth 131
1703 True, Ruth 122
Trull, Mary 148
1802 Tubbs, Jedidiah P. 523
Tucker, Susanna 201
1842 Tufts, Beulah P. 231
Tuller, Cyrene 299
1851 Tunison, Abraham 532
Turner, Elizabeth 192
1667 Turner, Jonathan 197
1757 Twist, Elizabeth 39
1748 Twist, Hannah 249
1790 ? Twist, Hannah 47
1747 Twist, Sarah 534
1827 Tyler, Joshua B. 302

U.

1740 Upham, Edward 283
1835 Upham, Hannah S. 266
1762 Upham, Mary 176
1774 Upham, Nancy 288
Utley, Mary Ann 303

V.

1813 Valentine, Elizabeth 225
1823 Valentine, Mary 271
1790 Vanhorn, Gaius 288
Varney, Stephen 151
1749 Vassall, Anna 336
Vaughan, Daniel 211
1673 Veren, Mary 318
1729 Very, Benjamin 24
Very, Bridget 5
1740 Very, Hannah 15
1736 Very, Isaac 28
1650 Very, Thomas 101
1784 Vibert, Mary 261
1843 Vickery, Elizabeth F. 99
1802 Vinton, Benjamin 522
1800 Vinton, Josiah 71
1844 Vosburgh, Anne M. 98

W.

Wadhams, Ichabod 200
1849 Wadsworth, Harriet N. 96
165– Wadsworth, Samuel 315
1861 Wainwright, Lorin R. 95
1834 Wait, Lucy 294
1826 Wait, Olive 271
1670 Waite, Benjamin 281
1836 Waite, Pamela 179
Wakefield, Caroline 48
1824 Walcott, Amanda 526
1685 Walcott, Josiah 340
168– Waldo, Daniel 556
1830 Waldo, Ira 267
168– Waldo, John 556
1781 Wales, Caroline 525
Wales, Deborah 531
Wales, Nathaniel 555
Wales, William 148
1772 Walker, Bathsheba 193
1715 Walker, Judith 175
Walker, —— 263
Walker, Leonora 271
1790 Walker, Levi 204
1856 Walker, Sarah J. 271
Walkley, David 292
1728 Wallis, Caleb 535
1752 Wallis, Caleb 39
1812 Wallis, Jane 85
1794 Wallis, Jenny 36
1846 Wallis, John W. 85
184– Ward, Betsey 227
Ward, Ebenezer 331
1774 Ward, Hannah 243
1764 Ward, Richard 343
1790 Ward, Samuel C. 331
Warden, Elizabeth 48
1716 Wardwell Samuel 13
1722 Warham, Charles 121
1749 Warner, Nathaniel 510
17— Warren, Anne 262
1667 Warren, John 239
1843 Warren, John C. 338
Warren, Mary 157
Warren, Stephen 36
Warriner, Abiah 292
1811 Warriner, Betsey 289
17— Warriner, Hezekiah 288
1771 Warriner, Mary 289
Warriner, —— 288
Washburn, Charles 215
184– Washburn, Elizabeth 233
1830 Washburn, Emory 84
1835 Washburn, Semantha 370
Waterman, Albert M. 265
1743 Waterman, Anne 222
1734 Waterman, Mary 195
1731 Waterman, Rebecca 194
Waterman, Rebecca 216
1724 Watkins, Elizabeth 175
1835 Watkins, Mary A. 266
179– Watson, Robert 63
Watts, Elizabeth 520
Watts, Mary B. 216
1852 Webb, Edwin B. 337
1791 Webb, Elizabeth 233
1854 Webb, Elizabeth D. 260
Webb, John 529
1780 Webb, Ruth 207
1791 Webb, Sally 264
1699 Webb, Sarah 346
1771 Webb, Sybil 368
1717 Webber, Jonas 112
1859 Weber, Frederic A. 362
Webster, Elizabeth 158
Webster, George 359
Webster, Joshua 539
1806 Webster, Sally 75
1856 Wedgewood, M. A. C. 229
1810 Weeks, Anna 370, 555

1667 Weeks, Elizabeth 366
1669 Weeks, William 365
18— Weiss, John 276
1727 Welch, Ebenezer 506
Welch, Robert W. 45
Welch, —— 288
1699 Weld, Edward 322
1708 Weld, Mary 321
Welles, Laura D. 338
1826 Wellington, Mary 150
1799 Wellman, Bial 252
Welty, David 221
1773 Wentworth, John 524
West, Charles E. 66
1672 Wharton, Rich'd 126,322
Wheeler, Content 291
180– Wheeler, Content 299
1716 Wheeler, Elizabeth 347
1700 Wheeler, John 24
Wheeler, Joseph 248
Wheeler, Mary L. 263
Wheeler, Sarah 523
Wheeler, —— 288
1792 Wheelock, Dorothy 524
Wheelwright, —— 45
Whipple, Catharine 191
1776 Whipple, Jonathan 259
1789 Whitaker, Asa 146
Whitcomb, Lot 210
1829 ? White, Adeline 143
White, Ann 300
1826 White, Anna 218
1713 White, Anne 511
White, Bridget 364
1746 White, Daniel 283
18— White, Daniel 294
1737 White, Ebenezer 241
1779 White, Elisha 517
1824 White, Eliza A. 526
White, Elizabeth 340
White, —— 284, 291
1796 White, Josiah 291
1811 White, Lucy 203
1748 White, Lydia 192
1806 White, Mary 359
1826 White, Nancy 218
1762 White, Rebecca 166
White, Resolved 211
White, William B. 295
Whitefield, Sarah 322
Whiteside, Nancy 256
1768 Whitney, Aaron 247
1792 Whitney, Sarah 250
Whittemore, Dorothy 242
1810 Whitten, Oliver 206
Wilbur, Ann 149
Wilcox, —— 220
1852 Wilcox, Mary 302
1853 Willcox, William H. 214
Wilder, —— 265
Wilder, Elizabeth 278
Wilder, Mary 220
1801 Wilder, Priscilla 218
1732 Willard, Josiah 247
1770 Willard, Josiah 252
Willard, —— 515
Willey, Charles 146
Williams, —— 193, 321
1789 Williams, Deborah 207
Williams, Elizabeth 537
1793 Williams, Isaiah 517
Williams, John 246
Williams, Justin 292
1852 Williams, Kate 228
177– Williams, Lucy 370
1738 Williams, Mary 508
1834 Williams, Mary E. 555
1720 Williams, Mehitable 511
1804 Williams, Nancy 69
Wilks, Rachel 198
1762 Williston, Nathaniel 285
1831 Willoughby, Caro. M. 372
Wilson, —— 166
1839 Wilson, Nancy 146
1834 Winchell, Henry 299
1852 Windust, Emma 220
1669 Winslow, Elizabeth 340
1750 Winthrop, John Still 336
1865 Winthrop, Margaret 341
Wise, George 143
Witherbee, H. A. 47
Witherell, —— 210
1824 Wolcott, Amanda 526
Wolcott, John 252
Wonson, John 536
1812 Wonson, Lydia G. 69
16— Wood, Alice 533
1851 Wood, Ann E. 231
Wood, Ephraim 191
1855 Wood, Harriet L. 271
1858 Wood, Lucia A. 272
1790 Wood, Lucy 210
1661 Wood, Mary 184
1839 Wood, Mary H. 362
Woodbury, Hannah 44
1693 Woodbury, Sarah 538
16— Woodis, Alice 7, 533
1759 Woodwell, —— 16
Woodworth, Chester 526
1644 Woody, Mary 349
Woolworth, —— 290
1863 Wooster, Jerusha 304
Wooster, Lewis 224
Worth, John 118
Worth, Joseph 118
1772 Worthington, Anna 289
Wright, Dr. 293
1790 Wright, James 44
Wright, Jonas 515
1855 Wylie, John 155
Wyllys, Emily 519
1804 Wyman, Ebenezer 297
1790 Wyman, Joshua 252
1840 Wyman, Levi S. 267
1721 Wyman, Ruth 172
1726 Wyman, Sarah 242
1838 Wyman, Sophia C. 232
1831 Wyman, Susan S. 231
1785 Wyman, Susanna 252
Wyman, William 150
Wyman, William W. 150

Y.

1823 Yale, Eli A. 178
1801 Yale, Rebecca 527
Young, Betsey 221

Index XVII. Persons incidentally mentioned in this volume.

The parents of those whose names are in the Index of Alliances are here omitted. Many Names are also omitted which are found in Savage's Genealogical Dictionary.

The figures preceding the name indicate the year when the transaction occurred, in connection with which the individual is mentioned.

The figures following the name refer to the page of this volume, where the name appears.

A.

1720 Abbot, Hull 353
17— Adams, Daniel 65
1758 Adams, Thomas 32
1656 Alcock, Thomas 352
1816 Alden, Isaiah 424
1698 Alden, John 123
1752 Allen, Barnabas 367, 554
1756 Allen, Jeremiah 263
1777 Allen, Nehemiah 417
16— Allen, Thomas 442
1745 Allen, William 131
170– Andrews, Wm. 360, 538
1720 Angier, John 353
1757 Appleton, John 333
1720 Archer, Jonathan 17
1776 Arnold, Bildad 395
1684 Arnold, Samuel 186
17— Atkins, Henry 141
17— Atwood, John 37
179– Atwood, Moses 485
1805 Austin, Benjamin 434

B.

1758 Bagley, Jonathan 31, 41
178– Baird, Azariah 82
184– Baker, Parker 435
1696 Baker, Thomas 9
1627 Balch, John 17
1774 Bancroft, Benjamin 36
1775 Barnard, Timothy 49
1669 Barnes, John 540
1724 Barrett, Samuel 20
171– Barron, Benjamin 22
1680 Bartholomew, Henry 319
1803 Bartlet, William 140
1741 Bass, Henry 513
1639 Bateman, Edward 542
18— Bates, Roger 64
17— Baylies, William 430
1823 Beach, Ebenezer C. 200
1718 Bean, Joseph 541

1807 Belden, Jonathan 546
1754 Belknap, Joseph 514
1777 Bell, David 149
1721 Benson, Joseph 352
1700 Bill, Jonathan 121
1738 Bill, Joseph 128
1832 Bisbee, John 386
1661 Bishop, James 8
17— Bishop, James 384
1755 Bishop, John 38
1795 Bishop, Joseph 46
1753 Blanchard, Aaron 38
1689 Bogardus, Jonas 107
1723 Bonney, James 197
1724 Bootman, John 160
1720 Bourne, Shearjashub 353
1780 Boutelle, Timothy 407
1775 Bowne, Benjamin 152
1722 Bradbury, Wymond 128
1758 Bradford, Gamaliel 404
1775 Bragdon, Joshua 153
1634 Brenton, William 325
1850 Brewster, Pelham 188
1681 Brisco, Joseph 312
1804 Briggs, John 450
1676 Brocklebank, Sam'l 315
1749 Brooks, Benjamin 21
1800 Brooks, Noah 213
177– Brown, Edward 63
1625 Brown, John 542
1753 Brown, Jonathan 39
1775 Brown, Nathan 67
1696 Brown, William 9
1775 Bryant, Joseph 178
1729 Bucknam, Edward 173
186– Buffum, James N. 6
1767 Buffum, Samuel 27
1689 Bullock, John 107
1726 Bumstead, Jeremiah 353
1795 Burley, William 327
1692 Burroughs, George 14
1778 Butler, John 61
1778 Butler, Walter 61
1718 Byfield, Nathaniel 326

C.

1778 Cabot, John & Andrew 42
1676 Card, Francis 116
1692 Carrier, Martha 14
1692 Carrier, Thomas 14
1803 Carter, Thomas 140
1779 Cathcart, John 67, 410
1700 Chalker, Ann 121
1815 Chandler, Wadsworth 425
1822 Chapman, Nathaniel 546
1724 Cheeseman, Edward 160
1860 Choate, Dudley 362
17— Choate, Josiah 358
16— Choate, Thomas 358
1696 Chubb, Pasco 545
1764 Clark, Abraham 36
1728 Clark, Peter 244
176– Clarkson, Andrew 136
1608 Clifton, Richard 554
1726 Cole, Samuel 353
1624 Conant, Roger 16
1698 Converse, James 123
1712 Cooke, Elisha 326
1695 Coombs, Henry 22
1724 Coombs, John 160
1698 Coombs, Michael 123
1775 Corey, Ephraim 152
1692 Corey, Gyles 119
1701 Corwin, Mary 329
1701 Corwin, Samuel 339
1775 Cotton, Theophilus 428
1778 Coverly, Nathaniel 356
17— Cowing, James 186
1823 Cozzens, Samuel W. 200
1718 Craig, William 541
1801 Croswell, Harry 429
1778 Curtis, Calvin 402
1775 Curtis, William 67
1721 Cushing, Caleb 128
1726 Cushing, Nehemiah 197
1729 Cutler, Thomas 173

D.

1728 Dakin, Jonathan 73
1803 Davenport, Anthony 140
180– Davis, Aaron & Chas. 494
1738 Davis, Nicholas 129
1675 Davis, Silvanus 115
176– Davis, Thomas 326
1669 Davis, William 541
1653 Davison, Nicholas 543
1787 Derby, Elias Hasket 41
1820 Dexter, Elijah 452
1720 Dexter, Samuel 353
1769 Dodge, Nowell 36
1712 Dorrell, John 326
1758 Doty, Thomas 197
1862 Doyle, Abraham T. 539
17— Drowne, Shem 543
1800 Dubree, Peter F. 436
1696 Dummer, Jeremiah 542
1729 Dunbar, David 545
1760 Dunlap, John 21
1830 Dutton & Wentworth 445

E.

1840 Eastburn, John H. 445
1712 Eaton, Joshua 170
1850 Eaton, Lilley 535
1724 Eaton, Samuel 126
17— Eddy, Jane 464
1754 Edwards, Joseph 514
1742 Eliot, Andrew 507
1785 Ellis, Daniel 222
1752 Ellis, John 222

F.

1757 Farrar, Isaac 21
1769 Farwell, Daniel 36
1758 Fay, Aaron 33
1842 Fessenden, Thos. K. 463
1776 Fettyplace, Edward 67
1724 Fillmore, John 160
1734 Fisk, Samuel 18
1800 Fiske, Oliver 275
1738 Flagg, Thomas 334
1718 Flanders, John 128
1731 Flint, John 503
1726 Fly, William 353
1783 Foster, Nathaniel 54
1803 Foster, Samuel 140
1777 Francis, Ebenezer 60
1760 Fulton, James 112

G.

1672 Galley, John 11
1723 Gardner, Isaac 126
1698 Gardner, Samuel 9
1775 Gardner, Thomas 28
1738 Gee, Lately 334
1758 George, Samuel 32
1754 Gibbs, Henry 323
166– Gibbs, Robert 341
1759 Giddings, Andrew 41
1801 Gilbert, Samuel 445, 474
1820 Gillett, Stephen 82
1775 Glover, John 67
1760 Goodwin & Warren 407
1764 Goss, Jonathan 36
1860 Gott, Jabez R. 80
1738 Gould, George 25
1754 Grafton, Susanna 18
1676 Grant, Joshua 115
1740 Gray, Edward 132
18— Gray, John F. 224
1810 Gray, William 47
1720 Green, Joseph 353
1729 Griffin, Jonathan 173
1775 Gridley, Richard 67
17— Griswold, John 136
1721 Grover, Edmund 357
1674 Grover, Nehemiah 357
1725 Grover, Thomas 172
1689 Gunnison, Elihu 107

H.

1697 Hadlock, John 22
1734 Hale, Robert 24
1760 Hall, Nathaniel 37
1755 Hall, Samuel 166
1758 Hallowell, Benjamin 27
17— Hamlin, Eleazar 404
Hamlin, Hannibal 404
1776 Hamlin, Micah 400
1676 Hammond, Rich'd 115, 540
1724 Haraden, Andrew 160
1730 Hardee, Thomas 39
1687 Haskell, Josiah 360
1720 Hatch, Estes 504
1830 Hathaway, Elisha 446
1780 Hathaway, John 404
1663 Hawkins, James 348
1654 Hawkins, Job 182
1727 Heath, Joseph 133
1686 Hoar, William 319
1846 Hodgman, Albert H. 83
1818 Hodgman, Buckley 83
1852 Hodgman, Edwin R. 83
1770 Holland, Richard 537
1782 Homan, William 27
1761 Hooper, William 356
1729 Howe, Jacob 173
1760 Howland, Consider 397
17— Howland, Joseph 146
1700 Hubbard, John 326
1707 Huntington, Thomas 502
1715 Hutchinson, Thomas 126

I.

1780 Ingersoll, David 416
1694 Ingersoll, George 319
1724 Ivemey, Charles 160

J.

1689 Jackson, George 107
1781 Jackson, Henry 431
1754 Jackson, Thomas 514
1692 Jacobs, George 14

17— Jacobs, John 56, 410
James, Sarah 478
1794 Jarvis, John 42
1780 Jenney, Henry 404
1803 Johnson, Nicholas 140
1759 Jones, John 33
1718 Jordan, Samuel 541
167– Josselyn, Henry 544
1671 Josselyn, John 544
1817 Judson, Adoniram 454

K.

1696 Keemer, Edw'd 105, 541
1758 Keen, Abel 197
1863 Keen, Isaac 443
17— Keith, Cyrus 191
1815 Kendall, James 453
1777 Kimball, Isaac 43
1765 King, Charles 323
1663 King, John 9
1699 King, Samuel 9, 25

L.

1770 Lane, Nicholas 43
1696 Larcom, Cornelius 13
1729 Larrabee, Ephraim 173
1731 Larrabee, John 503
1745 Leavitt, Dudley 20
1776 Leighton, Samuel 153
1652 Leonard, Henry 279
1652 Leonard, James 279
16— Leonard, Philip 279
1718 Leverett, Sarah 326
1780 Lewis, Stephen 357
1731 Lincoln, Ebenezer 442
1780 Lincoln, Lot 442
1800 Little, George 522
1775 Little, Moses 49
1779 Livermore, Elijah 69
1800 Lloyd, James 326
1700 Long, George 121
1671 Lord, William 9
1790 Loring, Daniel 415
1756 Loring, John 197
1698 Loskier, George 9
1675 Lothrop, Thomas 534
17— Lurvey, Eleazar 358
1734 Lutwyche, Edward 334
1703 Lyde, Edward 325

M.

170– Magoun, Isaac 510
1797 Mann, Herman 430
1775 Mansfield, John 67
1706 March, John 125, 128
1777 Marett, Philip 67
1684 Marion, John 312
1658 Marsh, Thomas 349
1777 Marshall, Tho's 347, 422
1697 Marston, Thomas 319
1790 May, Aaron 149
1790 May, Thomas 134
1773 McLean, Alexander 546
1740 Miller, Ebenezer 352
1790 Mills, William C. 306
1768 Minot, Jonas 36
1715 Minot, Stephen 126
1779 Montague, Moses 393
1718 Moody, Samuel 541
1746 Moody, William 128
1844 Moore, Josiah 472
1715 Mountfort, Jonathan 126
1785 Mulliken, Isaac 37
1781 Murdock, John 449
1776 Murray, John 50
1766 Murray, John 546

N.

1652 Nash, Samuel 375
1683 Neale, Andrew 335
1792 Newhall, Joseph 30
1758 Nichols, Ebenezer 33
1759 Nixon, John 34
1823 Norris, John 63
1715 Noyes, Oliver 126
1681 Nurse, John 9
1792 Nurse, Nathaniel 30, 535

O.

165– Oliver, Samuel 498
1716 Osborne, John & Wm. 15, 22
1708 Osgood, William 128
1823 Owen, John J. 200

P.

1754 Page, Jeremiah 38
1773 Page, John 36
1669 Paine, Cornelius 541
1669 Paine, John 541
1754 Palfray, Warwick 18
1627 Palfrey, Peter 17
1731 Palmer, Samuel 354
1725 Papillon, Peter 160
1729 Parker, Ebenezer 173
1665 Parker, John 375
1831 Parker, Jonathan 389
1712 Parker, Kendall 170
1770 Parkman, Elias 134
1700 Parris, Samuel 22
1720 Parsons, Joseph 353
1780 Partridge, Calvin 402
1674 Pateshall, Ed. 541
1724 Payne, Henry 160
Payne, John 226
1637 Pearson, John 174
1779 Peck, John 408
1759 Peck, Samuel 21
1715 Pemberton, Eben'er 506
1676 Pepper, Joseph 317
1775 Pepperell, Sir Wm. 330
1780 Perkins, Daniel 429
1832 Perkins, Josiah 389
1636 Peters, Hugh 341
165– Phillips, Henry 498
1859 Phillips, Moses D. 474
1778 Phillips, Thomas 356
1720 Phippen, Nathaniel 17
1820 Pierce, John 73
1757 Pierpont, Joseph 18
1711 Pike, Robert 128
1777 Pillsbury, Daniel 49
1756 Plaisted, Ichabod 19, 29
1757 Porter, Thomas 18
1729 Porter, William 23
1777 Powers, Isaac 396
1862 Pratt, Stillman 430
1752 Price, Henry 352
1768 Prince, John 42
1792 Proctor, Benjamin 30
1692 Proctor, John 14
1799 Prout, William 142
1625 Purchas, Thos. 105, 114
1795 Putnam, Henry 327
1803 Putnam, Oliver 140
1746 Putnam, Solomon 38

R.

1803 Rand, Edward 140
1780 Rand, John 407
1802 Reed, Benjamin T. 42
1802 Reed, William 42
1670 Reynolds, Capt. 541
1720 Richards, John 17
1750 Richmond, Edward 388
1796 Riddel, William 546
1780 Robbins, Chandler 418
1777 Robinson, John 64
1618 Rocroft, Edward 542
1760 Rogers, Samuel 26
1708 Rolfe, Benjamin 320, 504
1718 Ross, David 541
1715 Ruck, John 126
1801 Russell, Benjamin 445
1812 Russell, John 445
1730 Rutherford, Robert 546

S.

1758 Safford, Joshua 18, 31
1794 Safford, William 46
1650 Sanders, Martin 350
1780 Sawyer, Micajah 144
1803 Sawyer, William 140
1775 Scammon, James 153
1685 Seilye, John 536
1708 Sheffield, Amos 350
1639 Sheffield, Deliverance 350
1680 Sheffield, William 350
1775 Sherwin, Daniel 36
1820 Silsbee, Nathaniel 451
180– Simmons, Wm. 447, 556
1769 Sloan, David 37
1780 Smith, Calvin 50
Smith, Samuel 24, 115
1688 Smith, Thomas 329
1781 Soper, Joseph 421
1780 Southack, Francis 52
1671 Southwick, John 9
1628 Southworth, Constant 314
1831 Spaulding, Ephraim 141
1729 Sprague, Samuel 173
1781 Sproat, Ebenezer 191
1756 Stacy, John 19
1689 Starkey, John 107, 109
1674 Stevens, Thomas 114
1755 Stimson, George 34
1738 Stone, Peter 129
1720 Storer, Seth 353
Strange, Lot 226
18— Swan, James 213
175– Swift, Roland 517

T.

1757 Tapley, John 39
1758 Taplin, John 29
1738 Tappan, David 337
185– Tappan, Lewis W. 468
1855 Taylor, Charles 454
1780 Taylor, John 251
1855 Taylor, William 454
1672 Thomas, James 114
1775 Thomas, Jeremiah 430
1734 Thomson, Jacob 190
1829 Thorndike, Israel 468

1795 Thorndike, Larkin 327
175– Torrey, William 191
1731 Towne, Benjamin 37
1793 Trask, Jonathan 31
1670 Trask, Osmyn 11
1671 Trask, Wm. & John 12
1758 Treat, John 133
1775 Trevett, Samuel R. 67
1685 Trouant, Joseph 137
1706 True, Joseph 128
1791 Turner, Charles 441
180– Turner, Clara 468
1776 Turner, Thomas 413, 422
1676 Turner, William 495

V.

182– Vaughan, Jonathan 137
164– Veren, Hilliard 6
1634 Veren, Joshua 6
1635 Veren, Philip 5, 313

W.

1690 Wade, Thomas 13
1715 Wadleigh, John 128
1759 Wadsworth, John 394
1775 Wadsworth, Peleg 410
1684 Waite, John 342
1730 Waite, Thomas 121
1675 Wakely, John & Thos. 114
1731 Walding, Joseph 503
1692 Waldo, Daniel 556
1692 Waldo, John 556
1675 Wallis, Nathaniel 39
1862 Ward, George A. 344
1775 Ward, Joshua 343
1758 Ward, Miles 27, 42
1679 Wardwell, Uzal 12
1860 Warner, Oliver 49
17— Washburn, Seth 84
1669 Watkins, Thos. 103, 540
1715 Watts, Edward 126
1626 Way, George 105
1791 Webb, William 233
1689 Weems, James 107
1718 Welch, John 541
1715 West, Samuel 24
1684 Wharton, Richard 126
1781 Wheeler, Joseph 248
1706 Wheeler, Josiah 127
1788 Whipple, Abraham 191
1758 Whipple, Stephen 41
1650 White, Paul 543
1781 White, William 414
1778 Whitney, Elisha 43
1778 Whitney, Josiah 425
1832 Whittlesey, Elisha 532
1803 Wigglesworth, Thos. 140
1692 Willard, John 14
1696 Willett, And'w, 105, 541
1779 Williams, John F. 162
1758 Williams, Wm. 39
1741 Winslow, John 390
1715 Winthrop, Adam 126
1803 Wood, Abner 140
1627 Woodbury, John 17
1689 Woodrop, Alexander 107

Y.

1852 Yale, Elisha 62
1678 York, Benjamin 114
1863 York, Jasper H. 114
1669 York, John 114
1648 York, Richard 114
1675 York, Samuel 114
1746 Young, John 20
1718 Young, John 541
1670 Young, Thomas 541

Index XVIII. Miscellaneous Matters.

The figures at the right hand denote the PAGE.

Adventures of Deborah Sampson 430–4
Alliance, a frigate of the Revolution 52
Andros, Sir Edmond 105, 107, 117
Ann, Cape, first settlement of 16
Atalanta, British cruiser, taken 53
Attack on Haverhill 320, 504
Balch, John, account of 17
Beach, Amos, his family 82
Belcher, Gov. Jonathan, account of 263
Blackwell family 210
Bloody Brook, carnage at 534
Bomazeen, an Indian, account of 124
Brig Saratoga, of Beverly, cruise of 43
Bromfield, Edward, account of 506
Bull, Dixy, a pirate 543
Bunker Hill battle 32
Burroughs, Rev. George, and four others, hanged for witchcraft 14
Cape Ann, first settlement of 16
Case family 92, 305
Castine, Baron, account of 111
Chalker, Ann, letter from 121
Chandler family 77
Church, Col. Benjamin, account of 125
Circular Saw, inventor of 66
Conant, Roger, account of 16
Converse, Maj James, account of 123
Corey, Gyles, pressed to death 119
Currency, Old, of Massachusetts 25
Deborah Sampson, account of 430–434
Dorchester (Eng.) Company 16
Early settlements in Maine 104, 114
Elegy of John Marshall on his wife 550
First Church in Salem, disruption of 18
First Iron Works in America 553
First purchase of land from Indians 542
Fisk, Rev. Samuel of Salem 18
Francis, Col. Eben. slain in battle 60
GENEALOGIES—CURWEN 339–344
GILES, EDWARD 1–100
GILES, MATTHEW 151–158
GYLES, THOMAS 101–150
GOULD 169–180
HOLMES 181–234
JENNISON 235–278
LEONARD 279–310
LINDALL 311–338
MARSHALL 345–362
ROBINSON 363–372
SAMPSON 373–496
WEBB 497–532
GILES Family in England 1, 2, 102, 113
Giles, John, in Boston in 1654 554
Giles, Sir Edward, of Devonshire 2
Governors of Mass. from 1694 to 1741 127
Gyles, James, his Journal 113–117
Gyles, Thomas, deed to him in 1669 540
Hale, Robert of Beverly, account of 24
Hallowell, Benjamin, account of 27
Haverhill attacked by Indians 320, 504
HIGGINSON Family 321
Hodgman Family 83
Holmes, Orsamus, his adventures 56
Hopkins, Edward, his donation 20
Hubbardston (Vt.) battle 59
Indian attack on Haverhill 320, 504
Indian attack on Pemaquid 108–111
Indian barbarities 109–111, 115, 316
Indian fight at Bloody Brook 534
Indian fight at Sudbury 315–317
Inventor of a Circular Saw 66
Jacobs, George, hanged for witchcraft 14
Jones, Ezra, his family 278
Keemer and Willett's Deposition 541
Lafayette, letter from 550
"Land Bank" of 1741 245

Maine, early settlements in . 104, 114
March, Col. John, account of . . 125
Marshall, John, Elegy, death of his wife 550
Massachusetts, its Old Currency . 25
Mass. governors from 1694 to 1741 . 127
Northern Indiana, steamer, burned . 95
NYE family 209
"Old Tenor," currency of Massachusetts 25
Palfrey, Peter, account of . . . 17
Parris, Rev. Samuel, account of . 22
PEDIGREES—BAKER . . . 527
BELCHER 263
BISBEE 197
BRIGGS 216
COTTON 77
EDGERTON 223
FISKE 262
HALE 99
HEATH 122
HOLMES of Dunbarton . 76
HOLMES of Plymouth . . 190
HUBBARD 247
MARSHALL of Norwich . 221
QUINCY 147
VINTON 71
WENTWORTH . . . 163
WHITE of Brookline . 241
WINTHROP . . . 336
Pejepscot Proprietors . . 112. 126
PEMAQUID, History of 105–111, 542–549
attacked by Indians . 103–111
[illegible]kman Family . . . 330. 331
[illegible]OL Family of Rockport . 538–540
[illegible]OL Family of Taunton . . . 324
Pratt, Benanuel, his family . . 83
Salem, 1st Church, disruption of in 1734 18
Salem witchcraft 14
Saltonstall, Col. Nathaniel, account of 125
Sampson, Deborah, adventures . 430–434
Sampson, Rev. Thomas, account of . 476
Samson, Capt. Simeon, account of 51, 407
Saratoga, privateer, cruise of . . 43
Scotch-Irish in New England . . 76
Serapis, frigate, taken by Paul Jones . 53
SHEFFIELD Family 349
Smith, Thomas, his family . . . 329
Soper family 352
Southworth, Constant, account of . 314
Sprague family 423
Sudbury fight 315–317
Sweetser, Sarah, her will . . . 73
TARR Family 536–7
Terramoggus, Indian, deposition . 541
Thompson, Rev. John, account of . 199
Treat family 133
Trepassy, British frigate, taken . . 53
"Truck-houses," what? . . . 124
VERY Family 533
Visit to Pemaquid in 1848 . . . 547
Waldo, Samuel, Gen. account of . 127
Walley, Rev. Thomas, account of . 441
Watkins, Thomas, his deed to Gyles . 540
Weems, Capt. James . . 106–110
WHIPPLE Family 259
White, Rev. John, of Dorchester, Eng. 16
Williams, Rev. Elisha, account of . 69
Woodbury, John, account of . . 17
Wyoming massacre 61